

CENTER FOR ARCHIVAL  
COLLECTIONS

HENRY O SHELDON  
COLLECTION

MS 349

START ROLL 2

JUNE 20, 1984



## NOTE TO RESEARCHERS

1. Provenance
2. Microfilm Access
3. Duplication Restriction
4. Finding Aids
5. Citation

1. PROVENANCE: The Henry O. Sheldon Collection

\_\_\_\_\_, was transferred from Firelands Historical Society, to the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, to be microfilmed.

The Center for Archival Collections is the publisher of this microfilm edition which dates from 1817 - 1882. The camera negatives are the property of the Center for Archival Collections.

2. MICROFILM ACCESS: The Henry O. Sheldon Collection microfilm edition 1817 - 1882, is available for use by researchers at the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio.

Microfilm copies may be purchased at the Center for Archival Collections, Fifth Floor, University Library, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, 43403.

3. DUPLICATION RESTRICTION: No duplication of the microfilm (except paper prints) may be made without written permission from the Center for Archival Collections. In requesting permission to reproduce from the holdings of the Center for Archival Collections as described above, the requestor agrees to hold harmless the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University and its Trustees, Officers, and agents either jointly or severally from any action involving infringement of the rights of any person or his heirs and descendants in common law or under statutory copyright.
4. FINDING AIDS: Preceding each volume, target paper(s) have been filmed to show the dates of/within each volume.
5. CITATION: Any publication or other public use of materials reproduced from the holdings of the Center for Archival Collections must credit the Center for Archival Collections.

Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Biographical Sketch

Henry Olcott Sheldon was born in New York on September 15, 1799, to parents Joseph and Catharine Olcott. In 1818, Sheldon traveled throughout northern Ohio seeking farm land to purchase. In 1819, he purchased land in Peru Township, Huron County, and began farming. On March 15, 1820, he married Ruth Bradley. She bore him twelve children, three of whom died in infancy, between the years 1820 and 1852. During this time, Sheldon joined the Methodist Church (1823), became a licensed circuit preacher (1824) and eventually a deacon and elder of the Church. He traveled extensively throughout Ohio, specifically northern Ohio, as a circuit minister during the 1820s to mid 1830s, returning to his home for short but frequent visits to check on the health of his ever-growing family and the care of his farm, and to participate in community affairs. One such community activity was the establishment of a school, the Lima Academy of Peru, Huron County, in 1822. Sheldon was elected clerk of the Board, however, the academy only lasted one year. While a resident of Huron County, Sheldon was described as being ". . . sublime in his eloquence, of noble bearing, with a voice musical and penetrating; was the type of a missionary."

In 1836, the Sheldons moved to Middleburg Township, Cuyahoga County. There Sheldon and others formed a "religious community" along Rocky River, and named the community, Lyceum Village. This village later became Berea, Ohio.<sup>2</sup> During the 1830s through the 1850s, Sheldon continued to play an active role within the Methodist Church in Ohio and traveled extensively throughout northeastern United States, mainly to attend religious conferences. During the late 1850s, he moved his family to Sidney, Ohio. On March 15, 1859, Ruth Sheldon died.

On April 22, 1860, Henry Sheldon married Eleanor Robertson in Sidney, Ohio and they moved to her father's farm near Hamilton, Ohio. During the 1860s, Sheldon worked for the Missouri State Board of Immigration. He traveled frequently to Missouri and upon his return trips to Ohio, he attempted to induce people to settle and form religious colonies (Lyceum Villages) in Missouri. On January 25, 1867, Eleanor Sheldon died.

On August 1, 1867, Sheldon married Pamela Tower in Oberlin, Ohio. Sheldon continued to work for the Methodist Church and care for his wife's farm until his death in December 1882.



Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Introduction

The Henry O. Sheldon Collection consists of fifty-seven volumes of journals, dating from 1817 through 1882, and four volumes of Sheldon family genealogies. The journals written by Henry O. Sheldon, document the daily activities of this Methodist preacher who settled in northern Ohio, specifically Huron County and later Cuyahoga County, and who traveled extensively throughout Ohio and northeastern United States as a circuit preacher. The family genealogies also were compiled and later published by Sheldon.

The journals were loaned to the Center for Archival Collections for microfilming by the Firelands Historical Society, Norwalk, Ohio. The family genealogies were loaned for the same purpose by Dale Kellogg, Elyria, Ohio. No restrictions exist on the use of this collection and duplication is permitted for the purposes of scholarly research. The collection was prepared for microfilming, and the finding aid was completed by Ann Bowers in March 1984.



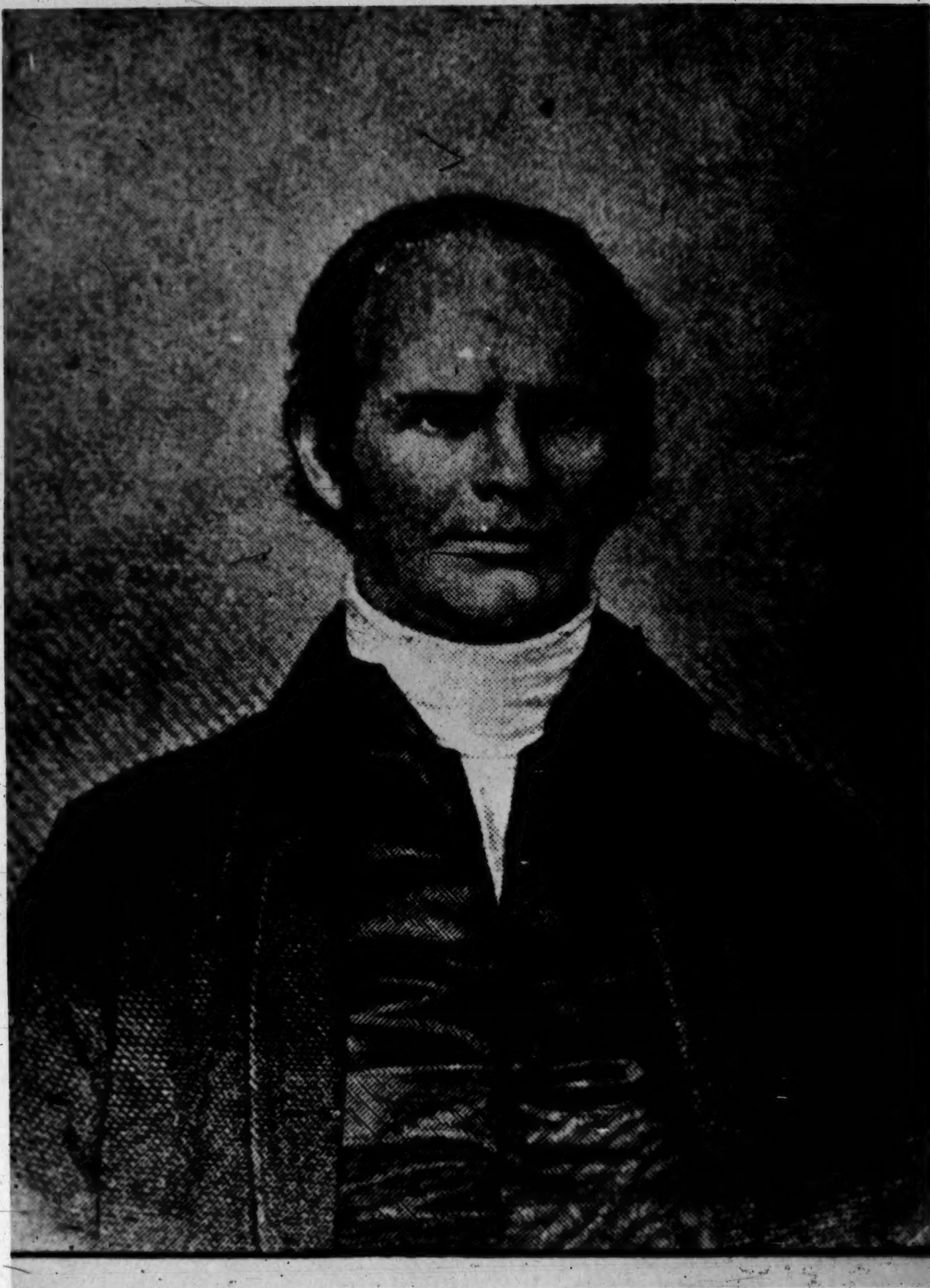
Henry O. Sheldon Collection  
MS-349  
Biographical Sketch (continued)

<sup>1</sup>A. J. Baughman, History of Huron County, Volume 1, (Chicago: S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1909), p. 96.

<sup>2</sup>For more information about the development of Berea, Ohio, please see, Crisfield Johnson compiler, History of Cuyahoga County, Ohio, (Cleveland, Ohio: D. W. Ensign and Co., publishers, 1879), pp. 474-476.



Rev. Henry O. Sheldon  
Circa 1830s  
Huron County





Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Scope and Content

The journals of Henry O. Sheldon (1817-1882) provide many valuable insights for the social, religious and/or state and local historian. These journals are rich in detail and fairly complete, with gaps appearing only from January-December 1820, January-May 1836, and August 1847-February 1850.

Sheldon writes lengthy narrative descriptions of the people he meets as he travels throughout Ohio and northeastern United States, his physical environment, his farming activities, and his own as well as others' religious, political and social views, with an emphasis on the religious views. For example, he describes his encounters and lengthy discourses with tavern keepers, dancing instructors, gamblers, drunkards and prostitutes regarding their "sins." His observations and comments also provide insights as to the formation of a national character during the early part of the nineteenth century. Sheldon provides details as to sicknesses and diseases, home herbal cures and medicines prescribed by doctors. He even performs and describes an autopsy. Family relationships are portrayed and he specifically describes the change from his first long and happy marriage to a very unhappy second marriage. Of interest to note is that his second and third marriages are motivated largely by economic reasons. Also of interest are Sheldon's descriptions of his first and second wife's verbal wills as each lay dying.

The journals written during the late 1830s provide many details on the establishment of Berea, Ohio as a religious community. Sheldon describes the many problems and frustrations in developing such a community.

For the genealogist, Sheldon keeps records within the journal entries of baptisms, marriages and funerals performed while a circuit preacher. Also the last four volumes included in this collection are family genealogies compiled by Sheldon during the 1850s and continuing until his death in 1882.



Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Series Description

LITERARY DOCUMENTS

Series

JOURNALS.

March 1817-December 1819, January 1821-December 1835, June 1836-July 1847, March 1850-December 1882.

Arranged chronologically.

Includes daily entries of Henry O. Sheldon depicting his activities, travels, religious, social and political views, as well as his relationships with family members.

SHELDON FAMILY GENEALOGY.

1855-1880.

Arranged by family and by Henry O. Sheldon's numbering system.

Includes handwritten and typed entries of the various families comprising the Sheldon family genealogy. Provides names of head of family, wife and children as well as birth, marriage and death dates.



Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Order of Microfilming

Volume

|    |         |  |
|----|---------|--|
| 1  | Journal | March 3, 1817-April 20, 1818,<br>December 28, 1818           |
| 2  | Journal | May 2, 1818-December 10, 1818                                |
| 3  | Journal | May 27, 1819-December 19, 1819,<br>June 1, 1820-July 1, 1820 |
| 4  | Journal | January 15, 1821-September 19, 1823                          |
| 5  | Journal | October 1, 1823-September 23, 1826<br>(scattered entries)    |
| 6  | Journal | October 29, 1825-February 4, 1826                            |
| 7  | Journal | April 24, 1826-June 13, 1826                                 |
| 8  | Journal | June 13, 1826-September 5, 1826                              |
| 9  | Journal | September 6, 1826-December 6, 1826                           |
| 10 | Journal | December 7, 1826-March 31, 1827                              |
| 11 | Journal | April 1, 1827-June 22, 1827                                  |
| 12 | Journal | June 22, 1827-August 20, 1827                                |
| 13 | Journal | August 21, 1827-January 8, 1828                              |
| 14 | Journal | January 9, 1828-May 10, 1828                                 |
| 15 | Journal | May 11, 1828-September 4, 1828                               |
| 16 | Journal | September 5, 1828-February 10, 1829                          |
| 17 | Journal | February 11, 1829-June 15, 1829                              |



Henry O. Sheldon Collection  
MS-349  
Order of Microfilming (continued)

|    |         |  |
|----|---------|--|
| 18 | Journal | June 16, 1829-October 9, 1829  |
| 19 | Journal | October 9, 1829-March 4, 1830  |
| 20 | Journal | March 5, 1830-July 15, 1830  |
| 21 | Journal | July 16, 1830-November 29, 1830  |
| 22 | Journal | November 29, 1830-May 11, 1831   |
| 23 | Journal | May 11, 1831-September 20, 1831  |
| 24 | Journal | September 19, 1831-April 7, 1832   |
| 25 | Journal | April 7, 1832-July 30, 1832  |
| 26 | Journal | July 31, 1832-December 2, 1832   |
| 27 | Journal | December 3, 1832-July 4, 1833  |
| 28 | Journal | July 4, 1833-January 30, 1834  |
| 29 | Journal | January 31, 1834-October 7, 1834   |
| 30 | Journal | October 8, 1834-January 12, 1835   |
| 31 | Journal | January 13, 1835-March 28, 1835, a<br>separate last entry in pencil dated<br>June 11, 1881 |
| 32 | Journal | March 29, 1835-December 2, 1835  |
| 33 | Journal | June 5, 1836-June 27, 1836   |
| 34 | Journal | June 27, 1836-June 12, 1837  |
| 35 | Journal | June 12, 1837-July 19, 1838  |
| 36 | Journal | July 20, 1838-November 2, 1839   |
| 37 | Journal | November 2, 1839-February 24, 1841   |
| 38 | Journal | February 24, 1841-May 1, 1842  |
| 39 | Journal | May 2, 1842-December 10, 1843  |
| 40 | Journal | December 10, 1843-August 31, 1845  |
| 41 | Journal | September 1, 1845-July 29, 1847  |



Henry O. Sheldon Collection  
MS-349  
Order of Microfilming (continued)

|    |         |  |
|----|---------|--|
| 42 | Journal | March 4, 1850-March 25, 1851   |
| 43 | Journal | March 26, 1851-February 12, 1852,<br>first entries in diary from<br>November 1-9, 1850 |
| 44 | Journal | February 12, 1852-December 25, 1853  |
| 45 | Journal | December 25, 1853-April 11, 1856   |
| 46 | Journal | April 12, 1856-September 19, 1857  |
| 47 | Journal | September 15, 1857-September 21, 1858  |
| 48 | Journal | September 21, 1858-December 7, 1859  |
| 49 | Journal | December 8, 1859-April 22, 1861  |
| 50 | Journal | April 22, 1861-December 22, 1862   |
| 51 | Journal | December 23, 1862-July 9, 1864   |
| 52 | Journal | July 10, 1864-August 31, 1865  |
| 53 | Journal | September 1, 1865-February 23, 1867  |
| 54 | Journal | February 24, 1867-September 13, 1869   |
| 55 | Journal | September 14, 1869-September 24, 1872  |
| 56 | Journal | September 25, 1872-November 16, 1876   |
| 57 | Journal | June 29, 1877-December 10, 1882  |

Volume

|   |   |  |
|---|---|--|
| 1 | The Sheldon Magazine-genealogical list<br>of the Sheldons in America-includes<br>3rd revised edition. | 1855-1857                              |
| 2 | The Sheldon Magazine-2nd revised edition.   | 1855-1857                              |
| 3 | The Sheldon Magazine-4th and 5th revised<br>editions.   | 1860-1880                              |
| 4 | The Sheldon Magazine-4th revised edition-<br>published.   | 1857-1880<br>(one insert<br>1959-1961) |



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, Michigan

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal March 26, 1851-February 12, 1852, first  
entries in diary from November 1-9, 1850

FORMAT: Volume #43

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose  
paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☒ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



7  
The  
Journal of  
Henry C. Sheldon.

From March 26 AD 1831

To Feb 12 AD 1832

No XLIV.



Nov 6 1850 Last Sat night after arriving at Eaton I felt in my coat pocket for my journal & it was not there. I have since looked every where I could think & nothing seen of it, so I concluded to night, I would begin another vol & if it ever came to light well if not, I cannot help it.

I had it on Saturday I think, I know I wrote in it on Friday after my interview with bro. Wm. Lawes at Cleveland. Ruth came in about 12 O'clock & I took the horse & buggy & came home: This was

Nov 1 - I came via P.O. - Letter at night

2 In office most of day. In morning to the cars - In PM folded some sermons. & took cars & came to Eaton. I walked & called at Sampkins. none in - at bro Crowells. There was no apt & none expectance. - Close talk in family prayer -

3. Sabbath After tracing the condition of the people here, I went out



Nov 3 1850

called at a Baptist man's house  
 & proposed that he should try to  
 get the people all together. At the  
 Pres. Mt. I could not succeed. & at  
 the Milk House most affronted.  
 I told them I heard they were to  
 have 3 or 4 meetings & if they would  
 not agree the Milk might take one  
 corner the Pres. Disciples & Bap.  
 each one & they might pray to  
 ward the centre. The thing was  
 so absurd I believe they were  
 all ashamed of it. I then proce-  
 eded with the meet. & pr. on Th. of  
 grace had a sweet heavenly time  
 in my own soul. Pr. at Disciple  
 Mt. on "And five were wine - five  
 foolish. Bro Richards said I pr. one  
 of the best sermons he ever heard me  
 but I thought I was dry especi-  
 ally at first. Like.

In we also pr. at same house on  
 "Beware of the Spirit. They thing

about two hours - liberty of words -  
 Bro R. took collection for my expenses 75.  
 & I gave about that worth of my  
 sermons - bro C at night

4 Rose early - took car & came home  
 have two sermons away - at 1 my  
 kitchen clock had become slower & I  
 did not compare with my watch  
 & was ten min. too late. Kept on  
 in my buggy via Rockport to  
 to Clive - paid 2¢ to bank & called  
 at J. H. Killen's. Came out to D. Clark's  
 & staid.

5 Read. Heard as I came to C that  
 bro J. L. Johnson died this morning  
 6 o'clock. He rode out yesterday  
 drove home after seeing briefly  
 to business - calling at Ira Fisk's  
 & Killen's &c. - Went up & prayed  
 with wd. - No one had prayed there  
 lately - I met bro J in buggy yest.  
 He had failed fast - & agreed to leave  
 his will tomorrow - He could scarcely  
 stand when taken in from his ride.



Nov. 5-1850

He had sent a note of thanks to  
the meet 7- Sab. night - failed fast  
& between day & sunrise ceased  
to break - His death was calm &  
peaceful - Dr Jennings & Lady.  
6 - Dr H. B. made a p. mort at  
Dr J. & Dr Kneland present -  
Left lobe very much diseased  
right all diseased but not so far  
advanced - large ulcers & tubercles  
Larynx some little diseased  
Dr Whiteman prayed at the house  
after singing the hymn. "Ae is urli  
Sister" was refused by Dr Whiteman  
to see the corpse - "Oh John" was all she  
said & kissed the corpse & wept, & who  
did not? - Wife & I rode in procession  
with a woman - Dr Harris pr. a dry  
serm. We have thus become in earthly  
vessels. ~~Dr~~ Dr Jewett made pr  
prayer. Dr Whiteman made some  
feeling remarks - & pronounced word  
to grave - Dr W. read burial service

7 Choring & fixing up things  
patching windows. Snow some small  
In eve Directors of S. Dist. came &  
held meeting - see minutes -  
8 Wrote to Mrs Granger (H. J. mother)  
Patched windows - Sent Cur. bl. to  
Seaman & Smith.  
9 Fixed & took cars to Wallington  
I had thought I would not take a  
ticket this to Oberlin but trust Prov.  
The stage asked 25c to take me to Pills  
field - I started on foot - When a  
few rods out a buggy with one  
man (Mr Bovee from Mt Penn.)  
came along & took me to Pills  
to the Dr. Dr Russell was pray  
ing & on rising Dr Chapman han  
dled me my journal -



March 26<sup>th</sup> 1837

Fulton, Stark Co. O. Thore at 5 wrote - Horn  
shed. Drove Mafilon - called bro Ab<sup>m</sup>  
Chesnutwood - Bro Owen for board<sup>er</sup> here  
settled D J Biggins - Called on bro  
Cummings - He was perfectly satis  
fied about the letter I wrote to his  
wife - He invited & I promised to  
stop with him next time I came  
to town - Drove Peter Slup<sup>r</sup> &  
W Lebanon & while my horses were  
drinking born<sup>r</sup> Johnson came  
& persuaded me to stop all night  
It was after dark & I did -  
wrote - Going to the barn the wind  
blew a small particle of chaff in  
my left eye - Prayed with the com  
pany -

27 - Talked with John Wilson of  
Indiantown & explained the way  
of salvation - weather warm  
Drove Mt. Eaton - Dr Henderson  
was out on his farm drove out &  
back & settled. Left mid with  
Joseph Wickardol P.M. & drove Mid  
dletown & fed at bro R D Brown  
a man many I said to

1  
Bro Brudgely That man is a backsti  
der "He is a better infidel" said he  
afterwards when I invited all the  
company into prayer he said "I  
have no occasion" You are a backst.  
said I You once said right the L.

Drove to Millersburg & called on bro  
Abnerman - He had a<sup>s</sup> to lecture  
on the ruler. & there being a meet<sup>g</sup>  
here out started, but it beginning  
to rain & bro Isaac Haysford<sup>r</sup> saying  
me to stay I did so & preached at  
night on Rom IX 18 - Clear & calm  
Rain in night -

28 Cloud Nov 4<sup>th</sup> - wrote -

John Coffey had a horse John which  
was a very near match for Bile  
the a year older & I told him he might  
have his choice - & he finally took  
mine & I his - Drove a wrong road  
& then crossed over & got to Elliotts NW  
just as bro had begun & he made me  
pr. I did so on Throne of grace -  
Dined bro Elliott & left two sermons



March 28<sup>th</sup> 1837

Drove to Kiene & slept with bro Kirk  
Boyd - Word was circulated & I for 90  
m. on Providence -

29 Called at bro Welch's His wife  
(Phyllis, dau of Eph) has consumption  
Left 11<sup>th</sup> at Palm of L - 1 box for 11<sup>th</sup> &  
bit. - Bot a pair of gloves &  
drove home - Bro Agent going to  
California - Took box of mud - &  
drove to Charleston - Bro T. C. Richards  
had charged me with stone sent  
to Bro Ridley - & I found Lewis  
lived at W. Carlisle so I came to  
Rome & slept bro Sam Brown  
the only remaining member  
I looked into so. 25 yrs ago - All had  
died or left - He had married ag -  
It grew late & the fr was sick  
& I prayed & it seemed right to  
stay & on casting lots it came to  
stay so I got my horse shod &  
called on bro Wilson who became  
sick by too much work -

30 Sabbath Home early & read

Preached with freedom on Mat 23  
The text came to me just as I awoke  
& had great freedom in thinking  
it over & a blessed inspiration seemed  
made - Pre at 3 on He that cov  
erth his sins &c. Called & prayed  
with John Clarke almost dead with  
a fungous cancer - Bro Wilson  
is much better - Pre at night  
with power on Rom IX 18 -  
Infidels were there & I pre He  
very plain & pointed -  
31 Rome at 4. Drove to Carlisle  
Bro Thos B. Benson had left the  
grave stone & had tripped up  
again to bal - Drove to  
K. Hickman & fixed up 1 then shaved  
I wrote - Drove Newark Called at  
tavern stable full - went to another &  
could not get buggy in band went to  
the first & had no hay so I drove to the  
new Clap & tied my horse & went in -  
Spoke - tolerably good - Bro Boring  
called me forward to close - & I did so.



Mar 31 57

me to Henry Rogers & 1<sup>st</sup> with whom I staid

April 1 1837 Rose 5<sup>th</sup> called down.

town got medicine - arrived Bro Bon-  
hean Rebecca Baus dau of Dr W<sup>m</sup>

Baus of Canaan & Hooster - Left

some with Brownfate & Paige

& shipped two boxes at Fleet

Harrison's - & drove to Jackson

Dr Lybrand said we could not get

a Cong. so I drove on to Thorn

vill. It rained <sup>Bile</sup> ~~on~~ ~~some~~ coughed

Stopped tavern John Taylor -

On my way took up a man who

plead Unwilling. I told him it

was a humbug, I soon saw he

did not believe it -

2 Rose 4<sup>th</sup> wrote again all night

called on Dr L. L. West son of Father

John West - Taylor charged -

Gave sermon & balm - Drove to North

Stuy & fed gave sermon & liberty

in exhorting children & prayer

Drove Rushville gave out for Mr

M. Rushville settled R B Walker

with whom tea Exhorted Am. Lib.

crick who agreed to serve the L. - Came  
to Rushville. Settled S. M. Reed & left

Bro Biggstaff - Pa with solemnity on

Rose 18 - very still -

3 Rose 4<sup>th</sup> wrote called bro W<sup>m</sup>

W. M. & Had freedom in prayer last night

this morn in family - Drove Sonnet

& settled F. J. Moeller & left some with

C. H. Moeller & Co - Drove to Rehoboth

Felt I would call & preach - Called on

bro. W. Randolph who was moving & his

stable had other things in it he desired

me to bro Hitchcock who offered

to feed my horses but I told him

I did not wish to feed unless I staid

& preached - He did not ask me to

stay And I went & collected the morn

I was about to go on but bro Randolph

came & got bro Banks to keep my

ponies & he took me - I was glad of

this for I had been so impressed to go

I wanted to - On my way down

I called at Eph. Barker, a potter I had

a few minutes talk He is a Calvinist

never waiting for Conversion but



April 3<sup>rd</sup> 1857

I think honest - I felt interested  
for him in prayer - I had sold a suit  
at 1/2 price. At night to a good  
cong & very attentive in Throne of Grace  
4 Rose 5<sup>th</sup> Went to graveyard &  
saw the broken slab which covers  
the grave of father Michael Ellis  
one of the best men that ever lived  
Drove to Deerstown on my salary  
hails by a schoolmaster. At Louisa  
to whom I sold globe & books  
Called at bro. Maunson's  
After dinner as the PM began to  
wear away they urged me to  
stay & preach. I went to my  
knees & a text came & it seemed  
right to stop but was not certain  
I plead. I have no will but Thine.  
The consequences will reach all  
thru my life - Give a perfect lot  
and it came to stay - No more  
Pre at night to a pretty full house  
plain & pointed on Prov 7:11-13  
5 Rain some. Bill has disordered  
again - wrote Am - It clearing  
off at noon asked of the Lord my duty

the ans was 'I must for the gospel in  
other places also for therefore am I sent  
After din. Stalled on my way two heavy  
thunder showers passed one on each  
side I thanked the Lord for that. for  
his goodness but I saw alone no  
sign good if the storm had passed  
directly over me - It soon came  
& it rained up to a house, the rain  
& big hail fell before I got my  
horses hitched - Exhorted the man  
his sister & wife to serve the Lord  
when about to go I had prayed  
then Ellis & John Lighty<sup>(hus)</sup> & his  
sister Frances Sherrell agreed to  
serve God from this day forward -  
Drove to Maister bro. Rogers refer  
me to G. L. Corner I hesit-  
ated about stopping but did  
6 Sabbath Preached on Providence  
Had cast lots & this came - At 2 O'clock  
resumed the subject. Cong new &  
had liberty this PM at night the  
text given was Covering me



April 6 1851

I left 75 m in the 90 Pm & 120 at night  
One came forward very earnestly  
night (Archibald Walker) Prayers  
met lasted until about 11 -

After coming out last n. a bro  
asked me "Where do you go?" To  
Albon. Ringold's Summerville to  
"Ringold is back" I learned it was  
so. - I therefore gave out I would  
be at night & took a horse & rode  
Ringold - Elkhartton was 4 m off  
road to Ropcan with Mr. Hugh  
& took dinner & to E. H. & Diller  
with him & rode back to Malta  
a rough hilly road - Time  
Pm at night 105 m with freedom  
on Therefore hath he mercy on  
whom he will have mercy -  
staid with Solomon G. Beckwith  
who became so interested for the  
slave that he could not follow the  
preachers nor people who were not  
as earnest or consistent as him-  
self. I withdrew. I think he has been

tempted to Muri - He wanted to tell  
me why he left the Church 'O Sunday  
staid it. The wheat just before has  
just jumped over the fence into  
the cornmow because there was  
cocklet chaps in the field. Said I.  
& Rose 4<sup>th</sup> read two - rain  
Yesterday. I finished reading  
George Brewster on the Origin of  
the globe - Many good things  
but he seems to have a better  
spirit & was interested -  
Rain in the forenoon I hurried  
up at bro Rogers he urged me to put  
up my horse till after dinner and  
it rained again - then when I asked  
the Lord the answer was not to go so  
I wrote - attended the Lecture by  
Mrs Roxane Blackmer. It was  
charming & eloquent not very  
impressive - As I had been requested  
& had opened by prayer I thought  
I might venture to clench the  
mail so I took & made a remark  
and being encouraged went on



16

April 8 1851

& on son tremendously cheered  
& having great liberty.

9 Drove to ferry & to McConville  
village. Israel Wilson had bought  
the pills sold at Condsale so they  
were all gone here & at Malta  
Called off Mrs Dr H Little She is  
a real Sheedon. Took list from  
her. There were some 60 or 70 at  
Malta last night & they urged me  
very hard to stay here tonight.  
I referred it to the Lord & must  
go on. Exhorted Mrs Little & Mrs  
Roxanna Blackmer both agreed  
to obey the Spirit. Prayed & drove  
on. Missed my way & drove 3 mi  
out of it. I then thought I  
would for so word was given out  
and I put 100 mi on Rom 18:18 dia  
I trust inscriptions made will last  
forever. Slept J. A. B. Seland.  
10 Gave him Sermon & 2 bot balm Drove  
Shaun Dined bro P. G. Edmond  
bro John Frazer. Then bro S. Shaw  
heard me in boat 1842

Drove towards Summerfield mist  
my way & it hindered me. After  
twilight prayer I overtook two women  
going up to bro<sup>Jas. W.</sup> Shankland's to a  
prayer meeting. Entered Convent  
I told them some of the Methodist & were  
"hickory Meth" they would bend to the word  
& let religion go if they could save a  
fip by it. They took me for an opposi-  
ter. It was dark (moon shone) & people  
had assembled. I sent in for the bro  
he invited me to stay & I put on  
Throner of Grace. It was blessed to  
some. I had drunk yesterday hard  
water & had diarrhoea - I was weak  
"Rore bef 5 - prayer" Drove Sum-  
merfield. The Agent bro J. M. Round  
had neither sold or given away  
the first box - none knew the value  
of the pills. Sold a few sermons, had  
a little talk, exhorted a young man  
& drove to Lewisville bro Thos. Meade  
Fed & wrote, drove to Woodsville &  
called on Judge Davenport. who  
kindly invited me to stay would



18

April 11<sup>th</sup> 1837

was circulated & I. p. in Court House  
on Wed IV last. 90 m.

12 Sunday. & various others preparing  
me. I consented to spend the Sat  
fix my buggy with a lock. get  
my clothes washed dispose of  
the Medicines or bitters on hand  
& on Sat. I was most of P.M. at  
blacksmiths. Dined Geo. H. Dab  
supper. Tea Frederick Koehler  
In we 8 members of Lodge met  
& staid & we went this week  
Lectures of 1<sup>st</sup> Def.

13 Sabbath. Raining. morn -

Prd on Therefore hath he mercy on us  
he will have mercy to - some feeling  
Prd on Providence at 11<sup>th</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> but great  
attention. Had all the Court & in  
of the bar for hours - In the morn  
I drew there from 6 subjects -

14 Raining nearly all day. Sent  
apt. to Fairview by Mr. Kinnear Prd

15 Rose early drove Beallville & took  
med. sold the bitters drove Centreville

19  
staid at Wm Wilson tavern here  
asked me if word was sent &  
I p. some freedom Rom 18 -  
Rose early & drove before breakfast  
to David Sheldon's. Rain & snow  
drizzling all day. Sept Sheldon came  
over & I went & staid with him wrote  
packed up a box & left for him to  
send by Beaver. - He named his babe  
for me  
Cold sore weather - Rose early  
& drove in mud to St. Clairsville  
Settled Morgan Ramsey & boxed  
and left 2 boxes No. 2 & 3 - with  
Frazier Hollins & drove Fairview  
Slept for 8 hours - It was a  
windy day - Prd at night on  
The office done pointed -  
B. Rose wrote - lungs sore -  
Settled S. Hutchinson (who had moved away)  
got remnant of mud - Left at 10 - Drove  
Washington called on Jas. C. Taylor  
bro. Heirick bro. Parker who is busily  
preparing the 1<sup>st</sup> no. of "The Doctrinal Pr"  
I think he will find it will not  
pay - Drove Cambridge Slept with



20

April 18<sup>th</sup> 1887

bro Thos. Ruth - horses with J. Mott  
Esq. atty at law - Called Esq. Gaston  
Aunt & Euty - It raining no apt  
was made -

19 Raining all A.M. wrote reply to  
W. Simmons (Apr 9 M.A.) Fowles <sup>Solution</sup>

Called on bro Swaney - After din-  
ner concluded to move on -

Paid horses at tavern since morn-  
dove <sup>last night</sup> bro Naphtale Succock a bro  
in law to Edward Thomson - He  
resided in Wooten in 1825 - then  
not at Wooten - Bro - McQue the

C.P. came in ~~evening~~ bro L's son  
James has just returned from Cal-  
ifornia -

20 Sabbath. Bro McQue is a sweet  
spirited man: the only pr in this boy  
who embraced Millerism - Was  
hoarse but pr<sup>d</sup> long on Providence  
at 10 & again with more sweetness  
at 3 - Prd at night on Rom 18:18  
This is a decidedly Calvinistic com-  
munity - After I dismissed the  
people stood for a long time  
none offering to go - Lured

21

we had prayers again - none  
came forward - have been very  
hoarse from cold last Thursday  
21 Rose at 4 wrote It snowed & rained  
some & I started late drove to Newcomer  
town bro Morris Coeter - wrote - Med  
burnt up - Took order a few grind stones  
Drove Port Washington & bro Buckholder  
gave out an apt and tho I was very  
hoarse and could do little more than  
whisper I pr<sup>d</sup> 90 m on He that cover  
eth his sins shall not prosper -  
Called Dr. S. Burn & got some  
cough mixture & staid with  
bro John Miller a fine family  
22 wrote Called Dr. Burn and John  
Knight I got medicine together &  
shipped them and after dinner  
drove Brickville - The agent seeing  
I was in haste delayed & hindered me  
all he could I finally refused to  
settle for 1<sup>st</sup> box - I left my suit  
with Bro Colwell Drove on but night  
coming on Asked a man where a



22

M. Parents stop He said Here if  
you please So I called - John R  
Kale His bro in step "Bible Christian"  
came in & reflected on it & we had  
a long talk on the duty of Christ  
House & home love. - Kate W.  
has a daughter in the family is  
Fanny who was married two yrs  
by Geo M Rutledge as Mother & a Dr  
not married yet as wife but is old -

23 Frost but in cold saw some  
weather many complaints  
of colds - clear  
Drove Leesburg & New Market  
No medicine there - Came back to  
Leesburg settled Carr Herring  
left 24th worth at retail - Drove  
Magnolia - rough roads - suspect  
dove Canton Cons: bath Knapp  
Linn -

24 Took medicine from C. A. May  
estate & drove to Akron - on the  
way let Dan Miller ride & extend  
him - Called bro Jones put horse

at bro Sandfords & Pr at night  
one hour on Throne of grace -

25 Settled D. Corinnus left some  
I drove Richfield called Geo Shel  
den - Ad Ira Sand Clark - Dr T. B.  
Jonathan & left some seed at woods  
We rented & drove home -  
Family well - Mary is teaching at  
Chelmsford Ruth at Brunswick -  
Henry is here - <sup>called</sup> Sister Reeder  
very sick - She lost 2 children since  
I left -

26 Wrote letters, ploughed garden &c

27 Sabbath Preached in Chapel with  
freedom & liberty of spirit on Thers  
hath he mercy on whom he will  
have mercy & whom he will he  
hardeneth - Home full - Drove to  
Strangville & pr on Prov xxiii 13 stops  
bro Popes - Drove home & pr in eve on  
Throne of grace A rainy PM & few  
out - Mr Reeder apts - He being  
sick - Henry closed east time -  
Mary, <sup>one kind girl</sup> was much convicted in the  
morning



April 28 1837

Took Henry to Caro where J Tiffany came having taken the wrong car at Cleveland, the C & G instead of C & P both starting the same hour on the same track - Fixed up hastily & took horses & buggy & drove via Brunswick where I saw Ruth to Akron - On my way Bill fell down & in rising broke the iron pole brace - Stopt at Exchange (Cobbs) - In eve went to hear Mr T lecture on Mesmerism &c - There was little interesting to me but the attempt to destroy by argument and ridicule the precious atonement of Jesus Christ. When I came back to the Hotel two came in & told the Reading room full he had "given up the Orthodox." Heard their jabs & fling a long while then asked one of the most profane leave to propose a few questions - He had said "Every body gives up here here now a days" & I told him people were believing it more & more when I travel - I began on the 10 prof

and when I asked if God was infinite in love he replied I don't know - A stammering man of considerable fluency & great clearness took it up & answered Yes - I then led him along until he hesitated to admit God addressed motives to men's hopes & fears, when Tiffany came in & he & Carter (this was my sp. name, a member of Cong as I afterwards learned) had it for some time on the line between instruct & reason - I went out & robbed down my ponies & when I came I had sat a while remarked that when it was my turn I would speak & drive home the question - Carter who had been abusive retired Tiffany made a distinction between man animal & man spiritual & said no motives were addressed to the latter - I enquired How a wicked sinner could be made good - "By elevating the spiritual" And "By subduing the animal" How? "By elevating the spiritual" - "Where did ye



Apr 28 1851

leave de plow" and drove him to  
confess God as depicted man's under-  
standing with motives - then I  
wound up the arg<sup>t</sup> - He drew off  
on to God's glory could not be increas-  
ed & parts of the scripture were not  
inspired. I said it is now  
past 11 - remarking we must am-  
ply close some time - He kept bring-  
ing new matter when I rose to go  
& requesting privilege to remark  
& proceeded to when he interrupted  
again - I chided him & finished  
my remarks & left near 12 -

We had covers all the way - He  
had given his theory & experience  
with "spirit rapping" - which are  
making a great stir in many places.

29 - Rose early drove Cayuga Falls  
settled & left some mud with E. J. & M.  
Drove Franklin after asking counsel  
& direction & cashing 10¢ - Called at  
M. E. Bivens's dinner - Settled Kent  
& left mud with Boone & Co.

After I had got ready to go called at  
Dr. Thos. Earle's store & having learned  
he was still out under Dr. Wm. Gardner  
in Peru - while waiting for him  
visited annex to bro. Bean the fr<sup>t</sup> &  
Br. Singletary of Streetsboro. who came  
thru - & Cousin Coe & the busb came in  
& I was urged to stay & pr - prayed &  
cast lots & it came to stay - Drove  
to Selah S. Clapp's & took notes for him -  
I tea & drove to bro. Dr. Earle's & put up  
R with but moderate freedom on  
Rome 18 - to a good cong who were  
very attentive -

30 Rose 5 - I wrote - Rain this morn<sup>g</sup>  
Pleasant visit with sister Sad -  
Drove to Hudson & left mid<sup>with</sup> Busb  
paid my sub for visitor - Drove  
to Aurora tea with Eben Sheldon  
called on White & M<sup>r</sup> Eben Har-  
mon & staid Testus; he was about  
May 1<sup>st</sup> 1837. A snow storm - Called  
at Albert R. - after the storm it was  
cold & windy. Called Marston



28 Sunday May 1-1851

Called at George's where I saw  
at some length his infidel obj-  
cated at the corners Bradley  
my Bill horse came got shoe  
removed & drove Judge Elias  
Lyman & Judge Amzi Abwater  
very cold & windy -

2 Froge had cast in Mr. A. is a Deist  
Gave a few arg - & left him a sermon  
Drove Ganettville Left a few miles  
with Pfister & Pierce - Grove hired him  
I dined with Lyman where  
up is a Meth - Drove to Brauville fed  
at Abraham Shuter's a pious bapt  
drove Warner & took up road to drive  
on tried to get lodgings at several  
places until 6 o'clock A. G. & I arrived

3 Drove before breakfast to Jonathan  
Uncle & Aunt Davis and then young  
est son Ben & two of his came  
after dinner drove to Vernon Uncle  
Beach's & Moore's & called Uncle "Blair"  
& Cousin Linus & Jas R. Ruffel & Mr  
Williams. Went to North Lick at 5 P.M.  
& he with liberty of word Prov XXVIII

29

May 4<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Drove to P. Williams  
Tollons & Beach preached at Brick after  
the Keph had opened & bro King prayed  
& the feeble choir had attempted to sing  
two inappropriate hymns on Providence  
1 1/2 hours - Called at S. & Exhorted Phil  
& teachers - Pre at 2 1/2 hrs On Thorns  
of Grace - Pre again at night on Rom  
1 & 18. A man <sup>Holcomb</sup> called out How did the  
harder Pharaoh's heart. So I answered  
him & he asked other questions which  
sprung me & I had good debate &  
went on & on & occupied 2 1/2 hrs.  
Had a good time at 2 -

5 Called at Rev Alvan Coe's - He is gone  
South - got boat mended - Holcomb gave  
him a sermon. had a talk - Drove Uncle Beach's  
& after dinner Aunt Ruth rode with me  
to see Aunt Maudie - & Almira Simmons  
& took supper Edwin Beach's. I pre at the  
school house on "Be not deceived" 1st - It  
was thought be opportune - Staid Edwin  
6 Drove Vernon Center Uncle B got my  
horse shoe - Drove Beach's - Linus' & Will



May 6-57

ibens - I R Ruple Kinsman & Gustavus  
having left Mid. stand Centre -

7 Called at Lucia. Nathan b. & back  
Died at 2 on Luke 11 last - In eve  
Prov & 4111 13 - Hard time in eve -

8 Called Dr Bradley - Nathans  
Lucia where I encountered two  
Universalists - Shepherd  
Borrienne - Bloomfield Mississippi  
called Mr. W. Havel Sherman. Farming  
ton saw bro Crane (see last Oct)

9 Drove Parkman fed & to Auburn  
calling at Hotchkiss Troy where  
was invited to stay all n. but on  
impression - starting 10th came on  
to Auburn & staid with bro Orton

10 Drove to Nays & spent all Atn with  
my f. cousin Nancy Carden Luther  
writing list & biographical notes -

She has many interesting letters &  
the looking glass which was my grand  
g. Mother's (part of her sitting out.) Drove  
to Stone. Luther's not at home Drove  
back to Chagrin Falls & spent hours

bro Stearns & called with Dr Johnson  
at Mr. Wilkinson, took list - His mother  
in law is entirely blind - intelligent  
& pious - staid at Dr Keros' sat up  
late -

10 Drove David Shearson & Peleg  
Sherman - a little chat on univer-  
salism - Drove Stephen Sheldon &  
Eveland saw A Lady - no way  
opening drove East Cleveland &  
Reuben Angerfol's He sells whiskey

11 Sabbath gave out apt at St &  
drove & took many to Ohio City  
where we formed a Quarterly M  
& lovefeast - Dr C preached after  
Lorise on God is a spirit - dry  
weather warm & some sleep  
Drove bro Tyler, Drove to St Clair  
St & St & p. a What shall it profit  
- give the world loose soul - had  
freedom wage short & trust good  
was done The first sermon in the St.  
staid with Mr Northrop -



April 12 - 1851

Went down to Ingersoll & got my  
 baggage. Drove Cleveland called  
 on lawyer - El Masticke proposes  
 to settle with Stockley for 50 \$  
 this will give me about 40 \$  
 less than one fifth. By some  
 means the case of Thorpe did  
 not get on the docket -  
 Drove to Brooklyn later & fed  
 at bro Storrs & home just  
 before a heavy shower - It  
 rained nearly all night at  
 least n.

Sister Rieder did the sat morn  
 after I left

13 Reading, choring, darning -  
 to Hepburns (They have a son b to day)  
 to A Smiths brought corn & home  
 Br Rieder stay here - Rhodes, girl  
 b 3 May - Rain at night

14 Cool - writing - choring fix fence

15 Writing & choring about

16 Work in garden & wrote - RR -

17 Rain last m. Forest cleared out  
 wrote AM At One went to

Capt Robinsons (m. Sarah Fisk) and  
 had the funeral of his eldest child Edward  
 Lorenzo - aged 8 yrs 5 mo. I asked God  
 when on my knees in morning prayer  
 & reached out & took & opened the  
 bible to 145 Ps & my eyes settled  
 on 17 ver - Again when I was  
 at Fisks while waiting for the  
 corpse I opened the bible to the  
 same place - So I took for my  
 text *Thou art righteous in all  
 ways & holy in all his works* -  
 Rode home & took the buggy &  
 bro Julia to Brooklyn (Brighton)  
 2 M. Prayer meeting in the  
 eve - I said Luther Remains  
 18 Sabbath Soupfast - Alder gave  
 a Scoring on Quaternary - which  
 was 149.62 defic -

He pre a good sermon I ad Lac  
 I heard Dr. Clark on Ho way on  
 that third 16

I pre at Brighton with freedom  
 & power on Therefore hath he many



May 18<sup>th</sup> 1837

on whom he will have mercy.  
As there was no prayer meeting  
announced for us I gave out  
I would be at Mr. Chester's &  
Several came in & we had a  
good time - With Brainerd  
succeeded to get some start -

19 Drove Centre took Julia & Cleve  
Lured & Northrop - back to Barker's  
Mrs. Henry will  
20 writing garden to see I get them  
21 Windstone - cars &c -

22 About cars hindered much  
23 Went RR but in the high wind  
last night a tree fell across the track  
& cars thrown off. Eng. hurt & no  
load taken so I stopped on & went  
in - Trifled my time unprofitably  
bly -

24 Called in Moore to hear Spirit  
rappings. Sounds appeared to me  
to be made by the medium's agency  
invisibly exercised - 11 Coming at  
which I had agreed to meet wife  
left & walked to Brooklyn met  
her & took her -

we drove to Mary's S.H. & dined  
bro. Ingersoll - drove to Chagrin Falls  
& Stopt bro C. Sturtevant  
25 Sabbath Called at S.S. no invita-  
tion to speak - Preached at 10<sup>o</sup> Thru  
of grace - At Pres. Church 12 on  
Providence - at 4 to Chittenden East 11  
at night in Meth. Ch. on Rom 18  
in all 5.50 am - Close Thomas. Some 800  
10 Chil. from to receive this L.  
26 Called on Esq. Evans had a chat with  
him - He was excited with conviction -  
I think lost me. He says he did not sleep  
Feeling an impression to stay wife  
consent I prayed again & rest came  
for night - Cart lots & came to stay  
Called at bro Goodrich's store & the Uni-  
versalist gathering Esq. E. gave me a treat  
I sat at 2 Rows XI 30-32. and again  
at night on Give not the Spirit  
I was long & tedious but friends think  
all was appropriate Dinner at Dr  
Shedd's - Stay Sturtevant  
I Drove Wm. Sheldon a long, but off



May 27-51

He finally paid me. Drove  
Shaker mill & fed & via Cleve  
Thorne. Bill very lame yest

28 Heavy rain. Took children to  
see the Menagerie - storm made  
it short - ladies meeting

29 Settling - selling lots to not  
much accomplished. High water

30 Murky lowry weather writing  
some lots of Squire

31 Drove to Goodley's Mills & preached  
the funeral of James aged 12 & Wilbur  
aged 6 sons of Ransom J. Adams -  
They went into the river to bathe & as  
wanted to learn Wilbur to swim -  
Wilbur said Pa says I must not go  
on your back any more" but Pa  
persuaded him, took him on his back  
swam across & being worked down  
by the strong current found a bold  
shore, turned back & before reaching  
the shore sunk - They were left afloat  
when they came up the last time -  
They were very good boys - both kept

their parents the day before - Some days  
before their mother saw light & told  
the children they betokened death & as  
said "It may be Wilbur & me" - My test  
was Eccl 14 12 There was a great con-  
gregation - The parents sister A especially  
was quite resigned & trusted God -  
Drove home via Olustee Falls &  
Br. H. T. Adams. Tell me if had proposed  
Br. Reeder's case was up & conf refused  
to recommend him - When my name  
was called I stated that, there had been  
no time since I located before now  
in which I could return to the Bro. Con  
but that the probability was I could take  
work at the next Conf - if brethren  
saw proper - For myself I thought  
I was willing to be any thing or do  
any thing God would have me - When the  
minutes in the session (for after  
bro. Morrow fell on That your prayers be  
not hindered, a pretty good sermon - the conf  
met & concluded the business) were then  
told me by Reviewer whispered me, that



May 31<sup>st</sup> 1851

had I explained more about my tempo-  
ral affairs the result would have been  
different. Just then the minutes  
read, objection & readm lost -  
I proposed in Corif the questions rela-  
ting to Miss James Case - I took  
the ground that the Church was  
competent to settle all difficulties  
even after they were commenced -  
The Elders thought after a suit was  
com<sup>d</sup>, Church had not power to recall  
the case -

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1851 Sabbath My soul is calm  
in view of the vote yest. After my  
usual lesson I spent I read XXX & XXXX  
Ps - My impressions at times have  
been strong that I should travel at  
large as last winter - that I could  
do more good in this way - but it  
seemed if I should, I be faithful &  
reprove sin in Ministers & members  
they would not bear if I remain  
a L<sup>r</sup> -

There is one circumstance which gave  
me self exam. I dare thought - but the  
vote against the recom. I expected my  
personal opponents, Amos Briggs, the Cal

He to oppose but I did not expect opposi-  
tion from that quarter - and I shall  
no doubt ere long learn from various  
sources about the various reasons  
influencing the majority -  
Lovefeast pretty good - br<sup>n</sup> from out of  
town spoke - Dr. Whiteman pre<sup>d</sup> an  
excellent sermon on the Pearl of great  
price - Sacramento - Dr. Harris pre<sup>d</sup> at 3  
the funeral for Sister <sup>May 3</sup> ~~Reider~~ <sup>at 4</sup> ~~Reider~~ 54  
her daughter <sup>at 4</sup> Laura 22 & Eliza  
aged - all of whom died of typhoid  
fever contracted near by Baldwins  
Mill pond. Sister R was one of our  
intimate friends a most devoted &  
excellent woman -  
In eve prayer m. Bro W came to  
our house & a pleasant chat till late.  
2<sup>nd</sup> Yest morn it rained today very clear  
again - Spent most of the day in  
an arbitration with D. Stearns. He  
would not be satisfied unless the  
whole was laid open so I agreed that  
the committee should say what



June 2<sup>nd</sup> 1831

was right in every thing. My  
 plea was. If the <sup>written</sup> contract stands  
 then he pay me the 50¢ bonus &  
 $\frac{1}{4}$  the stone. If the written contract  
 do not stand then our settlement  
 after it, must - correcting all  
 mistakes.

At 4 School meeting - The vote  
 was to levy a tax 28 c. 18 but  
 a vote to raise 1000 was a tie & to raise  
 800 carried just enough to defeat  
 the project. I am disgusted  
 with the selfish policy of the  
 people.

3 Took a horse & buggy which WB  
 wanted to send to C. & came in -  
 In PM at 3 went to hear the spirit  
 rappings - There was a large circle  
 & many thought they got correct  
 answers - I took notes - I could  
 account for all I saw & heard 11  
 far - now to morrow - Lodge  
 stand I French - Cold day -  
 4 Ruth & Edward came in but I

had got engaged and bro Lownan<sup>41</sup>  
 said the Rappings ought to be exposed  
 Advised with Dr. Atkins & Pres. Mahan  
 they thought I ought to pursue it  
 Sent Ruth & Edward home & I  
 staid bro Mahan and investigated  
 There was a private circle.

I kept gathering facts -  
 5 To day I met again & had my  
 turn I had ready & prompt answers  
 The last doubt was dispelled to day  
 that the raps are all controlled by  
 the mediums - The substance of my  
 com. Have I a guardian spirit present  
 raps - Who is it? Mrs. F. said ask him to rap  
 at the name - when you pronounce it  
 Father? Mother? Br. Wigelow? raps  
 Was you present with me on the day  
 you died? raps - Did you confirm  
 or agree to my proposition? raps -  
 Will I ever be made a medium?  
 Alphabet called for & spelled out You  
 may be able to converse in many ways  
 Have I other guardian spirits?  
 Many raps -



June 5-

Mrs F said Ask him to tell the  
 no of years since he died  
 Will be 13 tell how long since  
 he died raps - Mrs F wrote  
 ask him to rap at the right one  
 I wrote 1 to 8 at which raps -  
 Mediums & Confederates all Was that  
 right? It was at the 8<sup>th</sup> was it not  
 said I. Have I other guardian  
 8<sup>th</sup> pres. - Father rap Mrs F. ask  
 him to rap at his name -  
 Bing Jus Jas. raps. All Was that  
 right? It was at the 3 was it not  
 said I. Is the spirit of my mother  
 pres. raps - Mrs F ask her to rap  
 at her name I wrote Mary &  
 began to write Cathi. but changed  
 to Cythia - Ruth - Anna raps  
 [In each case I had intended to  
 write longer lists before I wrote  
 the true one] - Are the 3 spirits of  
 my children present Small raps  
 Mrs F Ask each one to give his rap

small rap rap rap rap rap rap  
 six says Margantia 5 & a faint one says  
 Mrs F. All Was that right? I have had  
 Eleven children said I part are in the  
 spirit land - waved my privilege  
 said I am exceedingly gratified with  
 the opportunity to investigate -  
 An elderly Quaker brot a footcap sheet  
 written up in a meeting  
 heard what appeared to  
 have been kindlees made  
 & after hinting that he had spirit  
 writing - said who wrote this.  
 Was it a spirit raps - Male or female  
 male? raps - I was amused at the  
 audacity of people who would  
 answer the questions before they  
 were asked - by looks, manner or  
 conversation - Mr Edgerton's answers were  
 all wrong - [See my full notes  
 Staid at bro Mahans Geo Clark then  
 6 Newell - did little all day only  
 walk about & think over & upon  
 the rappers & rappings <sup>are at Melrose</sup> ship rooms



June 7<sup>th</sup> 57

This has been a rich day in investigating Mrs F. invited me to be with the committee who were to be favored with a select circle. I was also invited by Dr Wright & Mr Paine said there would be no objection he should be very glad to have one. Mr T Jones Mr Hopkins Mr Dibble Mr W Hain Dr Wright Mr Paine Mr Outthwait Dr Windehill & a few others. Mr Leonard Mr Davis or Davison. Have full notes which are too long to insert here. Had a private interview at 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  o'clock - full notes. As I was coming away met bro Holloway who returned & I gave him particulars. Staid bro Down.

8 Sabbath. Called at S. S. Meth. & Tabernacle & Dr Atkins. Here they set a chair for me & the Sup invited me to teach a class - did so (many on back & leaf) & after to make remarks - Liberty in doing so. Mr

Campbell for from And Enock walking with God. a good sermon. Called on servants & went to Weylanck. For bro M Eldon on Rom IX. 18 sought plain. In eve Riv bro March on Temperance.

9 Awoke at 3. Felt that I ought to publish the importance. Thought I ought to get Mrs F testimony - wrote out particulars of the Sat interview. Doubts - prayed - cast lots - came to go further & get her testimony. So I wrote after several trials like the so called spirit writing (see my notes & copy) came to Drunkham Mrs F not ready to see company & came down street. Met Mr Hull union - who said I hear you have been at the spirit rappings - "I have" well what's your opinion. I think I had better not give my opinion without the facts. "Well that is the better way" I shall give all Wed. night. I have no objection to give you some facts

June 9

It's going to destroy some of the old dogmas is it? I can't help that. I've been honest & I own the truth if I die for it I have always said. I hold no reservation I would keep a minute if truth requires me to part with it. Mr Jones comes along we went into a private room & I showed them what I had written without telling them how I had written it. I read Mr J's response from his Mary - Mr J. It is wonderful. Mr S is an old minister - a man of established reputation he has candidly examined & his responses have been wonderful. Mr Hull says we sometimes meet with such a case. They promised not to mention till I gave them leave - came to Mr T room. Mr Darnham. Mr Hinkley & Leonard & Mrs T & Margaretta were there

I beckoned Mrs T to one corner & taking the letter unfolded & showing the upper part said Do you know the spirit writing she began to read - raps came the alphabet was called for & spelled out "Show it to them" - I gave it her (whispering loud enough to be heard by all present) upon her honor to show it to no one but a true believer - She said she could almost fall down & bless God for the manifestation & sat down & was relating some marvellous tale when I moved toward the table & grasping the pen wrote as I turned my head away & closed my eyes. There are developments to be made which will overthrow the faith of some - & making a long dash for spirit rapping, which I wrote in stenography - I then requested Mrs T to call her grand



June 9

dean Spirit and ask if it was  
a true spirit that moved my  
hand this morning - Do you  
yes - Do you know your  
spirit raps - yes - Ask it if  
was a good & not a lying  
spirit that wrote this just  
now The Alphabet was called  
for & spelled out "A good  
Spirit" - ~~I said~~ the act  
of private interview Sat eve  
& she added one one word "more"  
she had repeated the ques twice  
Sat & I do not think she used  
the term - I wrote while she  
was repeating the ques. she  
sawd all she was exactly cor-  
rect - working on my le-  
ture -

11 writing - In eve heard George  
lecture on Temperance - Home  
(to bro Lowman) late after family  
devotion - I went into to my  
room & had more than usual  
season of devotion Just before

I closed on moving my body  
a little my left rappe - I bore  
my weight now on my right  
& it rapped - On rising I raised  
my limbs to make my knees  
rap again & my left greater  
rapped - I did several times  
so loud brotis heard in the  
Chamber above - I then came  
to the room next thurs trap  
again - I then in my room  
again & on the foot board  
after I went to bed - I regard  
ed this discovery as Providential  
11 Writing bro Miller asked  
me - paid Kelly 3.00 for hall  
Signed in eve -  
12 Last night I began at 8 - The hall  
was badly lighted no platform &  
half the audience could not find seats  
I read a few papers & laid my pen  
aside & went at it renewing all the  
facts against the rappers I gave the  
strength of their cause so emphatic  
they believed me a convert

June 12

While I was going on one asked me where the raps (which I heard in my room) appeared to be. About 6 ft from my head said I hear S. ask me if I moved my hand voluntarily. That a proper question & you shall be fully satisfied on that point in due time said I. - After I began to pour light on the former facts the audience became so excited they would not be controlled by reports. I was much excited & very severe on disturbers - soars of laughter. Pres. stuffed his hand in his mouth to keep from snoring. Today Mr. Durham sanctioned all I said, in presence of Mr. Mahan & others. Mr. Hinkley denied one point last night. - About today Chaptin at night - Stay at Springfield.

13. Took kids & I came home. - Called on bro Baldwin again for money. He said he should lose it. - Told him I had only his word. I came away & made out

a new deed to Ruark & took that over. - Mr. wished I would wait. - at night gave a select company at my house an account about the raps.

14. Fixing water works & pumping most of day. - Took horse & buggy & drove to City bro Fyles.

15. Sabbath Called at J. Prentiss & bro. Prof. S. heard Mr. Higgins' sermon. Advent on "Rest for the people of God". Came City & bro. for bro. D. bro. on. Therefore hath he many on whom he will have many. - Returned to C. & heard Mr. Avery Jr on My heart is fixed. Staid at Mr. North's.

16. Drove home. Lucy Mahan came.

17. Writing. - Went to Election. Did not vote on least. by the did No line RR for Dr. Thomson.

18. Exam of Institute. Court cars turned lost some of the pieces. Am - but Clampus Buleto was admirable. Dr. F. address at 2 was witty not equal to his usual efforts.



52

June 19

Do I, staid at my house last in  
Edward took him to the cars.

20 Firing up & took cars & came  
in to C. with Jas Wallace staid  
Jud<sup>r</sup> or Mr James by default.  
Staid M. Hickok -

21 Called Mrs F O'Casey after writing  
to Robinson Ed Green Bay Democrat  
Mrs Casey is an old fashioned Quist  
no future punishment All is  
good & growing better -

Called Printing office & in eve  
heard bro Ayres for a day & some

22 Sabb At Lovefeast - Went to  
Roman C. Church Map - Bishop  
Rappe a Frenchman Exhorter on  
the outward manifestation of  
Jesus. The real presence - very  
better toward Sister, Colvin de  
heretic Presbyterian - who say it  
spiritual - Came to University  
height called bro Millis - 1<sup>st</sup>  
Mahan pd at 2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> on all things  
work together for good as then Paul 1<sup>st</sup> Cor.

walked to town & preached 5<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> in  
a grove - Large Cong. - very still &  
attentive. I pitched my voice too  
high destroyed the effect in part  
I had taken 3 texts but after thinking  
I could be wile on <sup>each of</sup> them the I did not  
sanction - The I seeth not as man  
seeth - went away & after came If  
they hear not Moses & prophets &c - cast  
lots & it fell on this - I felt mortified or  
templelike that I spoke so loud -  
In eve bro - in dig at ~~Abraham~~  
A heavy rain just after my pr<sup>ch</sup>  
23 Burroughs with F. J. Prentiss &c  
came on cars home - writing  
24 made new deed - Meas land for  
Dr Parker &c - wrote & in garden  
25 Plough corn in garden Went  
Abner to look my 8<sup>th</sup> bike - G. King  
said he would give me goods for it  
I told him. Or it me & I shall want  
something from time to time  
Went templelike P.Q. Ed & Benj are  
becoming very disobedient - there is  
a rabble of bad boys & I have forbid

54 June 25  
going in to the street after sundown  
or playing without leave with the  
& promised to punish severely if they  
will not mind — Clear

26 Weather cool, clear

27 Disturbed last night to see  
about selling the S.F.C.

Chapman & Johnson were sp.  
fearing it would be sacrificed  
was ~~Chapman~~ — Drove Cleveland  
wife & Jos. Gave deed to New Sher.  
took up my note \$100 + \$ took  
an agreement to satisfy my con-  
tract — Called sister Louisa — she  
has been very much benefited by  
Wild Cherry bitters — Walked to Mr North

28. Came up to town but the Ballie  
had left two hours before he left  
Spent most of the morning  
finally at 2 as none came we  
left & came home — In eve wrote  
to remove the impressions made by the  
newspaper reports

29 Sabbath Took Bill & drove Dan-  
olds I had asked cornett & east was

Bill balked on the way & I had to <sup>57</sup>  
take him out & whip severely —  
Lorefast half out — bro the left &  
put me in charge — I preached plan  
on Rom 18 — Some feeling —  
Dined bro Danolds — With Mr  
had so to ride the world to — I ad on  
Eucharist & drove home Read  
30 Writing to papers about my lec-  
ture on Spirit rappings — Long  
So. met — I signed 100¢ to be paid  
in Collections —

July 1 — Drove Brunswick with Ruth  
Sig. J. Stow promised to have it  
next week — home — wrote

2 Making grind stone & wrote  
drove R.R. Fiddies wife vis —  
Kelly came out walked round  
with him & took him to Tinspake

3 Loaded grind stone & rode to Cleve-  
land — Could not get them unloa-  
ed in eve Teachers convention —  
Harris. City Hotel 20c —

4 Independence — Naughton Orator, good  
dinner — Walked to Heights



July 4 - 57

The young men had not matured their plan & they did not all get together - back. Fireworks in eve - splendid - bro Louman  
 5. Brown came to cars & felt I must stay for the boat in sight. Heas one myself out of it & tried to get a conveyance up town. Just met 2 - in prof. on again - went down & waited. Saw no aq & started off.  
 Looking back - I saw Uncle Nathl O'Leary - It was well for him for he did not know his bro was at led. Falls - Got pap ap for him & took cars & home.  
 6 Sabb Buggy & wife & drove to Rockport bro Rueden for on the way. I was very plain & cutting on O'Leary as how shame I give the up - He - let him alone - Drove Briggs & pr Judge nothing before the time & home. Drove Dutton

mon coming to the office - & drove home -

7 About house in home. Took buggy from Cleveland - E & Benj & Thorp with me saw Uncle N.O. & got 5 boxes sent at C & G 1 box L Rawson & home 8 bott-on Con C H Babcock & 4 bot bro Rueden (Stone law) 4 Thorp son -

8 bottles Rueden he had made false charges - he got mad & I let them pass - having taken his ap. of stone which was left there mine. Wrote for J.W. to Ann Com & I M Day when he saw my letters & cop his suspicions vanished he had felt hard then he offered to leave it out to J.W. - we talked & he made extravagant statements - I heard after that he admitted I was right in dates - very warm & shade.

9 wrote - rain hard in P.M. Wrote to Mr E. Thomson that if Conf apt me to work I would take it. Wrote several letters -

July 10-1837

I told Capt Porter & the Cong that if they had any fears of not being able to raise the 1000 I would guaranty it. Took authority & collect for them - Drove in with wife to Cleveland. No boat. Stopt Commercial & called on Mr. Mahan where I met Mr. Mc. Cable an interesting Christian - Came down & attended Chapter. W & day conferred on 3. Was much interested in it -

11 Met Bro. Daves who said he had wanted to see me for several days - They were all ready for me to take an agency - I told him I had sent a letter just to Cong but last night was impressed that I should still be left free from work. Took Louisiana Capt. Wakeman. A pleasant wife some sick need Prudence Earth - Mr. Gove East wrote -

12 Heavy rain last m. wrote Gen. called in Pm - Visited

13 Sat. Bro. Poe & Thompson came last m. Bro. J. in a sweet sermon. Let the wicked forsake his way. Bro. Poe at Bethel at 2. on Jan. glorified in them - Spoke at 6 with freedom of sp. on Thors W 18. A good impression seems made. Had a conference with Bro. Poe about joining Cong. - I told him what I had done & written to Bro. J. he said there would be opposition from those who did not know me, under J. W. P.'s influence - He wanted me to consent in case I was not read to travel in his dist. I told him I thought the Lord do right. My services were wanted. God would induce the heart if not - all would be right. He called at Judge Lanes - Printing office got an article in Herald badly printed - Took boat Anson for Detroit Bro. Poe, Thompson & I were on board -



July 14-51

We called at Kelly's & Miss Biss.  
The arrow is a fine boat - A beautiful trip - A good joke occurred.  
Bro Sweet was above with Capt. Atwood & he asked where are all these preachers going & went onto say he disbelieves the Bible but didn't believe every doctrine & especially punishment and went out finally said Well I think mankind are so depraved it seems necessary to have strong motives to keep them in order. & having had the whole conversation to himself "I guess you had better put some bromine in it." Called at J. M. Tamm & down a C. R. R. & took cars & came to Dearborn where met by Elias Patten & came to Uperla's for a while. I asked Mr. Madison Cook the latter would not settle.

15 Took cars when they came along & came Ann Arbor. Shot around took notes.

Meeting of Regents at 3 & in Lib. took notes - Dr. Thomson adding

the societies in the eve on Abstraction.  
A most interesting discourse on a dry subject. The Theatre had come in & all the rooms were occupied & I went to Empire House (American).  
16 By apt called on bro. C. C. Colne & bro. Collins & gave him a narrative of my trials in Beria & returned him his letter written under a false apprehension of facts. He earnestly invited me to take work in the Mich. Conf.  
At 9 the orations began. Generally good some very good. Dr. Whidden's was an able & ornate production. Dined bro. Smith's took cars & came to Detroit. Settled with A. M. Tamm he paid 29-30 the balance. Stayed with bro. E. H. Pilehin.  
17 Took cars and on way observing some rods trimmed with grass. I asked if there was a meeting Dr. Phinney Pown replied A Funeral - What order. Hearing - I took out my card & showed

62 July 17-1851

him he introduced me to the  
brother I was informed that he  
would be here from Pontiac  
I concluded to stay -- He came  
to the lecture of Erasmus Crosby  
Sept 5-1798 -- Born a few days before  
large concourse of citizens --  
No one had ever presided at a  
funeral Judge Lee after the  
brother had assembled & clothed him  
the Master joined & placed it on  
my neck I looked at the jewel  
& said you mistake -- "I did  
not say he you must take  
charge he gave the wardens  
jewels & said to be give you  
orders -- Took hold & was enabled  
to go this without official em-  
barrassment. Rev Bro Taylor  
of Detroit pre a most excellent  
discourse Acquaint now they  
with him etc The burial soon  
effected me much It moved the  
concourse --

No opportunity offering I remained  
confused & full of the vision of Jesus

upon <sup>Mr</sup> Oliver Crosby & Miss Oliver gave  
some from Rev Mr Croswell  
& wrote very warm --  
In eve I gave the whole family a  
very close exhortation I had much  
assistance & in prayer & last good  
was done -- I found Mr Millard a  
pious bap. & Mrs C's sister also.  
18 wrote some took cars came  
Pontiac - called on Rev Bro Reed he  
said he would let me have a  
horse to go to Bates but suggesting  
it was too far to drive to day I  
went in stage -- & when I left  
walked two miles -- On the way be-  
fore us was a very heavy storm  
of wind rain & hail -- We took but  
comf. little -- ZV Baker said he  
had written two letters - couldn't pay  
I dis<sup>d</sup> 6.08 & took 2/3 notes for 100  
32 - making 44 in all -- losing  
my time expenses \$4.00 & 1.00  
19 ZV sent a boy & came to Stage road  
& took stage & came Oxford - then  
and a quia Pontiac - Cars to Detroit



July 19

Called on Dr P Power. Rev H D Kitchell  
I found the last so cold. Staid but  
a short time called on bro Taylor.  
In eve at Dr P. conf H & K Jr or Mrs.  
Dr P. met S A Baker & Rev Hanc  
Pres. Chapman's conf.

20 Sabbath Called on bro L D Price

& for him was cramped. Pub. 12  
Gen. exp. who sat before me & a  
thin Cong. had so much to do with  
my dry time. The friends <sup>gave</sup> through  
it was good. Rom 12 18 - Went into  
S.S. bro P asked me to speak but  
I wished to attend the meeting at  
3 so after waiting long as I could  
I bid time left. Rev Pres Hand  
for a sermon which he thought aimed  
at the Meth. Church. In eve P. 2 -  
2nd Ch for bro Taylor 1 1/2 a Cong. to  
throm of grace. Several Masons were  
present. J. Lee said "there was not  
enough of it". Had better let them  
in the morning but did not get free.

21 wrote. Breakfasted with Dr  
P Power. Day 3 M & K of C. - called  
Dr J H Bagg dine. Bro Shaws. Mr  
A. H. Shuman RR Hotel - Court -

trial RR conspirators - Mr Auden  
took me to Boat. Pittis agreed to  
send money if he found some of  
the pub. Took Arrow & came to  
Said - On way bro Rich Whiting  
stopt at Amherstburg.

22 - Breakfast Judge L. wrote -  
He recommended me to prepare the  
Gen. Sheld M & authorized me to draw  
for 300\$. Called for up orery at  
B F Osborne. Took S B Ohio for  
Cleveland. Sister Watson teacher. Went  
on board last night I lectured  
on Arrow about rappings - warm

23 Landed early called J D  
fine - French, & look for cars  
home. - Mary going to Del  
wrote. Caleb & Rhoda have  
24 wrote - Took cars at 2  
Cleveland on way covered  
Milligan. - Eve lecture of Dr  
M R Delany Col. Sliefy -  
Chapter - 3 apalt -  
French's

25 Called on Mrs 2 Dodge for  
McFarland Dr Merrill. Took  
notes wrote Am. Prepared

66 July 25 1887  
 notice over "Conspicuous" for J.D.  
 very hot & the windy - home  
 26 Hot driving in Swamp for  
 H. L. Freeman & A. M. T. Bridgely  
 called at Hepburn's & home  
 Let Remond have his note  
 and next day in Pa wrote  
 letters - While I am at West  
 27 Sabbath went over to S.S.  
 8 teachers 25 scholars No Sup. - Open  
 & closed - Exhorted  
 Bro. McKellips for James "Faith  
 without work die -  
 Read Proverbs with Elbert  
 sermon on death of Dea. Bradley  
 Guide to Holiness -  
 I doubt if it be my duty with  
 the amount of unsettled business  
 to travel and I think God will  
 overrule to have Corry decide  
 so.  
 28 Wrote letters - Eclipse of sun  
 29 Writing -  
 30 Fixing up buggy at Blacksmith  
 31 Painting buggy finished putting

67  
 top on Mr. Ino. Collier came  
 Aug 1 wrote letters Henry, Harriet  
 Cloie - varnish buggy to fix truck  
 over - Mr Corlett & St Burke  
 at night - Speaking of his sinners  
 in business here I told him I feared  
 he would lose his soul - Ah I think  
 not" he replied "I try to do about  
 right" - Yes in regard to man but  
 you not God - You refuse to let  
 him have a Sabbath & you do  
 not love him with all your heart  
 2 Fixed old wagon & about my  
 truck & which got shattered last  
 winter - Meeting Mr. Kewster  
 after a long interval I say "Are  
 you satisfied with your prepa-  
 rations for Eternity" He answered  
 I don't know - Drove to Mud Run  
 to try them out & return  
 P.O. It is a book contains part  
 of my address "Spirit Rappings"  
 Dr. J. T. Johnson & laid here



68 Aug 3<sup>rd</sup> 1837

Sabbath Took buggy & Bay & Dr. Evans  
drove Strongsville to Melmore for 100  
on thou shalt guide me with thy coun-  
sel & afterwards receive me to glory  
flourish - no edge - Mr. Williston son  
of Seth late pastor asked me to go I  
did at 1 Thome of Grace - stann  
maced some feeling at close  
Home - reading - Mr. Finch  
called we had a sweet season at  
family prayer - a long desk of  
discomf. He thinks I shall be read -  
I told him judging after outward things  
I should agree but my impressions are  
leaving the other way - I think the  
Lord has other work for me -  
4. Rain last m. windy concluded  
not to go today - wrote fixed up  
5. Whiting came out & reported  
telegram for me he did not  
bring it! Sent in for it  
fixed up  
6. The Messenger neither went nor  
handed the order to another  
so telegram did not come  
There is some providence in  
it - Hard work to be quit

It was so mercifully of the Lord  
to keep from Minneapolis at 11  
It came by a passenger in express  
"You arrived earlier apt not made  
son"

I had rather expected otherwise  
It put new plans & calculations  
into my head - I had felt the hand  
of the Lord would guide & felt I  
might depend on Him if it  
came either way. The burden  
of my prayer is Lord help me  
to sustain the responsibility!  
Drove Cleveland & Q City stay  
Bro Tyler - There was no boat  
till tomorrow & that will be too  
late for me to go to Conf -  
Should have gone had I said  
the dispatch Monday or Tuesday  
I was surprised to find so strong  
a feeling of joy among my  
friends at the news.  
7. Came Cleveland & sent letter  
Mary - Called on Mr. Briggs  
he promised to give the agent of

Aug 7-57

of hamper he had of W Owens —  
 paid Kistland & Powell in full  
 9.00 — Bro Stone came home with in  
 Hal came — Am quite bilious  
 & letters & writing — Rd 200 for com<sup>3</sup>  
 wrote all day most tired At night  
 hearing bro Harris has arrived  
 went over, sat late — Congreg 6-  
 9 Harvested early drove to R M &  
 brot up Henry, Mary, & Julia &  
 fixed off for my Ltr. Rain in  
 morning — Read Pre Adamite Ltr with  
 Called at Bro Pitkin's Bunk & rd  
 2 1/2 for Ruth & dined — Bill a little  
 lame after leaving Seville — when  
 tea with H. F. Dr Canaan But  
 J. Givens —

10 Sabbath Preached at the Bend Mt  
 on 1 Cor II 2 I determine to know  
 nothing & C — was a little hoarse  
 met the two classes — Gave J Givens  
 Bro Stiles W.B. came along & I took  
 him with me to Mondson (Center

Canaan) & Mr Bledsoe is the man the  
 ordnance temptation to — As the people  
 were late I did not meet class —  
 Drove Stratten to class, at West Canaan  
 No apt had been given & I staid bro  
 Daniel Stratten — read —  
 11 Rainy wrote all day — Drove  
 Congreg bro P. Pancost In we  
 Nichols Pres of Prot. Meth Cong  
 preached — "Sanct the L & be ready to  
 give a reason of hope to — Exhorted  
 15 or 20 m. close —  
 12 Wrote Am. called on the two leaders  
 & took off names called at Campbell's  
 & Summinton's — Mr Biggs has  
 not arrived yet — Drove Chancy  
 wrote & he we entertained the same  
 Astronomy, geology & spirit wrapping  
 13. wrote Drove W. Salem, Tatten Mary  
 and, & wrote Ltr all Pm. Was  
 much surprised when I learned that  
 bro Hazard was as about my pres age  
 when we travelled together 20 yrs since  
 he is 73 — Drove Perry, being bro



Aug 14<sup>th</sup> 1837

Spencer - wrote - Have been  
hoarse for a week past

Visited Dist School & exhorted - visited  
Cook Sick & prayed - Preached at night  
on Theme of Grace -

15 Drove to Hazard to propose a settle-  
ment - could not effect it - wrote denied  
bro Bacch's - two sub. W. C. A. -  
drove Matthias & put on Judge O before  
drove Congreg - bro Summerton - his  
wife sick - Mr Biggs home

16 Took bro Doherty & drove Prings  
being to Hazard & bro Guen  
agreed to refer all matters to  
a committee rather arbitrators  
We were delayed in getting at it  
Bro Spencer was offended that I refused  
to allow him to interfere as he had  
disclaimed all interest in settling  
the matter - bro decided buggy  
should be returned I proposed to bro  
I called them together & asked if they  
were still will to abide the reference  
bro Spencer said well hear it - I  
told them they would get no verdict  
unless they agreed to abide or elect

considered it was a disqualification in  
which case either party might appeal  
for a new one - They chose the latter  
Think bro fell foolish when he found the  
deed less than he had offered to give  
He made some statements against the  
abuse of my "authority of the Court" as he  
perceived it - I replied clearly & stepped  
in to my buggy & came away  
Drove Congreg - bro Hook my  
colleague arrived just as I did  
We both stopped at bro Sum - I left  
word for sis & she is much better  
17 Sabbath Rain heavy last night -  
Opened & exhorted S. S. Preached at  
10 Prov & XIII 13 - some freedom  
Rev Mr Peckery closed (Campbell's 13)  
S. S. 3 classes & drove Sugar grove & fine  
Home & 18 Clear - Rev Mr  
closed S. S. 2 classes & drove Bridget  
10 am before 5. No apt. - The friends  
meeting I put at 6 on & ended before  
the time - Stay bro for Howe  
18 Looked over Records L. L. -  
Started early & drove via Medford

Aug 18

home at tea my whole family  
 surround & go chattering together  
 No. 1000 When all the members—  
 How great is the goodness of the  
 to us—

19. Henry & I took care to come  
 left us with Pa to bid—  
 Education Convention Bk Potter  
 opening address— I was sleepy  
 In eve Mr Bates a good lecture  
 Tea at Holt's but it was so far  
 called at home— Br S H Lynd  
 is in pursuit of teachers & stands  
 with me

20 - Br Bains family sick  
 wrote out home & bro Lynd  
 went out & returned having  
 engaged Ruth - Association  
 progressed - Pres Mahan repeat-  
 ed his address at 11 o'clock  
 I think the system good  
 There was great opposition however  
 & much ridicule - arguments  
 themselves ridiculous

It was discussed all the Pmt  
 eve - dry - The Conservatives  
 do not meet the arg fairly—  
 Fairbanks put in their bill for  
 my proof sheets—  
 21. Missed the cars by 10m. The Om  
 left & I walked down - Went back  
 & attended Association - Dined at  
 Corn - Took cars at 3 waited 1/2 h  
 Ruth left this morning Note  
 F. M. King  
 22. Fixed up & left for Ct at 10 1/2 dined  
 bro Joe & Brown at Parsonage Bury  
 Exchanged books & drove Seville  
 Slept with bro Wm H Hatch - Pa C at  
 night in Room 18 & agreed to find  
 it another time - Some persons  
 were talking & I referred to it  
 & Wm Winter came in - Yes said  
 he I've come in - I'm glad said  
 I that I have drawn leather  
 with a knot - He sat a while got  
 up & wanted to explain & left  
 There goes a backslider said I



Aug 22

as I learned afterwards he was  
He was scolding at the store  
I went in & calmly talked a  
little — Mr. H. little girl is  
sick

23 Drove to Jackson & called at bro Beards

Drove to Windsor slept at Mr. Zeph  
Ward. At 11 as bro Hook did not  
come I put on Follow Holiness  
without which no man shall see  
the Lord — Dismissed for dinner

At 3 Financial meeting — After prayer  
I happened to say we are sent by Conf  
without our own choice or with the pr  
do not chose them yet nor the let them pr  
agreeded them to tell us what they  
heard — knew or saw wrong in us &  
& called for report of committee  
on fuel & labor expenses Mr. Thor. (wri-  
vot) said They were at a stand-  
that some were unwilling to receive  
out the pr — there were prejudices against  
him — I wish to adj. till 24th —

We took a recess until they were  
confused Mr Hook & myself left & they  
talked — I had told them — they need  
give themselves no uneasiness about

me — Mr Hook told them if they  
did not estimate for me they need not  
for him — — Pres. Sargent moved to  
postpone the quest to 24th & finally  
withdrew it — I told them I consid-  
ered that an evidence of the super-  
intending care of Div Prov. for  
any one would see the judicious  
must the let would be left in by  
being without preaching until the  
9 of Nov. — Finally they make out  
their report. 85¢ for fuel & labor  
travelling expenses — for bro Hook  
nothing for me — "Very well" I  
suppose you will allow me to  
spend my rest time off the let.  
or else to let the converts give  
what they please — They postponed  
it to 24th — The stewards & myself  
retired to plan the let. & Mr H. from  
Lake here how ye hear Mr Hazen  
Clow Mr Vandordall said the dis-  
puted had some stories but my  
friends could not get them to locate



Aug 23-

the stories - I had great peace & a feeling sense that God would overrule all for good - was told Father Hazen laid a heavy hand on the opposition -

In eve the talker of old times  
24 Sabbath Lovefeast - I kept door  
3 only refused - We had a blessed  
good time - Paid with freedom  
Mal III 18 - 1/4 hr

Dr Hook put at 3 I exhorted &  
we dismissed All seemed ex-  
cited - Drove to Springfield -  
25 Drove Camp on Vineburn  
Dr Howard (Bury) pr Set brother's  
love continue Exhorted men a  
house Drove Bourne & Young  
Sped Sumner's & aft. Wed  
on sale - W Salem Met bro Haz  
and Perrybury planned even  
& drove in rain bro E W Read's  
wrote letters

26 Drove Sullivan called a short  
time on bro Parish at bro  
Dr P. 25 1 day H. Pills

who is sick - Huntington called  
on Rev A. R. Clark - Wellington  
Sister Hamilton left 1 day H. Pills  
Oberlin Commencement The last  
spoke well - In ev Rev Mr Boy-  
don - good propositions that were lab-  
orated 2 states on whole moderate  
27 - College Class Orations & Essays  
In PM Theo Class - A Coldman  
the best Head ache - Am  
stopping Dr Hayes. (Clementina Ayer)  
Prof Hudson invited me to call  
next time & now -

In eve discussion on Antislavery  
Rev Mr Goodell & Boynton occupied  
most of eve

I heard that the alumni took  
their usual dinner the invite  
to which I did not hear & was mis-  
reported to me -

28. Drove Alameda & fed A Briggs  
& home - and letters &c

29 Fixing up wrote order for  
books to learn & notice of Com.  
for W. Clark



80 Aug 30 1851

Letters fixing up - Draw plans for  
Jas W.

31 Sabbath I rained a little  
this morn. Mr Rumpfield for  
first in the I. J. for. for ever -  
short - pitiful & appropriate  
I staid in my old Class C.W.  
led. Mr Pelton staid here last  
night

Sept 1. Fixed up. Called on D. Stearns with  
L. Duntis - Took my two ponies & buggies  
and drove Isaac Ficks &

2 Drove Cleveland & across the R. R. my a  
skin broke & let the wheel almost off  
Sent a letter & news home -

Bro Lownans man needed -  
Called on Worthington & took the  
notes. I left made a few calls  
& drove Milloughty to bro Berry  
Woolsey - called bro J. Eddy -

3 Drove to Chardon via Mormon  
Temple in Kirtland which I went in  
& saw gave a sermon & left. to 1. Bramp who  
shew me in - took mud from Squire  
& Cook & drove Painesville called bro  
Goodwin who has been sick & slept  
bro Robert Moody - Gave close talk

to Statilda & Mary -

4 Drove Unionville settled Van Es paid  
2¢ took mud called bro John Gale &  
sold 1/2 price of drove Ashtabuta Tavern  
went prayer meet. led by bro M.  
Leulley who with his wife & children  
I baptised when on Nowalk Dist -  
staid with him & gave them a of  
sp sappings -

5 Packed up mud at Heberdown &  
left 2 boxes. Care Chamberlain led  
paid to Boat - Talk with  
Menton a swagging sp rap. Mervin  
Drove Kingsville by Sheldon - No mud  
at Parick's - Drove to Springfield Pa  
Aaron Wells. & put up

6 Cool nights very hot day & cloudy  
day - called bro Preston - Drove  
Ligon a pleasant place - to Bro Geo  
Nicholson - very hot - Drove Erie called  
a few minutes bro Guff - Drove West  
ville - intending to stop - but found no  
at home - all at Camp - Called at Alex  
Campbell - & Chan. Chambers & came to  
Bro Haldemans S.P. & staid -

7 Sabbath As there was no meeting & no  
prospect of getting one Bro H went with

Sept 7 51

to North East - Stopt with Harry Rapp  
 Preached for bro Abel on Th. of even-  
 Heard Ru Sam Newbury lecture to  
 young men - Paid at Pres. M<sup>th</sup>  
 at 12 Therefore hath to many oration  
 he will be some freedom  
 In eve heard Mr Newbury again  
 what time I did not sleep  
 8 In this family I have had a clear spec-  
 if the want of family government  
 The man has a reputation for a first  
 rate good man  
 Drove Amos Lawer & got a shoe set  
 Drove Westford called & took some bread  
 & milk with my old school mate Aus-  
 tin Smith Drove Portland & staid 2 h  
 hours with Linn Bartholomew - Bro Pa-  
 counin to my wife - Drove Eben Baldwin  
 who states his trial, & asked my "advice" We  
 ask advice said I but mean approbation  
 I gave him & he said that's just what  
 I did - Think was off hand I came  
 9 Drove Ad Bith & rested very hot - to  
 2 drove Versailles Sea Passes A -  
 10 Found Bill crippled by plank road  
 drove New A Wright & rested bled Bill  
 dis - Drove Howanda late Lodi-  
 tea Gilbert Holt - He is a belton

in Sp raspings - I told first in p  
 & then explained all  
 Drove Dan Whipple & wrote to  
 Martha Whipple as she is called, as to  
 Methodist is not at home  
 11 Drove back to Howanda breakfast  
 at Gilbert Holt - Martha rode with  
 me to bro Wright, & met bro Bliss  
 recommended him to go to Beica -  
 Drove to St. Evans & finding Mr  
 Bartholomew they would not let  
 me go & I staid at Chas Ewers  
 12 Drove ~~to~~ early to Buffalo, a  
 heavy snow at the Creek was under  
 the roof of the bridge - In Brix  
 stopt at Camp House & ~~found~~  
 did E. J. Bond's Ship's apt. at St. Hing  
 fiths & packed up 16 bbls in ship at  
 Danforth's which he agreed to ship  
 & to box the rest - Drove Winfield &  
 stopt at tavern visited Fanny Goodye  
 formerly Smith -  
 13 Left my inkstand - Drove to  
 Clarence fed at tavern & called bro  
 Furmanman who is sick



Sept 13-1837

Drove Read Fort on Sunday -  
 Find myself deficient in  
 by grace not to rest till perfectly  
 restored. Called at Ad. Hays  
 dinner - at Ballin's Mr. Nathan  
 Follett - list - rainy - Drove to  
 Hotel - attended Missionary meet-  
 ing in eve Dr. Durbin - good -  
 Professor Loomis - dry - on Gray's  
 11<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Called at Dr. Wm. Sheldon's  
 breakfast - I Love feast above - part  
 below - Mr. Durbin <sup>sent</sup> on - First  
 to baptize but to preach the Gospel  
 It was a noble sermon by Dr. Du-  
 rbin Elisha Winans - Dr. Peck  
 heavy sermon on the power of God  
 5 Elders ordained - met many  
 of my old acquaintances  
 Tea at Mrs. Hays gave  
 sermon on Love of God - Mr. Bealman  
 in eve on Walk about Zion  
 Mr. Thomas exhorted well  
 Came Dr. Wm. Sheldon to see  
 15 With day Renewed the conse-  
 cration of some body & all to  
 God - Faith increasing -  
 wrote wife

Was intended to Conf - but then  
 & Rev. Mr. Mattoon's wrote & wrote  
 boys - In eve Bible class  
 Mr. Mattison made a good speech  
 Staid over Mattoons  
 16 wrote O. L. Rochester on  
 Widow W. C. Advocate - There was an  
 apt for me to go at Pres. House at  
 2 but <sup>nearly</sup> every body expected Conf to  
 adjourn so I did not go. In eve  
 attended Chapter & Presided <sup>conferred</sup> with Elders  
 & R. H. The lady was late came  
 Dr. Sheldon 17<sup>th</sup> Wrote in Morn-  
 & Drove to Rochester Had a fine  
 opportunity as Dr. L. rode with me  
 horses at O. L. Every body full  
 finally got a plume on a shewbird on  
 the floor -  
 18 Breakfast at Puddle; went to fair.  
 Groceries & cost all day dropt in at  
 Barrenness Menage & saw also the  
 Scotch & Wicous Giants & all my little finger  
 & a small troupe of probably broken down  
 theatre actors a clown & two girls one

Sept 18 1887

one of which came on the stage  
with an anaconda around  
her neck. The serpent was what drew  
me tho I thought proper for the  
glory of God to look thro these  
columns that I might suit-  
ably notice them - Called  
W B Sheldon at tea - & Austin  
Clott. & came to C L Parden & then  
19 Rose & I wrote - called at Mr W  
Brake's & Reuben Baidwell son of  
Mary Sheldon. He is now sold -  
Came D Hoyt, & rode to Grover &  
about all day. Saw many Sheldons.  
The religious services at the tent &  
address of Senator Douglass were ap-  
propriate - Called in & saw two  
Bucknell sheep skins & sheared wool  
22 in the Kentucky ex - 4700 lbs.  
Came to T H Arnold & Stacey  
23 Called at C L. & & drove & took  
my team & drove on via Pittsford  
to Victor. Paid 1.96. Stool among  
called bro Froubridge & came via  
Coopers Corners where I sat at  
school & gave out my aft. for

Grove Joseph Sheldon the surveyor  
a blunt Deacon - Edward his son  
sick -  
21 Sabbath Rose at 4 - after breakfast  
drove to Ira M. Smith near Coopers  
Corners - Pa at road S. H. Some feeling  
on Luke XI last - at 2 dryly on  
Rom x 18 - talk with Mrs Smith &  
John Standish on Free Knowledge &  
Came to Henry Brooks where I stayed  
were Henry - wife. own a Meth -  
the prof is ex - 6 yrs since has united  
with no ch - Rain yesterday  
22 Arranged paper in morning  
Drove Laphams (Union Dist H) & collected  
but drove Webster Sheldons called &  
Dad Arnold Sept - When here before  
was struck with his resemblance to the  
Sheldons - took his list supposing him  
to have descended this (Arnolds came  
to his mother who happened to say her  
uncle was a Sheldon - her Aunt was Fing g -  
grandm. Staid & took list wrote till late  
I seldom meet with a woman of such  
memory. names & dates -  
23 Finished list Rainy all day - wrote  
letters to - Mrs Sarah Carpenter Arnold  
aged 80 gave me a sermon of Thos. Grew



88 and several of John his son who was  
Pastor at Rehoboth 46 yrs. for a copy of  
my work when printed - I made the  
proposition - It ceased raining just  
at night -

24 weather cold & storm - Last eve  
Ruth - the dau. by throwing out her  
strong texts drove me to say some  
thing on Baptism - She said my  
arg. were all new - I read Pierce  
& M'Louth - Read 3.20 & back to Ruth's  
life read with her to about 5 p. - Drove  
Garrison & signed sent letters - Drove A. Burt  
& Mr. A. P. Sheldon & to Dr. Amos Allen who has  
my father & he and my Grandfather preach  
He says Grandfather was a serious, pathetic  
close pointed preacher - This morn  
I called on at C. Q. Hall's a L.P. He  
made in the absence of any facts  
from Watson every thing look plain  
& straight

25 Drove S. Bristol & to Gad Sheldon & Mr.  
Parrish & to Honey or Lake & village  
Happened to hear the name of Jos. Gurley men  
mentioned. I found him & learned a  
great many curious ones at the Fair  
I staid being invited to by D. K. Hawley  
but he being called away I put  
my horses to the tavern & staid with  
C. B. Fox - wrote

26 Left notes with Newark & drove to  
Baptist Hill passed the men I  
ought to have seen & was direct  
wrong & went out of my way  
summarized my philosophy &  
doctrines of Deo Providentia to  
comfort me & warmed every one  
I met - a young man at the  
Hill - then went to Simmons  
Sept - Exhorted his wife & gave  
her a little arg. on Unions - She  
was confounded but did not  
yield - Came back to Hill  
met her husband & gave him  
Germ on & of God & left notes  
with him - Came to E. Bloom  
field in rain Mr Bradley did not  
ask me to dine with him - Left  
some notes with him - Came to  
Lewistown & Tiltons - Sept - Leav - Stop  
27 - I refused to pay the notes so I left them  
with him & drove on - via Rich  
Leaving that bro Manly Fooker  
was stationed here called - Came down  
& went up & dined the ap. anxious  
to have me stay & preach - so I consented  
went out to his former residence  
with A. Beebe & packed up apparatus  
Housed at O. M. Smith's

90 Sept 28 1831

Sat. Rainy - The cranky with some  
unction on Prov & 100 13 - Prayers  
met at 3 - Exhorted good prayers in  
Pr at night - Rom 1X 18 - was dry

29 Rain some went down Street met  
& Councils with A Beebe & Lawyers  
about the Manchester Matter -  
Went up & brot down apparatus of  
being late staid - Had long  
good visit with bro Tookers -

30 - Skipped to Clerkwood & ap. by RR  
boxing & took me until noon bro  
To dinner - left 1 globe & box - but in bed  
2 surm (one for Mrs O'Smith) was dis-  
ed via Amherst & found I went  
2 or 3 m out of my way - then was  
directed to turn at first road & went  
on again & getting to Odell's he  
gone I staid till dark of the all  
night - or very early when of my  
road I asked a man if he would  
God "of course" I exhorted him & he held  
his head - & going on I thought that  
if the Lord had sent me I would  
cheerfully go to exhort - then I thou-  
ght he has sent me so I expect in  
eternity to see - Mr Isaac Odell is a  
man of ability - I gave clear arg-  
- gave him a sermon & brot Cui balut  
box pills - I exhorted all & felt the  
I had sent me Mary (Hiram's wife  
promised to seek for genuine reli-

Oct 1 -  
gion - drove to Chapinville & rid-  
home having lost a shoe called at  
shop of John Van Buren & seeing he shoe  
well I had six shoes set - He was  
a Meth. on trial and like real religion  
& dore preaching - Drove to Cana  
Called at bro Fooker's a moment  
went down town called bro ON  
Smith's & dinner they did not ask  
me to feed my horses -

Went over the fair & saw some  
I had business with - Miss M  
Suf - Came to Palmyra, & Wells  
having moved away - Called on bro  
(bro Herrington who's dau. aged 29  
lay dying of Consumption - Came  
to bro Lettens Hammond's & stopt  
2 Liberty in family devotion - A  
Went with a backslider was uneasy  
after it & tried to plead immorality  
Drove Newark Col. 28.75 - & called  
on Laura. Stuart Sun. gave  
her a dinner & drove on - W am, This  
bit & horses dull - I was nervous  
mouth sore drank hard water last  
week which deranged my stomach  
Called at Sylvester Crum's & fed



Oct 2 1857

Some mill feed given me by  
 Jas. Munson of Chapinville —  
 Head of Jon<sup>r</sup> Shelden Arcadia drove  
 Sodus. Read 114.96 of Supr & drove to  
 Huron. Short interesting discourse  
 with the toll bridge keeper who had  
 heard liberally & saw him lying  
 in state — Called at Norwood stop  
 at Ralphs —

3 Wrote — Drove Normans & rain  
 coming on. Staid till 3 — & drove  
 to Ross & collected & drove to Mr J  
 Underhills. He was first a Baptist  
 then a Meth & now a "Bible Christian"  
 strongly Second Advent —

4 Rainy & misty all day — Wrote  
 in Gen Regis. or May — at 4 drove  
 to Clyde & the Supt. bothering me  
 I called on bro Jones & enquired when  
 a stranger could spend the Sab.  
 He said they were all full & there  
 was no Meth. prepared to entertain  
 I had called on the Meth. Pr & told my  
 name & residence without saying  
 I was a trav. Pr — He did not ask  
 me to stay — nor any question  
 I could tell him I wanted to do I,  
 came away & tried again to get

off — The Supt. Mr Melling — had spent  
 the money, I suppose & he would not  
 borrow it — I went to J. Miller &  
 he wanted I should stop over Sab.  
 Called on Rev John Ward Pres. who invi-  
 ted me to stop over sabbath with him  
 Put horses at Franklin Lakes,  
 5 Sabbath Mr. Ward said I must  
 go for him, as he was to leave Sat<sup>r</sup>  
 in the P.M. I go on Rev XIX 9 — The  
 Maniac Supper of the Lamb. Some  
 feeling — Called by advice of bro  
 W. at the Meth Church. bro Perkins  
 came to me & invited me to the  
 subject & urged me to go — I did  
 go on Th. of Grace. freedom  
 Then he wrote me a note for at night  
 Bro Feary invited me home to  
 tea. In <sup>the</sup> P.M. 1 <sup>40</sup>/<sub>60</sub> he on Rom IX 18  
 Excellent attention — Came to  
 Bro. Wards — The morning was rainy  
 Evening cleared off — At night  
 Had some converse with bro Ward on Calom-  
 unity by his attacking my sermon. The case was  
 he made God out among ourselves

Oct 6 51

not considering that his will instead of  
of being a fitful or capricious thing  
was the glorious concentration of his infi-  
nite attributes & perfusions - Drove to  
Butler - out of my way & to Dalton's  
town superintendent - waited for him  
& wrote - I had written & sent 8 letters  
this morning - I came & fixed in 23.66  
Drove to S. Butler & slept with bro Edw B  
Sprague - He had rheum - Several in  
we had prayer meet -

7 Sold 1.00 worth pills for which he is to  
be done for mail - Drove Chas  
Carter to breakf - Dr Wilson's left  
or else he not being at home - Dec list  
Drove Port Byron - called on F. M. King  
Spent 2 hrs - Drove Meigs port & Port  
John S. Sylvester & David Sheilds & stop  
8 - Drove Cato Justus & Henry S. & Ford -  
took my claims in 10 p.m. which  
E Daggett agreed to ship - Drove Faust  
& E. W. called Mr Cephas - Dr Knight  
& Drove Auburn - Called on bro Sam  
and - At 6 A.M. drove to Fleming  
called at Elijah Shedd's - after taking  
& consulting list as some of them  
came out but Helen being in a  
hurry I drove on to Shrewsbury  
& to Northville & father's - Left notes  
with W. D. King

10 F. & M. are free - wrote letters  
& called Dr Lyons & Northwell &  
back to L to dinner - F & Clarissa  
went with me to Ashraf's 2nd east  
Tallies corner - where we had a visit  
& came back to Dr Lyons & staid  
11 Drove (father & I with me) Fessenden's  
Good years - Gilbert Brownell, exhorted them  
(did not propose prayer as I should) & Fittom  
when we vis to 26 then Northwell & King  
ly, Joseph Crocker - & taking of home  
Came up Eliza Cobb & sup. Feasted  
at Mr Kendall's - His wife ex. relig. & want  
to join the Ch. He opposed it - He was  
thrown back from a buggy by the  
horses starting suddenly, falling on  
his head & neck a concussion of the spine  
rendered him insensible of feeling  
for a time - but the inside of his arms  
were tender as the nerve of a tooth out  
side was feeling - By animal mag  
netism the pains were restored &  
he now has some feeling in toes  
I have doubts - almost faith to believe  
he would recover - Prayed - Came  
to prayer meet & led - An hour when



26 Oct 11 1837  
I proposed to close our objection they  
had not all improved I finally  
came away so as to get to bed by 11-  
staid L. B. Cobb's - Bot Democracy of 44  
12 Sabbath Drove Talbot corner  
preached on Thron of grace. 1 1/2 hr  
Drove Darius Adams, took some  
refreshment & heard Rev. Mr. Evans  
He on I have set him for a leader  
Commander to the people  
Came to Adams & in eve Pr with  
freedom & comfort on Therefore  
hath he many on whom we  
will have many - Came to Fitch  
13 Rainy - About 9 Drove Northside  
Social examined my ponies but  
I got no offer above 150 which I  
deemed too small - While men  
ing my hams, told Mr Kellogg  
who is a great believer about my  
experience with the spirit rap-  
pings - Drove D Adams where  
I gave them some acct - They  
had a fire set right The horse  
set a lantern down on the key

which being turned over the spirit  
gas-spilled exploded & in an instant  
all was on fire the horse was crushed  
down & on fire! Got out two  
horses. was very badly burned  
5 horses - 2 buggies & 6 - were burned  
Providentially what wind there  
was blew directly from the house  
so by wet blankets it was saved  
& store & whole corner -  
Drove Eliza B Cobb, 1 staid  
14 Drove Aurora Reed 12 + Called on  
Salisbury Town, S. D. John Pomeroy  
Drove David Thomas & Fred - a first  
state visit - Drove Lockwood &  
Fitch Corners in rain & Perry  
Chidester - Called on Hannah Shuf-  
field Chidester and 91 - Had many  
particulars - Drove Clifford Sup  
15 Drove Howland and drove & drove  
east - out of my way - to Phil-  
B. Young - Dinner -  
Drove Milan horse landed coming  
down a hill by a stone getting in  
the shoe -

98

Oct 15-81

Asking a man if there was meeting in the Meth Church it was bro Thomas Come who persuaded me to stay I did I heard bro Tryan for an intellectual sermon - Collected of Iron Sup -

16. Drove with Drows Moravia Called Elden E. Bowen & Collected Sup - Drove Miles The set up was not sold Took it & came to Br Wm Shepherd's & fed - gave a sermon I drove to Owens. left met with Dr Albert Baker (4/19) a Meth - Drove Skaneateles - Pray - met 9 - & shorted some liberty the house - Stopt Mr Cott. 17 - Drove Syracuse Stopt Jas M. Stopp - the hearing having been concerned in releasing the slave - Pleasant today - cold & bad almost sick

A fire of an old furnace -

18. Cold is better Drove taking Rhodia & her girl to Kellomier's & back to Salina Mr G. E. Quocan - I back - Drove also to Mr Scott's to shew him my horses - Called at Br Bingham's R.

Oct 19 Sabbath My harness being great & thinking I would not be cast about where I should go to meet I on casting the lot after prayer it came for Salina - walked - Formed a Lovefeast at Lells. It was the most remarkable I remember for the number of witnesses of perfect love tho there was a great variety in the forms of expressing it -

After the lovefeast walked out & bro Isaac Tunny came & asked my name I did not know him nor he me - Elden Hapgood pr on Eph II 1-6 - Sacrament They insisted ~~any~~ pr & I pr on Thos. of grace with freedom - Called with the preachers at bro - I pr again in we Rom IX 18 more scattering Staid at Mr Barnes' where bro F wife boards

20 Rose at 5 & walked to Syracuse put my harness in buggy sold my horses 16.50 gave 66.00 for his trouble took cars came to Cayuga Bridge



Oct 20 1837

Stopt over with Rev. Milled Pomeroy  
 & then came to Car house. Dined on  
 Mr Barnett wrote & sent note to Mr  
 Wm Lyon - wrote Mary & Henry  
 took next (Express) train. Came to  
 Canandaigua where having sent  
 a note I had a short sweet visit 8m  
 with bro Tooker - came to Buff.  
 Stopt at Bennett's Temperance  
 & found James & Shelden at the door  
 passing we walked I went into Erie  
 Lodge - Mr Dibble in Chair 3 deg  
 1 cand - rais. Called upon for remarks  
 & spoke briefly bro Miles Jones took  
 me home

21 It has been raining here Sabbath last  
 night. Started for Falls & hearing  
 Mr Parsons was in Buff. got off & came  
 back settling with Danforth or rather  
 boxing up over hauling the apparatus  
 till too late for prayer met. Staid bro  
 S. Seeger's

22 Raining - Called Steeles & Danforth  
 attended Consecration of St Pauls  
 Cost will cost over 100,000. Feat at M.  
 Jones I had written a piece in a

album with which they were pleased  
 Attended Chapter 3 & 4 altho - Took <sup>101</sup>  
 Boat Buckeye State - It has been  
 blowing fresh for two days -  
 23 This morning at 4 o'clock while  
 in my berth we struck something  
 It seemed to me as if the shafts had  
 broken & we lay floating on getting  
 up found we had struck the Schooner  
 Saratago - part of which I wrote for  
 Free Democrat (which see) After the  
 collision Bill & Hugh Ryan swore so  
 wickedly by the other hands checked them  
 in about 5m the boat filled when  
 danger became apparent the swa-  
 vers became terribly frightened &  
 screamed & sunk. The four men  
 saved - Capt John Spruce - Mate Hugh John-  
 son - Mark Dough & Gregory  
 had been at North mut. sab. &  
 learned they pronounced to live peacefully  
 while if they were spared - I proposed  
 a collection for them & gave \$5 worth  
 Bibles & my name & the name  
 in each Bible as a Memorial of  
 their deliverance - we collected 150  
 7 for Mr Stowell - divided the rest  
 The Lake was rough all the way  
 & it was when writing - Good boat at

Oct 23 1851

- reached Cleveland about sundown  
 Called at printing office & looked at  
 & came home. Wife has a sprained  
 ankle. Henry home with eye  
 24. Mr. Rensfield took me to Cleveland  
 Grand Lodge in Sycamore Piquette -  
 about 800. Plain D. says - means 500  
 Horner's oration good & M. C. M.  
 Song & adieu - Charming. A Quaker  
 man next me said it was like  
 Camp meeting - Paid Kendall  
 30 - Spent 50 - in C. & L. room  
 writing out a memorial on  
 Seminars - read to some who  
 said it was an able document  
 J. W. Baugh & W. H. of Dayton  
 stand bro French.  
 25. Took cars at 7 - home - opened  
 boxes books - My brother R.  
 horse & me to Albion - Rode on  
 top of stage in rain - (a short dis-  
 tance home a lady) to C. & L. room  
 called at Store - Eastman to agree  
 to borrow a horse  
 26. Sabbath - called Judge Horner  
 He told me I might take his &  
 return him when round or 1000  
 to Canada. Read ps on Isa

They that wait on the L. shall  
 renew their strength - Dr. J. W.  
 gave the ruins of a tank & said  
 "If you don't keep the dis. we don't notice  
 it, but you profess to walk by the  
 dis. & will watch you" - I hope you  
 will watch for good and not for evil.  
 said J. He made several points, I  
 told him how it was. He replied I  
 must look at my discipline -  
 Rode Windsor & called at Dr. Rice's  
 Preach. As the fishes are taken in  
 an evil net & as the birds are caught  
 & c. - The young people had been  
 accustomed to music & I was told  
 they would sport - but they were very  
 attentive & serious. Read discipline  
 Snow storm at 4 - Rode Sugar Grove  
 Stopt bro Swigert & heard bro Hooker  
 One thing is needful. There was very  
 little point in the discourse & very little  
 interest in the cong. - I came in till that  
 by the door & he prob did not perceive me  
 having begun his sermon  
 27. Rose early After our last business  
 rode to Campbell's who had a horse



Oct 27-33

Said he fast - I offered to take him a week & try him & return him as 80¢ - Sept 13 I came to Louisville & returned Judge Hornum's - Rose Medline & fed her Morris - Two men at the house & said when the wind flapped up the skirt of my own coat - he jumped back then on forward & my weight coming on the left stump the leather broke & losing my balance in part the horse jumped back & made an effort to throw me & I fell on my hip considerably hurt came to a house & did the mud on horse & rode to Brunswick by skidow called a moment & bro Brining me I went out & prayed the lot said stay - Rested & was refreshed -

28 Rose & her mother - Rode home - rested -

29 Drove Cleveland - The Troy brot my buggy & left the pole - Took buggy to Lottman & rigged out a pair of wheels - Drove home in rain -

30. Fixing things - Spent being anxious to rent the front part of the office I agreed to let him have it - 3/4 per week

in advance - he has privilege to give it up if they put him out of office - Choring - wrote - Visited Eleanor Johnson she professed religion some yrs since & I baptized her - As she grew up young company seduced her away to parties & finally balls - Her parents were deeply afflicted - She has been out of health for some time occasioned by her going in wet weather & dancing - She was asked by her friends if bro Sheldon should pray for her - Just as you please - Do you wish it said her father "Do as you like I told you" Finally I talked & asked her what I should pray for she replied "That I may get well & for Mother & Ed" What good will it do to spare you said I I am not going to live as I have done - See if I do." I prayed - No positive indications either way - 31 Packing up Rode Hepburnst, better Carh etc He ours 27, 31. Mr Hamilton offered me a fine mare I pray the suggestion was "not"

Oct 31 1851

Left home after dinner & drove to  
 Funchie's place 12 miles &  
 Brunswick. Stopt bro Martin's  
 Julia Estlin is sick she has been ill for some  
 months was at Meeting on Sabbath became  
 wild & is by turns insane - She seems to  
 dwell on religion & was no doubt very  
 serious. She will cease raving the instant  
 prayer is begun.

Nov 1 1851 Rose at 4 wrote Prayed twice.

Julia & I left some lat m. Drove  
 Medina Mr Rhodes wishes me to take  
 his wife to Seville - Drove bro Hatch's  
 talk on Baptism with his wife & sister  
 Drove to Valentine's Mills. Rode his  
 horse - Cast lots which came not to buy  
 him now - He came to S. & there  
 he was put before my buggy & drove  
 I left 100¢ with him & am to return him  
 by Wed. if I please - E. A. Norton's  
 2 Sabbath <sup>Calvin H. T. sick</sup> reached to a full house on

Th. of Grace. the house with much comfort  
 very plain & pointed Rev bro Gray of Long Ch  
 prayed Read Discip - briefly - Met the two  
 classes & exhorted them - Drove to Jackson  
 arrived just at the time & the left having  
 been given out & he soon they were  
 just going away - Preached with liberty  
 on Judg 6 before the time -

There are two classes but I staid in 107  
 Stopt bro John Wells, Steward & leader. He  
 is son of old bro Henry Wells - He had  
 much conversation - Finally alluded to  
 prejudice - It came up by talking of my  
 journal. I read my notes of financial  
 meeting - He remarked you've got  
 about straight - He mentioned only  
 one person's name & he I mentioned  
 first but said I have been that  
 way too. The fear was they could not  
 raise my quarters there were so  
 many p. I wanted to find the  
 facts bro W said he had nothing  
 himself glad to have me call & stay  
 staid where I had worried somebody in  
 Worcester - & bro E. A. Norton too had  
 had cause of complaint - I did  
 not dream of any thing from  
 that quarter - I finally told him  
 the Lord had given me so great success  
 & so many preachers had been used by me  
 I could afford to bear some opposition  
 3 Rose at 5 - cold windy - Sun's better  
 snowy - Drove towards Seville & west via  
 Miles Norton's where stopt & looked at a 3yr  
 old Colt - He might answer I retired & prayed  
 it seemed clearly I had better take the Colt than  
 cast lots & it came to take him - I had felt  
 perhaps the Lord saw not best for me to  
 have so costly one - Drove (after prayer)



Nov 3 1851

to Campbell's - He said if the horse was good as he represented it was not a fair shot to return him - I then told he would not answer my purpose - He said I was to return him in the morning & it was after 12 O'clock - I told him he was mistaken it was to be Monday - He said I ought to pay for the use of the horse - I told him I had got him shod new shoes and all according to agreement - That the horse was scary & had thrown me & I would keep him any how I told him I cared not for one dollar nor two dollars - I had kept my agreement - He brot me 12<sup>th</sup> keeping one - I did not count it till I got to Bridgeport - Called at Jm<sup>r</sup> Flowers a few minutes & drove bro C. Flowers offed & fasted - Br. H. told me some of the stories they had got up - They were strange enough One was Holbrook's (I probably a foundation) instead of me though I presume this was exaggerated - Drove to Salem called bro Bauch's & Eldridge Drove Father Hazard's & Perry, bro Spence - I concluded to keep the horse He was 4 yrs old last April is strong solid - gentle does not seem moderate walk & trot only - Got him shod - Drove Combs bro Brooks

He told me the Stewards had written on the P.E. & requested me removed that there were stories all over the lot that he had requested to be dismissed & to I told him I should try & draw them out at Dille. I had no fear - as fast as I could get the stories located or defined I would prove their falsity - I drove <sup>in more steps</sup> via Windsor bro Jacob Zuercher when while drying my clothes I told him about my pond difficulties at Berca - I felt I gained their hearts - after prayers drove Deville bro Noitons - He said at the time He thought I ought to pay the full price of the flour - The case was he had flour which spoiled in blue brot it to my mill to grind over - I asked him what he would take for it & he said & that I might sell it if I pleased - I took the flour sold some full price some 1/2 price & some fed to hogs entirely spoiled - When he came he says he sent word to stop the sale which I had no recollection of receiving I offered him his price but he declined receiving it & left. Six mso afterwards he came I offered him his money & refused a fund interest

Nov 5. 57

after the tender - He took it & I for  
got all about - It seems he had <sup>been</sup>  
known to me taken advice - I now think  
had I known in full his disaffection I should  
have proposed a referendum -  
He says he passed it all by & had nothing  
laid up - Called on W. F. with him it  
was said I had difficulty - He said I  
knew him all & more than I ever agreed  
brought Jackson & Wooster from W. C. Lewis  
called at bro Baskin's (not at home) & on  
Yordy's -

6 W. C. Lewis has his mind unbalanced  
called at door of bro Blackman & drove  
Congress - Stopt Tramp tax. bro Stickley -  
bro Parsons & Brooks - bro H. & self  
had an arg on giving tickets to pro  
bationaries - Drove Chacey's J. W. Mat-  
thias P. She had done what she could  
led class & agreed to travel free to other  
classes - Drove W. Salem Dr W. S. Boyd's  
P. in German Ch on Judge & before  
the time -

7 Fast day for let. - Called at Sister Myers  
Mr Smith aged 58 f of bro S & sister Baskin  
died & was buried today Rev Br Barnhart  
Pres German 126 Ps 5 I pr in English  
on the same text. had freedom a good  
impression seemed made At 3  
drove to Br C. Howers - Read in eve -

8 Came down & thought as I had so much  
to go thru to day I would open at random

Opened on XXII & XXVII Ps - How appropriate  
When first I awoke - The words came  
Take no thought what ye shall speak  
for it is not you but the Holy Ghost  
that shall speak in you -  
Yesterday I read J. T. Peck's review of  
Hester's Christian Purity - Oh how sweet  
My soul is in great peace  
Came to Bridgeport Interview with Mr  
J. Baskin P. E. - He pr Take heed  
how ye hear A good sermon Ayl for  
dinner & L. C. Conf at 3 - When there  
I am there very complacents - I said  
I believe there are - I hear rumours  
but I cannot get them to tell them  
to me they are said to be unfavor-  
able to the moral character of the Br  
in charge I propose in with your  
leave that they be all brot out - One  
was given and I was requested by the  
Speaker to Ans & then he would give  
more. It was decided to bring all  
out first - I took notes - They were all  
revisions - One related to Holbrook -  
Some 19 yrs ago - insulting a man at  
camp meeting the toughest case that  
Dr. J. H. Crane had reported that asked for  
an order when R. B. did not owe me  
that they had no confidence in my moral  
character & told them not to send money  
by me - I related the fact of lending



Nov 8-1851

\$20 to R. B. holding Moore & him for A  
 and and all the complaints in  
 order I went out - They voted that  
 my my explanations were satisfac-  
 tory by not a large majority -  
 Bro Gavitt in the eve. while we were  
 in Conf - we capt a new com to  
 establish & ad to Monday  
 Sabbath The people flocked only  
 & at Lovefeast the house filled  
 but some came too late - We had  
 a blessed time - Bro B. & Chas Lewis  
 took considerable time - Bro B. pr or  
 Heb II 2 How shall we escape -  
 Scie. Solum & good - Several  
 pr dived at old Mr Nafziger I  
 pr at night from "Follow holiness"  
 the children & boys crying & running  
 out disconcerted the congregation  
 very much - I had a barren time  
 we prayed - Several for more religion  
 & loved -  
 10 Bro Gavitt pr a sweet evangelist  
 sermon on "The nob in Gilead" - Elder  
 Ex - I planned the lot & exhorted all  
 seemed like taking hold -  
 Little meet - Corn reported in each on  
 Quia - bro Hook 32.40 lvs. Expenses &  
 me 25.00 - each 75 table & me 25  
 house rent which Jm Howse I move

to arrived by striking out the 25<sup>th</sup> house  
 rent - I simply stated the case they struck  
 it out - They then voted that it was not  
 necessary for the good of the lot that my  
 family remove the lot. I then told  
 (just as I rose bro Gavitt said to me alone  
 you have caught them) I had said good  
 men are not always wise & after he spoke  
 added they have caught themselves  
 & showed them where in -  
 We got thro pleasantly & all in good  
 feeling till bro Hook read the min  
 "It was moved that bro Shedd's name not  
 be struck out a kick after some dis-  
 cussion was carried" - I suggested to  
 strike out the word "bro Shedd" as they  
 were not in the motion I omit the  
 word "after some discussion" as they were  
 not necessary - bro H. objecting I then  
 moved to amend the minutes & it  
 was lost 6 to 6 - I then rose & said  
 the record had on the fact of it a lie  
 lie is not the proper word, falsehood  
 untrue. It said that bro H. said "bro  
 S." when he did not use those words

at all — and the brethren have by their vote recorded as matters of history words not used — but Wells & C. Howes said they understood him to say "bro I" then I said if that was so I take all back — but R. prophesied an unwillingness to forgive — Mr. Backdell called to order & we closed —

Mr. J. M. said to me he would explain to bro R. & mollify his feelings.

We dined at father C. Howes & came back to J. M. I left for Medina before which the Record L. gave me a package —

Drove Safeway station & there being to be an anti-slavery lecture I stopped Rev. Mr. Adams — His wife & Mr. Bide lectured — finally got slaming the

Mr. E. L. forth in "Covenant" with slavery — I made remarks he set out very fierce to charge it upon me I told the "body" anudors & promised & he replied —

At breakfast gave bro W. A. L. some aut. sp. rapping — Drove Medina to Bible so sweetly — As no one offered to speak to res. I made some remarks & some coming in all turning to look. I sat down saying I perceive I have nothing worth hearing. They moved & carried I be requested to finish — I told them I had finished for I rose & began to talk of what came to mind & when it came to mind to sit

down I did so — now I must look about for something to say — I went out & drew a deathbed scene & the consolations of the Bible &c — Officers were chosen & adj. for dinner. Dined bro. Daylight & drove home — got lost shoe replaced.

Henry is better — wife opened quarter ago a package \$9.59. — 9.40 they

12 wrote letter Northampton — Called on

R. B. G. m. & talked with him I sent for bro Dr. J. H. He came full of joy. He entered

into an explanation I found the trans July 3-80 in my journal I let R. B. G. have

20¢ which he agreed to return if Morse did not — He now said he supposed I wanted to lend it to him — I never dreamed that I had any thing to do with Grant.

I asked him the 3d time for the money. I told Dr. C. I excused him for all, but his not letting me when he supposed I had told him a falsehood in saying "I lent R. B. G. 20¢" He excused himself by saying I supposed you understood it — They both went off feeling different than when they



116 Nov 13 1857

Called at bro Humphreys and we  
13 Drove Cleveland in rain  
Had bro H. Horse - called to see  
about taxes & various business  
& horse in rain

14 Fixing up & started 3 - Forgot  
my watch & drove back by which  
I saw bro Bevan, & heard his  
explan. He had said he thought me  
mentally deranged or somewhat  
saw young Frank's & learn the  
residence of his Fr. Alburn Plam-  
er. Leo. Cal - either of them  
was with the side back - a heavy  
rain coming on called at Ellen  
& on Pomroy & wrote in eve

15 Drove heavy deep mud to York  
H. Fletcher - Fred & drove C. Lewis  
& took some food & then to W. Sal-  
Bro Barch. (bro E.) could not enter the  
Parson the that covered his name to

16 Sabbath Drove Poughkeepsie called bro  
Spears - Mr. Burt & bro Kelly - Pil-  
with good liberty & a sweet heavenly  
spirit on What shall it profit a  
man if he gain the whole world & lose

met the Society & made general  
remarks & led me up - Dined  
Took bro S. horse (mine is lame) &  
rode Vanoskall's a good long piece  
from Loust to the river. Close of eve  
opened to 241 P. - Think a good im-  
pression was made - bro Geo Vanoskall  
He told me I led him to the altar where  
was converted - Read Parker's Dec Pr  
& wrote a letter to him -

17 Copied my letter & Rode to Robt  
Andersons called at next house  
before arriving & found a woman  
& her daughter & a man the other  
not a prof - talked & exhorted & prayed  
with them - At R.A. the children  
went to the shop & called him, he  
came not - I talked about an  
hour & went out. He was wrathful  
He said I had insulted him 20 yrs  
ago at a camp Mt at Orange  
I enquired speaking mildly & calm-  
ly - He cooled down. The aunt of it  
as gathered from him was, for I rem-  
embered - that he & a girl now his of-  
ficer at Camp Mead late one night

September 17-51

I somebody came & told me something about them [not that T. Com was violated] I came out asked their names & got no satis & then undertook to shame them off & called the brethren (guard) to come & see the "show" that I said to the girl "yo face looks as though it has not been washed in 4 wks" which said A "was a lie for you knew better!" I told I had no recollection of the circumstances that being misinformed I might have judged improperly or mistaken in judgment that the light might have cast a shade &c - that had he come to me in the light & stated his grievances I should have given him satisfaction at the time - He came to the house & he insisted on feeding my horse & my stopping for dinner. In A. who seems a good woman said - We were not in a suitable

place for my part I said up nothing" - I prayed & excused myself from dinner & came to bro Har- and's & reported & directed John H. I rode Perryburg, Albion as it will be called hereafter -

Held an Official meeting at M. H. C. Did not record. No record book. They agreed to fix up the M. H. C. I have now divide & remodel the claps -

18 Rode to Meavens called by mistake. Leonard's health is poor but he would not promise to serve God for fear of breaking. His wife was almost persuaded but did not. At bro. Thos. Cole's. The Jr & wife are Pres. & before I was aware I had a little friendly discussion. Called Stephen & got <sup>from M. H. C.</sup> deed 12 yrs old not recorded. Called Jas. Zwon - Leaders met & apd for Woolley leader & one new clasp & divided up.

19 Fixed up clasp books. Drove bro Harzard & W. Salem drove Fred Henry Myers - called Dr. Boyd & drove Jas. Vanowall & John - I had apd leaders meeting.



Nov 20-57

but some got the idea I was to be a pretty good cong. I asked if any one had a text & a bro after prayer whispered "Then they that feared the Lord spoke often one to another &c." I had good liberty - Met the principal members - All had met (which was seldom in one class, or rather all pretended to for many do not stay in class at all. -

20 Snow last night & rain hard - Drove in rain Congreg. put horse at the stable & called at Parsonage - bro 12 said after I explained Dr. Brown's story, that what hurt him worst was my saying he had recorded what was false - The untruth consisted not in false ideas but in using two words not in the motion, which were necessarily implied - I explained - He showed me Bro Morris' letter which, as Back's opinion was fully & exactly with mine in a little controversy about giving tickets to probationers - In eve there was a prayer meet

after he said as it rained none would be out & did not go I told him I should go, any how - then none came but myself - I went to Mr. Parsonage & spent the eve - friends fully in talk about Dillcomb - Carin & H. before 9 - they had returned. I wrote till 10 -

21 Rose at 20m by 5 - wrote & read called on Helzer - bro Nichols & drove in storm to bro Snyder's - leaving a note for Stratton - He received me coldly put away my horse - I leisurely gave him an explanation of the facts out of which they manufactured their paper - Drove Bridgeport in storm called at Rev. New & looked over a/c 68.33 and

Pd. P.E. 8.25

1408 9.40

E.H. 49.60

67.25

I requested the Recs. to send the appropriation to Clasper - This has been neglected. I also called his attention to the fact that they had made an unequal distrib<sup>n</sup> - They docked me 143¢ for absence - I replied, I paid bro Hay and for filling my apt. - I felt weeping

Nov 21 57

as I drove along in the dark to Bro Smiths when it came to my mind how they had <sup>(no one else had a band here)</sup> used me & how I was not invited to stay all night tho I knew I was going on - I felt no bitterness but peace & love - Was greatly refreshed by the cordiality & friendship of Dan Smith & family - & how he cheered me -

22 wrote & read - fixed up an old Sack & left my buggy & rode bro Hills held a class meet - Parents 3rd & 6th all members & backslidden -

23 Sabbath called over at Mr Bakers He & his wife have colds & are not going to meeting - girls profess prof love & I doubt if they have even the writhing of justification -

My horn has got very lame - Rode Bend & three several texts having come into my mind & God said Nothing hath the Lord chosen this I said. If anyone has a text suitable let him give it. Thos Tharp who left & joined the N Britons gave me

I have fought a good fight - I fight with great freedom & power filled to overflowing - Said two claps - Came to bro Zueris took a piece & rode Windsor & pc with comfort & solemnity on Oct 1-4 - Said claps - Rode Strattons & pc on Oct 30 31 - Repent of judg - good liberty -

24 Found my horse was hurt on his stifles - Walked over to bro Rudeis & wrote all day ~~to~~ letters to - vis

25 <sup>5th</sup> Letters. L B Ammon. W P Shucktan Riv & R Clark Tell King, Sap born Sch Lyon, enclosed suit 4.80 - Mr Lymer Adam Poe - & Henry. Came to bro Strattans & taking my horse rode in the snow storm to bro Spanglers On the way as I could not read thinking all over Quaker matters & to bro Kerns overtook me as my horse was so lame. Left him at bro S & rode to bro. Called bro. Parkhill's not at home. Made several calls & read in eve wrote at bro Spears & gave



Nov 25. 31

Some ant & p rappings - Snow all day  
 26 Lost my pencil & called to buy one  
 this led me to hear of Philo. She  
 one of whom I lost one at Court. Last  
 m. called on Sister Hawkins who I  
 heard was not expected to live. Pray  
 I felt she would get well. Rode  
 to bro Spangler's & taking my horse  
 whose hocks were swelled as if at  
 Strattans where the stable was very  
 short he being crated by horses  
 near had kicked & hurt himself.  
 Rode Dan Smith's & fed & rode  
 Seville bro Hatch's horse very hard.  
 27 Thanksgiving I had given out  
 that I would be here but a cow  
 had been apt & the teacher of the  
 Chiddening had been requested to  
 deliver an address - So I made  
 some calls & came to Rap Chinn  
 where a few gathered. I finally con-  
 siderable of a cong. Mr. A. Harper  
 addressed them. In eve came  
 to MHC which was cold & damp  
 I became warm in a few min.

in preaching from Ps XLVII 1, 2,  
 small cong - gave out to fix  
 the side walks on Saturday -  
 28. Wrote - called a few places & rode out  
 to Jacob Miller's. Wrote -  
 29 - In morning <sup>to 8 1/2</sup> making local index  
 Came to town & made side walks  
 all day. I got about 11¢ laid out  
 from MHC to near Centre of town  
 In eve no trustees came but bro  
 Norton - so I came to his house  
 & wrote & read -  
 30. Sabbath Rose before five o'clock  
 but it took nearly an hour to kindle  
 my fire so that with my overcoat  
 on was sufficiently warm - Ready  
 at 8 built a fire in the Meeting  
 breaky at 8 1/2 - Dr. It is an active, honest  
 warm hearted member but he does not  
 see the inordinateness of late hours Sat night  
 & late Sab. morn, with holiness & a leader  
 of a class - When I came to the MHC  
 the fire had not been renewed & the  
 house was cold which struck to my  
 limbs & made me hoarse - Begun  
 with a hymn & the people kept  
 singing until every heart was fully

Nov 30

occupied - I had a good time on  
 Justif. by Faith. Ellen Freeman clod  
 for me - Met bro Boston claf - (the other  
 claf & not there) & rode without slip  
 to dine to Jackson the people had  
 gathered at 2 waited w 2 1/2 hr on  
 Pros XXVIII 13 - The young people  
 tittered at I suppose the accuracy  
 of my description of Character  
 but they were proportionally dumb  
 when the time changed - Read  
 one (bro Brots) full membership  
 Rode to Spanglers - arrived at 6 1/2  
 but the people had come so early  
 Mr Spence a Lutheran was for me  
 "Christ also suffered this for us -"  
 I sat down near door & he did  
 not know me - It was an evening  
 home. only 1/2 hr after I came in - Some  
 one told him & he called me forward  
 I know not how to proceed - Exhorted  
 a few minutes - hinted that I would  
 pr if they were not tired No one  
 responding I said perhaps it  
 is best to close - I sat down Our  
 clod. Detained the claf - 5 stand  
 Came bro Spanglers -

Dec 1 1851 - My horse is very stiff & lam  
 bled him in mouth & let him stand in  
 water - wrote all day - at night  
 came to Geo S. (Leader) & wrote in eve  
 & vis - talked about rumours to -  
 2 wrote - till about 10 then came to  
 Bro Ancoats, Hooks - Briggs, Jewers  
 & Ainsly - As bro A was mis. by me I had  
 been my friend at Telle I gave him  
 a full account of the Crane Case  
 & my troubles in Berea from the  
 commencement of Pond Case & in  
 eve he was anxious to hear about  
 the Spirit rappings so I gave  
 them that -  
 24 Windy weather - yet was cold  
 wrote till near 10 Called at bro Hooks &  
 several places found him at P.O. came  
 home with him & he showed me bro Crain  
 as letters - I told him Dr. Crain was  
 the truth but not all the truth - that R.M.C.  
 contained things I had never heard before  
 that if he would let me take them I would  
 write my statement to go with them -  
 He said I would get a copy from them  
 I told him I wanted to do it now I shall  
 not see you in two weeks - and I did  
 not want his mind to be tried for that time  
 he went on to say - He considered me an  
 in applicable man - "You will never satisfy



Dec 18 1851

about charging me with recording that lie - then said bro Crane was just as much against you as ever - I told him if he would be so kind as to write down what he had against me I would give him satisfaction - "I shall give no more written statements" said I - I was to be released from travelling with you and I shall labor on in the expectation of no good being accomplished this year - When he ceased I told him he was entirely mistaken - I would convince him I'll write out a full history of that recording what is false - I'll convince you and if you repeat your present views then I'll call you to account for it - He asked me to stay for dinner I told him I had not time as I wish to go & get my journal (\$50) & write out the Crane Case - Took my horse pack Horses to bro Hefers & wrote & shaved - bro H & I got into conversation & he said bro H told him the words "bro Sheldon" was not in the original resolution I asked him again & he confirmed & I said I want you to be very particular - He subsequently modified it by saying he said it is probable the words were not

used by bro Hefers - dinner & sup at 3 1/2 called on J W Green & J C Briggs - to see about building a fire for night - I wrote in reply to the Crane letters - till 6 - Rel on the Throne of grace a comfortable time - A good Cong - for with our Parsonage Trustees met they needed 73 dollars to pay Dr Crane who was present I proposed to divide it among the Trustees I would be one & lend it to the lot - It was done I lent 8.00 told them I must borrow it again - Closed at 8 1/2 Came to bro Hefers where I invited Dr L & Dr H & Dr H & Dr H & we talked over the 20th matter - Dr L said his feelings had been very hard but he now felt entirely different I told him again I laid not the least blame on him for his opinion his error was in not telling me & if he supposed he had & I gave him no satisfaction he ought to have taken one or two more & told it to the church - Bro Hook says he cant see through it that by my admitting Cranes are good men I condemn myself

Dec 4 - 1857

Not at all - Pres. B. was mistaken & he misinformed Dr. of course acting in that view every thing was looked upon in that light. I am sorry I find bro. H. so weak in head. He means well. When I called on him to close, (for after I began to pray I saw him in the Cong.) he declined & I pray saying Pray if you please -

After they retired Mr. Helfer said He saw no way to prevent me recovering the 20¢ & by their own confession they never delivered me any stone nor the bill for turning them - nor did he ever hold me in until after Morse failed & I had asked for the 20¢ three times. Sat up late (11 1/4).

5<sup>th</sup> A good time in family prayer for the children uncounted. Today I recommended as a day of fasting Ps 72. Few have observed it. Writing out Grace Case & the Del. Case. In eve stand bro. Helfer. The Fair did not meet & only bro. Kieley & wrote & called at bro. H. Gove's in Woodstock. Talked with sister M. a short time. Enrolled, wrote got books

enrolled & horse shoe 2<sup>nd</sup> 10 Leaders, 131  
Met. I had requested bro. Gove & bro. J. C. Briggs to attend. I explained that I should. ap<sup>l</sup> we leave but with the distinct understanding that he is to sustain my adm. while I go according to discipline and if I do not he is to tell me. Dr. Briggs wanted privilege of asking the class if they would receive her. I would not consent to turn her into a Cong. Ch. He yielded. He had a good time. Bro. H. Gove's Class book had not been snatched since Feb 13, 1850. He had a pleasant time, arranged the classes 16.

7<sup>th</sup> This is 28 yrs since I gave my heart to God. O how little I have grown in grace. Love feast good at 8 1/2 P.m. on Prov. 1st things, rather expounded Methodism. read much duty of preachers to Met. members a few minutes. Rode fast without stop 7 for dinner



Dec 7. 51

to Bridgeport. Having no text asked  
for one. A man said to be Henry No-  
time gave me. And have no fellowship  
with the unfruitful works of darkness  
but rather reprove them.  
I considered the two classes of men  
"the works of darkness."

III In what sense they were unfruitful.  
Not in multiplying for they do - but  
yield no happiness -

IV What is implied in having fellow ship

V How we are to reprove. I branched  
under each head & had freedom

Met Clasper. One leader & most of his  
Class absent. Left my horse & took  
bro Dennis & rode Sugar woods & John  
Luke & I last met the class. No leader  
present good service. Several wanted  
me a sleep with them. I told them I  
could not conveniently eat or sleep  
with those who paid no quarters.  
Rode to bro Dennis & took some  
fishment & rode bro Aukerman  
& talked over class matters very  
pleasantly. He said he had

no particular reason for not attending  
meeting. His wife said Why don't  
you tell. I believe in being frank  
He said they thought as others did  
not they would not. I asked him  
if he would attend hereafter when  
no good excuse was at hand. He  
said he did not know. I told  
him I should call on him to  
ask for not attending my  
for not paying me quarters  
but leaders were very vigorous  
so to speak & I could consent to all  
on no one to sustain that rela-  
tion whose example was so per-  
nicious & on his declining to pro-  
ceed I took the book & told him I  
should not return until he had  
changed his mind. He said this  
move will do you more harm  
that's nothing to me I shall do  
right I leave the count. It is in  
your power to make a bridge  
but it will one day come up

Dec 7

if you do - told him I had  
no bitterness & would forgive in  
past if he would do right in fu-  
ture - As Stewart was present  
Came to bro Cockrell & took  
my horse & rode to bro Smith.  
He not at home Came to  
Em & tortons - than fast  
8 - It was 12 1/2 before I got here  
took my horse & got my  
buggy & drove to W. Wilson.  
Geo Cook - bro Safford took  
his horse & drove away after  
left buggy borrowed a saddle & br  
& came to bro Morrow his horse  
was gone bro Safford said he  
would not like to have his horse  
drove beyond Medina I told  
him I would not - Dr M  
said you have charged &  
he would bear half the blame  
if I took him I told him I bro  
him here & he lent him to me  
Came home reading letters  
while family at lecture of  
Dr Abbott - Henry better

I wrote letters all day - J. Wallage  
& wife here at night I went in  
Morn to R R wrote Dr A. & gave him  
history of my resigning - Sam H.  
10 wife birth day - Mr Norman  
Curtis here from Ruth A. wrote  
letters - Called bro & Susan, R. M. Mer-  
B. Humphrey - Fixed up my old  
saddle called on bro Baldwin & told  
that Dr Crane reported th R B told  
him that he said Bro Sheldon had  
wronged him out of a thousand  
dollars but he could still call him  
brother - Dr B. said I thought  
you did follow up stories I don't  
unless the cause of God is injured  
by them. Then I do - I heard  
something about your wheat  
trade about something  
I don't know any thing about  
this story. I haven't said so to  
any one - I thank you said I  
& left & I got into the other room  
I heard him say something



136

Dec 10 1837

+ I came back & asked him & he said I havn't said anything only what I told you - I left - for me 11 AM afternoon & he said never mind anybody say so & never told it to anyone I then spoke about our difficulties & asked him how we should fix it - I proposed to leave it to one in whom we both had confidence or three - he said he was busy settling would think & let me know I requested him to call at my house Thursday night he said he would - Rode to RR & wrote to brother with before cars came - Freight train coming I jumped in & found Dr Allen we had a fine dish of dis. along called & I was settled & paid 5.47 & drew order on Mr Stephenson for 10 - talk with Dr Clark Called at Meeting St 61 on St just as it closed & came to

Mr Lowman

137

11 Nov 5 - after breakfast came downtown called Worthington Crittenden my watch is 28 seconds too slow set by Wooten two weeks ago last then called Stockley & Dickinson & RR took car & came home conversed with Judge Lane on the way called at D Holbrooks & Wallace came in & was telling over what passed at Trustees meeting the 1st after Conf - that the pros set themselves to collect the 1500 of bro Baldwin & he evaded & put it off & they urged it & finally he went home & next day he saw they were determined & he tried to retreat under cover of another pretence but finally fell in - that now there was a great shife about settling the 112 H on the Seny square & He mentioned J B is coming & discouraging his work hands - H H I thought it not wrong to hear the development of character

138

Dec 11

In P.M. fixed up valises & saddle  
 & clock &c. - settled Kt Barwell  
 while there I was telling Bayne  
 about the Crane story till I  
 happened to mention the 20p  
 & St Burke said I was in yr  
 office when Morse & Moore  
 came in. You was? "Yes" Tell  
 us all about it - He did fully  
 corroborating my written  
 statement - in the import-  
 ant particulars - I said  
 'Bless the Lord' - Burke gave  
 a fact which I had forgotten  
 that Morse & Moore in & brot his  
 bill & at daylight Burke came  
 in after and said Morse had  
 told me to Cr Burke & charge  
 him - Moore 11.00 & asked him  
 if that was right - I told you  
 was - &c

12 This m after thanking the Lord  
 for providentially furnishing a  
 witness of the agreement to return  
 the 20p. I thought I would then

and see what the Lord would 139  
 say to me I was struck with the  
 4 Dec. 19 20 21 m - Fixing up  
 to start. Started about 10 Rode  
 Strongsville, took the saddle I  
 had borrowed & a wagon over  
 taking got my baggage <sup>carried to Strongsville</sup> there  
 to Mustine's town - Called on bro  
 Morrow - Had 10 minutes from him  
 he <sup>giving</sup> ~~gave~~ me a manuscript from me Rode  
 to Mr Fode Riding all day in the  
 wind took a hard cold - eat little  
 much -

13 - Hung tight Rode Riv Mr Adair  
 I took buggy & drove Westfield Poles  
 at bro Safford. My horse ran away  
 a little girl being left to harness  
 him she couldn't hold him -  
 He was not scared - Mr Whitman  
 wished me to go I did so rather  
 barren of ideas & some feeling  
 I preach on Blessed is he that endures  
the temptation &c - Had a talk  
 with bro Hower sent Clapbook to  
 Mr Kukernan if he will agree to  
 attend my prayer, Dr. C. Lewis



Dec 13-51

Drove W Salem bro Henry & daughters  
 Leland on Dis. in full fruit  
 Clap - two mid full men Henry & John  
 Smith. Quite unwell from cold  
 Sat 14 Dec. This day 28 yrs I joined  
 the M. B. Drove to Albion two weeks  
 Leland on Dis 1 1/2 hrs. led two claps for  
 out snow storm - Took a bit of ride  
 to M. Horn. Varnum all. Dec 22  
 22. Dis 1 1/2 met two claps & made  
 out for sale tickets - rode to Albion  
 & lectured on rules - not much from  
 Bro. Woolley.  
 15 Called at several places to find a place  
 to write & study. Finally came back to  
 bro Woolley & fitted out for sale tickets  
 most of day. Laid out with apparatus  
 on astronomy - Many out but was  
 annoyed by two drunken men  
 & some others running out liberty  
 at the close - wrote  
 16 A very cold stormy day Read & wrote  
 called bro Clark - I might occupy just  
 about all the time contradicting stories  
 if I would. It seems as if Satan had  
 got into the members & they catch at  
 every foolish & wicked suspicion & delight  
 to circulate it - There being no word

at M. B. I despaired of meeting until  
 late boys came & I went & drew  
 the seats round the stove & I exhorted  
 from Run Speak to that young man  
 Had a sweet heavenly time. Members  
 covenanted to live near to God &  
 some sinners to seek religion -  
 17 Wrote letters both book concerns &  
 read Coughen's works & wrote General  
 Trustees meeting at But one here. Leaders  
 at 3 none! It is disheartening. Dr. A.  
 Leary in - Dined Lee's he is out of Ch.  
 his wife in - Made fire in M. B. at 5  
 The night was very cold & windy & snow  
 some, few out. I preached with freedom  
 of words on The work is driven to which  
 text the Lord gave at my devotion -  
 All were still & solemn - none arose for  
 prayer - wrote to 100 -  
 18 Rhoda's birth day. At night I  
 first acknowledged I had been converted & the  
 day she was four years old in prayer I  
 had a witness of her <sup>future</sup> conversion. Read "Meth  
 in Rained" in morning - wrote. Got up my  
 horse to go to bro Cairns - Dr. A. to look a  
 line & I rode Father's 14 yards

Dec 18. 57

Stand till 12<sup>th</sup> & back. Br H. told me  
 my course was doing harm at Albion  
 In what respect? Taking in bro Woolley  
 I found him on trial recommended  
 by his leader & objection against him  
 Br Biggs took him in on trial - I am  
 not to blame - He mentioned my info  
 ing Br Sp. folks. I did not They say  
 they knew nothing of it till Br B.  
 himself told them of it. He said he  
 knew, that 'There is a hornets nest there  
 & that has been remarkably cold.  
 Wrote home & sent some butter  
 Prayer meeting few out very cold  
 19 at 1<sup>st</sup> yet I tried again to get myself  
 together Br S came & bro the record  
 & he is the only one who was reg-  
 ularly up. Leaders meeting  
 at 3 - before prayer m.  
 Bro W. this morning to 10 Drove 14 Ben  
 & read till after dinner & Drove bro  
 Matthias & Mc Kampff. gave them  
 letters as the other let comes within  
 two miles. Br Bennett came in  
 who had taken a letter & said he

was going to take the Telescope #13  
 I advised him to take our paper until  
 he had made up his mind to join  
 them. He said I have pretty much  
 been enquiring for the reason, wherein  
 he would better his condition He said  
 W B did not admit Freeman & Ode  
 Fellows among them. I referred to  
 the lives & characters of Free M &  
 asked if God would bless their labors  
 if they were liars. They solemnly  
 told us they knew us wrong in the  
 principles or practice of the order  
 & told him the Lord blessed the M &  
 Church & he did not it is true get  
 as many from other Churches but we  
 took them from the devil's Kingdom  
 We preferred to cut to drift wood from  
 other denoms. Drove Congress & stop  
 bro Stickle. Windy - called at bro  
 Hooker & asked him about his room he  
 told little as he could, apparently. I  
 then gave him a minute account of  
 my last two weeks including Brakes  
 testimony - He did not ask me to stay



Dec 20-1857

After getting my harness mended  
Drove Mr Richard got his class book  
I came over to funeral of John Kim  
aged at 40 who riding a Golt was  
thrown against a tree his brains  
dashed out. It occurred about 5  
Thurs. last & he was found yet  
morning - frozen stiff. Of late he  
had entirely neglected meetings.

I talked with the Mother - She bro  
would not allow me to pray exhort  
themselves for want of time I  
was there more than an hour &  
at least 20 m after that before  
they offered to start to the vault.  
Had a talk with bro R. He had  
neglected to speak to me I told  
him that in refusing to hear me  
preach he was dividing the Ch  
16. He referred to numerous & slow  
I asked him if he would endorse  
any one of them. He refused - I  
told him I could not continue in

leader thus railing at Corif for mis  
poning on them - I was interrupted  
by the procession starting & I came  
to bro Beaz Bartholomew's first  
made out tickets & came on Sun  
day he was gone & got his class  
book & finding him & his  
wife at Sister Thurnsford's I  
had a long talk. Mr Snyder said  
he should not come to hear me  
he or pay <sup>me</sup> any quatuage. I  
gave him till I come round to  
Consider, read the Copy to bro R.  
Sister S. was bitten also. I reason  
I asked him to pray for me that  
I might be converted & then pay  
woud beaus' either the word would  
change - Meeting bro Richard  
again we freely talked - He wept  
I wept. He say I shife would  
win them. The great point was he  
"had promise not to hear me preach"  
& he was a man of his word - I told  
him if he promised to do wrong  
he must break it or go to hell

146

Dec 20

He promised to pray - I told him  
 open the Bible any where I like  
 the directions you then find or  
 pray the Lord frequently to give  
 a perfect lot & cast lots I'll  
 risk the result. Sister Mary Ann  
 said I talked too long & meddled with  
 other persons business I asked her  
 what she could only & briefly speak  
 ing a brother's case I told  
 her he requested me to do that -  
 Came to bro & Hower he had gone  
 down J M Hower & looked out min  
 utes. in bro & Hower's time Br A gave  
 me a severe castigation about bro & Hower  
 case. He said he had heard I had  
 said the Stewards would be called to  
 account I told him I had said it  
 was a long road that never turned  
 that it would be my turn some  
 time. He tried to get me to appear  
 a leader I told him I should do  
 nothing hastily - If Br B. or Br H.  
 Mower said I was wrong I would  
 cheerfully change.

Came to bro D Smith - Br E Mower  
 in till 10 -

Sabbath 21 - Came to W. Smith "Lovefeast"  
 at nine (the time ago) & read Methuen's  
 25 m. when he in ch. opened by reading  
 a Ps. & singing & then speaking (no  
 bread tw) I spoke & went to my apt  
 & distrit tickets & put in & came  
 back & heard Elder Stewart preach  
 whom we put in - I came to bro Z  
 & Windsor they declined permission  
 to preach on two texts & I asked from  
 an elder man gave me "Behold I come  
 quickly & my reward is with me to  
 give to every one in his work shall  
 be" I had good liberty - He closed  
 a good clap m. dist tickets &  
 came to Stratton, he long with  
 great freedom &unction on the 4th  
 Hower fell - Came to bro S. & read  
 at family prayer My soul was  
 amazing drawn out in prayer  
 for a revival and after I went to  
 bedroom a long while -



Dec 22 1851

Awoke at 4 having dreamed about  
 the 6th all night - I can plead the  
 promises - The Lord will interfere  
 Last we in prayer I could only  
 Cry out at last Thou wilt Thou  
 wilt - Thou wilt - words & read-  
 tekers - after coming down Dr  
 Hasler, & Elmer - The man who  
 gave me the text is Br Coon  
 an old Meth from Can. I think a  
 pious man very much persecuted here  
 getting my apple mended rather  
 saw one & new skins 3.00 Talked with  
 Gilbert the blacksmith. Visited Mr Shaffer  
 called bro Wards. When I came home  
 I asked if all was right among me  
 but he said yes. I now learn that  
 many are troubled at drunken  
 permitted in the Church - I gave  
 out & lectured to him on the earth  
 & heavens with orrey till 8 o'clock  
 They made a case of the ultimatum  
 sum of \$2500 I spoke too fast as  
 there was a singing sch. to come  
 off after the 8th.

staid Sister Rice a godly woman  
 her mother once a Meth. now M.B.  
 23. Wrote calling after my box at  
 the store the owner & J. W. said  
 I'll give 2¢ to have you & Elmer  
 discuss one point he says you are  
 wrong 16 I told him my time is  
 worth more than 2¢ "Others may want  
 to hear" There is nobody here that  
 wants knowledge that costs any thing  
 Soon after Mr C stated his points  
 & I selected him in five minutes &  
 reached out my hand for the 2¢ &  
 objects that we had not discussed 2 or 3  
 hours. "I did by the job" said I. "The  
 work is done I want my pay"  
 "Well if hell ever beat" That is not  
 the question. Has he any thing more  
 to say If he has I'll answer"  
 Went shop & got very busy &  
 come back & reached out my  
 hand - he finally gave it I said  
 this is mine I have earned it. So  
 you say - He had left it to the con-  
 & shop man, are it mine

Dec 23/57

I said I put a few gospel tracts  
free content - this did not come  
free & threw it back - he laid it  
on my back - I threw it back again  
he took it up & insisted on my  
taking it - Now it comes free I'll  
take it - I saw Shaver & Co again  
& finally got them to agree to  
abstain. I wrote a bond & after  
Mr Miles saw me as sole arb  
both agreed & I drove late to  
past P. Kinney & my wheel came  
off, both wheels broke. Fixed up  
drive & back borrowed a buggy  
drove to Worcester S.S. already after  
wanted. Lectured 2 hours. As they  
would not let me stop I stay  
bro Backdull. Sat till 1 1/2 O'Clock -

24 Rose early. He conversed to  
10 1/2 called Judge Cox. took up  
Case - Sprague - Bro. McLean  
back drive at 2 - Bro B covers  
to 4. Lane brotherly, haught  
& drove J. Kinney's 1st son  
came in & I was kept in

convince till 20 in P.M. - Fore  
knowledge. I just at last Free  
Manning - They are all strong anti  
25 Christmas, Rose after lighting  
at 4 1/2. After I went to bed I got  
drawn out for H. who was awa  
Knew under my feet twenty years  
since or 26 - I wept & prayed I was  
was powerfully affected until I  
surrendered him to the Lord  
He is backslidden -

Wrote I read - Drove Centre & called  
the parties together viz. A. Shaver &  
James Coors & stated how I should proceed  
I sent them for bail, who came & signed  
my just notes. I then drew an agree  
ment that I should have sole power  
to fully try & decide as I thought proper  
& counsel or advise - Then I took  
bro Shaver & his bail & got all the  
facts I could then the other party &  
Croft, each - this took till 10 at  
night

26 Rose at 3 or a little before I wrote  
out brief statement of facts then



Dec 26 1861

Copied it - then called parties together  
at 9 & read it heard their exceptions  
& remarks - then their testimony.  
Dined at bro Coons - I heard my  
sister at Vandocars day - at Jos  
Wells at night today - Called at  
bro Shaver finished taking statements  
& at 4 left called bro Zucius & came  
to Union Laurence - wrote

27 Drove bro Wilcox & conversed with him  
during rain - Dined - made new class.  
Drove bro Norton's called Devins &  
P.O. & store - In eve wrote -

28 Sabbath called bro. H.F. & Sister Shepherd  
& Devins & prayed - Preached with some  
feeling to S.S. children & house full  
Ezekiel xii 1-7 - Met bro W. Clap - clasp  
plain - Drove Jackson large Cong  
some freedom Ths of grace - a few  
only in Clap - Drove to S. Kenner's  
Left home - mind deep & look sad  
rode hard arrived 6 Springfield - Pre  
with some liberty on the text suggest  
confirmed by lot & I opened to St  
Luke VIII - Seed is the word - Wayside  
After I had give out my apt - Mr  
Wiant rose & wanted privilege to make

remarks - I obj. he asked for 10 min <sup>153</sup>  
I told him I must reply - Finally I consented  
he spoke 10 min - I replied - He rejoined I be  
came more & more close & pointed  
within 3 with a needle & threshing  
him with scriptures - & he tried the shell  
of 5 & 8 Room I explain rather read with  
a brief com 5-6 & 8 - He said I had said  
I would give him a dollar to come & hear  
me - He wanted the dollar - I gave it  
& I pressed the subject on the hearers -  
After 9<sup>th</sup> Oct I told him I must now  
meet class - He wanted to speak again  
I claimed the right to have him leave  
He said I dare not see in Westfield  
Try me - I agree to Feb 2 Mon if an  
apt was given out - time & things were  
29 Bro S. let me have his horse & I rode  
Horton & reviewed the papers in  
Law case & consulted Judge Cox  
Drove brotherly & rode to Springfield  
11<sup>th</sup> - P.M. we for Mubimpar  
Room X 18 - two hours with freedom  
& came to rest  
Rode & Kenner wrote

Dec 30 1851

Drove Cedar. I wrote finished copy  
 5 m before time. ~~At~~ full of folks  
 gave my decision. I have no more  
 to was dissatisfied. Came back  
 I vindicate my decision.

Mr Coon came in he had with  
 to 10 - then I got for bells. I wrote  
 Came to Hazel & prayed. Children  
 sick - Drove to Hills. Mrs Wells. Ought  
 to my saying to the class if you  
 wish to send some better you

will by

Left buggy in snow storm. Drove  
 to Bartholomew & J R Conklin  
 made class took little tickets etc

This day I set apart as a special  
 day of fasting & Pr all day &  
 night but I have been preoccupied  
 so that I have little retirement

I felt weak & pained. Sat till late  
 read & wrote & prayed until after  
 12 -

Jan 1 1852 Had great peace of soul  
 Mr Coon came after I had was I

Jan 1 1852

I came to B. Bartholomew & bro A  
 a statement from Dr N. that I had  
 mistaken him on an important  
 point - I therefore went with him to  
 Windsor & calling parties together  
 opened the decision - reviewed all took  
 new grounds now measuring by new  
 out of facts & scribbled my decision  
 out & at 12th called parties room  
 full & after prayer remarked &  
 gave the opinion in full & decision -  
 which was 5.87. against C more  
 than former decision - I promised bene-  
 di - took horse & rode in haste did  
 not get off until I heard hearty  
 approvals - of the judgment. At 1 P.M.  
 prayed - several families there came  
 to Mr Richards. Mr Lindquist  
 wife - Mr Mesmore & wife Sister  
 Mary Jane Ray & Mr - forgot names  
 I was soft & mild - surprised for the de-  
 cision said to have been afflicted by my  
 talk to her. I asked to my guest - she  
 said I said "That sister spoke to me"



Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1832

"wall I could not hear her" "you said nothing else" I asked ought not a member to speak so as to be heard -

The old lady, now, was bitter I calmed her I told her I saw nothing improper in reproving a member who would get up & turn his back to the Pr. "You" said the old, "came with your watch & tried to drive us this"

Finally said "Eli, shan't answer"

Mrs & Mr both speaking at the same time. I said one at a time heard one

I then asked for the other - I had a

good time to talk some & propose prayer had a good time. The young

man seemed much interested as did

bro Jacob Mifflin & some. They asked

me to dine - it was three & table

set with a roast turkey - I excused

my time. She said "May be you

don't want to eat with us" I don't

wish to speak on that point -

but when they reiterated it I told

them I could not in conscience eat

of the food of those who would let

my children starve - that if I set

down I should take half home to my family" - bro Snyder said

There was one sentence in my

letter to him wrong it was his wif

I told himself who said "I'll quit the

Ch." I asked for the letter & shook it

out & I said I wish I could strike

other things as cheerfully - I wish

I told them those two leaders would

stop all the difficulty by simply using

a little self denial & coming & hear

ing their preacher until they would

move something - I did bless the

Lord for his good providence that

gave me that opportunity. If

I had not misunderstood (if I did)

Dr. Nowlen - I should not have over

looked bro Pickard & wife who were among

my enemies & who were mollified

by my talk, nor should I have found

Snyder & Mr Richards - My

heart was in great peace & I can

but hope the leaders will submit

Yet I fear Snyder is a mere for

malist - but I leave all to God.

158 Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1832

Came via Gares (sister to A. Roe) &  
Congreg. called bro Sumner to  
& lectured at 6 to a small audience  
2 hours or more - wrote till 10<sup>1/2</sup>  
2 - Rose 4<sup>th</sup> wrote to 6 - wrote  
most of the day - Leading  
meeting at night - This PM  
I secured copies of my letters  
to bro Hook & found they did not  
& their wives there - I told them  
I should strive to avoid if they  
came to hear me those things  
which gave them offence  
I not to reproach them in public  
3 While coming to town "Thus"  
I started out a stone boat pump  
& today I built one at bro Nye's - He  
helped me - wrote  
4 Sabbath began Preached on Rom 18<sup>th</sup>  
some freedom - Met two classes -  
drove to Sugar Grove - Paid - 11 Jan<sup>th</sup>  
14 - Snyder & Reichard did not come  
Put in new leaders - Jon Swickard  
& M. Allison (temporal) - Drove Dennis  
& got some refreshment & came to  
Church & put out Pet IV 7 - freedom  
Bro Aukerman was there & said he  
had been sick - he was awakened by hearing me pray in

would not serve under me - I <sup>159</sup>replied  
the circumstances & asked him for a  
reply - He did not contradict my facts  
I asked the class to nominate - None  
came I put the book into bro Josiah  
Hills for the present - Mr C. Howen who  
once wanted me to go home with him  
but it was out of my way & Orange  
W. Mary wishing to talk I went  
At sugar grove I read copies to the  
Leaders - I gave my history publicly  
5 Sat late last night (11<sup>th</sup>) was devoted  
at some of the stores - I had never  
heard one before - Mr Perryer  
came - Sold Bible 1.87<sup>1/2</sup> drove  
Dad Smith & left my trunk & ap  
drove to Boston - Dr. Safford & Lafay  
other stop on Daniel Peaser - while  
there snow - I wrote - snow stopping  
harmful - but snow commenced & drove in  
storm to Centre York stop C.C. Burdette  
Bro. Mott. Wrote -  
Snow about 4 in last night windy - Drove  
Pierce 1 mi W of Centre Brunswick - I baptised  
25 yrs next sea. Prayed - Drove home Found  
Mary at home & all well  
Called at A & H Store Had a long talk with  
bro. in Cedar valley 24 yrs ago - my horse was tied to a  
tree - was praying for the people - he knew I had no suspicion of  
any one near



160 Jan 1852

R. B. Brown I reminded him that he had now asked me for the money -

7 Rode Cleveland - called J. F. Clark see Fairbanks about printing May-  
P.O. bot stamps - Bonit house - Saw Bull, my dog which has been lost since Cherry time - He was very glad to see me as I spoke to him - came home my family all say tis not Bull but one that looks just like him only he is larger & longer nose - I had to give up -

8 Wrote some letters - called on Clough Chapman & Caswell got no money very busy all day & so -

9 Took two horse sleigh & fixed a brace to hold back & drove (snow & some all day) to Pierre's & warmed & to Medina bro Morrow's dined at 2<sup>o</sup> I drove to Seville called at Deans bro they were not expecting I came to bro Norton - Dr Backdell wife came up just as wife & I did & we all stopt - Called in eve to see who would entertain - wrote notes of Admiration -

10 Called at several places - at 11 bro Backdell pr. Pray for the peas of 8 & 6 - They shall prosper that love truth an excellent & appropriate sermon

T. M. Conf - I presented the case of Perrysburg M. H. gave facts relating to it & making of the clap books It was hinted before we adj<sup>d</sup> for dinner that a petition was coming from the bt to change the Charge from my hands (from d. It came - the Elder simply said he wished to confer with a committee in my presence - I moved adj<sup>t</sup> to Mon day morning that if in any way anything might be finished It was power fully opposed - I stated I thought I should the Charge not be removed those Stewards who would not cooperate with me I should resign This gave great offence to J. M. Howes who declared he never would resign & exhorted others not to. The Elder, bro Hayden bro Hook & others saying they could not be present it was lost. After adj<sup>t</sup> - The conf<sup>l</sup> met & presented their reasons. They complained of my insulting a Sabbath breaker twice bro up every thing which prejudice & spirit would permit. removing Aikerman Rich & Lingden - admitting Woolley when there were complaints against him.

Jan 10-52

approving him leader against the opinion of the leaders - I passed all & stated the facts which had been presented. The cause of Br Bunt was strongly presented. We stood till 12 O'clock & read the verses given me & made some impression. Was not as soft & bland as at the last Sabbath.

Sab 11. I kept the door most of time. Word came P.E. was sick & could not come. I came in opened lovefeast. Br Wood did not kneel at first - nor Sp. We had however a first rate time & blessed season more spoke & more tears than last Sabbath.

A Multitude coming Br Baiker <sup>on my way as usual</sup> at Cong House & I exhorted - a good time & we came just in time for sac. pretty good. In eve Br H. M. Man XVI 34-37 - It was a sample of all his preaching - strong thoughts - with no connection - I exhorted with solemnity & affection & had prayed dismissed.

12 Elders called the Officers together & decided not to change the charges & exhorted long

unity & love - & finally he preached on <sup>103</sup> Hos vi 34. An admirable sermon. I exhorted several had to leave - I remained & this conference meeting several Baptists & Congregationalists agreed to consecrate themselves to the work of saving souls.

After dinner went up to Br. Norton's where Elder, Stearns was distributing quaternary - I proposed to let P.E. be paid in full. Br H. refused - I wished Br H. to throw in what he had said of A. Young. He refused - I insisted that he had said it as given. had marked it in a book as given. I offered to refund the money if he did not ex. him when he came round. He said he had come short 60¢ & had suffered enough for my impopularity. I reasoned & appealed to the Elder - He heard but did not decide - & after Elder had left & it was again brot up He said I won't allow it - I've suffered enough already for being with you for your impopularity - I had better this I thought long enough had been still for some I took off my hat & sat down



Jan 12 1852

and said Br Hook you never travel  
a circuit that would take you again  
unless obliged to: you never had a  
colleague but you had difficulty with  
I who would take you again if he  
were not obliged to: you never had  
a P.E. who would take you on his dist  
if he could help it. And now you  
never had a colleague who bore with  
more patience with you than I have.  
You have gone round the lot doing  
out your lamentations "There'll be  
no good done, I wish the P.E. would  
remove me. You have reported that  
the majority was against me in  
Conf; when bro B. tells you & I  
have it from an eye witness that  
but 5 or 6 voted against my re-  
admission. You have rec'd presents from  
Members who pay no gratitude.  
The Steward gave you money  
that belonged to me - you did not  
return what was paid by bro G.  
for Quarters last quarter.

and now you refuse to receive  
an order of Gouern for it when  
he returns it to the Clap. And now  
you talk about ~~your~~ losing by  
my unpopularity when it was in  
your power to have calmed down  
the false stories - had you acted  
like a man - He could bear it  
no longer but said you have  
spailed my character & you shall  
prove it. You told bro Selfer this  
before" Br H interfered & asked me  
if I did not - I will not answer you  
I don't say it in this case but the  
general rule is they that will  
tattle will stretch - I see said  
I my confidence is betrayed. He  
will talk & talk and get a remark  
in confidence & then go & report.  
Br H represented me again as spailing  
character. I simply referred to his  
popularity - and told him that dropping  
the case of circuits about which I had heard  
nothing & but with regard to Elders  
& colleagues I believed I would prove it.

Jan 2 52

If I could not - would ask his pardon  
 You'll have to answer for it at Cong.  
 He made great steps upon my affections  
 of the fact I told him it was as I  
verily believe. You said it was so.  
 I ~~had~~ I had many more verses  
 in this same Chapter to give him  
 for I had thought it all over & I  
 had told my P.E. that if bro H.  
 brought out his complaints & doles  
 out his requests for removal to another  
 work - much more I would tell him  
 my opinion of his popularity - This  
 seemed casual - but it was consider-  
 ed - Bro H. & Huffer went down to  
 P.E. I followed not long after He  
 was gone when I arrived -  
 I felt for the cause - I had to go  
 I plead the promise Thou shalt be as  
 my mouth & the I gave in Eph.  
 The spirit of God came over me  
 I asked him as I walked the room  
 & He confirmed the text -  
 I never felt so sure not the 1st

Had a sweet milking time  
 dism & pray on 6 promised to see  
 God. One Polly Freeman was blessed  
 13 visiting Evening meeting at 10 -  
 Pr at night on Prayer - very cold  
 & windy - Two to day set out -  
 14 bro Hatch's last n. called Dulup - He  
 is self righteous the Calvinistic -  
 called Brian's Pawley & Chambers  
 Filotrous & Martin's - Emily - expe-  
 rienced a year ago - is on trial - attended  
 balls, not danced - I know she & RR  
 Pupil are engaged to go with with  
 a young man to a ride to the  
 na - I reasoned & finally Emily prom-  
 ised to go to meeting with her mother  
 whom I had exhortated with - she  
 sent a note declining but the young  
 man came & she went - I pr  
 with freedom & power on what  
 is the hope of the hypocrite &c -  
 3 new cars set out one Mrs. Rice a  
 young married person her brother  
 was near her - He had a good time  
 after Cong was dismissed



Jan 14-52

- Came to Bro Hatch's  
 15<sup>th</sup> - Met 7 at 10 - & at night sat with  
 great power (for me) on Behold  
 bring new forth unto you that  
 ye may know I find no fault  
 in him And they cried out Am-  
 efiy. - - - - - Several new cases  
 16 Boston's last n. Pr<sup>o</sup> at 10 on  
 Put in the whole armor of God  
 In eve sat on 18th 15<sup>th</sup> - Several  
 in water - I in all - Celestial  
 is formed in me - I think is  
 bound to be in forward -  
 17 Had a talk with Mr Spear  
 in Store - He began by asking  
 about ~~some~~ Revelation - I  
 finally after a long con-  
 tention if he would spend as much  
 time searching the scriptures as he did  
 loafing about the store & would  
 take as much pains to know  
 the will of God as he did to find  
 excuses for disobeying Him  
 he would be wiser & better

- Drove Mr St John's & called also  
 on Mr Wells, Mr Young, Dr Crane  
 Jackson - S. Kimme & time  
 no Kimme - Mindor & Br Hill's  
 David Smiths & came to Br  
 Brownmans - He told me that  
 they came & wheeled in but  
 he signed but was sorry for it  
 16 -  
 18 Sabbath - Preached on Dis-  
 to a few - a very stormy time  
 Dined for Hubert & drove Windsor  
 Phil Rom IV 4:5. Claps & set  
 Br Ward's Drove in storm w.  
 Strattans Pr Isa V 1, 6. & came  
 to Br Keaders very cold  
 19 Writing Drove Windsor Dined  
 sister Rice - Met Shaver the friend  
 of Coons met - I see not what to  
 do with difficulty brewing -  
 Preached on John III 36 Freedom  
 20 Extremely cold Watch slept last  
 night very keen air - Drove Jackson  
 topt tavern. Mr Youngs - Was a wife

Jan 20 - 52

nes M. Cannon vs M. Shaver  
before Eng. McIlwain. This  
suit was lost by a young man  
to whom Coors delivered a note  
which before me was considered  
worthless. — Johnson for Plaintiff  
and for Plaintiff. The affidavit  
of Shaver was rejected —

Called to Revue's. Brots &  
several places. School. I was  
McIlwain tea. He had his story  
to tell. He was no doubt persua-  
sive & hardly dealt with.  
Sister McIlwain gave me the first  
leaf of the clap book of the first  
clap formed by Jackson by me.  
Apr 22 - 1831. Henry G. Jones, Jas. & Eli. M.  
Alanson, Sarah, Wm. — Jacob & Jno. Wells  
H. Harvey Smith &

Preached in eve from Rom VIII 28  
two hours with freedom after he has  
they said go on — I had indeed a  
good time. Staid Youngs —  
Prayed in bar room & also dining room.

21 Drove to Swille calling Wells &  
St John & bro F. Wilcox — at St J he

lost out the sentiment that some  
things in the old list better be left out  
I showed the error of that conclusion  
I went to other points. I finally he  
lost his temper & said he only wanted  
to have a visit. The truth I found  
to be he was a self conceited ignor-  
ant man & preacher had not contra-  
dicted him. At bro Wilcox sold him  
a large B. & life W. Am. — Sentenced at  
night in Acad on Alston & Col. H.  
The audience was uneasy at first & I  
got nervous & was not happy. Spoke two  
hours —

22. Wrote & visited. Preached at night  
in our Ch to a few on Luke XIV 18  
and they all with me.

23 Visited & wrote some. Preached at  
night on the Devil some freedom.  
Stay bro Hawley's a descendant from Ebr Shelden.

24) Wrote in General. almost all day. Called  
Chambers, Dr. Henters tea, & bro Norton.

25 Sabb Preached heavy with liberty, after  
the first on Luke XII 31. Baptized  
Charlotte Chambers. Solemn & good  
feeling — Read her in full view



Jan 25 1852

before the Class. Drove Missy Tilton  
 then in R.R. Rapel. Drove Jackson  
 & rather deeply to  
 Met both Class & Drove S. Keeney's or Kinn  
 & tea Drove Spangler & p.c. with freedom  
 & liberty 1/4 on If they hear not Mon &  
 p.c. - A good impression seemed  
 made - S.K. & wife gave 10¢

26. It was a mild day yest & day

before snow a little fast in -  
 corrupting proof sheet of Mag.  
 Lectured at night at Wayne Pres. M.  
 collection 75 - Gave John Summers

27 Called & prayed with the old gent -

He talked like a true Christian - Drove  
 to Wooten Br. Speer's - Feat was at

Br. Backus tells me we had eaten to  
 Gualup - Wordy to - Sent 50¢ to Lewis M.  
 by freight - All earlier but a x x A W W  
 of Vign which I ordered - 40 Shedd's

28 - Drove Winkler's dinner & then supper  
 way & was misdirected - Called D. P. Kader

nobody at home - Came R. Barthol  
 & J. Swickard - Bridgeport - No apt  
 had been given out & I took up apt for  
 next Sat. got copy of quarterly paper from  
 Bartholomew - Attended the M.B. and

The p.c. acted just as if he had been informed<sup>13</sup>  
 I was there & did not want me there - he  
 carefully avoided looking towards me  
 I sat just before him - so that it was  
 almost impossible not to see me he had  
 seen my bald head & spectacles on it as  
 usual - Several went to his house  
 to him - when he rose to take his text  
 he said "I am informed Father Shildon  
 is in the congregation - He will please  
 to take the stand" - Of course I did not  
 as I thought him not sincere & besides  
 I did not wish to be placed where he  
 could show marked disrespect to me  
 His text - "The way of a serpent on a  
 rock - the way of a ship in the midst  
 of the sea" - He laboured hard - I studied  
 a sermon on if any man have not the  
 spirit of St. he is none of his - This  
 word came sweetly - Thou shalt be as  
 my mouth & then He that believeth  
 shall not make haste - The p.c. called  
 in "Br. Keeney" not even to pray - Br. Aiken  
 (whom I had taken in my slight  
 part of the way) - I talked to Jos. Bennett  
 who seemed truly penitent & one other  
 who was demanding blessing without

Jan 28 1882

minutes - I exhorted them & then  
went back & talked separately to young  
men who were talking & laughing  
in the congregation. All seemed anxious  
to gather round to hear what I  
said to others. I had good liberty &  
it struck me that I thus would get  
more souls than if I had preached.  
There was any amount of noise  
but a great lack of instruction for  
the mind - W. B. Barthol

29 - Took my horse & went after my baggage  
to Mr Hills - Attended funeral of  
Child - Rev Mr Stutz in well only  
the sermon was not in the text. His  
early education must have been  
exceedingly deficient using a figure  
for affecting & other similar errors.  
He asked me in pulpit at first & I  
& prayed - At Mr B. sister Richards  
I gave an op. & she began. I got her to  
hold still after she had stated her case.  
I was plain & home think an impres-  
ion was made - Drove Congreg. bro  
Coats - Called on Mr Hooker & asked Sister  
what I had done to insult her & her

He said talking about what the people  
said of my sermon at Bridgeport  
& asking her if my simile was improper  
in illustrating neglect of prayer meeting  
by a young man's affection -  
Bro. B. very anxious to have the  
lot divided - Came to prayer  
meeting good - I only heard preachers  
Came - Called & prayed with bro  
Sharp. He was at bro P. spoke plain  
urging stewards to either act or resign  
30 - Bro P. said he would resign if wished  
I told him I would be much obliged  
that I would be very sorry to part  
with him but if stewards would  
not act I wished those who would  
called on bro Sumner & he mentioning  
bro. A. M. had said he did not know how he should  
pay Quarters. I took him & went there &  
bro Y. told it just as it was - that he said  
what he had paid bro Hooker & that he had dis-  
counted it as quarters - Came back Drove  
W. Salem Dr. Boyd - Bro Hazards while here  
the little boy came in & reported "a  
great big owl that carried off our chicken  
was on the Elm tree" I asked for a gun, he



11 176 Jan 30 - 52

brot one which proved to be loaded  
I went out & firing brot him down  
shooting of his wing & tearing his little  
body - This is the first time I have  
drawn a trigger or snapped a gun or fire  
- since I experienced religion  
He had a long vis. discussed my apt  
of Jan Woolley & finally got onto the  
Piedmonte faith - & center of dispute  
came to bro Spencer - over night  
31 Made out license for Ezra W Read  
to exhort leaders must having author  
before - Took horse & rode to Stephen Cole  
He showed me the letter of bro Biggs  
Would not allow me to copy any  
part of - I can only speak from  
memory - He said at 2 M he  
determined to drop all about me  
He said he had no quarrel with  
his wife had read present to bro  
Hook that they were needy &c - I told  
them I had said to bro H. get all  
present you can. &c - Called Read  
Cole - then E W Read - S. Castetter

17  
got show set one having been to my  
vis at the house - I wrote yesterday -  
thousands went to Ashland to see a  
hardened murderer hanging - There I  
spoke with said they did not wish  
to see another -  
Just as I was starting for Congress  
Edward came having rode all night  
bringing a telegr. dispatch -  
Your brother lies at the point of death  
Come if you can - Answer  
Wm E. Sheldon

I went to my bed room O Lord  
Thou hast heard my prayers for  
others. Hear me for my only  
brother - that he may be raised up  
one more opportunity to repent  
This once Do my Savior. Thy will  
be done - I had not pray more than  
one minute before I felt calm  
my tears dried - my soul was in  
peace I felt if the Lord had called  
him away - He was <sup>good</sup> just but it seems  
he would have one more chance to  
repent & turn to God. I asked what





Feb 2 1852

Finally - Alshelby I heard my bro was  
 buried yesterday - He died Friday at 3  
 PM. in peace - perfectly resigned  
 He had a bad cold & was hoarse from  
 in the fall was about attending to be  
 sowing - being a large wheat & clover  
 bays - Three weeks ago he rode in  
 a blight to Norwalk was much chilled  
 went out but once to office - Thursday  
 at 10 taken with violent pains in  
 bowels, there being a very high state  
 of inflammation - pain exquisite till  
 Friday morning - except short intervals  
 when he slept some - Friday morn  
 his wife measured him to ease & ex-  
 cept a shortness of breath he was com-  
 fortable. She told him his condition. He  
 said he was resigned - sent for an atty  
 dictated his will - took leave of all  
 his children - enjoined them to burn  
 their novels & read no more - Rev. Dr.  
 Boonman was with him - holding his hand  
 he said I die resigned - Be a father to  
 my children - He - His face had a remark-  
 ably sweet expression after death -  
 A post mort. ex. showed ulcers & contractions  
 in the intestines - ulcers in liver -  
 I have very little faith in death bed  
 repentance as a general thing - In the  
 case of my bro. I' He said on New

He was going to turn over a new leaf  
 I shall attend Church every Sabbath this  
 year - He attended twice only - once  
 Sandusky Dr B. Jr  
 once in Medina Prot Epis -  
 The week he died & before he was taken  
 worse I had an earnest struggle in  
 prayer for him - I thought over how  
 many moving sermons I had preached  
 before him - of his pious father's <sup>mother's</sup> prayers  
 of his immersion in worldly care & prayed  
 the Lord to bring him to repentance I  
 claimed the had power to in answer to prayer  
 I had said. If thou deest me pay take  
 from him his property - if nothing else  
 will do, take some friend prepared to go  
 or take his health - I then felt God would  
 hear prayer - I did not anticipate so  
 soon - When I rec'd the despatch Sat at 2 I went  
 to the Throne of grace - I was much moved  
 but had no sooner stated the case than I  
 was perfectly calmed, I thought God is good &  
 just if he were dead & if alive he would hear  
 prayer & give him one more time for  
 repentance - and until I heard of his  
 death I felt calm that all was right  
 when I heard he died in great peace & so  
 I am satisfied God is good & he hears prayer

Feb 2 - 52

Called at Mrs. Jewetts where I found Mr. Diston & Kellam - Mr D's child was buried at the same house Mrs was E. was buried by the Odd Fellows of which order he ~~was~~ past H.P. in the Free Masons were full beavers - an immense concourse -

I saw the Rev. many called among them Bro Barry who had been in his one ploy - who is pious - We talked freely of all matters - It is a matter of deep regret with us all that Augusta left the Meth. & jd. Prot Epis. But she found the dile there - in this place - After four prayers in which I mentioned all these cares - She said I suppose you think I wanted to be more respectable by joining H. - I told her if she had not said that when I was here last June I should have ~~been~~ <sup>been</sup> the thought but her own conscience ~~quilt~~ <sup>quilted</sup> it - and said I it is my opinion you never will enjoy the world honors you seek until you return to the path when the Sp of God first led you - I did not doubt person but up that way had heard religion but for

persons awakened as she was & led as she was - under such & such circumstances - I doubt not your sincerity & your intention but I think you are drawn aside insensibly - I wanted to avoid the continuance but she pressed it & I spoke my whole heart affectionally but plainly - she said "you are cruel" - Jas H. at my request slept with me He was much moved at our prayers I had marked him & exhorted him when here in June I felt somehow God was calling him if he stayed -

3. Rose at 11<sup>1/2</sup> wrote with Maria & copied my letter to E. F. Q. Call at J. H. Barber's office - looked over my old letters - I see the change of opinion time works about many things All my letters disclose the most <sup>agony</sup> anxiety for the spiritual welfare of my brother -

4. After Breakfast <sup>Rev</sup> Dr. Brown on Calhoun He was with him when he died Coming to Depot train started before I reached there - it started seven minutes before the time



184

Feb 4-52

I was much mortified & disap<sup>d</sup> but made the best of it - I first thought of preaching at night & sent Jos to see bro Kellam but he staid for dinner & then I thought I would not and said so & it came to omit it - I had an opportunity to converse with several & expect it will be explained in Eternity

Called at bro Kellam in eve

Milton has a wife with an umbro ken will - having been humoured in every thing -

5 Row l<sup>r</sup> wrote after breakf called An

Oran Foltitt - Took cars at 9 to Shelby Br Jewett on board - Read Heading on Dis - heard this in N.E. Conf. After some delay at Shelby Took cars to Wellington

Br Barker sent his boy for my horse to Br Asa Hammiton, & I called home with bro Wm Bradley Jr. Br Bradley is blind since 4 yrs last Nov -

6 Wrote letter Father Palmer -

Called at D House & rode

Toward Albion - Called on in in person at a log house found the woman sick & gave some pills. Munnas a F Rep. Pr Rev A R Eldred I find he was once a Unit - He fed my horse & I staid for din - about 2 - He wiped his eyes after prayer - Rode Albion Called Dr McLeary - tired & some - humiliated - Stupid - read some newspapers & wrote - Today on horseback read Anecdotes for Ministry 7. Have a bad cold & hoarse

I left \$1.00 with pills Mr Bradley - Called R.O. read news some Stupid bad cold - wrote some Dr Mc Le Dr 1. p bal of Crofton - Called br Punt He cheerfully gave me leave to make some apt. for him - Rode Br Hazard The old bro. is tired with the divisions in the Ch. he having heard Spanglers were afflicted at his course in petitioning for change in Charge - W Salem

186 Feb 7-52  
Called at Daniel Myers - P<sup>r</sup>  
with liberty on James I 23  
Led clasp -  
8 Sabbath Rode bro Hazards to Albion  
P<sup>r</sup>ced with freedom & spirit & power  
on the hope of the hypocrite - Had  
some new views - Met Geo. Leaps  
and two full men - both Steen  
joined home - Had the material  
part of Br Riggs letter - Exhort  
to love truth & Rode Vanord  
on Rom VIII. clear & affu  
tionate - led clasp - ate at Geo  
Van - & rode Saline & then to  
bain on the excellence of the scrip  
tures. I exhort a trifle - Came  
home with Geo. Rose -  
9 Came bro Barch's sister said she  
was ashamed <sup>having</sup> of letting her name  
in the petition to change the charge -  
called bro H. Smith - they have been & are  
afflicted - prayed - called bro Eldridge tried  
hard to persuade his dau to ~~ask~~ (bid)  
prayed - ~~Do not~~ I think the sister & will  
not live very long -

Rode Pennsburg talk with Geo  
Hazards on the way - Leaders met  
bro Sprang resigned - I saw he had  
been warped when here before -  
Mr Spurr read whole of the letter of Br  
Riggs - In ev wrote -  
10 Wrote letter to Cole & proposed  
questions - also letter Eli Bolles -  
Ap<sup>r</sup> John House leader - Came to  
Father Hazards - He brot up the case  
of bro Bent again & I told him  
I will bear that no longer if you  
will believe me nor go & see us both  
together. I'll complain of you  
I've been trying all the year to build  
up the cause of God & you have  
finally joined in & placed your  
self at the head of my enemies  
& you & bro Brown have done injury  
which your preaching will never  
repair - I had a long plain talk & he  
finally came to me & grasped my  
hand & said I see things different  
Rode in rain to bro Jas Vanord  
bro Nicely - I find he is very beautiful



Feb 10. 1852

of the consequences of my  
sweeping I would lock the door  
I told him I had no fears - that  
the announcement of the fact  
would prevent the necessity -  
"I wrote bro Hargrave - Bro N. is a  
true, good man & I urged him to  
go & see the leaders on his district  
& attend to his duty - called on bro  
Hook horse ridden to the farm - asked  
him if there was any thing on the  
paper for me to know nothing  
Special - Cong. - good - afterwards  
he said My apt was given out for  
Canaan - I was received & he too  
he did not ask me to find my horse  
Rode to Jas Carlaris & had to  
talk with him - He is intelligent  
fully & unbiassed - He  
Bro Bartholomew - Bro L. Howe  
we had a long talk & a plain talk. I  
told it was my opinion he & father  
had done more harm by their course  
than all their preaching from this to the  
end of the year would do go - that  
I had my errors & imperfections &  
impudences but I was not guilty

in the matters complaining of  
I told him I was ever ready  
to leave every point where we  
differed in opinion to disinterested  
persons - I told him I would not in  
conscience consent to eat the  
bread of those who would let my  
wife & children starve - that if a  
man would say publicly that  
he would not pay me any  
quarterage he would not give him  
the charge to say I sponge out  
of him - He said he would make  
my wife a present then And I  
will set it down as house rent  
said I & return it to Andrew  
I'll give it as a present to sister  
S. said he & I'll set it down  
said I. He prayed but after  
wards he seemed mollified & said  
He had urged me all the while  
to stay - we talked till 10<sup>1/2</sup> &  
also in the morning  
12 till after 12 - we agreed to  
leave out points if we had a

Chance - which I mentioned I read him - He is a good man but ~~has been~~ much prejudiced by perverted stories - His original language is German & he does not nicely discriminate between the different states of facts expressed by a slight change of expression and being very set in his way his goodness makes difficulty. I & he were both very earnest - I was more so than I wished for he is deaf & my own loud voice excited me - Bro D. Smith encouraged me in prayer - I had a short fasten at Bedford - Rode bro Hills & called at bro Baker they had reported against me & I asked them if I did any thing wrong when there they said not afterwards that bro Hills tried to make something out of it afterwards she said I would have reproved her - & he said that as his wife reported it it was improper I asked if they thought it proper to ask for quarterage on the Sabbath

they said No. I then saw this <sup>man</sup> ~~man~~ by pers<sup>on</sup> & I asked them if they had paid any quarterage this year & they said No. I then intimated that ~~perhaps~~ they not coming to meeting I might have offended them by being too close - I did think you were too hard on the children said they - I asked their ~~daughters~~ <sup>daughters</sup> young women with gold ~~brass~~ <sup>brass</sup> rings in their ears if they enjoyed perfect love & they said they did. Now, Mrs B said they did not know what it meant if I had said sanctification they would have known - I finally told them I said this it all and gave them a plain talk on love - told them that members who would watch over for evil their preachers & refuse to support them & not tell them what they had against them had better join some other church that the first principle of Meth. is to go where we are sent & receive whom sent. After prayers & I had requested them to tell me more if they had so me & I left I went back & requested them



193 Feb 12 1882. Sunday  
if they had any thing to say or what  
they said at all one first before  
they blazed it abroad. He said that  
is right. Came to bro Haskins  
I took a glass of water  
Came to Centre of Canaan  
Dr Nowlen's

Haskins

193  
Huggins Haskins  
Albert B. Younglove  
Edward P. Williams  
Frank S. Haskins  
Ed. W. Haskins  
Abraham C. Haskins  
Andrew P. Haskins

Rev Richard Whiting  
Wes. Soc. Camp

X In Memory of  
The  
Rev. Michael Ellis  
who died Oct 3<sup>rd</sup> A.D. 1830  
Aged 71 years 5m & 18 days  
in the midst of the gospel in the  
Hall - Episcopal Church 49 yrs

He devoted his life to the LORD  
in his mortal life & died  
in the communion of death  
Rehearsal, Apr 4<sup>th</sup> 1837.  
5 small quills authority

Notes

Wm. Wilson Coates -

Mr. John Lane Dodge & Apr 29  
Trinity Avenue, Essex -

Rev. John Wilson -

Henry Adell 1801

15  
In Memory of  
Rev. John Wilson

Edward Thayer  
O. Perry Thayer on the 1st of June

He Rowland  
Henry Wilson

John Lemuel  
Mr. Coulson Wm. Rushville

John Lighty - Springfield  
Elis Morgan }

Frances Merrill  
Roxana Blackman

Tha. Reed  
F. Blackman



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal February 12, 1852-December 25, 1853

FORMAT: Volume #44

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☒ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

2  
The  
Journal  
of  
Henry C. Sheldon

From Feb 12 AD 1852

To Dec 25 AD 1853.

No. XLV.

---



10

Feb 12<sup>th</sup> Ad 1852 After the various incidents mentioned in last vol. came to Windsor (Centre Canon) & slept with Dr. Nowlen as heretofore agreed. After tea I had an unusually long season of weeping before the Lord at bus B. when they expressed their doubts about the propriety of supporting their preachers. I had prayer if there was any known or secret sin in thy servant to withhold the dew of Heaven to leave every soul in barrenness until it was confessed & forgiven but otherwise to pour out His Spirit. I now have no recollection of a time which equaled this. I know not how long but must have been a good while. It was past the time 20 min or when I came down. Pr Josh 10:5 There was a singing school & few out. Had freedom & faith. At the close we all consecrated ourselves to the L. anew. Sister Rice wept most profusely & prayed so earnestly.

2 Feb 12 52

Dr Statts the A.B. Jr was present & exhorted  
I could not have asked for a better  
beginning Dr. It is a backslider  
he came forward.

13 Fast day. I wanted to record that  
when I was at father Maryands, I re-  
solved to fast every Wed & pray for  
great wisdom to govern the b<sup>t</sup>  
and did when bro Dixon was my  
colleague. It seemed to me such  
was the strength & bitterness of prej-  
udice nothing but God could over-  
come it. To day I ap<sup>d</sup> for this  
meeting. Read the history of  
Pharaoh through - a good time  
in family prayer.

wrote & at 11 Preached on Jonah III 5, 10  
In we sit on the throne of grace, dull  
time - was feeble & too long

14 Called Sister Vandorans Store, a  
long talk with J Miles He wants  
very much to get up the notes - He  
had said bro Shaver broke into the  
house - I told him I must see ~~at the~~  
Sister Rice also thought it time these  
notes were given up I told her

I should do right if I could &  
if any one differed from me  
I would submit it to 3 judges of  
competence. I would say but of my  
own pocket the difference they  
should say. Bro Statts we had a  
first rate talk. He said our new  
bier came to him & told him it  
would not do to invite him into the  
stair or to preach - I told him I  
saw all that. He has now told our  
members he was agreeably disap-  
pointed in me - Called at Sime-  
on Korns - She did not want me  
to pray with her - at 2 prayer &  
Exhort<sup>n</sup> & everyone came forward  
S. Kinnic among the rest & renewed  
Covenant - I gave out two  
hymns & sang hymns  
In we took up for knowledge, duties  
virtues & tolerable liberty only - full  
house & excellent attention -

15 Sabbath Conference meet<sup>d</sup> at 9 -  
Preached at 10:30 Rom IX 18 -  
Also at 2 on Hardening Pharaoh He  
At night Jas IV 7, (Devil) some wearied



4

Feb 15 - 52

Had comfortable time here  
16 Called Meeting at 2

At night. Grieve not the Spirit  
one Jesse Spruill came forward  
& formed peace - Have kept them  
all back until they repent of their  
sins - rather are willing to repent  
Read a letter this P.M. that I am  
wanted at home -

17 Took a jumper & drove to  
York under a shed gave horse  
a bite - a cow & a wagon and  
coming used scared him & the  
whipped out broke & split the  
board runner & broke the crack  
of apple butter sent my wife  
by sister Kimmie - Mended up  
I home by 2 O. Called at store  
read letters - Took care & Julia  
with me to Cleveland - at  
P.O. office - then Temp Meet & the  
Spirit convention - Tiffany was  
speaking & several proposed  
questions & presented in disputa-  
table facts - Leon Hous

18 Took freight train at 6 -  
Came home Edw had tied  
horse to a pole & ears scared  
him he broke the crop bar of thills  
we walked up & I went back with  
Walter & got the jumper & fixed up  
and 21<sup>st</sup> drove via Medina, Seville  
Jackson to Windsor, by 6 put on  
Resist the devil &c -

19 Wrote letters, sent wife for yest  
bro Lockwood - visited - Meet 3 at  
2 Mrs Emerson came for -  
she is an uncommon smart woman  
for business - At night put on new  
birth - was tempted afterwards - This  
A.M. I saw it was a turning point  
& agonised told the I we could  
not sustain without some fruit  
& one came - came home with  
Rev Jacob Goodyear - a small sect  
Brethren in Christ, then Church  
called "Church of Christ." He cordially  
approves all my preaching

20 Cold Called at Wells & Kings  
Put at 10 How long halt ye between two  
opinions &c. First rate time One came

6 Feb 20-52  
Vis. Pres. we after bro Goodye on  
the same text John v 25 <sup>He said that</sup> Hear the  
se. Said with Rev Thos H. Bann  
we covers till late.

21 We resumed. He was pleased with  
my doctrines but for knowledge he  
had some Calvinistic objections.  
Was enabled to explain & also to  
block him. He admitted there  
were difficulties which he could  
not solve. He said the Holy Sp  
drive with the monest in order  
that they may be converted - was  
unanswered by him. He turned  
on baptism. He came to N.H. &  
pre. lively on so run that eye was  
obscured. Elisabeth Glines starts & fond  
prayer. Rode via Glines. called &  
prayed & called Jackson Wells &  
Seville. Dr Wells said I was to  
blame in the Reed horse case, I  
showed him I was deamed by  
Reed himself & I told him my  
opponents must either stop or prove  
their slander. Tea at St John.  
Stop bro Nortons - called H. F. P. O.  
Strong. Watch Raining.

22 Sabbath Took some cold last ev.  
Looking over last ev. Saurabes  
evidences.

Preached with some ~~disunion~~ <sup>refers</sup> imitation  
on Heb 11. began with 8. They met  
claps dipt Binton wife - renewed talk  
at this room. Rode Jackson Sp.  
with good liberty on Mark VIII 36.  
Informed the people about finances.  
Rode Fuller's tea. When I say "tea" I mean  
the meal at night sometimes I drink  
if the water is "hard" since I had the  
Cholera. Many have promised to try &  
seek the Lord but I had little faith.  
Came Center & pr 140 on Inspiration  
of Scriptures - a good impression  
deemed made but I was tired &  
it was a poor sermon for that subject.  
One (Miss Mc Intyre a backslider) came  
forward & prayed earnestly my side was  
same. 1726-KY

23 Preached at 10 on Hell fire. a good  
impression deemed made. Called some  
unwell. Pr at night on Hypocrisy  
with good liberty Job XXXIII 8.

24 Called Pr with freedom on Just by  
faith at 10. Called Cloe talk with Mr  
Varadorat. Wells. Mrs Wells. Dunbar  
Gilbert. Mrs Shaw (a backslider) Prd at night  
rather dry on Luke XI 31. Elis Glines joined



Feb 25 - 1852

Headaches wrote some & visited  
Sacramento at night solemn & good I was  
forward for I told them that had heard of  
to not come they would not go to Heaven  
& I ought not to come here - I think it  
made a deep impression.

26 Mr Shaver & sister Alice who had been  
cold toward each other came before  
me & settled & all was peace -  
Clap must good - In PM was imp. Conf. I  
sent Robt & imp. confirmed to omit  
the promised explanation & said which  
I did with great solemnity & interest  
on I will arise & go to my father -  
Orson Miles disturbed & I went back  
& learned his name & came for it  
he virtually another sermon on Ezekiel  
ch 2 while he may be found -

27. Froze hard last n. clear. Met at 11  
Talked with Mary & Swaine long after  
she finally tripped. Heard after she  
suff twice within a year in a  
close, cutting screaming & with power  
He that loveth his sin to -

28 Rainy. Called after starting at 11  
dear sister Harriet & brother Mr Goody  
Rode in rain to Wheatland & made out  
tickets - I was changed but snowed & I  
very severely many in face to Congress  
Called at bro Hook's He was cold & dis-  
marking for a report of state of

Oct. He said "I am usual & nothing particular  
about" He does not go down to his  
Leader. Meeting Stay bro. Pinner at which such  
27 Sabbath. Called to see a sick young  
man - offered a prayer if desired, He  
made no reply & I left. He has Consumption  
- Paid with liberty on a text  
given me by bro J. H. June Gal 3:7, 8.  
Met all the classes - expelled both from  
Rode Sigurdson & per with freedom  
on the matter (Job 4:11, 8) - Met classes Mr  
Dunn. Richard came back. Apd him lead  
him to a Sunday school - at 11 Bright  
Lecture long on Dec. included Inf Bapt  
at a leader & stood at cavern  
J. C. Howe.

March 1. 1852 very cold last night  
as also night before. Charged 0  
but invited to call as often as convenient  
every time. Left 3 rooms -  
Rode Burns - Gullies & Hobbs  
Mr. Pease. Lafayette. Sent General. Reg  
Heirman got a shoe set & rode home  
Cold time -

10 Mar 2 1852

Writing - letters called at PC  
+ seeing my letter to London  
posted up + I per showing me  
certif of R. W. Woollett. I called  
and charge on him for skid  
Mr Wallace in - 100 in eve

3. Mr Humphrey + Woollett called.

I claimed 1. That I did not origin-  
ate bro H wrote a disclaimer which  
he is to keep - Drove Cleveland

called Kelly, F. J. Prentiss, Pim  
+ C. with Edward returned by 1/4 h

Mr Humphrey, Wallace + Clapp  
arbitra. came + R. B. Crane. we

arbitra on matters - Arbitra  
went out 11 1/2 - Mr Crane denied

some things he admitted before  
they brot in their verdict at 20 m

before one - The decision after  
both our claims + intention  
a kind of compromise. inq

4 Fixed up + rode in rack at 1/4  
to Clara C. vote fixed -

5 Dreamed of seeing a letter did not  
read it all. I interpreted that a  
letter of mine would be brot

against me at Conf -

Called on Mary at Oberlin +  
a few minutes with bro H + Pearce  
+ Maria Webb - Mr Hamilton  
denied + fed. Rode Huntington S.  
+ back to Sullivan Mr G. McKillap  
+ rode thence in PM -  
visited in eve -

6 Dreamed of being in Lill + just  
as we was nominated Sawoke. Rode  
mixed. + Hibbard + Baptism. Bro Poe  
did not come. I spent 1/4 h on the  
of grace - moderate time - Well

H. invited me to preside in Conf +  
just as I had sung I per. Mr Poe  
came + called for none of us

Had a long interview with bro. Poe  
He put at right on they that will live  
godly - shall suffer persecution

I was stupid + sleepy from fatigue +  
exposure -

7 Sabbath Rode Perryburg + per Dan  
H. 44. Gen Clapp - my opponents none  
out - Rode W. Salem + gave all for night  
+ Vandordale + per on the of 4  
met claps renewed tickets + came



Mar 7-52

with bro Spurgeon to W. Salem Pa of  
 John 11:36 - renewed tickets  
 came with bro S to Perry's  
 8 wrote bro Hilenth called JCB  
 a probationer in who was not there  
 yet he excused himself by visiting  
 sick finally he let out his pay  
 under or rule - for what I said  
 about dead members in class -  
 for telling in other places what  
 is done in one -  
 for egotism - for taking in  
 members without proper exam -  
 & for neglecting to take in the  
 Friends - (the last meet? yest) -  
 we had a long talk I told him  
 I thought that if he ever got to  
 heaven it would be by the cross  
 that after he had gone all over  
 Jonah's ground I thought he might  
 get out of drunkenness & even the  
 cities - I save his soul -  
 Trustees & Leaders meeting - There  
 being only one Trustee regular  
 ap - I so nominated the old ones  
 who were absent except S. Cole  
 Made out tickets  
 9 wrote letter Dr. Telft & Co -

Went to S. Cole's - He refused to answer  
 my letter - and said "Let them bring  
 a charge" - Called at bro Smith's  
 John is very sick - came Perry's  
 & then Jonas Wiltrout - then bro  
 Rees's then - Henry Hess. & ad  
 was very tired - frost all out - grew  
 cold at night -  
 10 - Called at bro Jno Vansodall's  
 rode bro Matthias - Taber Sumner  
 son - dinner He said he had never  
 felt right about agreeing to  
 bring one when I not doing  
 it - Called Mr. Smith - some  
 talk with sister - when he came I  
 began that people ought to think  
 alike - I took up base of our Sav -  
 then Inf. base Rode bro Higley's  
 I called at P.O. bro Hook who was  
 anxious to avoid me barely spoke  
 in reply to my quest - Called at  
 Sumnerston He said me for the day  
 Rode Philip Ackerman He has pie  
 mal affection - came John Rae  
 made - Explained Rom ix 18 & forth  
 He had a sweet visit He is a frustrated  
 man -

14

May 11-52

Called at Jacob Barnard's. Wiles. Goodye -  
 Lis Zivora to board. Returned at night  
 on "Foot washing" "Close" "clasp & love" -  
 Secret societies -

12 6. 10. 4 m. called Mr. rainy. Leaking  
 on Mode & subject of Bapt at night -

13. W. B. in Christ began their Lells  
 Elder Stearns put on Watch yet pray  
 always - He specified 3 sins it  
 watch against - Slavery - Pride & Sa-  
 cy - A. Rode to Baker Hills -  
 When Kears. I said - he sick Has  
 a high fever - gave 3 pills -

11 Sabb. Disbited - called at R. L. in  
 A. B. Lawrence - I put at R. L. Dan  
 II 4 - Rode to L. 10 m. - put at 2  
 in Eph. 8 - was very hoarse & sick  
 but had some assurance - rough  
 & done in some particulars - Rode  
 to Barnard's & put at night on  
 1 Cor 1-16 (Red Sch) - Mrs. O. came  
 to record - I had good liberty & power  
 The great defect of my preaching is  
 there is not enough power of God in  
 it - stand to be straitened -

15. wedding day Came to Centre & attended  
 W. B. meeting - It began at 7 o'clock - Elder  
 read a chap. & put speaking went on during  
 which elements were brot in & table set  
 Most of their members who spoke were dry. Two  
 exceptions before my remarks - I afterwards  
 joined one was a Wesleyan Meth. & spoke

Bishop Edwards affirmed he said resembled  
 mine in many points & the fact was it did  
 in all - I passed rapidly over some he  
 dwelt upon - Our members spoke well  
 Elder invited to Soc. but excluded Slaveholders  
 & those in favor of them & 2 of Secret societies  
 but invited those who loved God & kept his com-  
 if they had not joined any church - I rose  
 a proposition being given to ask a question  
 inquired if I understood him & explained my  
 question He thought he had been plain enough  
 I stated I was not a member of sons of Temp  
 but once was knew their rites & ceremonies  
 I was in favor of them - He finally said  
 all such were excluded - Our members  
 did not go only there inconsiderately  
 Rode Spanglers & put on John 36  
 comfortable time - full house -  
 16 Rode to Wooten V. B. Bentkellers, Fredy Cox  
 Bible So. house - She and B. back they have  
 their 12<sup>th</sup> Child yest. a daughter - Rode Southworth  
 called David Brenitzer - one of the Prot  
 in Christ - They were disowned by the  
 "Reverend R. et al" who were the most gyalous  
 of the German Dunkers. These have built  
 & they called themselves Brethren in Christ. were  
 disowned for "open Communion" Preached  
 with some freedom on Oct 14-52 -



Mar 16 52

Sumner asked me to leave another apt-  
but I could not I however spent  
to be at Sumner but on presenting for a  
vote few voted (not understanding it as  
I was to say). Found David Sheldon at  
Johnson's house.

17 Called again at Johnsons & exhorted  
him & David. Rode Springfield & in Pm  
to Windsor. The WB, after saying they  
should close unless they had some forward  
& not one had come requested the Bp  
to stay & be at night. I had anticipated  
this and left word they might  
have the house. This was too much  
but they left at Baptist WB.  
In eve I pr on Heb XI 4 - Br Parker  
in store - Ban & Goodyear present.

At the close I addressed the young men  
who start tomorrow for California.

Br. Parker did not mention them in his prayer.  
So I prayed after. The young men were  
all on their knees at one bench. After

I closed prayer one stepped to the pulpit  
& laying 25 cts. on the stand said Mr.

Sheldon I bid you farewell - I said  
I receive this as a pledge that you will  
try & remember the alliance given.

Each did so - during which the Cong  
were deeply moved & wept all over the house.  
The names were Justin Willard Miles

Orville Wells, W. Keck, Simon Hois-  
ington, Geo. Hoisington, Willard Rice  
and Chas. C. Burdett. Our house  
was nearly filled - The song very large  
for the eve. & every thing passed off  
well. I had had no intimation of their  
parting to me - I had given one a hint  
that I would like to address them.

18. Writing letters to Janet Dorrance &c  
gave the Co. a Melk. Hygiene & box salve  
with some tracts, some it.

I find by visiting the WB are sore that  
their vessel came out so dry & small.  
They blame me for asking the gift.

Mary had not understood them & their  
Ans<sup>n</sup> left the intolerant foot so bare it  
could be seen. Rode in Pm. fairing  
cold W wind to David Pickens & went to  
bro Sloan's meeting. Tid from Prov <sup>XIV</sup> 13

Sumner (4) left just as I ran to be (John Biddle  
I was much afflicted with coughing &  
pr only 30 m. very moderately good  
attention - Br P is zealous against WB, pious

19 Fast day - visited all Am & read

Mar 19-52

my cold is very bad - I read his  
 Pin Society Mar 26-1826 She was  
 converted in Aug at Canaan Camp. m.  
 Rode to Congreg bro Stickle's -  
 Vider for in eve a good sermon

20 We all rode to Perryburg

bro Spencer - Elder for on  
 "Exceeding great & precious promises"  
 a good sermon & very comforting to  
 my soul - Till 6. I nominated  
 at bro Spencer for Steward in  
 place of bro Panward. resigned  
 My opponents had rallied their  
 strength & my friends not being  
 there they had (without bro S vote)  
 a majority of one of his son in law  
 J. J. - Absent then - I saw it was  
 no use to contend & none bro  
 Eldredges who was elected - I then  
 asked several questions - All of  
 which were decided as, I would  
 have decided - among others if  
 the Stewards did not divide right  
 would any Conf rectify it -  
 was sick in eve & did not hear

bro Gavitt for - Read #14. <sup>17.30</sup> <sup>18.30</sup> <sup>19.30</sup> <sup>20.30</sup> <sup>21.30</sup> <sup>22.30</sup> <sup>23.30</sup> <sup>24.30</sup> <sup>25.30</sup> <sup>26.30</sup> <sup>27.30</sup> <sup>28.30</sup> <sup>29.30</sup> <sup>30.30</sup> <sup>31.30</sup> <sup>32.30</sup> <sup>33.30</sup> <sup>34.30</sup> <sup>35.30</sup> <sup>36.30</sup> <sup>37.30</sup> <sup>38.30</sup> <sup>39.30</sup> <sup>40.30</sup> <sup>41.30</sup> <sup>42.30</sup> <sup>43.30</sup> <sup>44.30</sup> <sup>45.30</sup> <sup>46.30</sup> <sup>47.30</sup> <sup>48.30</sup> <sup>49.30</sup> <sup>50.30</sup> <sup>51.30</sup> <sup>52.30</sup> <sup>53.30</sup> <sup>54.30</sup> <sup>55.30</sup> <sup>56.30</sup> <sup>57.30</sup> <sup>58.30</sup> <sup>59.30</sup> <sup>60.30</sup> <sup>61.30</sup> <sup>62.30</sup> <sup>63.30</sup> <sup>64.30</sup> <sup>65.30</sup> <sup>66.30</sup> <sup>67.30</sup> <sup>68.30</sup> <sup>69.30</sup> <sup>70.30</sup> <sup>71.30</sup> <sup>72.30</sup> <sup>73.30</sup> <sup>74.30</sup> <sup>75.30</sup> <sup>76.30</sup> <sup>77.30</sup> <sup>78.30</sup> <sup>79.30</sup> <sup>80.30</sup> <sup>81.30</sup> <sup>82.30</sup> <sup>83.30</sup> <sup>84.30</sup> <sup>85.30</sup> <sup>86.30</sup> <sup>87.30</sup> <sup>88.30</sup> <sup>89.30</sup> <sup>90.30</sup> <sup>91.30</sup> <sup>92.30</sup> <sup>93.30</sup> <sup>94.30</sup> <sup>95.30</sup> <sup>96.30</sup> <sup>97.30</sup> <sup>98.30</sup> <sup>99.30</sup> <sup>100.30</sup> <sup>101.30</sup> <sup>102.30</sup> <sup>103.30</sup> <sup>104.30</sup> <sup>105.30</sup> <sup>106.30</sup> <sup>107.30</sup> <sup>108.30</sup> <sup>109.30</sup> <sup>110.30</sup> <sup>111.30</sup> <sup>112.30</sup> <sup>113.30</sup> <sup>114.30</sup> <sup>115.30</sup> <sup>116.30</sup> <sup>117.30</sup> <sup>118.30</sup> <sup>119.30</sup> <sup>120.30</sup> <sup>121.30</sup> <sup>122.30</sup> <sup>123.30</sup> <sup>124.30</sup> <sup>125.30</sup> <sup>126.30</sup> <sup>127.30</sup> <sup>128.30</sup> <sup>129.30</sup> <sup>130.30</sup> <sup>131.30</sup> <sup>132.30</sup> <sup>133.30</sup> <sup>134.30</sup> <sup>135.30</sup> <sup>136.30</sup> <sup>137.30</sup> <sup>138.30</sup> <sup>139.30</sup> <sup>140.30</sup> <sup>141.30</sup> <sup>142.30</sup> <sup>143.30</sup> <sup>144.30</sup> <sup>145.30</sup> <sup>146.30</sup> <sup>147.30</sup> <sup>148.30</sup> <sup>149.30</sup> <sup>150.30</sup> <sup>151.30</sup> <sup>152.30</sup> <sup>153.30</sup> <sup>154.30</sup> <sup>155.30</sup> <sup>156.30</sup> <sup>157.30</sup> <sup>158.30</sup> <sup>159.30</sup> <sup>160.30</sup> <sup>161.30</sup> <sup>162.30</sup> <sup>163.30</sup> <sup>164.30</sup> <sup>165.30</sup> <sup>166.30</sup> <sup>167.30</sup> <sup>168.30</sup> <sup>169.30</sup> <sup>170.30</sup> <sup>171.30</sup> <sup>172.30</sup> <sup>173.30</sup> <sup>174.30</sup> <sup>175.30</sup> <sup>176.30</sup> <sup>177.30</sup> <sup>178.30</sup> <sup>179.30</sup> <sup>180.30</sup> <sup>181.30</sup> <sup>182.30</sup> <sup>183.30</sup> <sup>184.30</sup> <sup>185.30</sup> <sup>186.30</sup> <sup>187.30</sup> <sup>188.30</sup> <sup>189.30</sup> <sup>190.30</sup> <sup>191.30</sup> <sup>192.30</sup> <sup>193.30</sup> <sup>194.30</sup> <sup>195.30</sup> <sup>196.30</sup> <sup>197.30</sup> <sup>198.30</sup> <sup>199.30</sup> <sup>200.30</sup> <sup>201.30</sup> <sup>202.30</sup> <sup>203.30</sup> <sup>204.30</sup> <sup>205.30</sup> <sup>206.30</sup> <sup>207.30</sup> <sup>208.30</sup> <sup>209.30</sup> <sup>210.30</sup> <sup>211.30</sup> <sup>212.30</sup> <sup>213.30</sup> <sup>214.30</sup> <sup>215.30</sup> <sup>216.30</sup> <sup>217.30</sup> <sup>218.30</sup> <sup>219.30</sup> <sup>220.30</sup> <sup>221.30</sup> <sup>222.30</sup> <sup>223.30</sup> <sup>224.30</sup> <sup>225.30</sup> <sup>226.30</sup> <sup>227.30</sup> <sup>228.30</sup> <sup>229.30</sup> <sup>230.30</sup> <sup>231.30</sup> <sup>232.30</sup> <sup>233.30</sup> <sup>234.30</sup> <sup>235.30</sup> <sup>236.30</sup> <sup>237.30</sup> <sup>238.30</sup> <sup>239.30</sup> <sup>240.30</sup> <sup>241.30</sup> <sup>242.30</sup> <sup>243.30</sup> <sup>244.30</sup> <sup>245.30</sup> <sup>246.30</sup> <sup>247.30</sup> <sup>248.30</sup> <sup>249.30</sup> <sup>250.30</sup> <sup>251.30</sup> <sup>252.30</sup> <sup>253.30</sup> <sup>254.30</sup> <sup>255.30</sup> <sup>256.30</sup> <sup>257.30</sup> <sup>258.30</sup> <sup>259.30</sup> <sup>260.30</sup> <sup>261.30</sup> <sup>262.30</sup> <sup>263.30</sup> <sup>264.30</sup> <sup>265.30</sup> <sup>266.30</sup> <sup>267.30</sup> <sup>268.30</sup> <sup>269.30</sup> <sup>270.30</sup> <sup>271.30</sup> <sup>272.30</sup> <sup>273.30</sup> <sup>274.30</sup> <sup>275.30</sup> <sup>276.30</sup> <sup>277.30</sup> <sup>278.30</sup> <sup>279.30</sup> <sup>280.30</sup> <sup>281.30</sup> <sup>282.30</sup> <sup>283.30</sup> <sup>284.30</sup> <sup>285.30</sup> <sup>286.30</sup> <sup>287.30</sup> <sup>288.30</sup> <sup>289.30</sup> <sup>290.30</sup> <sup>291.30</sup> <sup>292.30</sup> <sup>293.30</sup> <sup>294.30</sup> <sup>295.30</sup> <sup>296.30</sup> <sup>297.30</sup> <sup>298.30</sup> <sup>299.30</sup> <sup>300.30</sup> <sup>301.30</sup> <sup>302.30</sup> <sup>303.30</sup> <sup>304.30</sup> <sup>305.30</sup> <sup>306.30</sup> <sup>307.30</sup> <sup>308.30</sup> <sup>309.30</sup> <sup>310.30</sup> <sup>311.30</sup> <sup>312.30</sup> <sup>313.30</sup> <sup>314.30</sup> <sup>315.30</sup> <sup>316.30</sup> <sup>317.30</sup> <sup>318.30</sup> <sup>319.30</sup> <sup>320.30</sup> <sup>321.30</sup> <sup>322.30</sup> <sup>323.30</sup> <sup>324.30</sup> <sup>325.30</sup> <sup>326.30</sup> <sup>327.30</sup> <sup>328.30</sup> <sup>329.30</sup> <sup>330.30</sup> <sup>331.30</sup> <sup>332.30</sup> <sup>333.30</sup> <sup>334.30</sup> <sup>335.30</sup> <sup>336.30</sup> <sup>337.30</sup> <sup>338.30</sup> <sup>339.30</sup> <sup>340.30</sup> <sup>341.30</sup> <sup>342.30</sup> <sup>343.30</sup> <sup>344.30</sup> <sup>345.30</sup> <sup>346.30</sup> <sup>347.30</sup> <sup>348.30</sup> <sup>349.30</sup> <sup>350.30</sup> <sup>351.30</sup> <sup>352.30</sup> <sup>353.30</sup> <sup>354.30</sup> <sup>355.30</sup> <sup>356.30</sup> <sup>357.30</sup> <sup>358.30</sup> <sup>359.30</sup> <sup>360.30</sup> <sup>361.30</sup> <sup>362.30</sup> <sup>363.30</sup> <sup>364.30</sup> <sup>365.30</sup> <sup>366.30</sup> <sup>367.30</sup> <sup>368.30</sup> <sup>369.30</sup> <sup>370.30</sup> <sup>371.30</sup> <sup>372.30</sup> <sup>373.30</sup> <sup>374.30</sup> <sup>375.30</sup> <sup>376.30</sup> <sup>377.30</sup> <sup>378.30</sup> <sup>379.30</sup> <sup>380.30</sup> <sup>381.30</sup> <sup>382.30</sup> <sup>383.30</sup> <sup>384.30</sup> <sup>385.30</sup> <sup>386.30</sup> <sup>387.30</sup> <sup>388.30</sup> <sup>389.30</sup> <sup>390.30</sup> <sup>391.30</sup> <sup>392.30</sup> <sup>393.30</sup> <sup>394.30</sup> <sup>395.30</sup> <sup>396.30</sup> <sup>397.30</sup> <sup>398.30</sup> <sup>399.30</sup> <sup>400.30</sup> <sup>401.30</sup> <sup>402.30</sup> <sup>403.30</sup> <sup>404.30</sup> <sup>405.30</sup> <sup>406.30</sup> <sup>407.30</sup> <sup>408.30</sup> <sup>409.30</sup> <sup>410.30</sup> <sup>411.30</sup> <sup>412.30</sup> <sup>413.30</sup> <sup>414.30</sup> <sup>415.30</sup> <sup>416.30</sup> <sup>417.30</sup> <sup>418.30</sup> <sup>419.30</sup> <sup>420.30</sup> <sup>421.30</sup> <sup>422.30</sup> <sup>423.30</sup> <sup>424.30</sup> <sup>425.30</sup> <sup>426.30</sup> <sup>427.30</sup> <sup>428.30</sup> <sup>429.30</sup> <sup>430.30</sup> <sup>431.30</sup> <sup>432.30</sup> <sup>433.30</sup> <sup>434.30</sup> <sup>435.30</sup> <sup>436.30</sup> <sup>437.30</sup> <sup>438.30</sup> <sup>439.30</sup> <sup>440.30</sup> <sup>441.30</sup> <sup>442.30</sup> <sup>443.30</sup> <sup>444.30</sup> <sup>445.30</sup> <sup>446.30</sup> <sup>447.30</sup> <sup>448.30</sup> <sup>449.30</sup> <sup>450.30</sup> <sup>451.30</sup> <sup>452.30</sup> <sup>453.30</sup> <sup>454.30</sup> <sup>455.30</sup> <sup>456.30</sup> <sup>457.30</sup> <sup>458.30</sup> <sup>459.30</sup> <sup>460.30</sup> <sup>461.30</sup> <sup>462.30</sup> <sup>463.30</sup> <sup>464.30</sup> <sup>465.30</sup> <sup>466.30</sup> <sup>467.30</sup> <sup>468.30</sup> <sup>469.30</sup> <sup>470.30</sup> <sup>471.30</sup> <sup>472.30</sup> <sup>473.30</sup> <sup>474.30</sup> <sup>475.30</sup> <sup>476.30</sup> <sup>477.30</sup> <sup>478.30</sup> <sup>479.30</sup> <sup>480.30</sup> <sup>481.30</sup> <sup>482.30</sup> <sup>483.30</sup> <sup>484.30</sup> <sup>485.30</sup> <sup>486.30</sup> <sup>487.30</sup> <sup>488.30</sup> <sup>489.30</sup> <sup>490.30</sup> <sup>491.30</sup> <sup>492.30</sup> <sup>493.30</sup> <sup>494.30</sup> <sup>495.30</sup> <sup>496.30</sup> <sup>497.30</sup> <sup>498.30</sup> <sup>499.30</sup> <sup>500.30</sup> <sup>501.30</sup> <sup>502.30</sup> <sup>503.30</sup> <sup>504.30</sup> <sup>505.30</sup> <sup>506.30</sup> <sup>507.30</sup> <sup>508.30</sup> <sup>509.30</sup> <sup>510.30</sup> <sup>511.30</sup> <sup>512.30</sup> <sup>513.30</sup> <sup>514.30</sup> <sup>515.30</sup> <sup>516.30</sup> <sup>517.30</sup> <sup>518.30</sup> <sup>519.30</sup> <sup>520.30</sup> <sup>521.30</sup> <sup>522.30</sup> <sup>523.30</sup> <sup>524.30</sup> <sup>525.30</sup> <sup>526.30</sup> <sup>527.30</sup> <sup>528.30</sup> <sup>529.30</sup> <sup>530.30</sup> <sup>531.30</sup> <sup>532.30</sup> <sup>533.30</sup> <sup>534.30</sup> <sup>535.30</sup> <sup>536.30</sup> <sup>537.30</sup> <sup>538.30</sup> <sup>539.30</sup> <sup>540.30</sup> <sup>541.30</sup> <sup>542.30</sup> <sup>543.30</sup> <sup>544.30</sup> <sup>545.30</sup> <sup>546.30</sup> <sup>547.30</sup> <sup>548.30</sup> <sup>549.30</sup> <sup>550.30</sup> <sup>551.30</sup> <sup>552.30</sup> <sup>553.30</sup> <sup>554.30</sup> <sup>555.30</sup> <sup>556.30</sup> <sup>557.30</sup> <sup>558.30</sup> <sup>559.30</sup> <sup>560.30</sup> <sup>561.30</sup> <sup>562.30</sup> <sup>563.30</sup> <sup>564.30</sup> <sup>565.30</sup> <sup>566.30</sup> <sup>567.30</sup> <sup>568.30</sup> <sup>569.30</sup> <sup>570.30</sup> <sup>571.30</sup> <sup>572.30</sup> <sup>573.30</sup> <sup>574.30</sup> <sup>575.30</sup> <sup>576.30</sup> <sup>577.30</sup> <sup>578.30</sup> <sup>579.30</sup> <sup>580.30</sup> <sup>581.30</sup> <sup>582.30</sup> <sup>583.30</sup> <sup>584.30</sup> <sup>585.30</sup> <sup>586.30</sup> <sup>587.30</sup> <sup>588.30</sup> <sup>589.30</sup> <sup>590.30</sup> <sup>591.30</sup> <sup>592.30</sup> <sup>593.30</sup> <sup>594.30</sup> <sup>595.30</sup> <sup>596.30</sup> <sup>597.30</sup> <sup>598.30</sup> <sup>599.30</sup> <sup>600.30</sup> <sup>601.30</sup> <sup>602.30</sup> <sup>603.30</sup> <sup>604.30</sup> <sup>605.30</sup> <sup>606.30</sup> <sup>607.30</sup> <sup>608.30</sup> <sup>609.30</sup> <sup>610.30</sup> <sup>611.30</sup> <sup>612.30</sup> <sup>613.30</sup> <sup>614.30</sup> <sup>615.30</sup> <sup>616.30</sup> <sup>617.30</sup> <sup>618.30</sup> <sup>619.30</sup> <sup>620.30</sup> <sup>621.30</sup> <sup>622.30</sup> <sup>623.30</sup> <sup>624.30</sup> <sup>625.30</sup> <sup>626.30</sup> <sup>627.30</sup> <sup>628.30</sup> <sup>629.30</sup> <sup>630.30</sup> <sup>631.30</sup> <sup>632.30</sup> <sup>633.30</sup> <sup>634.30</sup> <sup>635.30</sup> <sup>636.30</sup> <sup>637.30</sup> <sup>638.30</sup> <sup>639.30</sup> <sup>640.30</sup> <sup>641.30</sup> <sup>642.30</sup> <sup>643.30</sup> <sup>644.30</sup> <sup>645.30</sup> <sup>646.30</sup> <sup>647.30</sup> <sup>648.30</sup> <sup>649.30</sup> <sup>650.30</sup> <sup>651.30</sup> <sup>652.30</sup> <sup>653.30</sup> <sup>654.30</sup> <sup>655.30</sup> <sup>656.30</sup> <sup>657.30</sup> <sup>658.30</sup> <sup>659.30</sup> <sup>660.30</sup> <sup>661.30</sup> <sup>662.30</sup> <sup>663.30</sup> <sup>664.30</sup> <sup>665.30</sup> <sup>666.30</sup> <sup>667.30</sup> <sup>668.30</sup> <sup>669.30</sup> <sup>670.30</sup> <sup>671.30</sup> <sup>672.30</sup> <sup>673.30</sup> <sup>674.30</sup> <sup>675.30</sup> <sup>676.30</sup> <sup>677.30</sup> <sup>678.30</sup> <sup>679.30</sup> <sup>680.30</sup> <sup>681.30</sup> <sup>682.30</sup> <sup>683.30</sup> <sup>684.30</sup> <sup>685.30</sup> <sup>686.30</sup> <sup>687.30</sup> <sup>688.30</sup> <sup>689.30</sup> <sup>690.30</sup> <sup>691.30</sup> <sup>692.30</sup> <sup>693.30</sup> <sup>694.30</sup> <sup>695.30</sup> <sup>696.30</sup> <sup>697.30</sup> <sup>698.30</sup> <sup>699.30</sup> <sup>700.30</sup> <sup>701.30</sup> <sup>702.30</sup> <sup>703.30</sup> <sup>704.30</sup> <sup>705.30</sup> <sup>706.30</sup> <sup>707.30</sup> <sup>708.30</sup> <sup>709.30</sup> <sup>710.30</sup> <sup>711.30</sup> <sup>712.30</sup> <sup>713.30</sup> <sup>714.30</sup> <sup>715.30</sup> <sup>716.30</sup> <sup>717.30</sup> <sup>718.30</sup> <sup>719.30</sup> <sup>720.30</sup> <sup>721.30</sup> <sup>722.30</sup> <sup>723.30</sup> <sup>724.30</sup> <sup>725.30</sup> <sup>726.30</sup> <sup>727.30</sup> <sup>728.30</sup> <sup>729.30</sup> <sup>730.30</sup> <sup>731.30</sup> <sup>732.30</sup> <sup>733.30</sup> <sup>734.30</sup> <sup>735.30</sup> <sup>736.30</sup> <sup>737.30</sup> <sup>738.30</sup> <sup>739.30</sup> <sup>740.30</sup> <sup>741.30</sup> <sup>742.30</sup> <sup>743.30</sup> <sup>744.30</sup> <sup>745.30</sup> <sup>746.30</sup> <sup>747.30</sup> <sup>748.30</sup> <sup>749.30</sup> <sup>750.30</sup> <sup>751.30</sup> <sup>752.30</sup> <sup>753.30</sup> <sup>754.30</sup> <sup>755.30</sup> <sup>756.30</sup> <sup>757.30</sup> <sup>758.30</sup> <sup>759.30</sup> <sup>760.30</sup> <sup>761.30</sup> <sup>762.30</sup> <sup>763.30</sup> <sup>764.30</sup> <sup>765.30</sup> <sup>766.30</sup> <sup>767.30</sup> <sup>768.30</sup> <sup>769.30</sup> <sup>770.30</sup> <sup>771.30</sup> <sup>772.30</sup> <sup>773.30</sup> <sup>774.30</sup> <sup>775.30</sup> <sup>776.30</sup> <sup>777.30</sup> <sup>778.30</sup> <sup>779.30</sup> <sup>780.30</sup> <sup>781.30</sup> <sup>782.30</sup> <sup>783.30</sup> <sup>784.30</sup> <sup>785.30</sup> <sup>786.30</sup> <sup>787.30</sup> <sup>788.30</sup> <sup>789.30</sup> <sup>790.30</sup> <sup>791.30</sup> <sup>792.30</sup> <sup>793.30</sup> <sup>794.30</sup> <sup>795.30</sup> <sup>796.30</sup> <sup>797.30</sup> <sup>798.30</sup> <sup>799.30</sup> <sup>800.30</sup> <sup>801.30</sup> <sup>802.30</sup> <sup>803.30</sup> <sup>804.30</sup> <sup>805.30</sup> <sup>806.30</sup> <sup>807.30</sup> <sup>808.30</sup> <sup>809.30</sup> <sup>810.30</sup> <sup>811.30</sup> <sup>812.30</sup> <sup>813.30</sup> <sup>814.30</sup> <sup>815.30</sup> <sup>816.30</sup> <sup>817.30</sup> <sup>818.30</sup> <sup>819.30</sup> <sup>820.30</sup> <sup>821.30</sup> <sup>822.30</sup> <sup>823.30</sup> <sup>824.30</sup> <sup>825.30</sup> <sup>826.30</sup> <sup>827.30</sup> <sup>828.30</sup> <sup>829.30</sup> <sup>830.30</sup> <sup>831.30</sup> <sup>832.30</sup> <sup>833.30</sup> <sup>834.30</sup> <sup>835.30</sup> <sup>836.30</sup> <sup>837.30</sup> <sup>838.30</sup> <sup>839.30</sup> <sup>840.30</sup> <sup>841.30</sup> <sup>842.30</sup> <sup>843.30</sup> <sup>844.30</sup> <sup>845.30</sup> <sup>846.30</sup> <sup>847.30</sup> <sup>848.30</sup> <sup>849.30</sup> <sup>850.30</sup> <sup>851.30</sup> <sup>852.30</sup> <sup>853.30</sup> <sup>854.30</sup> <sup>855.30</sup> <sup>856.30</sup> <sup>857.30</sup> <sup>858.30</sup> <sup>859.30</sup> <sup>860.30</sup> <sup>861.30</sup> <sup>862.30</sup> <sup>863.30</sup> <sup>864.30</sup> <sup>865.30</sup> <sup>866.30</sup> <sup>867.30</sup> <sup>868.30</sup> <sup>869.30</sup> <sup>870.30</sup> <sup>871.30</sup> <sup>872.30</sup> <sup>873.30</sup> <sup>874.30</sup> <sup>875.30</sup> <sup>876.30</sup> <sup>877.30</sup> <sup>878.30</sup> <sup>879.30</sup> <sup>880.30</sup> <sup>881.30</sup> <sup>882.30</sup> <sup>883.30</sup> <sup>884.30</sup> <sup>885.30</sup> <sup>886.30</sup> <sup>887.30</sup> <sup>888.30</sup> <sup>889.30</sup> <sup>890.30</sup> <sup>891.30</sup> <sup>892.30</sup> <sup>893.30</sup> <sup>894.30</sup> <sup>895.30</sup> <sup>896.30</sup> <sup>897.30</sup> <sup>898.30</sup> <sup>899.30</sup> <sup>900.30</sup> <sup>901.30</sup> <sup>902.30</sup> <sup>903.30</sup> <sup>904.30</sup> <sup>905.30</sup> <sup>906.30</sup> <sup>907.30</sup> <sup>908.30</sup> <sup>909.30</sup> <sup>910.30</sup> <sup>911.30</sup> <sup>912.30</sup> <sup>913.30</sup> <sup>914.30</sup> <sup>915.30</sup> <sup>916.30</sup> <sup>917.30</sup> <sup>918.30</sup> <sup>919.30</sup> <sup>920.30</sup> <sup>921.30</sup> <sup>922.30</sup> <sup>923.30</sup> <sup>924.30</sup> <sup>925.30</sup> <sup>926.30</sup> <sup>927.30</sup> <sup>928.30</sup> <sup>929.30</sup> <sup>930.30</sup> <sup>931.30</sup> <sup>932.30</sup> <sup>933.30</sup> <sup>934.30</sup> <sup>935.30</sup> <sup>936.30</sup> <sup>937.30</sup> <sup>938.30</sup> <sup>939.30</sup> <sup>940.30</sup> <sup>941.30</sup> <sup>942.30</sup> <sup>943.30</sup> <sup>944.30</sup> <sup>945.30</sup> <sup>946.30</sup> <sup>947.30</sup> <sup>948.30</sup> <sup>949.30</sup> <sup>950.30</sup> <sup>951.30</sup> <sup>952.30</sup> <sup>953.30</sup> <sup>954.30</sup> <sup>955.30</sup> <sup>956.30</sup> <sup>957.30</sup> <sup>958.30</sup> <sup>959.30</sup> <sup>960.30</sup> <sup>961.30</sup> <sup>962.30</sup> <sup>963.30</sup> <sup>964.30</sup> <sup>965.30</sup> <sup>966.30</sup> <sup>967.30</sup> <sup>968.30</sup> <sup>969.30</sup> <sup>970.30</sup> <sup>971.30</sup> <sup>972.30</sup> <sup>973.30</sup> <sup>974.30</sup> <sup>975.30</sup> <sup>976.30</sup> <sup>977.30</sup> <sup>978.30</sup> <sup>979.30</sup> <sup>980.30</sup> <sup>981.30</sup> <sup>982.30</sup> <sup>983.30</sup> <sup>984.30</sup> <sup>985.30</sup> <sup>986.30</sup> <sup>987.30</sup> <sup>988.30</sup> <sup>989.30</sup> <sup>990.30</sup> <sup>991.30</sup> <sup>992.30</sup> <sup>993.30</sup> <sup>994.30</sup> <sup>995.30</sup> <sup>996.30</sup> <sup>997.30</sup> <sup>998.30</sup> <sup>999.30</sup> <sup>1000.30</sup>

21 Sabbath. Sober feast muddling  
 Br B. for in Heb XII 1-2, good -  
 Sac. - Br B at night sick part  
 of time - God so loved the world



- 20 Mar 22-52  
D. S. Maltby & Centie & Wards -  
was encouraged by hearing of  
some inspired by my sermons
23. Rode Jackson & Seville. N.H. & Co.  
Co. for horse and 2p. Mellina & fed  
(bro. Monroes) Brunswick Stronggood.  
time at home. Henry just arrived  
could not
- 24 Writing letters AM In PM letters  
to my Stewards. PM.
- 25 Kept in the house mostly - was  
Selected some goods at K & C -  
they offer goods at wholesale for  
and 50c on the \$ for their debts  
but about 12000 worth have  
been cancelled with the best  
goods - look more good
- 26 Did not go out AM. selected  
a few goods PM.
- 27 Writing & reading at home  
letters -
- 28 Sabbath Henry & Co. East they bro.  
on the water - Mary & Frank B. at  
mill who has consumption and  
At 1 1/2 heard Dr. Kinsland read a lecture  
of 64. Funny - In eve at bro. Humphreys  
request I tried to be on Rom. VIII 9

21  
At close exhorted or gave charge to  
Henry - to be Christ, his law, gospel  
promises - in all his offices - every where  
in season & out of season He -  
Henry Exhorted related his experience  
Could not remember the time when  
he had his first religious impressions  
had a bright witness of pardon at  
Youth's prayer meet 6 yrs ago when  
there was a lecture on Pharaoh at  
this St. obtained perfect love 3 yrs  
since - Dr. Wallan thought it  
was more than usually a successful  
meeting -

29 Rainy writing some - turning  
vine, a little read papers & etc.  
Rhoda & her family dined with us  
We read xc & xci Ps & Lament & Mary, Henry  
& his parents prayed - we went to K & C  
Drove into Cleveland The following  
was to go out. After purchasing some  
maple for him we went on Board  
in his stateroom we knelt & prayed  
a good prayer consecrating himself entirely  
to the work - I prayed placing both hands

22

Mar 29-52

on his head & then we rose kissed  
& parted. We felt nothing like  
sorrow at his leaving. We asked  
him if the Lord dedicated him to this.  
He called him & we rejoice.  
Called at Dr Lowman's & staid over  
night.

30 Raining. Came to Herald office.  
Harris furnished me with facts about  
spirit knockings. Took cars & came  
home. read some wrote.

Took cars & came home wrote.

31 Writing Am. Heavy rains.  
throat sore. Fixed up gate. Fenwick  
in Phe Caleb helped me. bro Asa  
Hamilton called. Mr Smolnik  
bored me with his prophecies.  
Ammonomania.

Apr 1 - snowy - some weather  
finished selected good. 302<sup>82</sup>  
gave not in full but bro  
W C Knight promised if he  
ever got able he would pay back  
& said O Canveller told him  
if he ever was able he would  
help make up balance.

Bro A Hamilton staid here last  
night - we talked freely. he gave  
me what Br Balwin said "Tale of  
1847" as follows. I was interested by  
broth enquiring how does bro Chapel get  
along? - Br B. said "Well, bro Sheeden has made  
some first rate trades; but he has made them  
all for the Lord. Yes, he's made them  
all for the Lord! But somehow sinners  
when they are shaved, can't understand it  
all for the Lord; if they could they would not  
whine about it." On being asked how it  
was done, he said "He sold shares in Berea  
Seminary to amount of \$2,000 which he  
had got into his own hands, & there twill  
remain a day. Not a Cent have the stock  
holders ever got or ever will. but he has  
got the trustees to give him a vote of thanks  
for the happy termination of the affair  
ha! ha! a vote of thanks! he knew enough  
to get a vote of thanks! - After fixing up  
things I left on horseback leading Henry  
coll. - came via Flouys. - Got to bed at  
I bought a vial of cough medicine.  
Liverpool staid Aaron Warner. He & wife  
him. Jo & Mrs Westons -  
Came to Centre & agreed with Mr Britton



Apr 3-52

to keep the cold which I left at stable  
of bro Parmley - rode York Siltsford  
got shoe tightened - Spencer & Salubius  
has moved to Parma came to bro James  
Freeman's - very warm

4 Sabbath Conference, speak a load  
wood rode Perryburg - bro James  
on "They that say such things declare  
plainly that they seek a country - Other  
for the Conf 1847 - Bro James came  
with me to Barnardall & for on "Pure  
in heart" came to W. Salem & whispered  
a sermon on Heb 11:7 - Hope good  
was done - Not a loud word spoken  
to day - Mr Eldredge's

5. Raining a wet towel round my  
throat helped it - Mrs Rowie  
came via Father Hazards & stop awhile  
to Perryburg - Leader Meeking (woody)

6 Throat still sore did not go out  
till 4 o'clock called Dr McC. & soon  
read all day

7 Froze last night - Eli Pollock came  
for a letter - He is out of his hat & has taken an  
open course of opposition to me & paid  
no quarterage - I told him he was not an  
acceptable member - & I would not in  
conscience certify it - talked some time  
to show him his course would break  
down any circle - I told him

somebody must be responsible at  
the judgement seat for the discord &  
confusion on this Ct. Rode Salem  
dined at 2 calling at Father Hazards  
Vanoidall's, Peters, Henry Tabor Sumner  
town & Ribben Gardner & staid

8 Came to bro Nicely, wrote a note  
to bro Hook requesting him to call  
& assist in planning the lot - that  
I had some propositions to submit  
that would I thought promote the quar-  
terage - He declined to come tho I  
sent twice & finally I sent the paper  
in writing - Called bro Guvins & rode  
to Strattons - Exhorted a little in a whisper  
"Sanctify yourselves"

9. Fast day Called Oswald, Parmeter, & Bro  
Prayer meet at 11 - Called at Wyles where  
Child is very sick - Prayed - I thought the  
Child would recover, if the parents would  
repent - He was bro Goodyear for a scattering  
sermon & I exhorted -

10 - Writing - cold worse again - Pa at night  
What is the foundation of your hope -

11 Sabbath Conference meet small it  
being rainy - Pr "Salvation" tract

Apr 11<sup>th</sup> 52

- The game me a collar 1.07. Rode Centre  
 in Luke 8 21. I thank Thee - his from  
 wise than He - Clasp - Throat very  
 sore - tea bro Ward, called at Mr. Wiles  
 prayed - Pr Ep IV 30 - voice better
- 12 Took a powerful sweat last m. as I  
 did the night before - but in each case  
 the bed got cold. I should have changed  
 at midnight - Throat is better this m.  
 kept the house & wrote most of  
 day - wrote med case - at night  
 I was so bad. I thought best not  
 to go out. It rained very hard
- 13 Writing in morn. Attended funeral  
 of Mr. Wiles child - Dr. T. J. Far  
 pre a good sermon on For we must  
 needs die - I closed by prayer &  
 a few words at grave - After  
 dinner called at Sister Hefner's  
 (she is grand dau of Eluathum Judd)  
 is a very pious, excellent woman.  
 Called Mr. Stratton's bro. Riders  
 In we Pr on Providence Rom VIII 28 -  
 some freedom - Letter today
- 14 In house writing letters to H. m. of  
 Called on Jonas Notestine -  
 Pr at night on Acts II 23 -

- For knowledge & motives - liberty - throat  
 sore - It has been almost impossible  
 to get out to meeting -
- 15 Rode Centre. bro Wards - got shoe  
 set Gilbert - Called bro Spangler's - Throat  
 quite sore - Minister - Discussion going  
 on between Rev Mr. Harn (Whitman  
 name) & R H Chubb (Albany). on words &  
 subjects of baptism - Staid bro Bartlett's
- 16 Debate continued - got my saddle  
 stuffed - In we at bro Spears -  
 Throat sore
- 17 Rode Spangler's Centre. J. D. Lane  
 Jackson & Seville - Mr Devan -
- 18 Sabbath Morning - Pr home with a feeble  
 voice on Diet VIII 2 - Good meeting  
 Drove to Jackson & put phone on Isaiah XL 6  
 Drove Kinney's sup. & Spangler's & put  
 feeble voice on Thos of grace - 90 m.  
 full home the old roads -
- 19 Resting - some weather - wrote to  
 James Coons & some in Index (local) -  
 Rev Holliman in at night & we talked about  
 prophesies & the debate -
- 20 Writing all day (local index) rainy  
 throat worse
- 21 Cold water around throat last m. better  
 this morn weather rainy, some



Apr 21<sup>st</sup> 1852

Afternoon rode - called old Mr. Sumner 85 - Bought bread to Sister Winkler & tea to Mr. Amasa Warner. Her name was Alice or Eliza Ann Lowrey - I saw her Read - 100 Stolz & A. Goumies - & Lowrey P.O. got 2 Rev. 1 bro. Nicely name coming on I stopped & wrote & read - In eve attended prayer meet. only bro Briggs Nicely & self there - Methodism is very very low here.

23 Raw north wind - Rode to Hovee's who being not at home - came to Bridgeport stopped at friend Hovee's (over) had a conversation with C. Hower about what bro Hook said to me at Spencer - After dinner called on Rev Steward & requested him to figure up the Dr. He declined said I might He talked over things at some length I went to the office & I figured out the 1<sup>st</sup> Dr & showed him he had docked me for the whole of my absence & then again docked me  $\frac{1}{4}$  the 3<sup>rd</sup> Quarter - The minutes of the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dr must be he had not got - said he would have them by time I came

round - He finally said he would present it to some of the stewards on other bks & correct errors if there were any - Called at Geo. H. Millaker's - bro Dennis - tea at Hovee's Mr. H. seems a whole souled friendly man - Called on Mrs. J. M. Hower I knew reports have perverted & misrepresented what I wrote Nov 21 and I told her that her uniform kindness & hospitality had laid me under many obligations and I wished to disabuse her mind in regard to the report & then read from my last vol the entry "Drove in storm" &c. My entry was intended only to refresh my own mind to call up all the prominent facts - She said it made her people feel bad - I told her I would fully exonerate her from every particle of blame that I had no doubt if I had not stated so expressly I was going on she would have invited me to stay The facts were I came in storm, snow

Apr 23-52.

and requested bro Hower to let me put my horse in barn until I examined the ap of Stewards stating I was in haste & was going to bro Smiths. He asked me if I would have the harness taken off I told him No, that I was going on soon as I looked at the ap. I came into the office copied the ap. had covers & finally gave him <sup>at his request</sup> No of members in the claps. This detained me so long that I changed my mind about going & thought if he invited me to stay I would. Went & got my horse & tied him at the door & went into the house. Mrs Hower said "You're not going any further to night, are you?" Yes I am going to bro Dan Smiths, "Well come in & take supper before you go" I thank you I have not time. Br Hower then said "You may as well take supper, it is all ready" I replied "If I go on, I have not time, as it will make me late

I shall be after dark any how. This I said to give him a chance to invite me to stay, but either he did not notice the manner of my expression, or supposing I had set my mind to go, thought it no use to invite me. <sup>thing else</sup> or so all this I fully stated this afternoon. Mrs H. felt bad that neither I nor my wife eat with them when we were here Jan 28<sup>th</sup>. I told her that for many years it was a principle with me not to eat or feed my horse at the expense of a Methodist who paid no quarter age if I knew it. At that time I knew bro H. had paid none & tho' I am poor, I will not give one a chance to say Sheldon lives on me while he refuses to pay a cent to the support of my wife & children while I am laboring to build up Methodism on his lot.

Called on Sister Mellow & came to Hower. It being night & my work coming on I accepted the pressing invitation of my host to stay all



Apr 23-82

night - wrote & visited & copied  
tracts for Mrs. J. M. Hoover -

24<sup>th</sup> Feb last night clear - At my  
devotions, I was impressed to go  
next Sat night here on Hypocrisy.  
I resisted it, thinking it might arise  
from a want of confidence in some  
of my opponents here. It came  
to me that the Lord required me to  
"separate the precious from the vile"  
So I cast lots & it came to go on it  
I felt I ought to mention it -

On the conversation with Mrs. H. yet  
I told her moreover that I had not  
told my wife bro H. heard none & I sd. to  
her "she can eat if she wishes" but she  
suspected the true reason I did not  
there - independent & will not eat  
where they do not support me  
I am confident I am not mistaken  
in regard to the fact of not being in-  
vited - for, after I had been detained  
I looked or waited for an invitation  
I have no doubt Mrs. H. thought her saying  
"You're not going any further" was an  
invitation but I distinctly observed every  
word and I am confident there was no

I excused her entirely; & I also did <sup>33</sup>at  
first on the ground that I had said  
I was going on at the first, and at last  
said "if I go on" When driving in the  
dark & mind & things being then so  
I got, to thinking about the Stewards  
(which it was not  
wrong me, any way - admitting,  
it had been right to dock me \$43<sup>00</sup> for alone  
when I had my ap's filled; still they had  
taken more than ten dollars from me  
and given it to others - I then thought  
perhaps the non invitation on his part  
was intentional

I now think the sentence "I hinted I  
was going on" was written in this way  
- I was carrying on a conversation  
probably at the time or hearing it &  
I commenced to write "though I hinted  
I was willing to stay after I had expressly  
said I was going on - but in writing  
I wrote "though I hinted - I was going  
on" Copied what is marked for Mrs.  
H. to show there was no unkindness on  
her part -

Mrs. H. did all that was proper for a  
lady to do in the presence of her husband  
to do. She more than once expressed

Apr 24

expressed her unaffected regret that I should go out in a dark stormy night. She turned to her & looked to her husband as much as to say "Why don't you invite him to stay?" She earnestly invited me to supper twice. She now says "I suppose he had invited you before you came in. I thought you were going to stay. I wondered that there was important business to make it impossible for you to go."

I had a long talk Mrs H. manifested strength of mind as well as goodness of heart in her remarks. She said "It seems to me that somebody ought to know what Methodism is & if you don't go according to it commit you. But if you do why make difficulty?" I told her I had offered to leave my Administration to 3 preachers in charge in the Conf. & let my opponents pick them all & I abide their decision. I had a long talk with J. H.

He says he intends to take the advice of older stewards. That he has written to men high in office & bishops they say to him they never heard of such things being Methodism. That one advises him to "stand by the work." I gave him the letter to the stewards, Rodi. Richards & Dartmouth & Cong. up bro Sumner. Called at Mr. Ainsley's. No ladies meeting - was exceedingly depressed at the gloomy state of religion. Called at Dorland's.

25 Sat. Rain last night & rain. Prayed fervently for fair day so that people might attend preaching. Bro. Daulton. Reported arms and did not meet class. Dined & rode Sugar Grove Pr (the very house) Hy of Grace. Met class. Bro. W. who was at Bridgport Pr was a full house who gave excellent attention on Hy poetry. J. H. Howe's.

26 Rose & cordw. Rode via Hubbard's, bro. Pease (died) & Mr. K. bro. Fletcher. Can't pay he says. Liverpool. bro. Pomeroy. (Concise)



36

Apr 26 1852

Home got up late - I found  
 at one time we have  
 no sitting - but a good con-  
 gathened to whom I put with  
 some comfort on the 17th of 60.  
 27 Called at farm of Sheldons & visited  
 and - The colt I left has mostly  
 got over his lameness but his  
 skin is diseased - paid 50. for  
 he invited me to stop with him  
 hereafter - Rode home by 12  
 Wife had gone to Sandusky City  
 Read letters & looked about  
 took car to Cleveland N.E. home  
 called at Prof. Kellys & wrote  
 circular for Jas Wallace &  
 the Southern coming in event  
 on board at 11

28 We arrived at Sandusky 8 1/2  
 Anglins died at 22 - Milton  
 wife died two weeks before  
 my sister is here & wife - I left  
 a will selecting Dr B & Maria  
 Executors & Mr Winston Trustee  
 It is a lonely home -

37

Called Mr Osborne he claims  
 Estate will not more than clear  
 10,000 - Offered to pay James 10  
 tuition - My sister looks more healthy  
 than I have known her to for years  
 called at P.O. - My sister called  
 several ladies in & they decided  
 becoming a special 16 - It is  
 now well ascertained that my  
 brother was opposed to his wife  
 joining the Prot Epis. Ch. He  
 was entirely devoted when I did  
 not object - He refused to go there  
 to preach for some time after  
 she joined - A. was fond of fine  
 things - Though almost nothing  
 was done in life for cause of Ch. I  
 get me hope thro the infinite  
 grace & wisdom he did in peace  
 (Hilboms wife is said to have broken  
 out in an almost superhuman  
 prayer & for his peace & died very  
 peaceful & hearty M. to seek  
 the Lord -

Apr 29-52

Tho' not halting it is a fine morning.  
We took a Boat Ohio Capt. F. Miller  
Lake & Bay smooth - clear. Head  
wrote & conversed. Happening to  
inquire what family the Capt was of  
I found him in our line - While  
conversing with him a Mrs. Pierce  
said she knew H.C. & made out a  
long story of H.C. who was a pious, good  
man (I told her I had heard many  
things against him & never knew  
much good of him) and a wife  
well that lived at Boston - she had  
the stories about two persons. She  
must have felt some when learn-  
ing they were the same. I said I  
called Professor Kelley, took car & came  
home. Letters -

30 Emerson called & bothered me  
a long time & finally obliged to  
leave. I told I had no time  
to talk further - Took buggy &  
a few books, took dinner & drove

there had been a severe storm & now  
another coming on & stopped at Ruben  
Haynes, Strongsville, just in time to  
escape the hail - Rain much.

May 1-1852 Mr H. changed & drove  
early to Breckinridge broke my whip  
the tree made a new one break at  
Bro Brown - Drove center & had  
short rest. drove Harrisville Ohio  
Lewistown. I eat & fed Philo Elmore  
a profane, filthy, grog seller there  
drove to Salem & Perrygo by Wadley

2 Sabbath Did well done good & faithful  
service of Lord Gullap. Drove  
Vanordall, preached from Prov xxiii 23.  
Drove to Salem on the way broke King  
bolt of buggy - Did on Th of yr. I  
had taken a tea spoonful of Dr. Boyds  
mixture for my cough & I had  
to go out & vomit twice - a full hour  
& good attention -

3 Did but little. Called round - got  
buggy mended - drove Sister Peter.  
He never knew the North Star - older



May 4 1852

than I am -  
 4 - Called Van - Kellins dinner  
 lay down & rest - In eve  
 returned on our Earth - origin  
 nature, & destiny -  
 5 Drove Mblome, Nicely - Sun  
 & P O'Leary - called on bro Nor  
 I can't change an idea once in  
 his head & indeed he forbade me  
 to talk up on it after I stated the  
 error of it - So I gave up desper  
 ing ever to have peace - Drove  
 Beatholomew - tired -  
 6 Left my things in buggy  
 & in morning saddlebags gone  
 after breakfast went back & found  
 them 3 m. at Acorn - gave 2 sh  
 & sp I felt going & returning, all  
 was well & thanked God for His  
 providence - Came to Bridge  
 port & enquired into the diff.  
 with Lewis James & his neighbor  
 Johnson - I took them one at a  
 time & finally both together &  
 then got them to settle every thing  
 & each pay his own cost - Came  
 R M Lockwell's - I had called at

Swickards & Co Smiths - a few words  
 I renewed my offer to leave out to 3/4  
 in Charge of the Steward, pick them all  
 or they pick one & I one & the 3/4 third  
 at Rills. I lay down & slept - Drove  
 & Bowman & prayer meeting - good  
 Jacob Zivens - wrote in eve -  
 7 - Wrote letters & took them to P.O.  
 Centre Curran called on serv  
 al - gave Mrs Emerson Chr. Manned  
 dating 19 Feb. the time of her awakening  
 stand at bro Wards  
 8 Sick - Called at Rice, Naudoran, Mills  
 Goodyear, Hester & Sir Kiers (W. John) Wrote  
 their fam. record - Called bro Norkins  
 Zivens again - Pa at night Mark xiv  
 8 -  
 9 Sabbath Lovefeast moderate. Was  
 quite feeble & hoarse felt as if I could  
 hardly stand to pr - but increased in  
 strength & clear sp for an hour & half  
 on Th of grace - I pr often on this text for  
 I can pr. many sermons on it Coll 1.58  
 Prayer met at 4 - & at 5 on Isa. vi  
 Jacob Zivens & I sat till late talking about

May 9 - 52

Cir<sup>e</sup> - part & present

- 10 Drove bro Smiths, Elm Nortons & Med...  
 but Morrow broke skins & got them  
 fixed at Hopkins - & Home in edge  
 of eve - Found letters Henry & H.  
 11 Caleb plowed part garden Rain  
 came on at 11 $\frac{1}{2}$  - Rain all PM  
 wrote Henry & Ruth -  
 12 Work in garden & fix ing up thing  
 Female Missionary Soc at our house  
 13 Drove Cleveland with wife  
 intended call C. H. Owen - Home -  
 via Sis. W. Chester Simon died last  
 Aug -  
 14 Rainy day - hard part - wrote  
 fixed pump - In eve letters  
 15 Drove (taking in D Miller for Albion)  
 to Abbeville. Mr M. finding I was go  
 to Jackson said he would pay me soon  
 as stage - He was born a Jew. His father  
 dying when he was 3 or 4 yrs old He was  
 brought up on Rhine in Prussia - was  
 M to Amanda M. McCann was a  
 Mth a while - Pr at night Josh III  
 house -

- 16 Sabbath Breakfast a very few only out  
 Pr at 10 $\frac{1}{2}$  on hypocrisy - Drove Seville  
 & pr to the chieftain on these shall go  
 away into everlasting punishment &c.  
 Drove back to Jackson & pr in eve  
 from "And grieve not the H. Spirit"  
 17 Visited round town, pr at 11 $\frac{1}{2}$  on  
 Eph II 8.  
 18 Visited again several promised to  
 drive with pr at 2. If any man will  
 be my disciple &c - & at night Rom x 18  
 19 Visited - Held pr meet at 2 at Benj<sup>m</sup>  
 Pr at night Luke xxi last. & pr in 5 found  
 20 Visited round many promised to see me  
 L. yes but they do not. Pr at night  
 How long halt ye between two opinions  
 pr meet - none seem to get this -  
 21 After much prayer, it seemed very  
 duty to go to Sugar grove where I have  
 apt thought I told them of the work  
 required I should stay. Visited C. H. B.  
 & wife told me they would join if I  
 would stay & hold sacrament - Drove  
 Sister Wells who has pr no gratings



May 21 52

This year and who has made present  
to bro. Hook - came & handed me \$1.00  
Drove to Centre - Hefler - Hill, broke  
thill by a man in buggy not turning  
out & crowding me into ditch going  
down hill - Drove Swickards - Van  
reports about my meeting - The  
MHC was locked & D.P. refused to let  
the key come - Went to School H. & Lu  
turned - with apparatus -

22. The general opinion of my friends  
being that it was a contrived plan  
to clean the house Saturday (today) to  
prevent or inconvenience my meeting  
And some saying none was expected  
I withdrew very apt. - Came to  
Bridgeport - Examined Sp. Rapping  
by sister Charlotte Heeler - & then did the  
same - & told them it was all Humbug  
came via D Smith to J Kerns - H. J.  
was an old Meth - now a bitter WB.  
I advised the WB. to rejoice if they were  
now happy & let other denominations  
alone - Drove via Hill's to Jackson  
Bro. Parker had come & prd. on.

I exhorted &amp; permuting

23 Sabbath - S.S. Exhorted - Br P pr & Rom  
I exhorted & clasp - E.A. Benjamin - jd -  
Pr H. H. 19 at 2 & ad Sac. May Bury jd &  
at night 6.00 P pr again - I am not ashamed  
of g. of Est. 86 - pr meet. We staid Dr Crans  
24 Sent letter home & to Liverpool & Sept  
vis pr meet at 3 - Pr at night on Mal III. 15  
dep. state - resure & just. Visited today bro. For  
tis 3 1/2 miles Caroline Mc Clemen professed  
peace last night - Staid J. Wells -  
25 Mrow. bro. Morrow for help - Vis. pr at  
night today if ye will hear his voice 16 -  
Fisk of Fitchburg Richards forward for prayers  
good assembly each night - J Wells  
26 People begin to enquire about my fam  
ily circumstances more - Pr meet at 3 -  
Preached, liberty & power from Gal VI 7, 8.  
a good time  
27 Vis - Pr m at 3 - Br Morrow came  
& pr at night "Be converted that yr sins  
may be blotted out" - Ex & pr meet -  
28 Vis Br Morrow at 10 pr -  
Pr meet 3 - Br M at night on The heart  
is deceitful &c - I closed off the meet

May 28-52

It was a solemn & impressive time - came home with Richard & wife - Two profound conversions. Richards thinks he was blessed after he got home Tuesday night.

29 Called all along Henry Kirk set out - Harriet Fullerton sent for me almost in despair. She on trial felt better -

am much encouraged - Davis Mackey, a drinking man gave me a dollar saying it was "paid for conversion of Fisk"

known as the most profane man in the village - Drove Himes Windsor - Sugar Grove Bridgeport & Howie (none at home) Albion - to Las Juntas -

30 Sabbath S. Exh - Pr Miss Sam went into all the world & he general class read amounts all had paid - It was a withering time 90+ dollars deficit -

Drove Canondago for with liberty. Nov 18- had met class & drove Salmon Pr By grace are ye saved -

31 Drove via Baraboo to Albion Met Trustees - & Sunday Meeting

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1852 Drove Canondago. Sent one Abner on my 108 code -

2 Drove Congress via W. Salen called at Haines. He is sick - would not talk on the matter -

Windsor & Jackson Pr 1 Sun 16 Mrs. Singh -

3 Visiting Prayer met at 3 & Pr at night on Just by Faith -

4 Visited & Pr at night 1 Pet V On Devil - liberty -

5 Drove Road to H. Lawrence He said 2.00 hrs to work

6 Sabbath Called at H. at W. B. M. Our Children are sent there -

They detain them too late for our visit. Pr on There shall go away into everlasting fire

or Amihilation to meet class renewed ticket to Drove

Windsor. Pr Met x 22 Liberty

Rehoboth & Canondago (Windsor) Spg



- 48 June 6<sup>th</sup> 1852  
 Drove Strallans & Mr. Liberty on Row  
 ix 18 Met clasp - Drove Jackson  
 & Mr. Mark x 21 One thing  
 show Jackson -  
 7 Drove Seville, Medina & home  
 via Liverpool Pd 2.00 in all  
 & parting with & took him  
 tea at Wm. Harris -  
 Wife has been ill all the time  
 I was away -  
 8 Wrote letters fixing up etc  
 9 Fixed things sent letters Henry  
 Ruth N. Edward J. Booklorn  
 & Today it was to have been sold  
 but it was not adv in season  
 Drove to Stony Brook & heavy rain  
 After drove D. Clark & stand  
 10 Drove in Cleveland Printer  
 & Engraver - & a few other calls  
 drove to Brooklyn Dined  
 S. Store & home Sister Chapman  
 rode with me - In eve called  
 at Watson's & Finch -  
 11 Drove Seville now out at  
 the time wrote appts & called

- talked to & prayed with Edward Fitz  
 very sick - Drove Jackson & Mr. 49  
 Heb VI 1 -  
 12 Called several & Messinger came  
 & I went back to Seville & Mr.  
 funeral of E. Fitz age ab 30  
 He was a steep driver. No one  
 had talked to him or intima  
 as he could not get well till  
 I did - He had never profes  
 ed. Said he always intended  
 to do so - He pleased for many  
 till he died - Was heard to say  
 just before he died I am  
 going home - JB XIV 14  
 Drove back & to Springfield  
 for Jos. H. 3 -  
 13 Sabbath Lovefeast small  
 Preached on Judgement - At 3 1/2 pm  
 on Isa LIII 11, a text given me by E. J.  
 Shaffer a Pres. - Had some liberty  
 At night for on Grieve not the Sp  
 14 Went S. Kinnel & left colt in pasture  
 Long talk with Rob. Champion N. came  
 back, broke an apple near <sup>his</sup> Wiseman's

June 14-52

Took a saddle & came Springfield  
How long halt yr. between two op-  
-ious - good cong -

15 Went to Centre house & got a new  
axle. Called in morning & talked  
some with Margaret Bennett she  
sits up & I told her I thought she  
would grow worse & better. I was  
called Jos. Wells, talk with Mrs W.

She was quite serious last winter  
& died & per Rom v 4.5. Very  
heavy shower at Centre - left her  
16 It was very warm two days past

Months cankered & some rheum  
Drove to Moorles - visit with bro Backus  
& bro Gurley - The latter suggested  
me to ask Conf. to station me in the  
West part of the Conf. where there were  
not so many prejudices - I said "No  
I never suggest any farther than to say  
Send me where God will be most glo-  
rified - Came back calling at  
Brackens & Bactons - per Foley  
if ye will hear to -

17 Wrote some - Drove to Centre & got  
the spring out higher - called Stevens  
to - per at night Eph II 8

18 We had a Fast day. Ps Mat 24 22 51  
& a spiritual sacrament. Per at night And  
there shall go away into everlasting burn-  
ing - I Kimmie said -

19 Took SK & drove Gilberts & exhorted him  
Stevenson & exhorted him & Andrew Bolle  
then F. Hutter. Kippenberger & Melcholand  
Mull. & one of the girls agreed to seek reli-  
gion & then via Bennett to Ollis, drove  
back to B. Hills then Dr. Smith, Mary  
D. W.D. Her mother much grieved - C. Howes  
no act of disburment - C. Howes  
He goes to Jackson. G. Snyder he will fire  
6th apt. Twicken. Bartholomew  
Heard Pres of Pres Mr. part of a wordy  
discourse - Kieley -

20 Sabbath Exhorted B.S. Read Lindbergs pas-  
sal letter & Eph - Clap - Called & read  
Thras the nearly dry on Abel offered a  
more ale - Drove Sugar grove & per  
liberty Mat 23 - Read into full con-  
fession & children of my enemies who  
will no hear me & hear me - There have  
not until now - I have no faith in the  
purity of one of them but their love



52 June 20-82  
as recommended then &  
I judge best to admit & tenderly  
exhortate after words Phoebe &  
Henry & Sarah Simpson - Visiting  
Richard & Jane. Must drive to bridge  
port & go liberally on 1 King VIII 21  
reviewed tablets & drove to bro Pease  
Lafayette -  
21 Drove to where bro Whiteman  
Pekins & Safford were - broke  
down with H.W. & vis bro Mom  
Medina & got Brown & Mumukshu  
home - Letters & paper from  
Henry - He was safe & stationary  
in Calif. San Francisco -  
Julia is elected Pres of trip -  
We now realize what wife & I  
bring our babes shall richest  
comfort bring -  
We thank the Lord for his good  
gift - proved corn to be good  
22 know I had a long time  
persuading Sister Sally B. Mo  
to set out again to leave this  
but she did yesterday  
Living well - to most day

53  
23 Drove Cleveland. The Printer  
afflict me with their delay called  
I got two copies of J.W. Briggs  
Drove to Blacks & fed & home  
School Dist meeting - J.W. bid for  
me the 8th. Read Uncle Tom's Cabin  
24 Work in garden. Mills & Cady  
worked - Cold - Shower - Br. Young  
Came & took my horse & went to see  
his children  
25 Br & Young returned & I took him  
in buggy via Laporte to Oberlin  
tea at Dr Keyes - I took Mary, after  
intro Br & to Prof. Fanning to Pittsfield  
Bradley - Edward well -  
26 Got horse shod at J. W. West 30 - & drove  
Hollington 2. Mr. Bro. Young for & I exhort  
ed as long - Dined bro. Perkins - Drove to  
Perryburgh - I stand for McCarty's -  
27 Sabbath observed S.D. - Br & for "Can any good  
thing come out of Naz. Come & see" - Pray &  
Candor. Read pastoral address & ex -  
Drove Nantodale & fed on How long go to - Br &  
exhorted - Br. Hazard led class Drove to Salem

June 27-52

Pr with liberty & power on Hypocrisy  
 At Pimp? I gave out for leaders to loan  
 their books as I wished to examine  
 1 copy if necessary - bro Perry started off  
 I followed & asked Have you your  
 Cl. b with you? "Yes" Please let me  
 take it "I'll bring it tomorrow"  
 "I want to see it now: before leaders  
 in" "I shall not let you have it"  
 Then you are no longer leader -  
 Stand bro Elders - This day yrs I had  
 Cholera -

28 Got harness mended & drove to  
 Br Pimp He was at John Kanes  
 went there & talked with him  
 dined & he came with me to his  
 house I made out lovefeast  
 tickets - He said he refused me  
 to book because he wanted it  
 himself - I tried to make it  
 easy for him to confess his error  
 but he was disposed to lay the blame  
 on me so I told him I would  
 refer it to the Presiding Elder

Came to Albion - Leaders meet  
 Br W. H. Cain room for license to  
 preach - I found Br Hook had  
 given a letter to one I had lost.  
 Drove to Nauvordalls after taken out  
 Henry Hildebrandt No Quorum  
 of trustees - Henry Hildebrandt  
 29 Drove before breakf to J. Sum-  
 mers made out tickets drove  
 Br Matthews - renewed tickets - & drove  
 A. Housner - He discussed the  
 quenterage matter - He said he  
 was intending to provide against  
 the payments of any - I asked  
 why he said he wanted to pay only  
 4.50 - Why he allowed me to Cr his  
 wife & two daughters for -  
 I spoke my mind freely  
 Drove S. Keeley's & dined -  
 drove to Wd. Wamers & Winklers  
 & Wooten to St. Backoull's  
 30 Called on bro E. Housner at Powers  
 visited at Gordy - Spears & Winklers  
 & drove Spaulsen dined & drove



56 June 30 1862

Geo Spangus gave talk to class  
Bishop on Inf. Baptism - tea &  
dinner S. Kinney's Rain a little bit  
1 July 1862 Raining nearly all day  
Did but little only mark out door  
yard & for them - R. L. harnessed  
up the Colt & drove Minors, got  
him shod before - Staid Thos. A. Kinney  
but late trying to persuade him to  
serve the Lord -

2 - Came to N. & took home & drove  
to Centre - Mary Bennett is better  
but I think not permanently  
so - Her father thinks different  
called Sandorain Miles - He &  
drove Jackson & fed & dined bro  
Beach - called at several places  
drove W. Lewis & Seville talk with  
Blanchard Arrows - He attacked me  
again at the store - I told him  
I was to his challenge I would  
discuss when I had time on the  
conditions - 1 - Any ques & 2 - dising  
till one or the other owned beat

3 - There is to be a celebration here  
I lounged about & read news paper  
till about twelve when the 9 o'clock

meeting marched to the ground  
Rev Mr Towne (Univ. man) delivered an  
oration on Patriotism Br Morrow  
followed on Union - They marched to  
the table & afterwards had some  
loaf - I was several times called out  
& spoke against women voting &  
in favor of the Maine liquor law  
drove to Mr Miller's. He said bro H  
had been there asking for quarter  
age saying he was in distress  
he gave him  $9\frac{3}{8}$  p - Drove bro Wilcox  
Bro W. insisted I was mistaken in  
saying "Stewards had docked me twice"  
I sat up to 20 m bef 12 but I convin-  
ced him they had three times docked  
me for the same abuse -

4 July Sabbath Drove bro Nortons  
& went over to M. H. The school  
crowded head on my time but  
I insisted on my hour - Preached  
on "But a little while is the light  
with you" - Took collection for Col  
So. 1.75 Drove Jackson & Co They  
did not confess him for they loved  
the promise of more more than pay

July 4. 1852

Read Nancy & Hannah on ps at Seville.  
 I baptize here {Eb. A. & Mary Benjamin  
 Debitt Clinton  
 Caroline Matilda Brody  
 Elizabeth Hill

Drove Centre of Canaan & pr with  
 freedom Mark IV 14.15 -

Drove Spanglers prayer in  
 & pr over Prov XIX 1 - freedom

& Read some for H Kent &  
 drove S Kimball I had left  
 my trunk & borrowed a pen

& Mrs Ros Kimball made me  
 a pair of M.S.K. for two  
 or three cloth - Drove Centre

& called many places  
 & gave - Lawrence Methodist  
 Lufeyan & Medina - Mr. Mor-

ris finished his oration  
 about the last which was

very good. Drove home  
 Ruth & Mary, & Miss - Town  
 here - very hot

& - Very warm - Therm 91° shade  
 Took Ruth & Miss Town to Canaan  
 slept & lounged & read papers &  
 wrote a little

Meeting of Board of Education

5<sup>th</sup> Drove with Jas Waller to Cleveland

The Pr. have done nothing towards May  
 since I was in - On way home Waller

gave interesting particulars about his  
 early life & experiences -

8 Plow the corn to in gardens -  
 Board of Ed met again -

9 Drove to RR Depot & to Brunswick  
 with Mary  
 two bro Browns - Medina bro  
 Morrow's

10 Drove bro Safford & Bend - Tell

Elder pr at 11 on And be not weary  
 in well doing for in due time  
 we shall reap if we faint not  
 A good & appropriate sermon

2<sup>nd</sup> Lesson Mr. Hook said he was re-  
 quested to present the case of bro Bo-  
 & for license to the Society - He would  
 not tell who - I told them he was un-

derstood to say "some of the parties  
 requested me" - & that both of them dis-  
 tinctly denied it. He then said it  
 was other br. He was asked who? but



July 10 1852

would not answer. At the propo-  
 sition I presented the rec of the  
 leaders meeting. Br B was  
 licenced. I gave my opinion  
 against it on account of his being  
 illiterate & preaching from a text  
 & pompously dividing - for one  
 year with ex. licence only.  
 tho I admitted he might if not  
 spoiled be useful ultimately.  
 I required proof that any was  
 confirmed of sin & truly devoted  
 to God by his instrumentality.  
 Br Hume proposed to leave the  
 apportionment to a committee  
 of two to estimate. I moved that  
 they also examine the justness of  
 the docking - but the majority  
 refused. I said some cutting  
 things upon this. When men  
 will take what belongs to another  
 & then refuse to arbitrate or leave  
 to a disinterested committee to  
 say whether it is right. After  
 Conf adj<sup>d</sup> I told the Rec. Steward  
 he and I would reckon the division

we did so. He wished to change the  
 plan from his first Method: to dis-  
 count all the 1<sup>st</sup> Qu from claim -  
 I left that to Stewards themselves  
 & they were a tie & Bro Backdole deci-  
 ded in my favor so we made the  
 figures all in good feeling.  
 I reserved the question of amount of  
 docking for annual Conf.  
 Br B & I talked till near 12 -  
 11 Sabbath Lovifeast was good & large.  
 At Close bro Milne read the Stewards rep  
 showing over 400<sup>0</sup> deficiency -  
 At this bro Snyder squirmed & said  
 there was a dark spot that the def  
 was occasioned by bro Sheldon taking  
 a sub for house rent. This brought  
 out bro Spencer who replied & I  
 explained that no house rent was col-  
 lected till after six months when  
 part of let paid no quarterage & the  
 Conf refused to allow any house rent  
 leaving me without reckoning the  
 loss of time 231<sup>0</sup> p. This called up  
 Rev. Sme who said <sup>my</sup> def was only 172<sup>0</sup> p.

62

July 11-52

- I called attention to my words & asked how much I had said the seed 131- I then subtracted from 364 & found I was mistaken instead of 231 it was 233 def. The Elder said his time to go had come - & he put on Judg from Rev. Sec. We dined with bro Larrison He put at 4 1/2 & then we came to bro Ward's Centre of Carleton Br H closed & felt bad that there was no prayer meeting -
- 12 Called John Kimmey - Sun & drove Spencer & Wooster bro Black's -
- 13 Returned to Kimmey's Rain - They move into their new house today & I came to dedicate it. I put on "This day is salvation come to this house" Br Bartholl put How shall we escape if we neglect so great salvation I exhorted we had vocal prayer & closed -
- 14 Mary went home - I drove Centre & Jackson - Wood being circulated I preached Wayside hearers - Mrs Pamela Hickock came forward we had a good time -
- 15 Visited - Mrs W. Parneter promised

- to serve the Lord had a good time there in prayer - Mr. McElenner promised to serve the S. He has been awakened this winter - Drove Mr. Lewis & round to Seville got some cloth for a coat & drove to B. B. Norton -
- 16 Called on Mary Hooford - He discovered his error in claiming that certain charges had not been settled - Drove Mr. Norton & Kimmey both of whom I cradled for some B. Hill's of Bakers & P. Bartholomews - I gave all plain talk Bakers justified their not paying quarantine because others reported stories - Hill will not give his reasons -
- 17 Called Swickard & Snyder - Cradled a little & had a long talk in house with Mrs S - She said I ought to have left the lot when I found they were opposed - I replied I was sent by Conf. & 2 I had promised to work - 3 A majority wanted me to stay - Drove Bridgeport &



64 July 17-  
called Jm Howen Reed to  
Mr. C. Howen we had a plain talk  
He is full of unreasonable prejudice  
Drove Congress call at brother  
Father Hazard wife there &

Came to brother Neely -  
18 Sabbath Called for class at  
W. Zuercher who is gone off to college  
Requested La Hazard to shew the  
impropriety of bro Hook leaving  
his own work & appointing a  
meeting in bounds of my apt-

Pr. with freedom Luke XI 31  
Class Drove Sugar grove  
and preached from Whyside house  
Close pointed Br Peckard gave me a  
present of 50 cents - Drove Bridgeport  
& pr with freedom Rom X 18 Br Peckard  
of Lafayette was at S. Grove there  
He gave me 1.00 & for Tag 30c  
Drove to D Smith & staid -

19 Drove (bro P with me) to Westfield call  
on Sarah (Prof Jewell) Hamilton Her  
band who was converted at a camp

65 meeting under my sermon has basked  
den Her daughter Elis promised to come  
the I with her whole heart from this time  
Drove Lafayette & York got shoes set by  
Scotts Drove home

20 Fix fence & various matters  
Drove with Jos to Cleveland & back  
2 Sales & fixing up  
3 About various domestic matters  
left for Ct in PM & Drove to  
Pleasant in W Brunswick -

24 Drove Lafayette Harrisville Drove  
Alb Brainerds & West Salem Hazard  
& Pennington -

25 Sabbath Dreamed last night of entertain  
in Gen Smith. When he offered me money  
I replied I would call on him at the  
White House" S.S. Pr with liberty Mark IV  
Took up Cole's house (bro Can with me) to  
Vernon where I pre'd day & scattering  
Luke XI 35 - N Salem liberty on  
Rom X 18 - long - H Eldridge's

26 Called around & drove Vancor  
dexter - Keller Lowry Berry & Albion  
Leaders Meeting, registered classes

16 July 26  
 Drove E. Mead - Staid A. LeRead  
 27 Called Cartaters - Sister said Mr  
 Stephen Cole & others have been  
 saying so much at the shop they  
 could not tell what to believe -  
 came to Albion. Left buggy to be  
 fixed, called, & rode to John W. & Jas  
 Hazard - Vindicated myself from  
 all their complaints - Have a  
 strong friend in latter wife of J. V.  
 28 - I had a spirit of prayer <sup>last night</sup>  
 reference to meeting 130 Hazards  
 this morning - I came over he paid  
 me 1.00 of or W. Cole & gave me present  
 of 50 cents as he said for remun-  
 eration for my presents -  
 He first talked over Cole & Spencer  
 difficulties - The gist of that case is  
 Mr Spencer at Devil's denied pointing  
 there was any such acknowledged  
 to be made by bro Woolley as bro C.  
 there stated was to have been made  
 Bro Spencer always asserted that bro  
 Biggs was to have stated that bro W.  
 admitted that he might have been  
 taken upon a very important point  
 This would not have been material  
 upon my case - Returned at 6  
 Albion -

29 Drove Hazards, Helen Vandorall  
 Hill, W. Hillier, J. Summerson, Matthias  
 (he is sick) Chas. S. Perian, M. Clouse  
 long talk with Mary who was awakened  
 under my sermon 4 who drive, she is  
 very sincere & gave me her hand to join  
 Congreg - bro Nicely's -  
 30 Fixed up Club books - Called for J. W.  
 He refused to pay gratuity because  
 "I don't seem likely that the Stewards are  
 wrong & one man right" - Mr. Haines  
 Mindless, died - Wooster bro Back  
 dull, tea - Spangler -  
 31 No Spangler - Stevensons Kinney  
 Burdette, Laine's Mills, Vandorall  
 Hill, Hillier, bro Bridgman J. J. J. J.  
 He said I erred in not replying to S. Cole  
 report about 13 yrs ago - He had over-  
 looked my reply that "when a communal  
 transaction had been amicably adjusted  
 & the parties had lived on terms of friend-  
 ship ever after without ever mentioning  
 any dissatisfaction for 13 yrs until  
 Whilseps are dead or gone - the other



68 July 31  
is not bound to answer  
Came to Mr Bowman. A rule  
Meth - takes no paper - buys no  
books gives no to Mission  
or tract Soc. nothing for Super.

Pr -  
Aug 1<sup>st</sup> 1852 Sabbath Cold night  
Preached at Bend Hill done good & faithfully  
& settled up matters. Drove central  
pr on Mt a little while in the light  
with you. I was too much affected  
to speak with freedom  
Drove Stratton (Mr Armstrong rode  
with me) & pr with liberty & power  
on 1 Kings 18:21. A number rose  
in covenant to serve the Lord was  
told of 5 or 6 new cants - bro Stratton  
2 Drove called Byles - He & 3 da  
have set out - He was awakened when  
I was last here - called Healey, bro  
Bakers Hill, Bowman - Smith  
Norton - Very Norfolk - There has been  
a story circulated that I owed him. His  
memory had failed & he confidently believed  
contrary to the facts over his own hand  
he could hardly believe his own writing  
I had preserved among my old papers  
his letter - B. W. Norton decided he should

pay me 28<sup>cts</sup> & said from the papers  
he ought to pay 6.50 more - Thus ended  
a vile story & slander industriously cir-  
culated by the Stewards all this year -  
Drove Lafayette & Medina & Stand bro  
Norton

3 Drove Mt Knox old place. She died a year  
ago last Spi. Shortly after I was here - Had  
a conversation with young Mr. H & a Miss Rouse  
They tried to hold up Universalism. Had  
liberty I was close - Brunswick settled Dr  
Clarks called Eng. Stow - Home

4 Writing, reading visiting &c.

5 Drove with Julia Cleveland - Pr. H.  
Freedom. <sup>paid</sup> 50 - Home letters

6 Various letters & Left at 5 Drove  
Pr Brown Brown & Stand

7 Drove Medina & Lafayette & paid  
Pr. 3.00 making coat. Medford via  
Lake & Seville - Dr. Norton

8 Sabbath Sch. at 9 - Pr at 10 - Mayville hear-  
ers - Met at 10 - Read into full membership  
Mary Freeman Baptized by sprinkling  
Emily Maria Warren she assented to the  
doctrines & discip of the Church but refused

Aug 8-1852

to lay aside her ring - I could not con-  
scientiously give her a ticket & left it  
to be referred to the Cong.\* I do not  
object to a ring given in marriage -  
but for ornament I do object.

Being detained I drove hard & was  
behind time but not the Cong. -  
Slept a little while in the light with  
you - It had rained hard -  
Drove Spanglers & was  
before time from Sat & 6 -  
Society - Heard McCurdy a young  
licentiate on the subject of  
transgressors is hard at Newbury -  
I closed - Spanglers

9 Drove - Kinnel & took him to Cent.  
Closing Anniversary meeting -  
I read hymn & called on C. Hower for  
prayer - J. M. H. C. T. & Geo. Snyder were  
very busy & very insulting to me  
I decided the Stewards alone were to vote  
on the appropriation of money - They  
voted that 12.32 paid bro Wilson for to be  
housed on not as quaterage but to the  
one who used the least, should be paid.

Bro Hook paid 186 taxes when they  
insisted all should vote on & the majority  
whole meeting decided should be paid him  
I told them to vote as they pleased. An Conf.  
would review it - They were so disorderly  
I had finally to command order & say  
I shall throw myself under the protection  
of the law & any one disturbing this meet-  
ing will be called to account - This  
had the desired effect - Sold a  
few books - in the morn & at night -  
impressively on the being dead yet  
speaking - bro Wards -

10 Drove after calling at several places  
to Jackson & called & drove, Swille -  
staid bro Norton's -

11 Drove to Madaworth via sister Colborns  
& E. M. Warren's school where I exhorted the  
children & prayed - The Et School  
had a closing meeting - Bro Bunker  
an excellent oration - I was called  
out & gave them 30 m in anecdote  
& 6 - I took 19.05 collee - Sol Curtis made

it 20¢. Drove to Mr Ariel Smiths. In  
we conversed David Wilson - who has  
embraced infidel principles - I  
offered proof of a literal hell. He said  
if that were proved he would be a literal hell.  
12 Drove home via Brunswick having



Aug 12 1852

dined at A. Bairns

13 Drove with Benj to Cleveand.

H. R. Stokes - Slackwater neglected  
to collect the note in I Jones & son &  
their firm made them insolvent

H. R. Stokes vs me H. R. Stokes is out

386. + I had 20 - bro Stokes 166 -

I deposited 200 in notes in O. City

14 About home Am Drove Christian

Spoke at Financial Meetg - on 11 or

14 5 - Liberty - In Eve bro Rumpford

"Go forward" - bro C. P. Wharls -

15 Sabbath Speaking meeting &amp;

Dr. Humphrey on My K is not  
of this world - He said Ch. K. wasnot a political K therefore his child  
had nothing to do with politics - Thatwe must embrace the principles  
of Ch. K. in order to become his  
disciples I exhorted on the last &

showed that if I were a sovereign

I must be governed by the principles  
of Ch. K. in all my civil relations &  
acts - Dr. Whelan at 4 on

God is a Spirit Home -

After the first meeting dined with  
Geo. B. Knight & called on sis. Sebra How  
ard -

16 Wrote letters &amp; Chores -

17 Water works &amp; writing

18 Wrote letter on "Middling with politics"

In eve there was a Lyceum for disculp  
went over after mine Oel -19 Writing & fixing things. Funer  
al of Eliza, Knudsen at 2 - aged near17 - Eliza was a very gifted not to say  
precocious genius - She wrote somevery creditable pieces of prose & poetry  
when very young - at 14 or 15 she studied so hard it made her sick at the  
University here - Her life was for a longtime despaired Dr. Knudsen a  
young physician boarded at herfather's - by his skill & assiduous care  
she was <sup>finally</sup> restored - They were marriedHer babe Nepa was a week old - I  
conversed with her a few hours beforeshe died Tues. she had been saving  
was calm & purified her hope in

Dr. H. said to me in a whisper

Aug 19-52

The Saviour - I told her she was mean & cruel - She was said to be delirious & afraid till near 12<sup>th</sup> she died - Rev Mr. Smith. Prof. whooted with a brilliant imagination -  
 20 Fixing up in Library, <sup>subleary</sup> At night attempted to go in on Birca train - It was the 2<sup>d</sup> time Eng. had been up to office - they had to wait at Smith - I came back Conductor Clayton, Eng. Raynor & Harbrough sup at my home I staid over night home - About 9 I took Rhoda & Childs to Mr. Fisk F. W. [illegible] Fisk gave note to Harbrough upon honor \$1.00 He refused to pay - I lectured him on honesty & honor. The old gent offered me a Caudron kettle - both pledged honor when I returned I attempted to put my horse in parr. I opened door & spoke to him to come in He stood I called he stood - He had often

obeyed - I stepped out & spoke he did not move I struck him on back of fore leg & instead of going forward he turned square off & ran I stove the top of buggy all a piece & broke both shafts - top I was about to lay by -  
 21 wrote & came to Depot & waited for gravel train which came at 9 - I waited for its return till near 11 A. & then went to Cleveland - Called for proof & <sup>trust</sup> pages, at last - Came back to bank & waited till night - correcting proof & reading - 300 papers lost on Atlantic - by collision home -  
 22 Sabbath called in S.S. - Bro. J. Wilcox for a good sermon on If righteous scarcely be saved &c - Let the Bible clap at 3 - Called Reeder's Carbine is sick of dysentery & Corra attacked - Mr. Ralph Wilcox for at 5 - Acquaint now thyself with him & be at peace



76

Aug 22, 52

Dr R W tea with us - Called Dr  
 Crane's & then Rude's again  
 left some pills - saw yett Hoad  
 after a very dry time  
 23 While preparing for Conf. Julia  
 concluded to go to Oberlin Milton  
 being too unwell to go he will hear  
 some of her classes Left after 12 d  
 La Porte bro Thatcher's used to sleep  
 I had risen after 3 & finished proof  
 & sent it to C. - failing to sleep as  
 he did not feed my horse I drove  
 to C. Stopt Mr M Fitch's Publisher  
 Heard two rhetorical exercises  
 Dr Merrick called Hook tea He &  
 walked & talked till after 9 - It was  
 a lovely evening He gave me  
 some feelings in prayer about  
 effects of his preaching -  
 24 - Stopped & did little Am. Some  
 Drove Billington Called on Hamble  
 Sent horse & buggy back by Allen  
 Jamesville - Took cars at 4 1/2 Del  
 8 - Waking up from RR. I had an  
 impression I spoke of it & sure

77

when I reached office had to come  
 back to that same plan where I spoke  
 of it - Mrs Bennett a frank executive  
 wd - Conf minutes concerning  
 25 Conf opened at 8 - Bishop Simpson  
 Presiding - Dr Harris Sec. Stewards & Com  
 mittees aft - Self on Coloniza Cause  
 A little discussion springing up on the  
 new law about allowance of Sup Pro.  
 Finally a motion prevailed that it was  
 not applicable this year. (I said in part  
 Dr Pown had some feeling as Dr had  
 invited bro Poe to represent his Dist.  
 In Pm called Dr French's had a good  
 vis & a good time in prayer after tea  
 In eve bro unity for a Miss Seem  
 good -  
 26 Conf proceeded when bro Book's name  
 was called I requested it might lay  
 over - It did so till I came in & then I  
 stated I should not make a formal com  
 plaint - the reason I had not given notice  
 was because he refused to have any  
 conversation with me - He denied it in to  
 to - was astonished at this - Stated I should

Aug 26

voted for the paper of his character under the conviction that it was his head & not his heart. I wished the Conf to say if it was proper for a jr pr to make apt in the way he did it —

My motion to supersede bro. Hook was laid on the table — I was afflicted at being interrupted there being a variety of circumstances concentrating — I sat but rose & asked to be excused for a time that I might consider & pray over the subject of retiring — Explanations followed & I withdrew the request. Bro Alex Adams preached a good sermon on the spread of the gospel.

27 I called on Bishop Simpson & stated to him my views he said I took a view which nobody else did against myself. — We had a lengthy discussion on bro Brown's letter & Bro George Cairns I opposed the former for want of piety & ministeriality & advocated the latter tho' he was opposed powerful by all the ladies for being deficient in some of the studies — The former was continued & the latter admitted — We had an M Session on care of bro O. Briggs —

I had believed him guilty from stories of imprudence at least but when I came to hear the whole I saw he was an innocent & much injured man I was much moved at the similarity of the <sup>in some points</sup> opposition in his case & mine five years ago —

28 After usual business we took up care of O B & with 4 or 5 dissenting votes passed his character acquitting him entirely — I am on Life Insurance Com & also wrote a report of Com on my case. In PM Miss So elected officers.

After tea I had a long talk with Sister Bennett — She is 35 years by nature a strong masculine mind highly cultivated — and accomplished in Painting Music, poetry & sculpture — I lived on time last Spring — Will not go to Sacramento to join in full membership until his father dies — He is immensely wealthy & a Presbyterian — I told her frankly my opinion of her case — She thinks she has loved God from a child — I told her I



Aug 28 - 52

was a poor ignorant mortal but I thought she never knew the love of God. I instance her want of spiritual discernment - her preferring her father to Christ - disposed to believe sanctified Christians hypocrites - want of relish for deeply experimental books - want of personal interest in the conversion of others - She was full of self complacency. I prayed with & for her affect she said her husband had prayed just so - & every body's opinion was like mine - Was at Miss F's meet a while. <sup>Dr. Housiey's</sup> Called at P.O. & coming home saw the Lodge was in session went in & being called to the raised a bro. Lash to 3rd deg - read Lecture on Life Ins before I returned.

29 Sabbath. Went to sunrise prayer meet was none - Soufcast 8<sup>th</sup> Bishop S. J. C. Preach on 1 Tim 14 12-15 - A searching experimental, evangelical sermon full of sound matter - Have no recollection of a better - Deacons ordained Dr. Thomson invited Br. Br. Hayward

& myself & dine Geo Bartley was there. Br had an engagement. At dinner Br I referred to my difficulties & condemned the course of my opponents - not dreaming that my good fast friend Br H was among them - Br H apologized & said he had nothing against me he thought there was occasional aberration of mind. Br Lynch at 3 on Room XII 1 - Heard only part - In we heard bro Pierce on Throne of grace - to me dry, then I came to 4th & heard bro Brooks about 4.0 am & then came to bro Vast's German meeting & closed for him - After which I gave our host a sketch of sermon on Th of Gr. 30 Rose before 4 & wrote - Conf got along without any snags Br J. H. S. J. Meet at night did not go out writing reports. Monday m. I wasted some time. 31 My Colonization report was adopted but after ward committed to a com.

82 Sept 1 - 1852  
on Slavery. Dr Wainwright & Shaffner  
reports were salty. We closed at 11.  
My station Rome. I made no request  
but would have been better pleased with  
a poorer lot where I could have a RR.  
We came to RR & after waiting an  
hour came to Graham & took for home  
2 Letters most of day  
3 Letters again. Rith's birthday  
wife is afflicted at our apt so far  
4 Rode with Caleb to Cleveland. My  
proof is not correct. Called at bro.  
Hawkins. A change has not sent the  
Lph. Stone - slept Commercial. S. Houston  
5 Sabbath Chastised the Lord if I should  
go to Erie St Ch. City - or Brooklyn  
Am not. Walked out and a Mr Weaver  
came along & I exhorted him to walk  
to graveyard & I called at Miller's. After  
breakfast bro L. thought they had  
no keep at Perry St. opened the S. B. then  
bro. Proctor coming requested me to  
supply the Mission St. Church. I did  
preaching with some comfort

John XV 14. Met Clap. I was much  
struck with the ardent simple experience of  
a young sister Allen - whom I exhorted to  
believe & pray for the conversion of her pa-  
rents. Dinner with Seston bro - Prof  
P at 2. Perry St or Jas I 12.  
Wood took off as a backslider Sturges  
brother. Mrs. McClure took me home  
with him - on Pittsburgh St. My feet being  
sore from long walks in light boots  
did not go out in eve.  
6 Corrected proof & being detained I  
missed the car by one minute. Walking  
towards gravel bank, bro. Wallace who also  
missed them told me bro. Hayes & Harriet  
Gilman had the Cholera. I hastened to bank  
but after waiting an hour found it we  
go no farther than Lockport came back &  
got on a wagon & finally Hutchinson  
I improved the opportunity to talk  
with him. I borrowed a horse of Lau-  
rens Freeman & coming to Calverton  
heard they were dead. Rode in 7 then  
He died 12 PM & Harriet 5 PM. I  
took a diarrhoea Sat night was about



Sept 6

all day Sat. Harriet took sick in morning - This was probably in part effect of wind -

Br Hays was born Feb 1825. He as a reli at 19 was a most worthy man - He was disgusted with the rules of our church when they were trying suit withdrawn ie neglected as did Butolph & Fildes. His life was moral & religious so far as he could be without the church. He expressed himself ready to go or stay as the Lord should will -

Harriet <sup>was</sup> born Dec 1824 jd at 9 yrs of age - She sent word to all her family to meet her in heaven - She had on leaving home a presentiment was waiting at Hays only for some missing baggage -

7 Fixed my buggy some came to Hays & took cars & went to Cleve & telegraphed brother with us. The carpenter has come - The women stand & we went early to station. The bodies were put in metalized coffins.

The question arising how many persons it would take to carry them I took hold of the smallest & standing by side lifted up the head - it wrenched my back with a stick & They left for W. at 8 -

Staid at H & drove to Mr Lee's & it beginning to rain called to stand - 9 Drove Lenville called store - Norton & came to bro Wilcox Rains - dinner Drove Jackson called Benjamin & Ben Drove Centre bro Wards Lab. Biddell is said to have been awakened under the first storm he heard music he expressed pardon & peace on his way to boat took bro Woblesse out & told him about after even taken sick & died - They wish me to be a funeral service. On my way had to at gate of John Wells he said the stewards did agree to make up bro Hooks quarters - bro H. told me so & after dinner <sup>with</sup> id other telling me so & the fact stuff. At Lenville - Drove Keeney - I stand 10 Took horse & saddle & rode Wooten road Shampers Shears dinner & rode out with

Sept 10-52

bro Backlund to bro J. Williams. He has been sick is recovering - back. Bannum's Menagerie arrived town as I did - Elephants - Tom Thum b. & c. Rode Abraham Finner & staid being lay in back.

11 Rode Millerburg called S H Alderman rode John Elliott & Wm Duncan's drive Rode & began to feel ague in bones rain coming on rode under a shed & came in house - unable to sit up took the bed - chill lasted from 1 1/2 to 7 o'clock when I began to sweat - till 12. The people Henderson were very kind & attentive.

12 Sabbath Not able to ride - took

some breakfast - dull pain in head - felt better. John, who is a Methodist) paid my horse in his buggy & took me to Keosau. bro Bond did not ask me to stay & for bro H. took me to Roscoe. They had not yet my letter & were met for prayer meeting. I preached on "all things" some feeling - led two claps - in eve preached Deeds VI 5 & called on all to come

forward - Members came - Cory very still & solemn - bro S. Brown.

13 Cold night called around town - Engaged for horses to rent - none. I. Minie will sell for 1000 - Pike 2500 & horse 600 took refusal till after Ennals' Meet - The Mt H ought to be built here. Hugh Lynch promised to come to meet at twelve drunk ague. began called for Brown's came father Brown's & had had dumb ague high fever & sweat - it went off earlier than Sat.

14 Drove all day at night rode to bro W. Farrow. Sat. till 10 & could not sleep for an hour.

15 Birth day Took bed early - but about 10 began to shake - real shivering ague - It seemed the longest time from 10:30 to 1 I was miserable - I got up at 5 & took a little chicken broth. Renewed dedications of myself to God.

16 Bro Farrow took me over to Corsholow & back. bro Hart moving - tea at S. B.



Sept 16 - 52

Prayer meet at night - I gave my views  
on the manner to - good came to pass

17. Rose early & came to Mrs. Parsons where  
I found bro J. H. Wilson & his bro Dr of Q. Conf  
and their wives - shake came on soon & was bad  
They said I was pretty for an hour -  
I so far recovered as to be able to ride at  
4 towards Financial meeting stand for  
Smiths, Rec Steward

18. The drive to Father Smith's & came to MTH  
I tried to preach & had some freedom on 1 Cor 13 -

We adj for dinner met at 22 & distributed the  
claps to the stewards The com reported

\$50 for table expenses each year  
25 - fuel  
25 - travelling exp do as it is necessary add  
36 - moving in Co.  
30 do } just for me  
50 rent }  
75 - Elders

I felt mortified and called for reading report  
of 1850 - 138 fuel & table 30% more 10

This called an explanation Bro Wilson had been  
on the last year. It was then rich & -  
I stated that when a committee reports  
their character for wisdom or integrity  
was involved & they were not to be

guided by precedent, the condition of the  
lot to pay the like or dislike to the preacher  
but what in their judgment was a  
sufficient allowance for table expenses -  
The report was adopted - Arise were  
then asportioned to the claps & adj  
Mr. Stone Jr at night I could not go  
out

19 Sabbath My chill & shake began before  
sunrise so I did not attend Lovefeast nor  
hear bro Wilson Jr - I got up by force the  
my shake was shorter but vomiting  
more severe - & a severe stitch in my side  
I cov I was better & sitting in chair Jr  
on the wayside heaves to fear 1/2 turn

20 Feeble - rode to Norve in buggy  
did o all day - only read W. B. A.  
My piece on "Meddling with politics"  
in Sept 15

21 Escaped shake but fever hard very weak  
22 About feeble Trustees had met 1 - We could  
get no larger house voted for than 40 by 50 in  
basement & cupola. There was a strong pull  
for the site - one contending earnestly for  
old site I finally told my plan - To pur-  
chase the Pike property for Par. build the  
MTH on it - all fell in with W. B.

Sept. 22, 1832

- He was healed, they say for the first time -  
 23 Escaped Chill fever today - No appetite -  
 weak - called to see Thatcher about a  
 corn. Head ache did not attend pray-  
 me at night -  
 24 Look around talked with Thatcher He  
 agreed to sell a piece at the price others  
 should say it was worth. Mr. Laker said  
 he would "see" Got saddle stuffed  
 25 Drove to Cohasset to see John Frew -  
 Called on Auditor - blank to write  
 in P.M. Filled out love tickets -  
 26 Sabbath Attended S.S. Exhorted children  
 gave presents to those who came in time  
 Did some comfort - Heb. V & The house  
 was cold & I was full did not stay  
 for class - Drove Bloominggrove -  
 Did Rom VIII 9 - How if any man  
 My head ached & was hoarse but as  
 I proceeded my voice became  
 stronger & clearer - General Class -  
 Stayed bro S. Murray -  
 27 Drove bro Thomas James - & bro W. Foster  
 bro Wadell's - Wilbur & died A.S. Moffat  
 bro Smith & Drove bro Corrie He was  
 away I looked over his poultry yard  
 over 1000 hens - He is enlarging his opera-  
 tions building a house 200 ft long  
 designs to plant plum trees - thinks the frost  
 will destroy the Curculio - He has 100

acres - a steam saw mill - immersed in  
 business - He had a long talk I let him do  
 the worst - He has his mind sound by the  
 treatment he has recd from members.  
 He says his views of Church polity are some  
 changed - He wants to withdraw with a con-  
 fidence

- 28 Drove to Dresden T.B. Crisap has lived  
 me for 10 yrs I spent to three of half the  
 int & princ. or 25 pct of the principle  
 He stuck for more I was in haste & I gave  
 24¢ beyond 25 pides & all the int -  
 Drove Adams Mills gave out my  
 apt. Drove bro Sam Paynes - & Roscoe -  
 Female Benevolent Soc. They were late  
 Rode out to bro M. Michael's -  
 29 Bro signed up our Church - Town  
 About the MTC bump In eve I  
 lectured Hab x 14 -  
 30 Entered into Court at with A.R.B. He  
 for a site for MTC & his house for Par.  
 in my name as the Soc move down  
 Anville. Took several women in buying  
 to their Soc. & Drove Branch & pre-  
 feebly on Eph IV 30 - I Smith's



Oct 1<sup>st</sup> 1852

Drove home & spent day in making  
interest for Mr. H. but night went to  
Stair San W. Brown

2 After looking about his stock to  
take to town Took a conveyance for  
Spring. At night Lodge met to hear  
farewell address of Field this  
late Mr. I exhorted -

3 Sabbath drove Monro & wife the 88  
Eul & 11 1-7 - comfortable time  
Drove Claps. Dined bro. Moors  
Wagons & drove Adams, will  
be on wayside leaning - Mr.  
Claps - They set for 2. But it was  
on so small a scale I had no  
heart to eat in the place. Drove

11 It became dusk just as I crossed  
the 1<sup>st</sup> ford a man said to cross was  
far the best. My horse crossed the  
Muskingum well & came out at the  
right place - but in crossing the Tur-  
saw as he went too far up stream. I  
suppose I involuntarily reined him

a little & he missed the coming out place  
went about a rod too far up & coming  
against a bluff bank attempted to ascend  
& fell turning into the river upsetting the  
buggy & throwing me in the water  
I held on to the reins. He went fast - was  
drawn some distance on the top of the  
water - he making back toward Cosho-  
ton finding I could not hold him I  
let go & waded back to shore. The seat  
& robe came floating & then my sad  
old bags which I had in the buggy  
I waded to them & drew them ashore  
In the mean time my horse turned  
& came to me & stopped I called him  
& took him ashore both shafts were  
broken. My bags were completely filled  
took horse & bags & came to Brown  
Every thing I had on & in the bags  
was wet except my disrup - this  
book & it was in left coat pocket & must  
have floated when I was in. This  
was wet in the back. Several new books  
spoiled. My 6<sup>th</sup> first Mr. Mrs. Journal

Oct 3-1852

were wet on edges - papers in my portfolio wet on edges - bags full of clothes - we made a hot fire & took some "Pony Davis" & by 11 A.M. we had the papers nicely dried.

4 My horse scratched under his tail with the broken shafts - our legs had got worn & sore - went & with two mice brot up the buggy - Fixed up & rode to McMichael's as my hands were not fully dried. I put both on - changed stockings my boots being still wet - Keene called a few minutes - Rode Hazardous - There I discovered two holes in my horse's flesh which I had not seen before & they began to suppurate - I took a spray an inch & quarter long from one & a small one from the other - the long had penetrated diagonally from near the root of the tail & had made a wound into the passage - He however traveled tolerably well only when voiding they came to Millersburg bro Bonants

5 Rode Moreland calling at bro Jos Montgomery's found my self in a wedding party - Staid for dinner & came to Hooster County fair on the ground  $\frac{3}{4}$  hour - & putting my horse before S. Kinney's buggy drove to his house & and Whitecomb rode my saddle on his horse This was not so bad - Found no apt had been made as I expected for me to stay to night - got up cold -

6 Went to bed early last n. watch stop (had left mine at Roxor for a main spring which I broke in winding as I came down stairs) this was a new one ran 3h. & concluded to write head S. K gave me a \$ yet as he said to let me know I had one friend left. D W gave me 25c - Came to Centre & found my buggy was not done I hunted round & finally got an old one of S. J. J. it took me till 9 to fix up - Drove to J. J. J. Lafayette - got cold shod before while it rained some & drove out of York, H. Fletcher says he will



Oct 6 1832

pay some - but he pays there means them  
 from home found fam. well  
 Uncle & Aunt West here -

7 Had business in Cleveland so  
 Uncle took his team & went taking  
 Mary, Benj & for. I went to County  
 fair - I took the dent again  
 about 1 - after worrying about  
 & staid for Cars & come home  
 Ruth has sent a letter asking  
 advice or rather approbation for  
 Milton Baldwin -

8 wrote letters St Paul & Lyron D. French  
 & in eve to Ruth N.

9 In house & on the bed chill &  
 fever

10 Sabbath I walked slowly over to  
 Scrif bro D Dodge preached for bro  
 L Prentiss on Heb x 11 14. confused dis-  
 jointed & not much sp. Ex & P both  
 about 3 m

11 Had only ~~light~~ chill work over

12 Working fixing up stage with  
 horse power &c - Went Election &  
 gave a full Free Democratic vote

13. Wrote some letters Fixing tooth  
 Machines &c - Went after oats &  
 broke the borrowed buggy tongue

14 Various things about house &  
 Mrs Watson & Mrs Finch called  
 about 11 & at 1 1/2 we had a son our  
 twelfth child born - Wife says Why  
 is it that another son is entrusted  
 me to bring up? The Lord is very  
 good to us. I trust I have been  
 enabled to give up all to God  
 Rain about sundown till 9.

15 Rain much last night - Work  
 about house & fix up tool Chest

16 Drove with Edward to Cleveland

Learned that my atty Martine  
 discontinued the suit vs Stockley  
 last Feb - The Frudunoray are  
 in high spirits - Sold Heb. Dist  
 to Mr. Fooker & laid out avails for  
 clothes for boys - This has mislaid  
 my Msn. - Drove home in eve

17 Sabbath Attended St Denis Ex  
 hosted the Children - Mr Henry

Oct 17-82

Chapman for on "Fear not Little" -  
a pretty dis. no character described  
He requested me to go at night  
Bos is gone - I could get no  
subject but Hypocrisy on which  
I had a comfortable & solemn  
time. Only I felt afterward  
in inspections & some expressions  
were not sufficiently pointed -

He had a good prayer m. after  
18 Settlers & finding I had better go  
to C. took car 8th went. Engaged  
some lumber. Called on printers &  
& returned. Fixing up. Miller called  
in eve. & looked at old books

19 Took horse & drove back fed at  
Hitchcock & drove to J. J. & Centre  
T. Miller made a sensible Freedom  
speech & called me out & stated the  
true position of a minister & gave some  
shots - I said for Lane's

20 Took hold & helped fix up  
buggy - but changes sign for south  
work. ~~and~~ 5.57 \$32.75

No top cushions or dark leather -  
14th dinner drove to Quincy & Springfield  
& Worcester stopping at John Wilhelms car  
shop a man asked me to go & help convey  
Cooper (Jas. A.) who had been crushed be-  
tween cars by a gravel in coming up  
behind crushed him as they gave no  
warning Took him in buggy to a house

Stopt for J. M. Clunes

20 Drove to Marlboro & called & was with  
Mr. Shilling - Drove Lafayette & fed at  
Hannover. Drove Bloomfield where

ascending the hill horse lay on the  
king but which must have broken far  
back gave way - I could not find  
wood or iron that would do for some  
time finally got a hickory pole  
& heated & fixed the rear strap & it

Miller & after praying with the  
family drove to Herndon. The  
girls were trying to get answers  
by the moving the stone. I put my  
hand & moved it out as I pleased  
& disappointed the spirits



Oct 22

Drove early to Keene & fed & groomed  
 out horses. Had brown. Looked about.  
 Stopped at the Cloves some lumber  
 hallie for table. Drafting plan  
 23. Mr. Brock did not come to  
 all gave much an excellent exp.  
 Limerick sermon on. That ye may be  
 blessed & happy. He as lights  
 in the world. I expect

Ady. - 2nd met at 3. The  
 great question was on adopting  
 the report of Financial Meeting  
 called attention to 300 for the  
 expenses. Mr. Clove stated that he can  
 not live with scarcely less than  
 100 but they adopted the 300 plan.  
 Mr. Clove put at night on Nov. 24  
 we escape to - I was making  
 up class exercises for Sunday.  
 But miss he at brother the close  
 at 7 in before I got in to the house.  
 24 Sabbath day. Went very good.  
 One quarter of the year's estimate  
 was made up.

Reached on Eph 11. 8. Had freedom  
 for myself. Time wasted for 1.4 in  
 the sacrament. It was solemn  
 Per. Clove put at night Pro xxix. 1  
 Exhorted & called for those determin-  
 ed to serve the Lord with their hearts.  
 Two sisters Lyndy came & a  
 young man Alex. & McCully.  
 The members were -  
 25 Nov. at 4 breakfast at Hottin  
 Ride to see about workmen to  
 build the house. Saw the house from  
 the house. Working about lot the  
 head ache at night but after resting  
 a half hour went to sleep with  
 with liberty on Nov. 25 but yet  
 one more can be formed an inter-  
 esting young man deeply agitated.  
 He has been named Sam. Gilbert  
 after his father again. I felt  
 26 began the stable Robert Parrot  
 helped me 2 hrs. with H. Lyndy  
 & R. Parrot 3 hrs. in the  
 house. Put well at night on.

Oct 27

- Give not the H. sp.  
 27 Work at stable & Hall. 1 m  
 & Lewis & Edman. No. Fennell  
 In Mr. Edman. Dinner & 4 Ls.  
 Rose & me. Home - In eve  
 Lecture given. Few out.  
 28 Dinner worked 1/4 & Rose 1/4 m  
 1/4 m each - In Mr. Edman  
 dinner 3 1/2 O'clock - same  
 29 Rain all night mod -  
 Rainy by 8 a.m. Boys  
 pile the stones lower side of  
 street. I got up feet &  
 shoes - a fight in the  
 street.  
 30 Sabbath. Rain last night  
 & D. caught in class & lecture  
 in evening. All present.  
 Preached with some freedom  
 Church 36 - met two classes  
 & the McCullough family  
 Rode Deanna's 5 M & 1/2 P with  
 Liberty & Junior 8 P & 30 - Rode  
 back & 1/2 P at night blantly on

- What is that to thee follow there one  
 foot - Thine the first cold in morning, we  
 have had a remarkably warm au-  
 tumn thus far - a fine day. It  
 Sat. worked at the stable. 11/2 hours. Mr. Hill & Hutchinson helped  
 and the fair leaders. Working  
 2. Heavy Rain. Election. 1/2 m. Rain &  
 Comm. Tiller from 4 o'clock put down  
 the scales. Was out in rain some  
 2. Heavy Rain. Jacob. They at  
 cow stable & 1/2 day at Spinn. Comm at  
 day. 11/2 hours. Sheen helped 2  
 hours. Sprinkle at night.  
 I was my lecture night. No. 36  
 and over for one. But the rain pre-  
 vented. Stay at home alone  
 4 Work at stable Comm. Jacob  
 in P.M. rain & Rose & Meigs 1/2  
 5 Heavy Rain all night & all AM  
 - Worked in Mr. Jacob  
 Hanging doors &c. Mr. Bagnall &  
 we helped me out on snow to buggy  
 very tired



Nov 6 - 52

Rainy Am. Put on the factory or mus-  
lin got last night, for covering to  
buggy Jacob worked at 6 Room  
6 Licking up at basin gave note to  
Shefford to pay 20.50 by mail when  
I collect for my furniture - int. after  
6 mo. The rain holding up I  
drove after three O. to Keene  
where finding no prospect of a  
cong I drove the last half in dark  
to Sand Elliotts time -

7 Sabbath They sent round to  
had freedom in preaching on  
Throne of grace - Various reading  
The day was cold & raw -  
Prd at night on "Run & speak to this  
young man" Gen II 4 Liberty & atten-  
tion

8 Cold night Nov 4<sup>th</sup> Drove Miller  
buggy & fed & Moore to get two bibles  
bibles & drove my old friend Spang's

9 Drove early to Keene - then Centre  
called Mr Keene - Laurence got a 5<sup>th</sup>  
at Lafayette & drove home Came

near a serape at Willards bridge  
The colt turning of into town a clitch  
in the dark - Family were only  
the babe is half starved -  
10 Litters & fixing up - Map of land  
11 Preparing for moving -  
12 Drove to Cleveland to Paper mill  
with old iron traps - While holding  
horns <sup>heads</sup> near RR track they came very  
near getting away from me hunting  
me settled up with Mr Stanton  
let Northington have grindstone  
framing & rollers - Drove home in  
dark -

13 Snowy mending harnesses &  
fixing up In eve ~~Mr~~ Baldwin  
his father came in - He agreed to  
buy my place at 1800 & modestly  
thickly asked our approbation of  
his & Ruth's arrangements - After  
they were gone Wife & I had some  
talk about moving - Her father  
let us have 100<sup>th</sup> at Towalk when  
I moved here I offered to pay it up  
or build a house & have it secured to  
him - this lot & all has ever been

106

Nov 13-1832

been secured to him Wife has often thought of him & I think I might have paid him off as well as borrow money for Holbrook - but the fact was there has been no time when I could have done so without a forced sale. Had I known all things future I would have made this forced sale sooner but have done the best I could. Compound interest & taxes have eaten up & eaten on -

It was 11<sup>th</sup> before we went to the snow all day & go covered at night -

14 Sabbath cold Did not go out

Kept wife's Company & read in ice & read bro. Prouty's for a good sermon on Mat 23 -

15 Overhauling boxes & preparing for the sale - In eve Pres & Lucretia Board of Education kindred me to do what was their business -

107

16 Sale commenced. Ez Hephburn had been engaged to Clerk for me but did not come so Parker enlisted & I Hephburn assisted my in Crying Furniture went very low less than half price in some cases - weather cold, broke in eve -

17 Parker & son sold PM time - Few of Citizens out - Weather moderate some snow PM -

18 It is very difficult to make up my mind respecting Edward - He is in debt to Harkness & Co. Mr. Fitch would take him to prison but it seems too confusing & we know not what to do. Sale postponed

19 Parker in AM sold in PM time Studied human nature in the sale

20 Settling - Dr Prouty gone

21 Sabbath As bro. McK was to see I was perfectly free from care but after he had sung & prayed he turned to me & said I am not able to see through your worries

he seeing again during which I lifted up my heart & that I would for a preparatory night - so I took Wakeham's what of the night & now is it that recd



Nov 21-92

not discern this time -  
Had tolerable freedom was blunt  
& plain - told them there was  
not virtue enough about Bee  
to execute the laws of the land  
against swearing Sabbath  
& retailing Sp. L.

In eve p<sup>r</sup> from the text glimpse  
after the close of my sale Friday  
I had made an impressive speech  
to the company - I came to B  
full I departed empty - Text  
I saw a great white throne &  
discuss - profound silence &  
attention a good feeling left

22. Packing - Rainy

23 I took my horse & padlock waggons  
drove to C. Edw<sup>d</sup> took horses & a  
load - confirmed "The War Eagle" in  
but to leave next day - Home

24 Sent two loads - Calist Ed.

25. ~~Arrived~~ at Capt Proctors last n  
I went in with wife Mary & son  
left them at the Weddell agreement  
with a boat to take them & return  
by canoe which was delayed

26 Stormy Packing - all day

27 Sent a load by Calist. The house

can disappointed me & I tried  
in vain to get it up - I sat up  
all night last night - Milton was  
over till after 12 - very tired & sleepy  
I came to bro Finch. They had very  
kindly invited me - Capt Proctor,  
bro Wallace & bro Finch all are very  
kind - Milton threw impediments  
in the way - I had offered every thing  
faint & had I not know he was  
under the influence of his father  
should have shown proper resent-  
ment by breaking off at once &  
closing with another. But I delayed  
& could hardly utter a sentence with  
out falling asleep

28 Sabbath Mr Monro p<sup>r</sup> by request  
died a plain sermon - read on the all do fall  
as a leaf - I closed - & after Sister  
Matlock was buried came to bro Wallen  
& sup<sup>r</sup> - Sister he was a beautiful  
corpse - Mr John Phillips died  
night before last Huldah Fowler Fay  
is not expected to live  
In eve bro Monro p<sup>r</sup> on 60 ch<sup>y</sup>  
way for this time - a good dis-  
course

Nov 29-52

Packed up & drove to RR at night  
 the 1st train could not take them  
 I went & got an order from Sup  
 for Pass train to take the car  
 Came back on 9 @ train - Sent  
 up for Ed & Caleb & we worked  
 till 1st AM loading & switching  
 30 Took my robe & lay on floor to  
 sleep at 5 went in town in my  
 car & after a long while I got  
 to see Mr Stone Sup. who promised  
 to have the car switched to bridge  
 saw Capt & returned by 9 @ train  
 sold the S. H. & Peter's fair for 325  
 Milton to whom I had sent word I  
 should hold him to his bargain -  
 came & I talked plain - I told  
 him I did not blame him for  
 there was an actor behind the scene  
 that had it been him it would have  
 destroyed all friendship until repen-  
 tance & restitution had restored it  
 Staid at bro Finch's  
 Deed Milton came having made  
 articles to have me deed over &  
 point blank refused - He drove

new ones - & I executed them 111  
 settled with Wallace - and having  
 now my things packed up &  
 mostly gone went into the house  
 Caleb & Ed. We knelt & thanked  
 the Lord for all his good Provisions  
 for 12 yrs less 2 days - & implored his  
 protection still - Started at 2 -  
 Ed & B. drove to York by 7 - Slept  
 at tavern E & B at Fitchburg - Went  
 down to Am of a Female Institute &  
 heard Rev Mr Warwick & some fine  
 2 Went to Herman Fitchburg - I had his  
 note for 29.17 - had tried in vain to get  
 any thing He offered me a cow worth  
 20 or more I took him but I could not get  
 him to agree to make up the difference  
 Drove home to bro Channing Foote's & left  
 him to be sold or kept till she has a calf  
 Drove Canaan & took girls & Kimmi & eat  
 He gave me 1¢ I gave him 5 successful run  
 2 160 wds. - Drove Wrentham B. B. Blacks  
 3 Drove early Mordant & got a shoe set  
 - Milled & fed - Kime & it rained  
 drove on Lewisville - Ed went before  
 & carried lantern often & reached  
 Raccoon 7 1/2 or 8 - all well -



112

Dec 4 1882

Called at Pike's - They have no where  
tag. I stayed about Paul Row 5.78  
Rode Willis for hay - got some - toward  
Monrow stay John Wright Jr.

Rode Monrow calling on bro Huff  
steven - B. F. Taylor - Disinfecting

Rode Adams Mills - A young wid  
ower kept up on foot - He gave

particulars of his fall with a woman  
I was tired & sore after they had sing

the first of the 2 hymn I said

If any one has a text which he  
thinks appropriate for the Cong. Ple

mentions - A man gave - Those who

those gavest me have I kept & now  
of them is lost but the Son of man

He - I had freedom & liberty staid  
bro knippers -

6 Rode early & rode on tow path  
to Row 6 - about house & stable

7 work at stable Domes in P.M.

8 do & Edward Domes thirled

9 do " " in Rose paint room

10 do " " in fine emulding

11 do " " rode out toward Smiths stay on  
at Picketts

12 Sabbath Have an inflammation

113

of the lungs - & no more with me  
Rode Smiths - The Lord helped me  
in explaining dis. Rode far far  
& work down - Branch sil  
barn on The of Grace - Head  
cure & very tight stricture on lung  
Came from Son. He gave me Compo  
16 &

13 was better in morning - Rode Sean

Mill & engaged palory & home

Domei worked on horn & quilt

on acct of cold - did but little all

day - Edward worked at banking

sterber

14 The ann visit of my young Ch  
worked some on barn - Hall work

15 Domes & Hall work - went with

but the cow of Mr Pike they say she  
will certainly come in bed of man at

at it I believe she is farrow

16 Ham all day - worked some in barn

17 Ham up good & worked in barn

18 Self & Edward at barn

19 Hall bath head & expiring out with & row  
with wife Blooming river in the

of 40 stam bro names

20 Drove via Brookmansp. 11/12/82

Dec 21-82  
 11<sup>th</sup> Called home. Dr. Clark some  
 21 Graded lower back & street in  
 house. Talked with Mr. Brown. Self Ed & son  
 1.16. Had some trouble  
 22 Made sewing sale & work about 1 in  
 23 Rain all day work in barn. bins  
 24 Water very high do  
 25 Work in Morning & went to S. S. me  
 Br. Clore gave an address & made  
 some remarks - 2 bibles & small  
 books were distributed - After  
 dinner rode to bro Patrick Eng  
 Libs, Bro Wilkins was there & he  
 roused me by hard questions prin  
 cipally on hell &c - had good  
 liberty  
 26 Sabbath called at W. Dickerson  
 John English & came to Smith's  
 M. H. Dr with great liberty &  
 inaction on Behold I bring  
 him forth to you - He - Did you  
 business & rode Branch & pr on  
 Hypocrisy - Some freedom  
 rode Dr. Roberts & fed & Monow  
 pr on Eph IV 30 - Staid bro Fey  
 27 Rose before day brode cold  
 Called at bro Ricketts, bro Lynde

bro Fasons - rain came on before  
 I reached home & rain hard & steady  
 most all day - work in barn  
 28 Water high again do & at  
 Clore in house. Four trustees  
 They voted to raise money to repair  
 the old church & not to do it till 300  
 was secured - bro Clore called &  
 I agreed to take the Parsonage off  
 his hands at 23.33 to 1<sup>st</sup> Aug  
 29 Rented Parsonage to R. R. Pike see  
 contract - worked at barn finished  
 paving for chickens - In eve called  
 around to talk about M. H. &  
 bot a cooking stove - Miss dore  
 six boxes are behind or lost  
 30 Slept at 6 M. rainy bro Clore mon  
 31 rainy - Edw helped bro Clore  
 watch night - Few put in the rain  
 bro's bro Fason & bro Brown not there  
 Bro But the end of all things is at  
 hand & ye shall walk into prayer  
 Prayer meet & pr again This year  
 thou shalt die  
 Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1853 The meeting was better than  
 at first expected - bro Clore & I had agreed  
 that I should take the Parsonage off his hands  
 at the sale he offered it to for 23.33 to 1<sup>st</sup> Aug  
 but when I sent Edward for the Key  
 bro Fason came & learned it all



Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1833

I was excited & tired but coming in to breakfast I opened for a moment upon "God is our refuge & Psalm" about 10 bro Close <sup>for Capt Pike</sup> but the key but it was too late to move

Rode to Chalfauts Mr. C. bro Elias Bell was here stay bro Chalfaut. 2 Sabbath Opened by rev breakfast got out but in surging the door was opened - Bro B in the house, wife, & on knowing the time" I rode on to Adams Mills & read did - I put at night He being dead yet speak 3 At 4 was awakened by a neighbor concerning foot & Enfield He thought his son 8 yrs old dying - He had fits - got better - I rode over bro Markley home. Jim Galven came & worked some -

4 Moved Capt Pike worked here -

5 Morning cleaning -

6 Put up stove & fixing up did not observe the time till too late for my

me. Fixing up -

8 Fixing got Billy shod & meal &

home very tired -

9 Sabbath no frost - open winter -

was not at St. Paul 10<sup>th</sup> or James T 12

liberty - met one Clap & came home

named Geo. Walcutt to Sister Mary

Koske. Rode Deacons (Edw. with

me & put at St. Paul some freedom Met

XI 26<sup>th</sup> 61 8<sup>th</sup> - I - Rode home & put

in cow John XIX 4<sup>th</sup> 6 - Bro Close done

10 Fixed up & rode Rode leading Billy to

wards Keane - Bloomfield & Joel Clark

balcon with me we dined - Miller

Bury Lafayette Moreland bro

for Montgomery's very warm day

clouded at night

11 Rode early to Woodstock - brought on

amule cloth 3 yds & cut a slit in mid

I rode in Ram to Spanglers feed the

Kenne's left Billy & rode James bro

Bury - Swiller called bro Robinson &

Medina Chidister House side lane

Raining all day N.E. wind -

12 Rode in rain to Brunswick breakfast

at Dr. Thomas's house Burea called at Capt

Proctor - I went over to Henry to exhibit



Jan 12 1853

then called at J. Ballance's & sup - then  
 called at Ballance's & RR to Cleveland - called at R. off  
 & Court house & slept by invitation  
 at French's Corner House.

13. Rose early - John Ballance had not  
 opened the car came away &  
 I could not get at my boxes  
 Corrupted proof sheets & came out to  
 Berea - saw Wallace took bro

Baldwin's horse & rode Centerville  
 stage came along with Alameda  
 waiting long at Orrville for  
 the connection of stage - At mid-

night we took an open wagon  
 & rode all night to Toledo  
 14. Kinnear's Lay down & slept near  
 two hours, took Willy & rode Wooster  
 & Lafayette - my right eye very  
 sore from ride all night. In  
 from Prov XXIV 13. He that corrects his  
 sins shall not prosper He - a comfort  
 able time some awakenings. I had  
 to blind my eyes - It made it  
 more impressive - Staid at bro. Kinnear  
 Dr. Conant's office was the brightest  
 conversion he had ever seen -

15 Rode Millersburg Duncan Kinnear & home

16 Sabbath At S. D. gave out money of 1.00  
 out Sabbath in April. Preached closely

By not decided - received Remittance  
 for future - Rode Bloominggrove  
 & returned on Dec - Bro. Channe on  
 Dec - closed - He returned at eight on  
 Temperance Eliza Foster being at bro  
 Douglass. I fell into conversation about  
 her gold - She was quite pert & saucy  
 & finally said Take my name off  
 I told her I would wait till bro  
 Chane came round - Staid bro  
 S. Alden's -

17 Cold. Thawed in sun. Came  
 to Leaders Mr. only one student  
 we had none Rode R. Conceptor's  
 & home - He sat for Mr.  
 he we called in at Pres. notes, Met

18 Righting up things - wrote  
 some leaders, Met - one leader

19 Called around town to make  
 interest for our Church - Mr. Patton has  
 encouraged me most. He is son of the  
 Moon of the old Bloomfield Ch. in Boston  
 Went over to Lorherston & spent an hour  
 with Dr. Harris & bro. McGau -

20 Writing letters shut off deeds to  
 Mrs. Ellen D. Wallace & Diocletian Clark  
 Rode out to Mr. Duker's very pleas

1 Bro. D. says there is not more than one  
 third of the members that enjoy religion



Jan 27 1853

Rode to Union, or South 11th & waited  
a quarter hour after the time I expected  
coming came at 11. I. Smith  
at 11 she came & wanted me to go  
went MTH. I opened reading the  
I made remarks - gen & partic  
I then said. Don't but not speak  
Chances not being made. I should  
not have a trial but called the  
Court & Ref or accused & requesting  
all to withdraw we heard then state  
ments & decided public disavowal  
by Court which settled all - if ever  
done at night. Bro Brock came  
& pre. a moderately good sermon  
on

22 We rode to Good Smith bro Bro.

for  
The Conf. Principal time taken  
in discussing my resolution that  
the trustees of B. C. be instructed  
to take energetic measures to  
soon as practicable. W. Faxon opposed  
me once or did, but it was lost.  
Elder spoke well

but I was neutralized by an other res.  
& then had Committee app. to examine  
facts & estimate cost -  
we broke down for gradually on "Exam  
yourself". Exhorted in spirit at first but  
the qualling of Children killed every  
thing - after next one steward but  
proportioned & told him that bro B had not  
had his proportion - because they did not  
first take & pay his "expenses". He admitted  
but said they would do as they pleased  
& told him stewards were as responsible  
for preventing money going into a man's  
pocket as for taking it out.

23 Sabbath breakfast tolerable. Given for or  
Peter's sin & repentance. There being an  
immense crowd we could not have seen.  
That night some claims amidst crying  
my children - on Mark & 20 - Elder Exhorted  
24 We had a good lengthy discussion on  
principles of Eccl law - gave out some  
copies of things in B. C. -  
At 9 1/2 bro B. for on John 12 -

Jan 24<sup>th</sup> 1853

afec. pathetic, clear, close  
to a good cong. who have come  
leds a fine snow having fallen  
then adm. sac. I closed & exhorted  
& two were converted - We dined  
at B. Smith's & rode to for  
Isa English who with his wife  
exp. pardon yesterday - & to

A. Rickels who will give 100<sup>th</sup> him

25 B. & self called on Samuel  
at night he pr. Cast not away  
yr Conf. & exhorted about M. H.  
The come fixed upon my lot

26 called around & made interest  
on Church & talked Harriet Retilly  
& heard Mr Calhoun at night & etc.

27 Wrote Old Mr Pallou - visited  
took out for M. H. In eve. M. C.  
pr. & I exhorted - Old Mr Earns senior

28 - Visited & made interest for Church  
Pr. for Mr Calhoun in eve. 40 on on  
Rom. 14-8 - Sent a book to Miss Miller

"Path of life"  
29 Called Hutchinsons, Mrs. resolved to  
leave the Lord - Spent 2 hrs with Mrs  
Mudbury & her sister & their daughters

Called H. Retilly & some business then  
took horse & rode. A. Rickels & J. Smith  
In eve at B. Smith's. Elder Whitaker having  
been invited before my ap<sup>l</sup> reached I  
requested him to see heeding out a  
serm on And they - began to make exhort  
I exhorted. H. monnins came. all went by  
two after we dis missed - Staid Geo Smith  
Pr. Cion is worn almost out

30 Sabbath Rode Metcalf's & Huffs & Ayers  
Pr on Gal. 7-8 - Met clas. dropt several  
Ride Wones. Spent full membership -  
Rode Adams Mills & pr on the offer  
Met clas. dropt several - learned  
that some left clas. because I was too  
close or blunt - that there was course of  
position - Thanked God & told them we  
should now have better times - Staid  
with Henry & Cora and 29 - He & his wife  
after my exhort<sup>n</sup> took each others hand &  
agreed to set out in religion together  
St. At farm pr. expounded & Mat - Mrs. C. a  
to lake L. Rep. Rode J. Payson's & home. On  
the way exhorted & warned & baptised by



Jan 31-53

name of Birds - Getting sub for Ch.  
 Mr Calhoun for on services of Sat.  
 Dr Wheeler who staid with me. Exposed  
 & I added some on service to get sent  
 to stop short of writing.  
 Feb 1- About town. Had a long talk  
 at Devious shoe shop. He avowed  
 himself a disciple of "Tom Paine"  
 six or 7 hands all seemed interested.  
 The Lord helped me. - In eve as  
 the Chapter was installed at Cos. I staid  
 & presided at Lodge. Mrs Jones Initia  
 2. Went to Cork. after drawing pen  
 manuscript. With Ch. & back  
 Called Hutchinsons & Medbury  
 Sent Ch. Mann wrote & in eve  
 Mr Calhoun for on tokens of prediction  
 a good sermon.  
 3. Rose & wrote - staid Sat as usual  
 4. In a dry sermon & talked to town  
 4. called some after meeting in evening  
 for Ch. & obtained sub & promise and Bible  
 Rode Richman & Branch. called at night  
 2. Mr. In eve. Exh & for meeting  
 5. Rode in rain to Alex Bonhams. His  
 children joined on trial & I came to

got his consent for them to join in  
 full. - He had a free full talk on baptism.  
 He was candid - was clear - His wife  
 I saw was interested - after he left for the  
 barn. I said to her, I saw you were in  
 tears. "Yes I wish I was a member  
 of your Ch." "You can be by taking  
 on a band" She reached her. Do you  
 understand this as joining outual  
 "yes I understand it" Have her a note.  
 After he & dia. rode in rain to Geo  
 Smith. Leaders Meet for L. & Starnum  
 has not marked class book in 8 mo.!!  
 They had made bro. a present of 10¢ for  
 his extra services while I was getting sub  
 for Ch. Stormy we did not go to Mt. C.  
 6 Sabbath Experienced meet - at 9 - Pm at  
 10 with liberty on just by faith. Talked on  
 baptism for 20 min & rode Smiths & spul with  
 freedom & rather on Will done good & faith  
 re. Baptized Isaac Dickerson & tried him  
 to full membership. Mr Trigo's  
 In co pul on Phil 28 a few.  
 7 Leaders Meet at 7 - We did up on time

Jan 7-1853

the complaint is become ancient to  
 Road to W. Bedford Funeral of Aaron Wilson  
 at the suggestion of S. Hutchinson (I think it)  
 I was requested to preside as Wm & J. com.  
 read burial service - H. Nott. Pres.  
 Preached the sermon. Beyer also ready -  
 I introduced some extemp. passages in sermon  
 The Cong. were deeply attentive & affected -  
 Rover bro John McCoy - & stand -  
 8 Jan. 2 birth day - Cold dear & pleasant -  
 Came Ira. English & home - In eve  
 went Cohasset & heard bro Sanson  
 P. 6. in a good room in whom great interest  
 after the Rev. was over road - made  
 9 Drew plans to call about W. H.  
 Mr. Clout & consulted & Trustees said  
 Dr. Farrow promised upon me said  
 It will all my game to saddle the  
 Pike properly on the Chr. I replied & told  
 the Trustees if they did wish to act I hoped  
 they would resign & let others be left out.  
 I finally got my measures thro  
 H. Brown, M. Michael & J. Peyer were  
 ap. at Ex. Com. to supervise build-  
 ing. Then I by 5th to come when 3/4  
 are out. Thus we have prospect of

going ahead - It is amazing what  
 an annoyance an obstinate thick head man  
 can be - Called at J. B. bro Clout  
 Hutchinson's & went over town & heard  
 bro M. G. on "Who is on the Lord's side  
 let him come to me" - Bro M. G. seems  
 distant as if he wanted me one to assist  
 him - "I'm 'tis his way".  
 10 Very cold last night - rough roads -  
 cloudy - Plowed for Ch & cald  
 Headache all day - Did little  
 In eve we had no sleep - went  
 Mr. Calhoun's meeting. He for  
 Representation. But such was the  
 jumbled up. cast before the horse  
 sermon I've not heard. After last  
 After meeting cald in at Abbot  
 Miss Miller coming in to see me  
 & enquire what she should do -  
 I talked until 9 & 1/2 & agreed to call  
 11 Rose early & wrote - Head ached  
 called to little purpose & rode over to Cohasset  
 John Faw says there is nothing in the  
 way of giving deeds. Had a talk with  
 Spangler & in Probate, court Esq. Tibball  
 once a Preacher wanted to teach me  
 the name of the Pole star was Uria Minor  
 Can back & started west <sup>Met</sup> but  
 Brock who turned back & we came to



Feb 11

Eliska Compton - I urged a sub for  
Ch he offered 10 & finally 15 but I  
declined taking it - we talked late -  
12 Rode Aaron Loder gave my rings  
at his request on bap of Christ -  
Came Thomas Willis. he sub 10 &  
Came James Young - I E. Diving  
to Nelson came in & said I had mis-  
understood him about the land - that  
he did not intend to do the bargain -  
As I had understood it as I depended on it  
I was disap<sup>d</sup> - I told him just how  
it appeared to me. He asked me  
if I used as rough language as  
I told him I did when the occasion  
required. as I told it just as it was  
afterwards the family told me that was  
his prevailing fault -

13 Sabbath called & prayed at bro Fry's  
a bro & sister were visiting from E. Minn  
Cir. I gave my opinion of Sunday  
visiting clearly & freely -  
Preached at MTC on Let us go on to  
perfection - Met 2 classes I wrote Roman  
Pr with feeling & liberty on John III 3  
Ld 2 classes - Pr again at night  
Feb 14 - S. Hutchinson second class  
interested under the first sermon  
there our hearts not so spirit<sup>ed</sup> I showed

look for larger congregations & a work.  
14 - Called for Church. In PM. diafed at  
S. 76.

15 Called for Church - sub - Estimates 2750  
16 Called for sub - rainy - Pr at night  
on I have fought a good fight & am  
17 Called for sub - Mr Medbury is rich &  
a Universalist by pretension. He said  
Churches were too partial - I told him  
as I had to denounce (a Tom Paineite) I  
would let the devil preach in my ch  
if I had a chance to exhort after  
him - that I had no objection if he  
subscribed liberally that he should have  
the privilege of appointing for any  
ministers of the gospel of any denomination  
when we did not occupy a season  
fuel & lights were paid. Called on  
Mrs Patton at 4 - Could not make out  
much intelligence or religion - In  
evening prayer at my house - good  
18 - I told my congr. Wed night that  
a command to pre the gospel  
implied a command to fix  
sidewalks so that people could come  
I hear - that I did not meddle until  
I had tried in vain to get others to  
that I had waited until there was  
no prospect & I should now attempt to  
do myself - I would be thankful for  
help. Worked at side walk. Pr at 10 PM & I  
exhorted who will have all men to be saved &  
come to the knowledge of the truth

Feb 19-53

visited - at night preached with some comp

20 Sabbath Lovefeast very good Some who were late shook the door & called out they would go home I had made 25m allowance & kept it shut - 2 joined Mr. Miller, Dennis & Miss M. Hutchinson - Pre with freedom 1<sup>40</sup> on Mrs of scriptures - Adm Sac. assisted by Mrs Sap. & road. Dismalness & in moderate on

Seek ye the L while he may be found Sup & prayed with Mr D. & returned to town for in eve with liberty on

If they hear not Moses & the prophets etc. 208 forwarded 3 joined - good meet -

21 - called some & fixed up MTC. putting cloth over the holes where plastering had fallen off - J. H. informed me that the Pres & Mr. Medbury had started for Church - or a Sab. Pre at night so early & after 7 on Come & let us return unto the L. H. - 3 was - 4 forward - Eliza Forous who called in Morn to see me joined -

22 warm rainy Called to get Sub - Am signed 500 & a lot to Pres. Ch. & got 1200 in - Pre at 10 Stone of worth to himself etc - at night on Judgt day - Jane Mann becker joined she found peace in PM

23 - Calling in PM went to Corsherton to get Rev Mr. Jacobs to see he was engaged - Pre at night for & I exhorted - Who will have all men to be saved -

24 Rode to bro Rickels for his sub & Old bro Lynch. dined - called Mr. Loder & home for at night Resist the Devil etc

25 Meeting at 10 - I pre a little on Experiencing meeting - Pre at night on Live to enter the strait gate - This PM I called on Mr. Medbury to get his sub H. declined - I called his attention to his promise - He said the Meth opposed him - I rem. doing them good - heaping coals of fire on their heads - He would give if they would turn in & help us -

I learned that rich men could be very small as he ch. me for slabs for sidewalk after agreeing to give them - by saying when I asked him to donate them "I shall not quarrel with you" -

26 On mounting my horse I found he had been lamed by overexerting with Edward who rode him yet with a halter - Bro J. Brown lent me his Rode A Rickels & Morrow - pre at 11 on By grace are ye saved - Leaders met at 11 One leader M. Trep keeps away - At night pre

27 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9 & good - Pre at 11 on John III 36 The hour is a hard one to speak in from its Echo - the children squatted & I was much bothered at first - finally swinging out & had a good time -



Feb 27-58

At the Sacrament - I rode Adams's  
Mills. I had sent on B. Bell an Exhorter  
who had come & I found the Exhorter  
Ld. Clap in - only six stand in! - A  
wretched state of death among members  
(as there was a prospect of rain (which  
came) no apt for night - bro. Giffen  
called & talked a little while with  
Mr. Adams & his sister & I with them  
28 Called & pray'd bro Thompson  
he had been sick - H. Coors rode  
home - Ex. born of Church met  
They said my sat & prom were good  
for 2358+ They ap. S. Hulsehouse  
Architect - self building com. require  
90 ft <sup>front</sup> ground & ap. a com to appraise  
& stake the stakes - reader met  
at night pr. Isaac & 4 dry -  
March 1 - Spent most of day in  
consultation with Architect & 4  
Elis. Retilly & Nichols' Pr at night  
Yet a little while is the light with  
you.

2 Wrote W. Myler - Funeral of J. J.  
Hill & Scoah aged 10 a lovely girl  
Mr. Calhoun pr. They will be done

Exhorted a little. At night Pr to a  
full house of intelligent & listening hearts  
on Divine, for knowledge Motives -

3 Edward started for Berea - 6.50 let  
him leave - Fixed the Spring Made a  
few calls - Pr at night on Providence  
Rom VIII 28 - was tired -

4 Snow last in & this morning - called  
& at night preached on Rom IX 18

5 Took cold, called & gave a close talk  
with H. F. R. - after I had written a piece  
for her album - Rode to Smith's Pr.  
on Josh III 5 - Sanctify yourselves &  
shun bad. Staid bro Jas. Smith Sat

Sabbath - I overcast - Stewards provided  
no bread & w. Explained Mett. good  
speaking - Pr 22 hrs on Providence  
great Cong & attention - In ev pr on  
Luke XI 31 - In both sermons I sat most  
of the time as I could not stand  
No elements & no Socas. today -

7 Cold froze hard last in Pr with freedom  
on Perfection or Holiness Heb XII 14 ad. Sec  
an excellent & earnest & impressive sermon

Mar 7-53

Left at 10 AM Smiths - some were heard  
down on me - The Lord enabled me  
to look to him - the much buffeted  
by Satan - In eve pr on Prodigal son  
6 forward - good prayer meet one  
lay 18 hours - one fell in seat -  
8 Pr with usance - freedom & liberty  
on Rom 4-8 - a melting searching  
breaking up time - Rode W McCoy  
Selena & Son (Dr) agreed to leave in  
L. Rested & rode back in rain  
House cold & I took cold pr on  
New birth & pr meet -

9 Preached on XII Romans & general  
C of - came Jos. Dickerson &  
met the young people at 3 -  
Sarah Jane Jones is a hard case  
I tried to get her to make a public  
start - my rheum is bad -

Pr with freedom - How long halt  
ye to - Dililah Wolfe, Jacob Barnard came  
with others to seek - the last lost his strength  
after leaning round as if the devil was  
in & coming out - Went to J  
who moved back to keep away from  
the fire as I thought & talked very

plain - drew her attention to her case & now  
giving up - growing more & more hard &  
her from wearing their hands when  
her body was laid in the grave & -  
done at 9:15 Elis Smith & J. M. still lying  
on floor stiff & helpless - came home to  
B. Smith alone & had a strengthening prayer for  
Sarah Jane & went to bed - in am  
after Thomas came & said J. M. had yield-  
ed & after a mighty struggle got through  
10 F. lost in talk with Mary Wolfe on  
Bapt. her inquiry is a bigoted B -  
Preached to the Children had not a free  
time yet others thought well of it a large  
number came forward agreeing to  
leave the Lord - Came at 11:30  
to D. Jones - Pr at night Eph 4:30  
But the people had many been up  
till 11 & 1 o'clock & they were drowsy  
& I had poor satisfaction 2 new cases  
John Wilgus & -

11 Pr over 3rd subject & mode of Bapt  
Took Ellen M. Bride up the altar to  
prompt me gave it a full sifting  
& Baptism Stephen Thomas Am Thom  
Selena McCoy - Mary Wolfe Adults &  
Margaret Ellis } Isaac &  
Barbara Hogle -  
Sarah Sylvia, Uriah &  
Elis. McCoy



Altam 11 1853

Dined Joshua Duker's - Pr at night John III 36. solemn - Altam nearly full - disson at 9<sup>th</sup> - but some started singing & pr & determined to go on. I came home. - Old bro Smith just agrees with me in our views others are coming in but there is so many that make all religion to consist in a shout & good singing it is hard to get humbly & meekness to grow -

12 Prd at 10 to converts & seekers 1 Sch.

28 - general advice - Baptism

Silena McBoz

Delilah Wolfe - came to Sugar camp. of bro McMullin & staid awhile at his house fed - dined & prayed & came to Thomas Stephens Pr at night. Neither is there sal. in any other - a good time -

13 Sabbath Rode Bloomingtown on way gave Dr. Mr. Treadaway some pills - Arrived 8 am before 10 - house full of dirt & cold -

I began at the time but choked in prayer & requested <sup>some</sup> young men to bring some water to sprinkle the floor. None offering - I requested <sup>some</sup> young l. & finally agreed to go

myself changed my mind & concluded to have a prayer - after some pr I gave a boy 10c the went & brot some water - I then read Sermon on the mount - James Peering came home with me. Preached closely on Except ye righteousness exceed S & Phari - Led two classes - one joined Bro. Metcalf came up with me Pr at night on fruit by faith - some impressions seemed made

14 Ex. Com met Jas I Retelley in place of Sam Payne. They had privately concerted & agreed to disperse with the bassment. I argued against it it was postponed. Called some & at night talked with Architect at his house - I find bro Metcalf & JWP had a dispute about my preaching "too close" - B vindicated

15 Anniversary of our Marriage Com to Appraised the lot at 225 & built part. f. or 200 & the Ch bnd I signed 75¢ - Today about 12

Mar 15 - 1853

to Richetto & Jar Backhursts He  
agreed to let me have as much  
coal as I would get dug for our  
st & timber down or dead -

*After prayer he sang a hymn & then read the 10th & 11th of May 80.*  
Came to Smith's & put at night

Prov XXIII 13 He that covereth his  
two came forward - Br. Clon  
with me -

16 Visited Hamall's his wife  
called S. Jansen of Trago

Go Wise (they gave in the tithe)  
Hoopers - Sawmill & Dr. Coors

Looked at his Poultry house & C -  
engaged flooring - Rode Jipe

Middletons & got him shoes & it

Came A. Bonhous & to W. H.  
Seeders Mat. & Pr. at night

Prov XXIX 1 - Eight young men  
forward - some of the hardest cases  
at first none came down at 10

17 Took cold last night & while sneezing  
this morn when took my bath  
lame -

Rode of Trago. 10 Jansen, Thomas, W. W. W. W.  
W. Smith - J. M. Coy, Miel M. Coy & lost my  
way & came out at J. Camps & to Father's  
Br. Clon for on My Spirit shall not always  
strive with man. Several new cases in for  
meet -

18 Rode L. Eatons, S. D. Wilgus, J. A. Back  
hurst laboured for a settlement of  
their difficulties - came to B. & Smith  
& Stant -

19 Drove bond for settlement & came to  
the home called after visiting. Have  
both rheum & pleurisy - Ex. Com met  
had hard work to get them to leave camp  
on -

20 Sabbath Read & Pr. at 10 on Mat V 48

Baptized Nancy Dennis, Rebecca Ann  
Purdy - Rode Dinnia in & put  
the wicked is driven away & C - Told  
them I should leave no more after -  
after meeting - Mrs. Boring agreed to  
serve the L with all her heart for life  
Came home & put in eve bag of herbs

7-8 - tried side lame -

21 Went to Cothorn & back called read  
& C - lame. Did but little -

22 Visited last night J. Layton & talk  
on Baptism - Same, fixed up  
Swag in eve -



Mar 23

- Went for J.P. & m. P.M. took evening  
 & drove DeFries side & trip came  
 24 Spent till 11 O.C. talking with  
 P.F. & got his sub to M.H. & bot  
 lot for Millane - Drove home  
 & surveyed lines; In eve writing con-  
 tract for M.H. building S.H. here  
 25 Made out contract with J.T. ex-  
 change also Dr Johnson - <sup>golden, S. 1/2</sup> choring  
 26 Jacob & Philip worked 1/2 day & a  
 drove to Adams Mills stop & come  
 he has quit family prayer - Pr at  
 night "What profit if we pray to  
 27 Sabbath very small love feast - Snowy  
 Pr. And five were wise five foolish  
 Ad Sacramento  
 Prd at 3rd funeral of Emma Rucker  
 aged 6 1/2 Is it well with the child  
 at night for if they hear not stones &  
 prophets to - Dry time in more  
 sobriety at night -  
 28 Talk with G. Adams about flour to -  
 He will furnish on A. Ricketts order  
~~from~~ VIII Room I Drove home  
 via Louis Distillery - I. C. Baitley  
 agreed to sell lot on which to move house  
 29 - very hard frost ground froze in garden  
 Dr Johnson said "I will make no objection  
 to your drawing the water" of DeFries  
 Spring "It is a convenience but  
 my word is out: it shall stand" He had  
 said so before - He asked "do you expect  
 to take it all" "I think not" There will  
 generally be enough for all parties.  
 30 Work hard at Spring to -  
 Reth. St. came at night with  
 with her  
 31 - About about with Milton  
 I out to A. Ricketts - sore eye -  
 April 1 - Cold Eye very sore  
 Did o all day - James M.  
 Pickell brot his man I wanted  
 her - I gave him note for 80 in exp. m.  
 In eve signed love feast tickets -  
 2 Rode Coal post got shoe at left bill  
 rode to Akeroyds to look at open & went to  
 Coal mine Distrib. tracts & rode Adams  
 Mills. Lft 1038 dues for flour for M.H.  
 Rode to Pitters. Slaughter Monow  
 Gen Smith -  
 3 P. on Hel 11 Met before it being a  
 rainy day fire out - Rode Smith

- to your drawing the water" of DeFries  
 Spring "It is a convenience but  
 my word is out: it shall stand" He had  
 said so before - He asked "do you expect  
 to take it all" "I think not" There will  
 generally be enough for all parties.  
 30 Work hard at Spring to -  
 Reth. St. came at night with  
 with her  
 31 - About about with Milton  
 I out to A. Ricketts - sore eye -  
 April 1 - Cold Eye very sore  
 Did o all day - James M.  
 Pickell brot his man I wanted  
 her - I gave him note for 80 in exp. m.  
 In eve signed love feast tickets -  
 2 Rode Coal post got shoe at left bill  
 rode to Akeroyds to look at open & went to  
 Coal mine Distrib. tracts & rode Adams  
 Mills. Lft 1038 dues for flour for M.H.  
 Rode to Pitters. Slaughter Monow  
 Gen Smith -  
 3 P. on Hel 11 Met before it being a  
 rainy day fire out - Rode Smith





144

Apr 15-53

Drove horse in Sulky. He was very bad but after putting blinders on him he went well.

16 Took wife & child in buggy to Dr. Elder was behind & I began to cance - I pr. well. Keep your selves in the love of God &c.

Lillbourn. Dr. Faison as usual made a great many captious quibbles about the deed - I was prepared & answered them all - Br. Alder said I scolded & he & others would not pay any more quaterage we had a long fence - In eve bro. Long pr. I am not ashamed of the Gospel of G.

17 Sabbath Sermon very good -

Elder pr. well. We have a more sure word of prophecy &c. - He baptized

James Wallau } Henry O. &  
Ruth Sheldon

Paulina } John D.  
Mary Conipton

Sermon good -

I pr. day at night as they were coming & going. Come & let us return to the Lord &c.

18 Leaders meeting - Br. Price wanted to resign because he would not get quaterage - Br. Alder

wanted me to take back what I said to him (about the quaterage that "if price had fallen I thought he would have considered it a bargain or contract")

We had a long time adjourned heard bro. Brock pr. a good sermon & fire leaders met - Drove home

19 Rainy nearly all day -

20 Pleas. Building wall under south fence - Br. Brock pr. at night And if I be lifted up will draw all men unto me - Went out to Wd. McClellough & Alex bro. 10 cwt of top of stack worth here at half price -

21 Work at fence unusual cold -

22 Work some - John drew stone

23 Rainy - Choring & Garding Roller bro. J. Bailey bad cold -

24 <sup>Sept</sup> Hard rain last m. - Came to Morrow & pr. on Subjects & mode of Bapt 3<sup>rd</sup> but could not get one to go to Adams Mills, was tired - Came to Branch & pr. to a few She hath done what she could Br. Shingles -

Apr 25-1853

Came Br. Backhaus & began to examine me of the questions at issue - wrote till 3 - & came but wrote & gave him an outline of my opposing spirit rappings -

Came Jos. Smith - Exam Stewards book - Accounts much jumbled I had specially requested stewards to let me be present this time but they took it into their heads to go home & so flivided it Sat

6.55 to Br B } but as was of C - 39.48  
30.97 - HOS }  
33.48 - HOS } whereas it should have been allowing P.E. to be right

6.55 P.E

12.50  
6.25 HOS  
20.99 39.74  
6.25 HOS  
20.45 26.70

May S. Bradley died  
April 26 1853

26 - Came home & worked at fence  
Stitchman & his - John off today -

27 work at fence -

28 made gate & fence

29 Fixed up & drove with wife & babe to Adams Mills called H. Coons - Mills & drove Dresden for Jos. Wolffs -

30 Drove across Suspension Bridge - Exposed

Kiefer - looked into Church badly constituted - Drove & roads & Dr Coons - dinner Mr. Squires - Prof. Backhaus - Br W gave me verbal letters if they wanted I advised but did not require them to join -

1 May 1853 Sabbath Pr at Frank on Jan 12 Br & sis B & I joined Drove to Smith for Walchman what of the night? - Leaders Meet. Speaking Quarters - Jas. S. Jr had said he would pay any more unless thing went different - I put the Q will you do your duty as man. With a leader & on his eyes I continue - Came further Smith in eve I talked about what of Creation  
2 Drove S. Jones Jr Trago. B Jones, Bedford (Br Barnes invited me to call next time) & McCoy's dine - Came to Dr. Smith & Leaders Meet at Church - Appointed P. English J. Shingley & Isaac Kiefer leaders 3 new Claps. It appeared to give great satisfac



148

May 2. 53

tion - Lectured on Astronomy with a  
collected 3.30. If I get all my Dean this goes  
for Ronoe Lds. Very true

3 Looked over & corrected Stewart  
book making out an entire new set  
of estimates. Having said 18.82 yet it  
took all but 5c to make up the cross-  
drive but A Reckels. Ding & home in  
showers - County Survey -

4 Surveying - paid 4.12 & kept home.  
2 nights & days - Chain 75 x 75 -  
at night rode Thomas Funnell &  
pid with auction & freedom. This  
day is Salvation come to this house  
Luke XIX 9 - Rainy

5 Rode home & chortled in PM spent  
planning with Mr Kinney - Heavy  
rain no pay - must

6 Reading resting &c.  
7 Rode to Warsaw - PE did not come.  
Al She hath done what she could -  
Called at Dr. As they were

long without dinner I left 2 3/4 L.  
Came bro Drury & Stephens  
Pr at night on Th. 7 gr.

8 Sabbath Rode Blooming. for Car  
auction 1 Cor IV 5 - Rode Ronoe

as bro J. C. told me it was about 149  
the same dist. I came by his house &  
was 10 m behind my time the 1<sup>st</sup>  
time on the lot. Pr on Sat May 14

Pr visit in eve  
9 Trustees met. They disapproved action  
of Ex & it was disapproved. They had  
a long unless wash of time & I  
finally told him I would ap<sup>t</sup> a board  
who would work & refund to serve as  
collector under them. Raining

10 Drove to Co. Horton R. M. Pike tried  
his best to get me to pay him &  
then got Val. out I refused to do anything  
only pay when proposition were given.  
Drove to Free & he agreed to come up  
next Monday I to meet him below the  
house.

11 Consulting with J. M. Pike &  
Tidball & Hillier his attys. met me at 4 PM.  
He & we talked about the articles. I offered  
if V Pike gave proposition & he & I related to  
me their claims & he would pay expense  
of surveying (\$62.25) I would put all the money  
in Mr H. hands if he would unconditionally  
propose proposition of the Pensionary. They at  
first thought I was bound to pay all the  
money if the rest of Pensionary was paid -  
I convinced them - R. M. abused me very  
much until I finally told him I would

May 11<sup>th</sup> 1853

- leave if he abandons any more  
on his returning I left - Went to the  
I took up 100 of the amt I had deposited  
with him & deposited it with Amos & Rittin  
In our consultation Hutchinson wrote letters  
12. Exam<sup>d</sup> records of Trustees - Found no  
apt. committed to Clore - Rode Cohasset  
& consulted Ezra Sample & Spangler  
The latter agreed with me in many points  
& advised to create a new Board & tried  
when I showed him what I had done he  
approved - Called at bro. M. Michaels  
who circulated the petition - None  
present but self -  
13. Met Pike & his attys again Depon  
found in hands of S. Brown Confir-  
ed the attys - Rode Ricketts & friends  
to Rich Compton & stayed all night  
14 Rode home - Cohasset Pk. came  
& having given Dav. Markley 100 to sue  
with his bro. offered it for 100 - when  
I was about to pay over the money the  
Shp presented a claim 17.14 which Pike  
denying broke up the matter - In  
even consulted S. H. & J. B. -  
15 Sabbath Read Preached with some success  
1 Cor W 5 - Baptized adults Jane Hornbaker  
Sarah Ann Roberts & John Eekles. Rode into

- full membership Lewis Judeman  
Rode to Coalport & Mr John 129 Behold  
the Lamb of God etc - came to Cohasset  
His wife has been a Meth - talked till  
night came to W. Markley's &  
slept  
16 Rode home, Cohasset. & persons  
invited met at my house & after  
discussing the subject appointed a new  
board of Trustees - who proceeded to  
act. R. R. Pike threw no further hindrance  
in the way & I paid him off & took note  
In Pm attempted to get a deed from  
D. Frew - In eve at S. Hutchinsons  
17 Writing Am. Had hard fit dumb again  
Pm very warm - sleeping goods have  
come -  
18 Fine showers last night - Did not  
sleep well - Chorus & Pm went to  
Thor Funnells Pk on Infant Baptism  
& baptized { Thomas & [6 Jan 17-53]  
Nancy Ellen { Catharine Ellen Funnell  
Mary Elisabeth { Richard &  
Lucretia Dwyre -  
Hard Showers -  
19 Rode home calling at R. Funnell's  
& his - Leach - Aque from 9 to 4 Pm  
eyes weak



May 20. 53

Frost last night - high water yet.  
 attended & Exhorted at Funeral of  
 Mr. Townes who a yest. aged 53.  
 He was a pious member until sick  
 mfs destroyed or injured his reason  
 since which he has been idle & shameless  
 5 years until lately had consumption  
 was feeble - purchased cloth for clothes.

21. Ague & fever came on about 6 AM &  
 about 3 I got up after a long very  
 long forenoon - Took sultry at  
 5 PM & drove Mr. Mitchell & Mahlon Fries.  
 Overland without injury.

22 Sabbath Br. Fries says he had concluded to  
 bring no quarantine. He got hurt at my  
 close preaching about 1 PM not deemed.  
 But today he admitted there were just  
 such cases as I supposed - He heard 2.38. 9 AM.  
 Came to WTC & Exhorted SB. Br. Chas. Bell  
 pr. 1/2 hr. Say ye to ds it shall be well with  
 him I follow an hour read & com. on  
 rules - good time read Mon. Cornelia  
 full dis. several - Drove Adams  
 Mills & pr. By grace are ye saved to -  
 5 members only in class - Drove Corie &  
 I heard Rev. Williamson Awake thou  
 sleepst & arise from the dead & Christ shall  
 give thee life Drove home

23. Mr. Clore took my horse & went with  
 his family North - I had chill slight  
 & Aug 15 1899 bond

after which walked to Lockport to see Dr.  
 who did not come - Br. M. called to H.

24 Pleasant yet made out deed for Church  
 which today Br. M. Michael calling are  
 executed. Lips very sore.

25 Did but little read some -

26 Choring a little. I'm but feeble PM

27 made some calls wrote some letters

28 Funeral of H. J. Rauhofer He was  
 less than my age & well last fall

Mr. Jacobs preached close & evangel-  
 ical - The masonic service was not  
 read first rate - Drove to Monroeville  
 Br. Chas. A. Bell's -

29 Sabbath called at the S. but it  
 had been put late - Elder Whitaker  
 had got leave & sent word to pr. on Bap-  
 -tism - A very large Concourse attend-  
 ed by ten I exhorted on a preparation  
 for death - He came at 11 - & pr.  
 3 1/2 hours - I notified him I had an  
 apt at 1 I should give way to 1/2 past  
 2 He had made his calculations to  
 speak against time & then leave

May 29-53

and drew off his Baptist friends  
I told him of the Dutch justice who  
wanted to hear only one side  
& I took up hastily point after  
point & showed his loose & sophis-  
tical reasoning & his absolutely  
false assertions of the opinion of  
Clergymen Scott & others. I happened  
to have them with me. Some Bap-  
tists got offended & left. Kept a rapid  
fire for 1<sup>35</sup>/<sub>60</sub> hr. I plead at first for  
a chance to reply to all his argu-  
ment but he would not consent. He  
said I might come to his church.  
I told him I would come if invi-  
ted & he said by Ch. but I should  
not disturb "the duck's" nest: in  
allusion to his story of her & ducks  
eaten at Bour's Huffs & stayed  
Dr Roberts.

30 Drove W. G. Calhoun & Henry Seever, took  
his testimony concerning the corn  
Barkhurst & Smiths - W. Bedford.

dined bro Barnes they did suggest to  
have prayer & I omitted Drove Mr Moffat  
home

31 Preparing for Mr H.

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1853 At 9 o'clock read Haggar  
1 Bro Clore prayed & I preached on the  
ground & dug 2 spades from the N.E.  
corner bro Clore followed & I done  
by prayer - then several broths  
worked all day - digging for basins  
2 About town & wrote John Cordray  
worked oxen for Mr. Drove Coalport &  
Jas. Akervy & stand -

3 Came to port & picked out lumber  
& Drove Wm & Payer home & collected  
for Ch. & drew up boards &c from canal  
4 Drove Blooming from one lead  
orey present - Drove Mr Fortus &  
dined - Preached at Stephen's  
M.H. which is <sup>low</sup> walls not chinked  
no window or door from the vase  
on which I opened. The God of  
heaven he will prosper us, therefore  
we his servants will arise & build



June 4<sup>th</sup> 1853

took suit to finish the W<sup>th</sup> -  
 came Supper -

Alex McCurdy rode past the W<sup>th</sup> &  
 calling at the next house his horse  
 started & broke his leg above the ankle  
 Pr<sup>y</sup> meet<sup>g</sup> at night

5 Sabbath Spoke an hour in explanation  
 of Meth - Pr John III 36 - Papers  
 John Francis & John Dickey

came Rector & pr on Angels  
 tried -

6 About W<sup>th</sup> & buggy - Lulu in

7 at auction room & D Parker -  
 In eve. at Chapel till 12 - Dr  
 Kaddell & two others ex<sup>h</sup>

8 wrote Elder Whitaker & b -  
 fixing - bows & c - for oven &

9 Work about W<sup>th</sup> & repairing buggy  
 to one at prayer meet but I left

10 writing & fixing - not well

11 very hot paint & fix carriage  
 horse shoe

12 Sabb S. S. lectured - Pr Wark & b

11 King V 13 Claps Rode Coalport  
 pr on Inst by faith formed claps

one Sarah (Rayen) Smith I was 27 yrs  
 ago. Came to Goodells trusted & tea  
 rode home - It was a dry day  
 felt so thick headed - Hot -

13 Mr Frew had sent Billy away after I had  
 reserved one of him to go to Berea. Several  
 other promises failed, so I took Jim & drove  
 (very hot) to Lewisville got two new wheel fairs  
 under them stop a few minutes - Bloom  
 field dined at Duncans drove Middleboro  
 a few m. at 6 o'clock - Lafayette  
 to Kani to tea & drove Moreland Bros farm  
 inery - 36 m from 8 AM

14 Rose 3 1/2 drove brother back at Specus -  
 Dr Springfield & Smith called at several  
 places Mr Fortes Lafayette. He sold the cow  
 for 20¢ - (D<sup>u</sup> 2) - drove Berea called on Julia  
 & Rhodora - 5 PM. The Lord favored us  
 by a gentle breeze in our faces which  
 blew the dust back - very dry - Crops suffer  
 5 Again hot. Exhibition some pieces of flat  
 generally below former ex.

16 General invitation had been given  
 and at 1/2 past 7 the people

June 16-53

began to collect in the Chapel which  
 by it was filled Mr Baldwin's family  
 occupied the front seats on the left hand  
 as we go in. Mrs. Moore on the right  
 on the end of stage P.C. Dr. in Ch. & Dr. Burt  
 Prior. Mr. L. Harris on the W. End 4 male  
 & 2 females formed the Choir when  
 Melton Baldwin & Ruth T. followed  
 Lu & Julia all stood while part of the  
 marriage hymn was sung. Mr Harris  
 then in a neat, brief ceremony said the  
 Communion the Choir sang the rest of  
 the hymn & relatives & invited guests  
 remained to the hall & partook of refresh-  
 ments. Ruth looked very pretty. No gold  
 jewelry. She wore a simple white rose  
 in place of a hairpin & another in her  
 hair. — In P.M. I drove. Eliza  
 a fine rain. Stood Corn House  
 17 Went among him & yards  
 finally agreed with W.W. Richardson paid  
 him 74¢ - part of which was my money  
 Drove to Berea via Millman & paid  
 postage.  
 18 came to collect in P.M. Drove Brimley  
 Dills & put at 4 P.M. & 5. A man took

3/ which he had owed me I had forgotten —  
 Staid to Allen's.

19 Sabbath Instead of Lovefeast I sang & pray  
 I gave a history of Meth in this Co. & bro.  
 Whiteman pe. dryly on Rom 1. 16. I  
 put at 4 seven times did I cast lots on text  
 suggested & each time it came against  
 I asked the Cong for a test & James  
 " Faith without works is dead. —  
 I discovered a deeply nature, results of  
 living faith — was very rough & pointed  
 a deep impression towards dead —  
 Drove to Berea —

20. Called Wallace. Robert could not find  
 his papers — Dined at W. Whitings & tea at  
 Millman's — I could get no satisfaction. He  
 owes me about 600¢ — I casually met John  
 Fairchild on shore. I had a claim of about  
 9 dollars. Words ensued & we left it to the  
 law. — Jas Wallace was at Patterson's till  
 11. Very hot weather —

21 Fixed up & got underway about 11  
 Drove to W. Emmons & dined at his  
 Centre Liverpool & Hook & the office



160 June 22 1833

B. B. Norton -

Drove Woon in via. Canaan call  
on friends - Dr Backdill, dined  
at Mr Conant's table.

23 Drove before breakfast to John  
Elliott's - Bloomfield - Keene  
home we have had delightful  
weather the evening - The wind  
has always been right for us  
In eve wrote letter to J. Whitaker

24 Evening writing & calling  
Was informed by a subscriber  
that Ex Committee had directed  
him not to pay anything to me  
It is surprising strange that  
men will thus act -

25 Dr M<sup>th</sup> one of Ex Com called  
told him so far as I knew I only  
wanted to promote the Church that  
if the Ex Com or Trustees did not  
wish me to collect or help them  
I would desert but it was calculated  
to destroy confidence to have sent  
a course of sermons had been written  
out trusting to see there was  
disaffection - Noe French

161  
has Smith & Backdill  
26 Sabbath Attended School for  
a Missionary Society & took sub. 18  
they say largest ever taken here -  
Met classes. bro Thierley used as free  
man when pres. ex - in a few days -  
Rode Smith's for Dan II 44 Took  
Miss Sub. 51p - met protestations dis  
cuss & continued others - Old brod.  
27. Wrote Log of last week & notes - rain  
from calls at Yarnalls - Read  
Review of Chm. Reg by D. P. Mitchell  
called Joshua, John Dickinson, A. B. Conant  
J. Middleton, A. M. Calloway & some  
28 Writing - copied to J. H. W. R. - them 90°  
29 Dr M<sup>th</sup> called - I called his attention to  
the way the com had done He denied any  
knowledge of it - while evidence is thickening  
that he is at the bottom of it.  
While writing a few on before 19. Pay  
of fire - It was on the roof of the N. Mills  
which in an hour was burned down -  
caught from a spark on the roof,  
they were burning barrels -

June 29-83

It has been after a severe storm came  
on according to Esq's theory -  
Little done of course

31<sup>st</sup> June 92° at 12 - wrote W. C. Stearns  
Mr L. Parker called - I am at  
a stand what to do - Have no heart  
to try & collect on present shape -  
Spent some time in trying to  
find a boy to drive. Worked  
up oxen & drew a stone part way  
the oxen have been spoiled

July 1 1883 Yesterday was hot & at night  
after working I worked at 2 wakes  
with severe head ache -

Rode Smith, Buckhurst & Jos Dak  
arrived. Leaders meeting. Bill Wilson  
& wife came -

2 Came to Jos Smith's. I celebra-  
tion Mr Wilson made address &  
raised expectation about my speak-  
ing - I took a collar - large one  
had lots of them after the coll I had  
make the most interesting speech  
They braced themselves for a half hour  
to 'k - I invited them to refreshments  
Came to Stephens - did not see  
Came to Jos's. Fred ways & Steve

had rain in night

3 Sabbath Came to Maygrove & spoke  
to a few - Great interest in mystery of  
Goodman's life - New lights were out  
Regulated classes & Rode Rouse  
on Eph I & II last ch. but probationers  
refused note women who were anti  
ficials -

4 Foster met - Picnic - bro Safford  
spoke <sup>Baptized 7<sup>th</sup> July</sup> Foster again met -  
I adopted code of by laws which  
will I trust prevent such scenes  
as we have had of late -

5 Went round & borrowed money  
to pay Contractor - wrote letters  
to Mrs Wallace. Mother B. Capron  
In P.M. Rode to Morning grove Mr  
Wilson, Mr & I expected came to  
Thos. Bradways. Reading. Buckhurst  
6 7<sup>th</sup> J. will sell his oxen for 90 & give  
10 towards M.H. Rode to C.T. to look at  
them. He had passed me to Warsaw.  
Came to Warsaw they measure 6.4



July 6 - 53

Rode Sister Miffels & dined - to  
 Sam Buell's Her will sell a yoke  
 for 100 - 6.8 byn old - Rode home  
 tired -  
 The masons began the foundation  
 yesterday, (all 16) - on the 4<sup>th</sup> I baptised

Ming

Martin D &amp;

Eli - Vendman

writing &amp; reading

I kind wrote, it being fast day  
 David McCallough sent for me  
 to come & pray with him. I went  
 but he was under the influence of  
 morphine & he could only be comforted  
 to answer a word - Left promising to  
 call again - Harnes's esp. when  
 called he had "a trap" spell" & was  
 unconscious - prayed & drove bro  
 Rickets to F. M. Cutler's

I drove over to F. M. Cutler's

Uman W. H. went to Sarah Ann  
 & drove Uman - Tell comm. in  
 by Elder preaching that gave us  
 from the last remaining of our doubt  
 tooth I took my bucket & went

I extracted it - I came in. Uly<sup>s</sup> for dinner  
 to 3. Don't like this plan. At 5 Tell  
 Mr. Faxon had many things to say - He got  
 along without difficulty only words  
 I love badly, after I called for a matter  
 confession he was wrong in the affection  
 last Conf. but added a word which gave  
 him a participant - I came to answer  
 the question of legality to the Criminal  
 Court. The Tell. 6 reviewed the report of  
 must have 1862. In case I straighten  
 Uman's book case for them -  
 13 Sabbath I overcast. I left before it  
 was time to come to funeral of L. M.  
 who died about 6 <sup>Today</sup> Aged 17 yrs.  
 I arrived just after the procession  
 and started for grave in Corkin's  
 - my head - I read burial service  
 at 2 P.m. in our church &  
 funeral services. Uman's to  
 "young man" Comfortable time  
 Rainy day -  
 About W. H. & Com. did not meet as  
 notified - Uman with W. H. & for timber

166

July 12 —

wheel, 2 wks.

17. Com on care of J. Leach - Ex Com. met

John Hancock for S. H. 3 hrs—

in our book concerns

13 "Cane Steam Mill" - There is a way  
to get the timber for our Ch. but  
- for me to see to it -

14 Lewis Stanford; John worked

15 Lewis did not work about for  
hands - John's hands sore he could  
not chop -

16 John went to town. Having  
an impression I prayed about  
lost the lot & it coming to go  
went. Found they (M & B) had  
left out one tree of windows on the  
side - went to Browns. At night  
it came. They agreed to change  
it back to the plan - 11 O'clock

17 Sabb Drove to Monow & Jr

on Dant 44 Result on Div<sup>y</sup> of King

Recd. Mr. Wheelock's letter & my answer.

Lookt out for Miss L. - Drove to  
Mr. Wagners & left buggy & took

horse trade Adams Mills & per  
on to preach the gospel. The Pres Min  
Exhorted Sub for Miss So. Road called  
on Joseph Tillon & ap. E. H. Tillon  
vice Cullison who has been at Church  
but once this year, when I was there  
for Wagner's —

18 Br 16. generously gives use of his  
little oxen to haul in timber. We  
hauled 6 logs. The cattle acted well  
& I was very tired & sore at night.

19 Handed There is not one who  
can drive open but myself -  
worked hard - Came to Mrs. Ham-  
ford who is the witness of a complaint  
A secret was communicated to her  
in confidence she published it &  
it is now so large the author disavows  
it.

20. Little's Spring opinion placed.  
Hunting trap Lewis. Arrow, & 1/2  
Drove down - 1000 ft. back  
21. Hauler's log at 1/2 day  
22. Dismissed hands at noon. Back to  
primitives

21. Hauls in - 1000 lbs. of fish. 1/2 day  
22. Dismissed hauls at noon. 1/2 day



108 July 23  
Had fixed up a load of joints - At  
Mt 6 - Sent the Smith & Backhouse  
met. They seemed to get near  
At ten took the road to Rowe by  
night.

24 Sabbath Drove to Smith's & S.  
Pr on Perfection some power  
Clasp - Drove to Lavis & Marvin  
also John Miles to Miss Lovina Davis  
Drove to March. Rev Mr. Smith  
had agreed to be a camp scene but  
he was coming I commenced  
because I gave us a good one  
I explained - Called at the Stanton  
Came home

25 Rainy - writing a Whitaker  
Ruddas Vincent called with a letter  
from Mary.

26 wrote letters Mary, Henry, Wheeler  
or A. Baker, R. H. Halland.

At Laysan began hatching timber

27 Hatched timber 1 stack 5 ft 12 1/2 in  
tree & so on

28 Hot open shops - Hauled 1 stack & R.  
Steam Mill & Backhouse. R. H. P.  
came to reproach me for reporting  
he was a mischief maker

I gave my authority for what  
did say & told him his course here  
was calculated to make mischief.  
29 Came to Mill loaded & No. 1 in home  
John Bullison had said I was last man  
not to charge a high price for my work  
I told him it was false in fact & mean  
in principle for him to come round  
in that way - In the evening that  
J. M. had reported in the evening. Now  
I was not building him.

30 Wrote Adams. Got an umbrella  
rainy - wrote

31 Sabbath S. gave tickets for the choir  
see each a rule - Read Wesley on  
Dress - Made remarks concerning  
the rumours that I would charge for  
my work - I pronounced it without  
foundation except in the hearts of those  
who made it who thereby showed  
what they would do. Met deffen

Rode to Hoomingrove for Dan & 44  
Took Missionary Sab. Met deffen  
Laid aside several - Rode to Abra-  
ham Wolford & married Gott Stanford  
to Susanna - Staid overnight

Aug 17853

- House home. Friend meeting  
Ex Com - 16 - making up a/c for  
M H.
- 2 Took a horse with mine & gave  
the S. children an hour ride each  
over to Concord 16 - I was tired
- 3 Rainy day till 4 p. wrote -  
Took wife & two youngest & came  
to Sister Mofab
- 4 The Ct. had a 55 Annivers. near  
Br. McHaw made an address on home, &  
climbed. Took the Collection B. 19 -  
We then had refreshment. Then Br.  
McHaw spoke 3/4 hr on Temperance  
followed by a dry speaker Nicholson  
We drove to Br. A. Hoyle's for heat  
house -
- 5 Fast day Pr at 11 - Br. S. Brown W. Farn  
& Sir Francis Potter self & two boys pres -  
a good time Rose out to Sister Potter  
back -
- 6 A circus to in town - several fights.  
Bry. drew up some timber  
wrote for True Democrat -
- 7 Sabbath Lovelock - Pr Mission 78  
look out - Baptized  
Mary Jane Denois - Sacramento

having used six into full membership <sup>171</sup>  
Rode in rain to Goodport - Pr on  
John III 36 - Clap - came Mofab  
all -

8. Took out for Church - 52<sup>th</sup> in all  
<sup>conducted by John Davis Super</sup>  
I went into the bank, & dined with  
the colliers - A/c with W. Hall  
I got mostly 1.00 from each -  
Came Mr. Stubbs - Prescribed for Julia  
2.00 retail - Home -
- 9 writing - calling - Mary & Mr  
Vincent came - In eve after 9 an  
hour in bed - very hot weather
10. Took a flat buggy & drove to  
Campau - dined and fed at  
a private house - gave a sermon  
5c - Elder pr - "I show you a more  
excellent way" Staid Br. Parikh.
- 11 - Pr at 8 on Heb IV 16 - in part -  
Br. Burtcholder at 11 & finished at 3  
Br. Welker at night I did not hear <sup>late</sup>
- 12 Br. Raymond at 8. <sup>awake, awake &</sup>  
I pr at 11 on 1 Cor IV 5 - freedom  
a heavy rain came on & left to drive  
New Castle & pr on Thome of Ex  
Shed Dan Sheffer whom I rec'd into



Aug 12

- on my first circuit  
 13 Drove Bedford bro M Cagg &  
 Morison - R at 11 - Phil 127 & 28 -  
 Held Financial Meeting they  
 raised 30.30 Bro Clouse for Lake had  
 lost there being good and with heart of  
 unbelief - Stand too stiff -  
 14 Sabb we were till 12 at Stewart  
 breakfast very good  
 Pre with liberty of words on the 11 19  
 Baptized Martha Roberts (by pouring)  
 Ad Sac of Sup. Drove Adams Mrs  
 & Be sure your son will find you  
 out - Called Whiffle & drove  
 home  
 15 After counselling 16 drove  
 to Coshocton & get help & coal for  
 spent 4 hrs about lumber & then  
 16 About - In Pm at Coshocton. Chapter  
 17 Writing obtaining sub for M & H  
 18 Scaffold poles - subscriptions 16 -  
 19 writing - about home -  
 20 The Carpenters delayed us near an  
 hour - so that it was 12 before we began  
 services Laying Cornerstone - I had  
 every thing to plan arrange & also  
 execute - Mr Colthoun made & may

I bro Clouse the last - I prepared a small  
 book in which I wrote a brief history of  
 the church in Roscoe from my  
 first preaching in 1825 to the present  
 5 claps 98 members & pro.  
 We deposited in a copper box tinued,  
 a Bible; Discipline Hymn book  
 & the pocket book in which was history  
 & a complete list of sub. donations  
 & pledges - amt \$313.20 including for the  
 bell 175 - After pouring corner  
 & oil - I made a very short sermon on  
 1st. a corner stone. 16  
 All seemed pleased & every thing  
 off well - In eve wrote letters &  
 talked with P Hacks - & packed up  
 20 Sabbath Drove Smiths. for  
 Watch ye, stand fast to Quilt you like  
 me. Be strong. comfort abt times  
 met claps - and new lead  
 Drove Dickerson, left pills & Branch  
 & Mr Hett 3 - met & regulated claps  
 discon some - Talked very plain to  
 them - came Dr Martin Roberts  
 22 Borrowed 140¢ for 4 hrs. He left in  
 night by mistake taking my book  
 Went to Richards - & Branch



- 174 Aug 22  
 where I met Geo. & J. Smith & f  
 Bankhurst. New explanations  
 came out & they seemed to have  
 a good feeling. Drove to  
 Smith's & preached funeral of  
 Elis (Thos.) Dickinson & child - two  
 coffins - before us - Isb x. IV 144  
 Ex. Thos. had - came far Smith's  
 kind & sluggish wasted time -  
 23 - Drove to Bedford & got wagon  
 mended - East Union & fed at  
 Br. Boggs. Drove Mt Vernon & was  
 a frighted Lybrand (Temp) House  
 Br J Popham  
 24 Conference commenced tedious  
 8 to 12 Committees P.M.  
 25 Ex of 2 & 2 years Long disc  
 in P.M. I wrote - tea at 6:00  
 J H Wilcox - In eve Br Goddard  
 said on believe that eye were & eye  
 shall have -  
 26 Had to be up last night - today  
 felt like cholera - weak - Br L  
 & H came in eve Nothing special  
 occurred in Conf - In eve Br Faint

It is a faithful saying from 15  
 which he deduced saying, that  
 were not faithful Deism Union  
 Calvinism -  
 27 Br Eliu. A. Stevens. present. We  
 had report on Education, causing  
 animated discussions about receiving  
 the Delaware Ohio Wesleyan Female  
 College & the Mansfield Collegiate  
 Institute - Br Brock thought that  
 I wanted to head him by my ques-  
 tions - I consented he should present  
 any and have them all answered  
 to others. He presented three which  
 were referred to the Chair with him  
 In P.M. I was absent from Conf  
 filling up parchments for the  
 Bishops - I was tempted when having  
 so good an opportunity to hint to Bp. A.  
 that the people did not wish me removed  
 as I had reason to believe Br Brock  
 had set his face to gratify Br Colne  
 & Faxon - but I never did & I conquered  
 the temptation & did not make the  
 least allusion - In eve wrote on Report  
 on Life Insurance  
 28 Sabbath Longfast - home full  
 Bp. A. preached a good thing not a great



Aug 28

summon on Gal IV. I had to leave Sam  
 over complaint is very common  
 At 3. bro Stiles Jr. & bro Stevens at night  
 the tract cause was advanced  
 F. M. Whitney & Jas Wallam made me  
 a life member

29 Conf proceeded as usual - In Pm  
 we had our Miss. Meet. It was  
 not equal to some. Bro Stiles made  
 the principal address -

30 Bp reported on the questions - Every  
 one strongly in my favor -  
 I learn by those who have pumped  
 the P.G.s that the Bp changed me  
 from N. Comertown to Rome - Bro Farn  
 left

31 We finished up this Am & got on  
 apt about 12 Left at last & drove to  
 New Castle - I heard & James Piquers

Sept 1 - Drove W. Bulford - Br. McCoy's -  
 Br. Moffet - He came & we had a good  
 time. He will stand by me - called  
 W. Dickinson - J. Smith, Dr Roberts -  
 Am 40¢ - & got my books & home  
 It is very gratifying to see the joy my  
 articles gives -

2 We fixed flies for chimneys - straight  
 up things - I find not a brick would  
 have been laid had not I been sent back

3 Rainy - Went to Corroboron to borrow  
 for Ch. 2 p. 1st per mo. is asked

Collected some & borrowed for a few days  
 Haid Mason 150¢ -

Sabb 4. Attended S. S. Pr on Rom

X I am sure I shall come  
 in the fulness of the blessing of the  
 gospel of Christ. Met in gen Clap  
 Rock Coalport & spounded Disciple  
 Met Clap & came to Bank &  
 a company gathered in the porch  
 between the cabins & asking for  
 text a woman opened - Take  
 heed that the light in thee be not  
 darkness - Had good liberty  
 in pr on it - Came to Heroy's  
 5 Rock home via S. Paynes -  
 about Church

6 do do - Water troubles -  
 7 Churning work hard

8 Work about Ch. Payment

9 Laid in Meet. Old he consulted for M  
 10 Cap D. hindered me - Stand with me

Rock Richels, Dickinson, J. C. - Gones  
 St Mill & to old Mr Bell -  
 Wal. tak Rock Parks, Wd Capmore

gave her some 11 drops Chol. mix  
 prays Rode Dr Roberts for her  
 Monrovia Lake x 31 Mid. clapt &  
 rode via M. Wagon & Ad. Miller  
 in John III 7 - Clap. Road. I went to  
 bro Celliers. He lives (stays) in a  
 poor cabin in a sickly place beside  
 swamp at times very one has been  
 down at a time. Came to bro Cuff  
 sister Mary G. died the Sat after  
 was here last.

12 Talked with E. Adams. During  
 inviting him to meet? He said he  
 had so hard work he was sleeping.  
 I told him none slept where I was.  
 He said he was about 50 I was worn  
 down with cares. Came Father Stubb  
 Zula & his Mother bad with flux  
 He began to have it - gave him  
 med. I came home about Chm  
 getting lumina handed & collecting

13 very cold. Left us about Chm  
 14 Rainy all day

15 Birthday. I'm 34 yrs old. Note  
 prays in in we - I young man  
 Dickey set out to see the Lord

16 Work about home

17 Drove to Branch Financial Meet.  
 Paid Feb XI 4 some freedom. The Com  
 brot in 10 table 5 trav 125 home rent  
 less than my estimate. Some plain talk  
 followed. bro M. they cut down 20  
 table. 5 trav. They after long discuss  
 raised my rent to 75. & then moved &  
 changed table ex to home rent & raised it  
 30. 10% above his estimate. Dr Bell  
 in it right. Delivered some Bt  
 omms

18 Sabb. Lovefeast short as people came  
 late. Prd with liberty 1 pown. Mark III. 18.  
 Collection. Bro M in at 11 or faith  
 I exhorted very plain - Drove Stefan

19 Drove Hardishu - I back to Dr Roberts  
 paid 95 bal. of borrowed money home  
 in hand -

20 Some rain - about Chm

21 About R. Compton & T. Willis collections



Sept 21-83

home - Temp met 1-

22 Went to Ricketts for Comper  
back collecting & trying to  
borrow. wrote letters sent 50¢ w  
W.H.R. Cold nights

23 Pleasant fixing up in Mr Rowe  
to Bunnell. Clarke Met John  
Samuel Clarke died Aug 22 I looked  
over his papers. Stalled at Wm  
where was Rev Mr Smead Meth Prot.  
who has just come on to the Et-  
Staid at John

24 Copied Sam record & supplied from  
the memory of fami. Accidentally  
saw a letter from Old Mrs Susanna  
Clarke who gave an account of  
the death of Mary Young - a most  
completely triumphant death -

I had sent an apt by Mr Weather  
was but it has not been given out  
so I came to Bunnell James &  
Saw he was 8 yrs a member of  
Arkansas Conf. He is now in Ark.

Came to Bunnell & Deane  
went to Sir Berrings home  
after night very tired -

25 Sabbath attended S. W. Cent. Hall  
for me on blessing of a man.  
In Pm rode to Blooming Grove & pr  
on

Claps met and it was  
revealed that some object to supporting  
me. Called on L. & H. he said he had  
said unless his mind changed to  
told him I blamed him for not telling  
me before he resolved. After some  
talk, prayed & rode home.

26 Work at Church. <sup>John W. Thomas</sup> Disputat. most gone

27 <sup>Prayers</sup> Journal of 12th Feb. Fort

28 Rode home after getting boat started  
Went to Temperance & Free Democratic  
Conventions at Corktown. Dr Barnes made  
good speeches. Van Lenn was the chief object  
of attraction. He deeply inspired speeches  
in cause of human liberty made a mighty  
impression.

29 About Church  
last night well. Rode to St. Marys calling  
at night but small cong. - nothing out  
having been general - thus the neglect of St.

Sept 20-53

home - Temp met 1-

22. Went to Rutledge & D. Co. in  
back - collecting & trying to  
borrow. wrote letters sent 50¢ to  
W.H.K. Cold nights

23. Pleasant fixing up & in P.M. rode  
to Burrills. Clarke Met John  
Samuel Clarke died Aug 22. I looked  
over his papers. Stopped at Wm.  
where was Rev. Mr. Isaac Meth. Prot.  
who has just come on to the Ct.  
Staid at John's

24. Copied Sam record & supplied from  
the memory of family. Accidentally  
saw a letter from Old Mrs. Susanna  
Clarke who gave an account of  
the death of Mary Young - a most  
completely triumphant death.

I had sent an apt by B. Weather  
wax but it has not been given out  
so I came to Burrills - James &  
Saml. he was 8 yrs a member of  
Arkansas Conf. He is now in Ark.

Came to Burrills & D. Co. in  
went to Dr. Burroughs' home  
after night very tired.  
25. Sabbath attended S.S. Dr. C. A. Hill  
performed on blessing of A. A. man.  
In P.M. rode to Bloomington & per  
on

Clarke met and it was  
revealed that some object to supporting  
me. Called on T. & H. he said he had  
said unless his mind changed to  
I told him I blamed him for not telling  
me before he resolved. After some  
talk, prayed & rode home.

26. Work at Chicago. <sup>James W. Foster</sup> <sup>Deputy</sup> <sup>most</sup> <sup>good</sup>

27. <sup>Angels</sup> <sup>funeral</sup> of <sup>Rev. J. H. Foster</sup>

28. Rode home after getting boat started.

Went to conference & gave Democratic  
Conventions at Lockport. Dr. Barnes made  
good speeches. Van Lenn was the chief object  
of attention. His deeply impugned speeches  
in cause of human liberty moved a mighty  
impulse.

29. About Chicago

at night he was small - but his  
being been general - thus the next day.



rather long on shores of water - very attractive

Oct 1. Rode to Concord having insufficient time  
to take Lardner's Standard. Since Concord is  
very low with flags - called for 4 John Thoms-  
ells. I rode to Concord, then to Chalfant. I  
borrowed 12¢ of Mr. Edw. H. Hardy to  
pay his taxes when wanted. Oct 5 Feb.  
Rode for Wapine borrowed 17¢ at 8 pm Oct 5 Feb.  
Rode to Concord. Rode by 8 - time

2 Sabbath Rode before breakfast to  
Father Smith's. many bro John & Maria

1. Sister Rebecca & Alastair (25th). In at Ch.  
on 7 Thos. 15 1348 Funeral of Miss Kimball  
her daughter 2 yrs old

Met Chap. I held a reading. That I - for  
Smith resigned. I thanked him &  
asked for Middleton. I two others for  
the same class. Rode to Branch & for  
Lumpkin. Then in Union is a meeting  
to - Mr. Cadmus & rode to John Briggs  
I have -

3 Righting up things in P.M. in the  
at Concord

4 Did but little more - In we went

Chaplin to bring the friends for all etc.  
They agreed to visit Philip & me.

5 Oct 3 was taken with extraordinary pain  
in the body - got to bed at 3. Dr. John  
W. Allen & Dr. H. H. Smith for a long  
time. The same course  
was very sick.

6 Lymphaticis came to about 8 - Reflecting  
on the situation had a sweet view of Saviour.  
I mentally said Having a desire to  
defeat the evil which is before me  
but the succeeding view came fresh &  
when I came to I knew that I shall re-  
ceive for the furtherance of your joy &  
faith - I had strong feelings of joy & prayer  
that when the specifics of the affliction  
were removed it might be removed.  
But God might have said all was just  
right from that time I grew better all day.  
Did some business with Mr. H. H. Smith &  
7 Comfortable night without a dream. I  
did not put on my clothes & came out  
into room - but bed is best place -  
They raised the section of Cuspula & rest  
of the morning are buildable

- I object to building gable 13 think at an  
ad. expense of 20¢ - for nothing -
- 8 Dr Moffet & Colclough called - pay 5
- 9 Sabl. The work is secret & nice  
I keep about 10 -
- 10 Some letter
- 11 Roused up & was taken in by  
a few rods I rode - Did not get out
- 12 None - I read very much & at  
violent bearing down
- 13 Great pain after I quit  
Morphine -
- 14 Dr. Giffy watched last night
- 17 Today I got up drier & moved in a  
room having a bed put up the  
Dr Moffet called in morning - Lay on the  
couch & did not wake to the door -
- last Sat 15 I improved some & Sabl. Brown  
sent a note of thanks for improve. & pray  
for the prayers that are afflicting me. It is  
sanctified - Was not as well. Sabl. Brown  
I wrote two or 3 short letters. <sup>Franklin house</sup> today  
was not as well -
- 18 Very fine pleasant weather went out for  
last time - I have had a long

- time - An unalterable sense of my unworthiness  
thence Dr. Friedman stood with me  
last night wrote some
- 19 Make very slow improvement -
- 20 Delightful weather. Had the buggy  
but I rode down to Main St & back  
Did not get out. It was too much -
- 21 Not much. Coming fair. I, had to  
do nothing - I am a little
- 22 Pleasant Dr. Brown called this morning -  
I am better to day. Old Mrs. Stubbs buried
- 23 Sabb. My stomach is cold & very foul  
phlegm constantly - Thor. Finckle is being  
unimpaired
- 24 A cold raw day. Dr. Wells here -  
It being pleasant I rode in buggy down  
to street & back
- 25 It was too much for me so my disease  
returned - I kept home all day - My books  
came - I read some in Finckle's life
- 26 A cold raw day some little rain. Read some  
set up half the time - I bless God all I read  
increases my my sense of my infinite worth  
ing up & my exceeding vile for thinking  
I was anything. Today I thought my



Oct 26-53

had better be all burnt - but I thought again  
they might be useful as facts to future his-  
torians. I long to be filled with the Spirit

28 Comfortable today. Sat up some work  
at night.

28 A good deal of company in Toomuk  
Mr & Mrs. B. called. Sent for Dr. Wadde

29 Feeling worse so fast sent for Dr. Wadde

He came at 1. by which I had got very bad.  
He prescribed Morphine. I tried 2 grains but  
very slow - It was like a charm -

30 Sabb by 12 as yet no stool had formed.

Dr. W. came they consulted changed the prescrip-  
tion by putting in some quinine & morphine  
the change had a bad effect so that by

31 10 o'clock I was very nervous tongue sore  
again - Dr. W. changed back & I got very  
bad again but not back when I was  
very low - can be no excitement & little  
work any -

2 In P.M. having written some notes blood  
returned sent for morphine which

3 checked - I better in P.M. day -  
pleasant day. They have no more work

Dec 7<sup>th</sup> 1853. I am again feeling the very  
weak at my writing table & again  
take hold of my journal. By help

reflection & memory shall set down some  
things but must refer to my letter to  
Mr. Pe for a more minute account  
of my experience.

4 Mr. Farnum had his trial. Mr. Moffet  
opposed me some but he had not the dispo-  
sition adequate to the case. Mr. F. was ex-  
ceedingly provoking & insulting. was enabled  
to bear all patiently & gave him a fair  
chance (see min of trial) Confirmed  
him guilty of 2 species of unchristian  
conduct - one high impudence & reason-  
ing - & the other - I made a light sentence  
& it lasted till after 12 Midnight Mr. F.  
came - shook hands & confessed he had not  
understood my feelings towards him  
before - Home to day.  
Sabb was

very bad fore part of week. A. called  
latter part Mr. Brook called. Hardly  
able to see company. Mr. B. & others  
advised me to settle my business.  
I think it was Friday night I began  
to feel the Church had taken hold of

1866  
100th  
prayer for me - It had been reported I  
was dead I was after ward told  
I was to get some Popover - Do but  
this was the first thing that produced ac-  
tion in my paralyzed heart of stomach  
Had a great struggle of faith in my  
infirmities I should get well & with  
the temptation I doubt I was tempted  
all the genuineness of my religion  
13. But this Sabbath morning my  
faith grew strong I was running  
on away my unbelieving fear  
Mocking Jacob - I while Dr Harris  
who had come in to counsel with me  
I was talking to me I said mentally  
shall I bary to the temple you  
to in the strength of Jesus No I  
never will give up my shield  
O what peace & love flowed in my  
soul  
Julia had come to see me & her  
James & Mary Milton & Ruth came to  
see me & James & Mary at 3. minutes  
my hope held but I was high  
I was distressed often but I was

[illegible]



various ones used then. He paid my 1/2 of  
his old book - yesterday, 9 he got 20 that  
Judith 85c - a pair path of life for Sunday  
Trinitarian. I wish when he took up 1/2 of  
the cost 35c - Mr. Cornwall called -

Dr. Luzz drove me to Mr D. Spangler where I  
was very kindly received & treated - widow &  
wife on her birthday & Mr tells Fleming  
on the death of their little boy James -  
He was 8 or 9 a very sadate. boy mature  
above his years - had scarlet fever & yet  
lived today - When he was first taken I pray  
earnestly for the Lord spare him if parents  
would repent - but my feelings led me  
to say if it be necessary for salvation of peo-  
& the Ch. is prepared they will be done -

11 Sabbath A very pleasant day again  
cold nights. Slept well last night  
had a good ap. food etc. well but  
am very weak. others not yet healed

17. still well last m. borrowed brood  
horse & rode to Rome & see about  
things at the Ch. The finishing is  
delayed by my sickness & left Br.

Banner

13 Rode to Chino & about to get a  
stove up saw weather - iron for  
dinner after "Bagnall's" wrote for bill  
called at Mr. Harrison's store  
obt. Sam. Gardner Harrison for  
Co papers - Went back & said bro  
Sapp

14 Called on Silastius & Spauldus  
I got a stopper up without door  
I have a rat better feet cold  
very cold. I staid at my own house  
bro Fiedman with me.

15. The Plaster did not work  
Dined at Amosons. Sup<sup>d</sup> at Kittley  
where I saw the house former wife  
& 3 children live. Edward had been  
in prison - R R at Erie had been broken  
up & wife thought of me. putting  
all together she did not go to N.Y.  
16. wrote letters sent for 1000th cell.  
Saw about stove, regulator, drum  
or - fixed things a little

17 A rainy day, was out considering  
caught some cold. The rain drove

192

Dec 17

the workmen from the fire  
It was to have been raised more than  
a week ago. The plasterers plastered  
our hearth & I got both stoves up.

18 Sabbath Rhoda's birthday 30

Walked to old church but felt  
no good on ill of Col 1-4 I staid  
at the two country claps.

19- Was out considerable.

20 In house cold snow last but in

Clear & pleasant.

21 Wrote & walked down to P. Q.  
minutes  
but some pens. <sup>For</sup> meeting new

22 About considerable. Called & is to Rodney

23 Fasting - very feeble & quite new well

24 Very much better in A.M. About  
at Corsherton Funeral of J. W. Taylor's  
child. Moved seats to basement of  
new church.

25 Sat. I & J in lecture room. Attended  
New Church. Lk. 12. Led by Dr  
McC. preached a good sermon.  
Spoke with union & father in  
Behold the Lamb of G. Mary  
except  
J. H. Shewell

147



Wm. Rogers brings a Bible  
Caroline Brooks

Elizabeth Thompson

Harriet Robinson

Sophronia Wells

Mary E. Jones

Harriet Fullerton

Recks

Mary Roberts

Isabella Clark

Harriet Robinson

Joseph M. Gleason

Mary Clouse

192  
J. H. Miles

Orville Wells

Wm. Recks

Samuel Thompson

Geo. Thompson

William Reck

Col. D. D. D.

Jane Esq. D. D. D.

James Thompson

30 Elizabeth Wells

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal December 25, 1853-April 11, 1856

FORMAT: Volume #45

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



7  
The  
Journal

of  
Henry O. Sheldon  
From December 23<sup>d</sup> AD 1853  
To April 11<sup>th</sup> AD 1856

No XLVI.

Dec 25 1833 Sabbath (continued) Some<sup>20</sup>  
west and we had a good time. In  
eve attended prayer meeting in lec-  
ture room. This is the first time  
we have occupied the new Church.

26 Weak. Did but little. Fixed put in  
new window in kitchen. Set glass 16

27 Over at Corkston. Wrote on Forester  
outledge for F. by Democrat.

28 About town & house. Letter coal house

29 Built a fire coal house. In PM at  
J. H. Brown. Evening met Father Brown  
Transcribing Index & M. -

30 was some very weak - legs swollen  
In prayer room that last year I lost  
by not observing fast weekly fast after  
Bp Simpson explain. I find I was  
not sufficiently punctual to 9.12.3  
Ad. seasons of prayer I have resolved  
to try to be more watchful & self deny-  
ing - & in eating between meals  
I find however fasting the last two  
weeks makes me sick & unfit for  
for study or business - Snow today  
Wrote 15 letters & met Clear last m.



2 snow this morning. Helped make  
jumper & drove to Brill's  
cold  
Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1854. Sabbath. The room very  
cold. laid in bed late (6 A) After  
breakfast drove Monow. B. Brown  
He is a heretic. Preached at 10<sup>1/2</sup>  
This year thou shalt die. Gave  
them some out of my sickness  
tread Whitaker & my ass-  
Drove to St. Stephen's. He has been  
quite sick. Neuralgia head -  
J. P. Jones & wife. E. M. Lynd & J. M.  
visiting. Prayed with them after  
sup. Drove Smith M. W. & J. M.  
to thy way for this time. When I  
have a convenient season. I will  
call for them. Prayers meet  
2 After visiting till 10. Father & M.  
(they are afflicted at my weaning  
my whiskers and in my throat  
I began when I was too weak to shave  
I could get no one to) & tried to  
become quite converted to the prac-

tice) - Drove to J. M. Coyle's  
Moffet. After dinner & he drove  
home  
3 Went towards his Compton for  
corn & home. Snow goes fast  
after 3 days blinding -  
4 Overhauling papers to find some  
doc. which in moving got mis-  
placed -  
5 Letter to overhauling - weak  
6 Took some much milk late  
instead of fasting till noon. So  
weak I abandoned idea of going  
to apt. feet & legs swell. Called  
to see Charles Hutchinson  
He attended a party & look cold  
He was at preaching Dec 25 - &  
next night taken - Let St. Lawrence  
Call Mrs Jones - Rev Mr. Calhoun  
& Pinner called - Filling love  
feast tickets eve -  
7 Helped at Spine put up light my road.  
rode Smiths via Roberts & J. Middleton  
Fixed. Leads in mist a good deal  
of bump done

Jan 8<sup>th</sup> 84

- 4 Sabbath preached 10<sup>th</sup> freedom (singing) on  
the of go. mid into full moon. (singing) 4<sup>th</sup> annual  
D. L. Wolf, Sarah Jones. Rode  
Branch Mr Bell had turned up. I  
pe on Roin 18. Leaders meet at  
night at his Smiths ap<sup>l</sup> John Middle  
town via English  
9 Rode home to Rochester to Texas  
I home. wrote letters  
10 wrote many letters. felt  
Mr. D. Frew called. I agreed to meet on  
at D. Spangler's next Monday  
11 wrote - bad cold. The spine of Church  
raised & put to its place  
12 About house - letters to - Installation  
13 wrote some, weak  
14 about my room  
15 Sabbath In at S.S. Dr. & Lord receive my  
works. In we had at Rochester The of  
grape. Full house - fable  
16 About house Singing meeting at night  
17 writing  
18 wrote - S.M.  
19 limbs swelled made dist on bed post  
to stand by I write  
20 In PM I succeeded in getting the  
workmen on the Cepotee but  
a heavy storm thunder & light  
drove them off at 3<sup>20</sup>  
21 Cold & windy. Made a

- Satchel for Mission Centif the last  
3 days  
22 Sabbath Did not go to S.S. Prol dry by  
on Sat us go on to perfection - Rode, facing  
a piercing cold wind to Coalport & for  
moderately on Feb 16. Came to Br. S.  
Payer's & staid over night  
23 Rode facing a piercing cold wind  
home. Dr. Wolf staid here last in -  
letter from RR that bell has arrived  
Spent all rest AM & part PM getting  
a team to haul it - Not well as  
usual - Letter from Mr. Whitcomb the  
challenges are to find any com-  
mand or example of thanking  
God for chastisement brot about  
by wicked men or devils  
24 wrote some in morn - brot workmen  
for stork weights - broke wagon tire taken  
In PM. Truster met - Singing at  
at night head ache - did not stay  
to close  
25 Cold in room  
26 Bell came, hands on Cepula - were  
27 Fixing meet house for 2<sup>nd</sup>  
28 Tell commenced by Elder for  
Let any of you should seem to come that  
Tell leaf Elder then out the of bed  
as having been discriped



6 Jan 28<sup>th</sup> on the second appeal the decision of  
 Com was confirmed & W. T. Lason  
 to confess to. He was removed  
 from steamed ship. In eve bro  
 Moffet. A Lord review thy work  
 29<sup>th</sup> Lovefeast very good. Br Lason  
 made a dry confession. Br Br  
 in on new built Saco. In eve  
 I had fed on Prov 24:13. Hunt  
 was very hoarse. & Pike came  
 30<sup>th</sup> Br Br in W. sword of I. Thielson  
 - I explored. In eve Mr Moffet  
 What have I done 4 or 5 penitents  
 good me.  
 31<sup>st</sup> Visited Mrs Nichols, Jones Agnew  
 Penn - & at 2 residences meet?  
 Chas Ho. & Ch. Pike - visited. In  
 eve. Br Br did not come. I fed  
 Rom 18:18 - a dry time.  
 Feb 1<sup>st</sup> Back very lame. - Rode Orangeville  
 for plaster - please watch illustration  
 I. Trustees met looked over apc & resolved  
 to give above - & to raise a sub to find  
 & pay arrears. - Br Moffet at night  
 3<sup>rd</sup> In house all day with shew in back  
 wrote letters. In eve read Cal Ch  
 Ad of Dec 23 - containing death of  
 Joseph Sheaton Bradley. It seems his work  
 on the Sabb preys upon his mind & pro  
 duces mental derangement. He took  
 himself - Sing school  
 4<sup>th</sup> In house back lame. Br

at night Believe on the Lf & thou  
 shalt be saved -  
 5<sup>th</sup> Sabb In S.S. (very lame) Read  
 some of Hoare's keys on Decision & Exhort  
 with feeling. In eve put on sack  
 of the L while he may be found -  
 6<sup>th</sup> Same - wrote Dr Durbin  
 wrote some - Preached in eve Rev 20  
 7<sup>th</sup> Writing some in house - Br in  
 eve. Mat 23:2. In house - same back  
 8<sup>th</sup> wrote some - In house - same back  
 9<sup>th</sup> Writing called Spiritually & distrusts  
 10<sup>th</sup> In house - Writing  
 11<sup>th</sup> Finished Indexes to S. Mage  
 12<sup>th</sup> Sabbath called in S.S. - Br on Gen 19  
 17<sup>th</sup> Escape to - 1 Characters who pitch  
 their tents towards Sodom. 2 The at  
 hort - Escape - 3 consequences  
 Drove B. Lovett for Rom 18:18. came  
 Br James - Br. W. Stabb in -  
 13<sup>th</sup> Rainy - damp weather. shew  
 bad - read & wrote some -  
 14<sup>th</sup> The ground having thawed out I  
 drove home via R. Brompton where  
 I stop during heavy showers.  
 There was heavy shower last n.  
 15<sup>th</sup> Reading. Blasted at beam - floor has  
 been throw loose by joists turning  
 down - Singing school Mr Smith

8. slept with me - we talked till  
 16. I told him he had a call to preach  
 about town -  
 17. Called & settled some for MTH  
 I was very much tired at the Architect  
 for going in my absence & getting  
 JH B & JLR to change the plan & set  
 the seats wider apart than any  
 Meth house I know - wider than  
 the draft - & cutting down the  
 width of altar - I told them I had  
 given no more directions - that after  
 that had been left to me & I had fixed  
 it - to change without consulting  
 me was an insult which I  
 should take care to not have repeated  
 in my school.  
 18. I look cold again last night in  
 the bare room as I do almost every  
 night owing to the open state  
 of the walls around the windows  
 went to look out on for draft &  
 set it to J. J. Elliott 100¢  
 19. Sabbath in S.S. Preached with  
 much liberty of words to spirit on  
 One thing thou lackest - Trust  
 Managers apt - Rode local  
 & put on How long has it been  
 class - J. Davis Jr - Rode  
 to town - Thos Elliott Jr on

Morris to Hobab - I forwarded - I had  
 has been a grievous work here - I  
 cannot speak of the depth of it  
 attack of diarrhea which lasted to 12th  
 Staid at Br. Bowers -  
 20 Yesterday was a warm bright day  
 today stormy snowing -  
 I put at 11 On feet by faith and  
 at night on Rom 8:18. Mr. Thacker Jr  
 & Mr. Bryan found peace -  
 21 Br. Safford 10. I'm not ashamed of the  
 gospel - I baptized  
 Lilius Josephine & John &  
 Evangeline & Rachel Bown  
 adults  
 Wm Ogle  
 Margaret Fisher  
 Ad the sac. Mr. Bryan Jr - & closed  
 the meet - the people were worn  
 out & the roads were intolerable - Went  
 bro Midkiff & ad the sac to him - He  
 has congestion of lungs - Leader M  
 Made new class - Br. A Huff -  
 came to Br. Midkiff's again - He was  
 flighty  
 22 Br. Will was better & I wrote his will  
 he was perfectly clear & collected -  
 Rode home via J. D. Compton  
 Trustees met at 2. When I informed  
 them how they were fixing the MTH



10 Feb 22<sup>nd</sup> 54  
 they went down to see & then scattered. My plan, which by common consent was adopted was to have no pulpit but a simple platform with a front - they had on the pulpit up & across the altar so as to cut off for each side of available altar. I told the Trustees if they had a mind to thus spoil the church I was done! That I thought the original plan should not be departed from without consultation. The Arch deacon he would not alter it & it made very hard feelings - Singing school

23 Robinson altered the pulpit as it will cost less to build on my plan than to finish it on this - The Architect was displeased - wrote Inevitable must -

24 Took cold again at 10 in last evening - Mr Barkhurst's wife bed in Mr -

25 Fixed up chimes & rode A. Huffs -

26 Sabbath At new bread for supper & awake with heart burn - vomited half hour & diarrhea - Did not go out all day

27 Better - Mr Bell for me at Adams Mills - Rode to Charles M. D. Parks & Henry Slaughtering

Mr. I. cannot read and write -  
 28 Called Lewis & Jos. Tillous & Adams Mills. Called Rev Mr Williamson Dr. Reeder & staid Robert L. Swift -

1 March 1854 Rode Jos & Tillous. Wagner & to Lewis Williams -

2 Raising - wrote - In Pm came to Peter Camp. He was once M. & now M.P. but no preaching

3 Called Walter McBride & M. Kinney - Preached at night some freedom on the Devil Jas W. - Staid M. Kinney

4 Called Jos. Harris - to Kinney, Wright, Charles Housen's where I had a long talk with his bigoted wife - Rich Sheltons an old lady on my asking her if she enjoyed religion - If I were dead I do, feeling it would cost more than it would come to I gave a few scriptures & came away - Mr. Trigo & Father Smiths - tried & unwell -

5 Sabbath. ps with some power on Mat V 20 Baptized Rode into full David Cooper membership Jos. McCoy D. Cooper, C. Evans Elis Hagler A. Evans - J. McCoy Nancy Ann Wile Susanna Braham (Bapt) Elis Kins Silena McCoy -

Rode Brauch & ps on 1 Pet V 7, 8 & came Mr. Barkhurst - His wife is half crazy & wants to withdraw

12

March 6<sup>th</sup> 1834

- wrote their farm record - I came Geo Smith. Wrote their marriage. He gave me 3.00p. came home. Sellers from Mary, Henry & others. Henry was m. Jan 24 to Harriet Prindle Welden.
- 7 wrote & read - fixed Spring - Cales both yst & today on Burr Hutchinson. He is fast sinking with consumption. Thanks he shall get well - talked for. He told him there was no hope - Raining at night.
- 8 wrote some. Vis W B Hutchinson. He says he has been praying ever since I told him - He wishes to join the church -
- 9 Raining called some W B H. Sinking. He wants all his friends to join the Church - But as excuse to his wife states to repent & do better - No one out at prayer meet.
- 10 at Build this morn yst & today when I read the Scriptures, he said it was first rate - <sup>Sellers</sup> Fixed up the ropes for bed in Mr at 5 W B H died at 26 - 2 m. called Spring -
- 11 About many things during the bell. better - In eve Miss Colletons met Dr Durbin has endorsed our plan. An interesting conspiracy of Col.

12 Sabbath Preached to a very full house with some freedom fence at of W B Hutchinson. Job XIV 14. Rode to Bloom grove & per. by request Rode X 16 to then to Dr James. Went & heard Rev Mr. Baumgarten on Wisdom is the principal thing & to I took cold Sat PM which settled on my lungs & am very hoarse.

13 Called. M. Haines. She has 3 grown girls 100 acres fine land girls & are just dry & they give 10 to Miss S. She could hardly be persuaded to accept gratis the Miss. Ad. & called Dr. Truse. Saw W P Wheeler called S. Drake. Haines & Isaac Dickersons & dined. Lay down tried being unwell. Came to Charles Kinsey. <sup>& road</sup> He will preach to a good con. Prove all things. Hold fast that which is good. Freedom house.

14 Studied on my lungs better. Preached at 10 on Inspiration of Scriptures <sup>& my</sup> good time. Preached at night, having



May 14-34

called at Mr. Brides Dr. Bone's for  
the new birth. powerful times was  
very plain on Calvinism -

15 Br Moffit pr. & I followed on Street  
thru me - I put at night on Luke XI

32. It began to rain five or before.

7 so that all who were early came  
& others could not. Thunder & lightning

It cleared off & had a good time to  
go home - The Lord was with us  
Margaret Smith came forward - At

12 M. we renewed our covenant

16 Talked closely with the family -

Yesterday Mr. K. attended funeral of  
a man killed in a moment near  
Dresden - Prayer in exhort at 10 1/2

Went out with friends & picnic on 2nd  
at 20 - picnic on common large camp

17. Put at 10 Col III 1-4 - Telephus time  
walked to Liffade & dinner & rode to  
Md (1 Bradley) & dinner - Prayer - I had  
very windy - Put 1 King XIII 21

18 Explained Dis & Ch gov at 10

Preached at night John III. 36. good pr

19 Sabbath I had made apt. to pr. at  
Baptist meeting Home but last we

Mr. Brides came I said they could not  
consent to our holding a morning mes-  
sing with closed doors. so I told them their  
feelings should be respected & I kept all  
waiting away from their house. Mr. B.  
in evening meeting & a blessed time.

I pr. two hours on Perfection (Mat & 118)

I Baptized adults

Louisa Fulkers

Mary Kinsey

Susanna Howdell. 16 yrs.

I Infants

Harvey & John & Phoebe Ann

Howell

Phoebe Jane & Mr. & Tabitha

Mr. Farland

Solemn & impressive sacrament

Br. Moffit pr. at night. I had three

persons at the last 16. Ext

prayer. Julia Howdell experienced

religion. Sister Ann with her children

with Margaret & Susanna Howdell

have all bright evidences

20 Pr. on For knowledge Gen III 4, 5,

2 1/2 hrs to a large con. at 10

At 10 1/2 dinner

In eve I pr on Feb 17 - solemn  
good time -

21 Prd on Infant Baptism at the  
wish of Dea John Howell -

comfortable time -

In eve on Great white throne &  
Eloven have going

22 Called Wright's Shop this afternoon

Peter Miller promised to serve the L

Newton Henry also promised to -

Called Wherry gave him as I did

Charles, a close talk - Rode Dresden

Pd for bro Safford - in Prov XVIII 13.

close & freedom -

23 Mr Shilling called under the desk

at conviction. She said she got up

from bed & pruned & promised to

give G. her heart last night. Pr into

her. Pr S. tried to persuade me to stay

She L said not & I tore away

Ad. Mills, delivered the 10<sup>th</sup> and

from Mr Wagner for R. Dwyer

I dinner Capt Godfrey's - Home

24 In house mostly

25 Fixed barn - to come here -

Leonsult bro Moffit - & rode to Monow  
via Stubbs - Thos Taylors Thos young  
est child died since I was here -

26 Sabb Lentens 1<sup>st</sup> ke on Discip -

Leaders Meeting dropt their of them

Mr M. took for swearing & dancing

Rode to Mills - Pr freely Rom IX 18

Rode Coalport & pr John III 16 Liberty

Stand Christian Am pack.

27 Rode home. Papers & C. M.

Some letters about home

In eve at edge in whole Lp

28 In study of fix water pipe to

30 Dr. H. Roberts & X Roads

Pr freedom. Rom IV 4-8.

31 Having recd a letter from Mr H. W.

to attend at Wap. M. H. C. went. Mr. Thomas

came 1<sup>st</sup> home after the time & began

to say he had been requested. if any one to

denim. let it be done while the power is

under consideration. I was asked

if I should have the privilege to examine his

denim after he was done? He felt the

any one for coming & disturb the

the meeting I was very anxious

to go home. I got very tired



18  
 I received the letter from you  
 in regard to the small amount of  
 money of the  
 18th I received as the result of the  
 ratio as indicated, and only, from  
 the midvale, I asperin, of Mr. J.  
 I wrote to Smiths  
 2. Abball's Co. by request on the 17th  
 a good time. At the same time  
 sent him for Cornell to Branch  
 road in the amount of \$100 in the  
 letter to him, there he is very  
 you are well heart of unbelief  
 the — the same I'll be glad to  
 the

Nov - 18. 18 : freedom - 11. 11. 18  
 2. Drove to Freedom. Phoebe King  
 who has had a cancer on her face now  
 gone with me. Called at bridge &  
 drove to Northport. Took with  
 me a "Gibson House" car  
 14. Called on Wombrough. Spent time  
 14. Drove to Freedom. 11. 11. 18  
 15. Drove to Freedom. 11. 11. 18

19  
 my portion. My soul is sweet  
 because of thee. W. 4. 6. 3. 2. 0. 7. 5.  
 in eve. kept on to C. L. L. L. L. L.  
 5 Called at Bookstore down town.  
 some diarrhoea. Dined at home  
 enough. Tea. Bro. Caughy at home.  
 In eve kept on from 2 p.m. to 11.  
 to home home. Bro. Hart is  
 very comfortably situated. Large  
 house. Pleasant family.  
 at Bookstore. Bro. Caughy  
 for 2 Looking to Jesus.  
 In eve How long halt ye to —  
 after for I took bro. Hart's buggy  
 & went with sister Kury to the  
 Observatory. Back —  
 J. With buggy drove round W. End  
 of City & up Vine St. to Mt. Auburn  
 Called on bro. Williams. Sister Poe  
 Longworth's given home & bro. Hart  
 for dinner. Dinner being late  
 did a little preaching or rather exhortation  
 by bro. G. at 3. Tea bro. P. Marqua  
 com. 5 & Plum. In eve bro. & me on Purify  
 ing their hearts by faith.

Apr 8 1834

- at bookstore - went Museum  
with sister K. - over to Covington  
Pr at night - John III 28 -  
staid at bro Horner's but a noo visit  
7.50 -
- 9 Sabbath came back to my room &  
went Union Chapel Pr for Dr Strick-  
land on Th of grace - In PM  
Sacrament at Morris Chapel  
Then went over to Covington a  
terrific storm came on as the  
people were assembling I pr  
Rom IX 18. freedom - staid  
Mortimer M Newton, Pres of RR.
- 10 Came to City - book room  
Pr C. pr at night
- 11 Sailed with Irlton - ordered books  
to C. Pr 3 did not go to meet - Pr  
C pr at night
- 12 Br Poe arrived this morning  
I therefore fixed up work goods to  
Depot - dined bro F D Crow - Read  
bro C pr at 3. a long text he dwelt on  
"rooted in love" - Left at 4 took cars  
& came Columbus. Railway house
- 13 Walked up to State house, took  
cars & came Newark left boxes  
to be shipped & came to Clay live by  
Nashport & Grandstaff taken in

my horse & buggy were left home  
having been used at Hazen's bay.  
Came to Dresden called on bro  
Safford & came & Roads & then  
home by 8 -

- 14 Read, wrote fronts - down town  
gave directions for pulpit.
- 15 Called some read - Inve Mpt &  
prayer meet & collectors and Advocates  
Dr Durbin has published my plan -
- 16 Sabbath it cold rainy, snowy, windy  
saw some morning - opened B. -  
read - Pr at 10 1/2 on Now is Christ risen  
and become the first fruits to - Met  
clap - Rode in storm of snow to coal  
port. 3 went & came to Onspangh's & I pr  
on Col III 1-4 - tea sister Goodell and  
came to J V Mackley -
- 17 Rode home ground covered with  
snow - cold - wrote. drew draft for the  
pulpit fronts. Trustees met at 2 -  
J. B. L R & J D only present  
The principal res worthy of note is the  
motion that the pulpit be built at my  
expense. I told them I should remove it  
then when I had done with it -



Apr 17 54

The truth is that J. B. sympathizes with the Arch<sup>d</sup> who originally a blacksmith learned the carpenter's trade and is a first rate framer - but he never built a M<sup>H</sup>. & after the original plan and many suggestions of his workmen the building was attracting attention his vanity led him to make such slight alterations as would give it the character of his plan & when he had by purpose or mistake, as he pretends, begun a pulpit like the Coorhobon, & objected to it, he has opposed me in every thing right or wrong - I calmly told them they did not see the moral bearings of their course - In eve wrote letters

18 wrote - Called to collect no snuff for Mr attended funeral in Coorhobon of Sister Ellen Drew 20 yrs 8m. A pious girl - B. M. G. for I thought dry -

19 called - wrote - Posting for M<sup>H</sup>

20 Rainy A.M. With a p for church Went to Coorhobon - for weights Singing school in eve - S.A. proposed this M<sup>H</sup>. harmonizing in future to forget the past -

It is strange he did not see the bearing of his course before.

21. Trustees at Posting all day -

22 Worked in garden some & then in P.M. Rode in thunder shower to Moscow - W. H. Gluffs.

23 Sabbath In S.S. Preached on Heb 11 raised money for S.S. & rode Adams Mills where I put to a good con with freedom on Escape for thy life - As no one invited me to "turn in" I rode on met bro G. who "intended to be back" from his visit - but I said I wd go on at Capt Rodfry's B.S. home the distiller overtook me & asked my home - He & wife & H. Combs were there I was severe on Maker's failure of the ardent - I found bro Langdon Hoge & had an agreeable time -

24 Rode Coalford Fittles & came home His Goodell called -

25 About office & writing -

26 - - - - - to M<sup>H</sup>.

27 Rode in rain to & Roads - Put at night Prov x 14 1 - read letter of Mr J. Fry Jr. in Ch Regd Apr 18 -

28 Rode & called along to Mr Moffets

29 Snow storm. We rode in it to Delph Elden for Rom x 11 102 - I believe a pleasant time I gave them impressive truths about support -

30 Sabb. Still more some Longfear good - B. M. G. Now is up risen. Saw U. M. at night with liberty & feeling on Lot's pitching his tent

Lowell Boston -

May 1 - very pleas. rode home to Corborton

Called to see about lamps & carpet & wrote letters -

2 Writing about church matters

The news in the Ohio liquor law is passed. This is good in some of its provisions & very defective in others

3 This my sister's birth day - About 4 in A.M. Decker painted for me

a quarter of a day - or nearly so -

Stevenson worked - set posts to hitch horse

& helped his wife wash windows

In P.M. took wife & Jan to Dr Sapp's -

& drove around the village and home yard - Pr. at Corborton at night on Ht 1.4. small cong. We tried to raise

funds for a bell - Poor success -

4 Benj could not ring the bell for the Ark

Left a key in the door which his key opened

They were making preparation to

raise up the lightning rod which had

snuck down 3 ft & required some one

to go up & move down the insulators

which stuck to the rods - Decker said

he was going up & was to have 10¢ for

it - I told him if it had been left to

me I would have under bid him

This he repeated to S.H. who in company

said it has been left to you and

you have not done it" "Threetimes it has been taken out of my hands"

"If you'll do it say so" - If left to me I shall do it but I shall not take it out of the hands of any man - Finally

he left it to me & then refused me his ladder - I procured others & splined them went up to the ball & fixed the insulators - Many gathered to see - I

offered if any one would volunteer

Decker the most experienced said he

would not risk his life for less than

ten dollars. I then after his advice in

the morning sang Meth hymns all

day & was pleas. at night -

5. I worked in my garden - 4.00

said J.F. whom I had let have a

not in 4.00 - attended the case the

I.P. made the most strange & to my

view unjust decisions & gave

jud in diff - I was his bail -

I move Decker paper our dining

room -

6 Rode at 4 about church matters Dined again

at 3 P.M.



- May 7<sup>th</sup> 1854
- 2<sup>6</sup> Sabbath. Borne aches head - full with comfort on I can not little flock. Rode Bloominggrove for on Let us labour therefore Hc - Heb IV -
- Tue in when I began - full home at close - running out the most unmanly set. Ladies with fast developed that a fornicator had been kept in Lh 9m after it was known - directed leader to notify the manid 3 or 4 m before her child was born - A worse case occurred here before & I knew o of till wife informed me
- Sat at Mr James & Pch at Wheelers St Luke XI 32 - Staid at Wheelers -
- 8 Mill asked about my circumstances & forced upon me - Rode home Trustees meeting a little done
- 9 Ladies putting down carpet. Several came some complained carpet was not rich enough - some, too rich - worked hard time -
- 10 Various matters rainy day at night Splined ladders & about

- up & fixed the insulator in the upper arbor which had got out while repairing the rod from below - Bp Morris came & stopt with me -
- 11 - Attended funeral of Child (Hannah Louise) of No Hageny at 9 - after having fixed & hung the lamps - Bp Morris dedicated the Church & preached an admirable evangelical sermon on - Many of the believed on him but because of the Pharisees to whole of 42 v. XII John.
- Br Safford prayed - I gave a brief history & reported about 1460 debt - & took out to pay off. The Trustees did not take hold quick & I closed soon 100 - 57 - 50 - 25 Hc were sub - but all but 3 or 4 of Trustees "had not made up their mind" - Preacher dined with me - Cong was very large all got in aisles & vestibule full -
- Br Wolfe Jr in ev. looking in law of liberty & honor - A beautiful pleasant day
- 12 Fine weather - Bp walked round with me - He admires the proportions & arrangements of the Church -

28 - May 12<sup>th</sup> 1854  
 Bro McGraw at 10 pm. - Bp said he  
 Trustees meeting in PM - Bp said he  
 had no recollection of ever preaching in a  
 meeting or more convenient & appropriate  
 pulpit - We discussed the best mode of  
 raising the deficiency - Pr Cat night  
 Deut VIII 2 - Fine weather  
 13 Writing - called at Corsham 16  
 at 5 a few trustees came together  
 Bro J. G. Brown desired he had some of  
 the Building committee. I could not find  
 the paper but pledged myself to -  
 Some have got strangely twisted around  
 & curse me for starting a church -  
 14 Breakfast - day - Pr Cat on 1 King VIII 20  
 And have built a house for the name  
 of the Ld. of Israel - I described the  
 summs consecrated by David & the  
 princes - & size of building & throne  
 &c - then described our building &  
 the objects - infant & S Schools - classes  
 congregation & Choir - in favor  
 of congregational singing not con-  
 bowling nor con-squealing -  
 to preach great doc. of Meth. in  
 practical nature & extent of religion  
 sacraments. &c &c -  
 Bp M. adm. sac at 3 -  
 I pr. at night on Rom VIII 28

some of the Trustees thought we had  
 better not circulate subscriptions but  
 have a trustee meeting first -  
 15 Feel quite prostrated - Did but little  
 Benj. took Bp Morris to Dresden in  
 PM -  
 16 wrote Henry & gave him the plan  
 of our house Fixed up about barn  
 & got up shorts 33 1/2 per bu. bran 12 1/2 -  
 wheat 175 - !! - Juvenile Singing Sch  
 17 Pleasant in morn. a very high wind  
 heavy rain - Wheeling bridge blown down  
 18 Ruck up very high - Trustees met - I  
 told them I wished to devote the bal of  
 the year to my lot & resigned - It came  
 out that some said if I resigned they  
 would give. J. L. R. was apt to settle &  
 raise. Sept.  
 19 Went to Corsham Mr Henry Laffer  
 came & gave & took dozens of pulpit  
 stormy - sitting with friends  
 20 sitting - Rode Morrow bro Huffs -  
 21 Sabbath. Pr. this on Providence - I had  
 meet. Read Sarah M Johnson full man  
 Rode Adamson, Mr. & for 12 m.  
 Signs of times - Rode Capt Rodfrey  
 & stand -  
 22 Rode home via Thos. Miles & Co  
 port - pleasant. No cool  
 23 writing & about house



30

May 24 1834

Hunting for a letter which was found at last by wife among her  
25 Mrs. Dr. Johnson aged 34 buried with out a word of funeral solemnities. He is professedly an atheist or deist she believed in religion. Rode to Jon. Parks via Maddle, J. Smith & Samuell.

26 Rode via Mt Main, Hamilton, Mr Parks, Staffords, C Kenney, Stone & U Kenney. Watched eclipse, my watch 2 m too fast by it. Pr Cat night on Lot "pitched his tent toward Sodom."

27 Rode DeLoon's for. Sea f. & J. Howells. Dr Wins. & J. Smiths tea. Maria Wolfords.

28 Sabb called at Gomers - SS at 8 pm. Be not deen mostly on uncond. perseverance. Church meet. Rode Branch Pr Watch ye etc. Pr Backhouse up for to withdraw from ch. I refused him. Collectors up. Carrie Pr Harpin's & Leland.

29 wrote - Rode via McCullough & Staughton. I boy - Sis Marshall and Wm Loders. When I slept for rain & dinner - home.

Reading news -  
30 wrote letters - read called Co. Horton very warm Am. wind changed to NE & cold at night.

31 very cool - reading. Bleedroe & Leland fixed Stables & looked after hog.

June 1 1834 Went to Br A McCullough 31

1 got hay - No prayer in  
2 About house & garden  
3 Writing & reading - One Collection only at miss prayer meet. -

4 Sabbath SS opened - Pr on the Origin of evil Jer VII 2-10 - It was the beginning of a series - full house. Had not much liberty. Rode V. H. Grove & pr Phil # 12. Work out yr own sal etc. - Met members ap. new leader - In eve (8) pr at Wheelers St to a very full house on Eph IV. 30. Slaid M. W.

5 wrote letters Rode via Drake, Harris - McCoy bro Moppets & home - Br M with me some time - packing up  
6 Waiting for boat writing - filled original to be feast tickets. Talk with wife - A thought of something occurring that I might not return - caused me to give directions about debts etc. - There are three unrighteous judges vs me - one Betsey Kimball

32

June 6<sup>th</sup> 1884

jud - was taken in my absence for  
more than night - Fred. Torrey - prop.  
city was bid off life than agreed - I left  
a bal. & jud. or. original ab. pro.  
E. Manning Co. - A fine rain  
today -

- 1 No boat coming Br. Tideman got  
Father Brown, colt & Bing look us  
to Claypool - A very heavy rain  
went round us - we going thro an  
arm of it about 5 minutes - we dined  
with bro Safford - took cars at 11<sup>00</sup> &  
came Newark & Columbus - read  
Bledsoe - called at bro Groves & went  
into his meeting He set me  
to preach - I did so 4<sup>th</sup> in She had  
done what she could - Cars at 11<sup>45</sup>  
came Amman, Delaware -
- 2
- 8 Attended Ex. at Union. dined Dr  
Stopt to Garit -
- 9 Ex of O. W. Female College commencing  
attended this day - Ex well sustained
- 10 Ex continued in Ph at Union
- 11 Sabbath Called at three S. S. Ex at  
2<sup>nd</sup> Pair - Dr. Dutton in on  
Miss. Cause - & in Ph at

Chapel to young men I see  
at night (as they could get no other to  
convent) or 2. Watchman what of  
the night - I had given up of  
war in Europe would be short, & since  
that it would end only with the destruction  
of political power of Turkey & just  
a rev. in favor of popery in Eng  
about which Spenser & slavery write  
gain the ascendancy in U.S. & Europe  
in 3 days - & both ways -

- 12 Ex. continued - Dr. Stevens in Ex
- 13 Exhibition Female College good. Dr. Anderson  
son a conservative in eve
- 14 Train at Union. Dace in Ph  
Levee at Dr. Thompkins in eve  
Henry called on it made a speech  
left in cars 1<sup>st</sup> class - came to Union  
vis & friends for rest at home  
took cars to Charlotte & after  
turning 12 at the ship for 1<sup>st</sup>  
15 Union & Belok - called to cars 1<sup>st</sup>  
came Auburn - Dr. D. Hornum  
stage to Union - Those living well  
called South. H. B. ad of father  
estate called in celebration -  
called on Rev. Mr. Groves. heard Dr. Sam  
skins in a funeral at Fallcott's Corner



34

June 1878

Came to Northville ran  
at 4:30 AM. V. 4 - Mr. Graves  
for funeral of Mrs. Leonard  
of Sally (Chase's) home. She was  
vis. Sat noon at Mr. Adams of at  
12 night & was to be Mr.

Calypso & Southworth called after  
17 Mother & Southworth called after  
dinner went Northville & took  
stage came Auburn & took  
cars for Rochester Arrived 10-  
& slept R.R. Hotel (Momo's)  
20 Cars to Niagara Falls Sister  
Woodbury. Step dau. of Paul  
Barnett & daug. Elsie - wishing  
to go (knowing no boat left  
till night) Walked over Suspension  
Bridge & rode up & walked about  
the falls - Came to Buff. Called  
on H. H. Matteson in west end to find  
out about the "Know nothings" Boat  
left on "Car time" 15 min. left City time  
& I was left -

21 Collected \$5.00 of Danforth & bot  
some books - visit with Wesley  
Chase - wrote article for Express  
Boat Missisipi - gave me a few

tickets Pleasant passage No 16.62  
Laurie & wife on board -  
22 Landed at 8. The called  
post office & freight train for Ben  
Wallace away - called several  
in eve. W. came & gave me drafts  
for 300 - Sat till near 1 AM & slept -  
23 Took cars 5:30 Cleveland: had shown  
called Dr. Everett - P. office - Kendall  
Gaylord let 4 have Watsons note 100 -  
paid Kendall 11 - bal on D. T. now  
found I had mislaid drafts on 1st  
Cars 9:30 to Akron came 5:30 too soon -  
called & had a spec. talk with Ben  
Parkins called on bro. Tripp - In-  
telligent - wrote - Slept some head  
ache - Took Cars at 4:30 & came  
Millersburg tea at Mrs. Julia (Mills)  
(Farrar) Immel & staid over night  
24 Stage home by 11 - All well  
Heart overflowed with gratitude  
to God for his preserving grace  
Mr. Barnhart has lost two children  
since I left - wrote to his family  
25 Sat - P. S. opened it - P. over devil  
led claps & pe. again on his abode  
hall - at 4 O'clock - Cong not large  
thru - by von of Cong pe. 2 hrs on P.

36 June 26 1854  
 Went to Cohasset for blank mortgage  
 wrote William & Ruth 90° in shade  
 27 Read Trunks first did nothing  
 they took business out of my hands &  
 do nothing - I advised them to let  
 bygones be bygones - seek having  
 more action - act promptly. settle  
 every claim at once get sub &  
 collect - find the bal. payable on 4  
 then 93+  
 28 Fixed about board for hogs - read  
 them 91 - again  
 29 Visiting - Mrs Mary Gardner came  
 to see the Lord  
 30 Visiting met with some Captains  
 in Mass -  
 July 1 Rode to Ricketts - Stables & Cohasset  
 Anti Nebraska meeting No Trunks met  
 2 Sabbath Pleasant - In S.S. -  
 Pre on love of God consistent with eternal  
 punishment of wicked - liberty, solemn &  
 impressive - offered to have persons con-  
 tribute for things in the church - some  
 funds Read Cath. Hornbaker & her da-  
 Jane full memberships - Baptists  
 W. Alexander & Thos J. Wilson very warm  
 at close I referred to the reports of Trustees  
 that they can easily raise the money when I  
 am gone - to the singing refusing to

empty seats below - & one pulling one  
 way another another -  
 Rode to Cohasset - put a few on  
 Behold I bring you good tidings  
 A wild girl was cut - she stood in class  
 & joined Emeline Smith whose mother I  
 met 28 yrs ago - Rode home - read  
 3 - We have foggy mornings I have  
 expected a sickly season - letter from  
 Cin - at Cohasset to the garden  
 4. Independence Never before had  
 we so quiet a time - No drunkenness  
 of course no brawls - Without giving  
 me any notice till Sat Morn about  
 the S.S. picnic - I gave out the order  
 then - & to day they informed me I must  
 take the whole charge - So I formed  
 the tenters & scholars & marched to the  
 grove - When we got there Sister 13.  
 vociferously ordered them to march up  
 to the tables & counters on and on my  
 order - I was puzzled what to do, she  
 said the children were hungry & tired  
 (2 ed) - I finally got them to order & had  
 prayer by Mr Messitt - then to the table  
 I sat - then I took Mrs Col & dis-  
 missed with simply a word that some  
 would be in their graves before fall  
 after when Sister said Why couldn't



July 4. 54

we have an address because said  
the direction of the meeting was taken  
out of my hands & it was ordered  
to eat instead of address. "That annoys  
me". Even so, said I. — Then 950,

5. Did but little - my bowels trouble

6 Rode to Corshoton Talk with Ed.

Wainwright called Spanglers

7 About house - At 4 rode to R. &

Two Wrights - I staid -

8 Rode to Corys - Waddles Wd. Med

Stetons - John M. Mr. Foster

C. Trudewey - J. Stephens & Wickey

a very severe shower the warm

11 1/2 to 12 - Mr. Duncumb says -

Will Coy - John Dickson A

Boukams J. M. Middleton H. B. B.

& A. Huff

9 Sabb. S. S. was quite unwell feel

Pr on Can ye not discern this time

Met claps discom - several

Rode Adams & Phil II 12

red on at Morrow on at Adams

Henry Marquand Reuben Duncan

Rode home via Cores -

10 Wife Benj. for & Jas left in

Buggy for River - xco. B. Read

Newspapers Am - Sleepy -

Pills at Corshoton In eve went  
with a great crowd to hear the Moral  
drama Uncle Tom's Cabin - some parts  
were affecting - some caricatures  
exceeding repulsive -

11 Wrote letters - called & read.

In PM visited old bro Brown, read

12 Wrote J. H. Bradley rode in eve to  
Mr. Ricketts in waggon then walked  
to Jos. Smith & time

13 Walked to Mr. Dickersons where I got  
a horse to Union - where we had Trus  
we leaders meet. No records.

made new board to home  
staid for Dickersons for furnished

14 Rode via Ellastons - Mahan to  
Staffords - In PM for at x roads -  
Watch ye. Slained fast in fact to  
led claps - rode Mrs. tea & Smith

15 Mr. Brock & family 7 ch. & dog came -  
He for at 11 - good sun - Tell Co.  
On report of Romeo Trustees Mr. Brock  
made remarks & says I told them so  
I knew bro I was the poorest financier  
my acquaintance & I secretly called  
the Trustees together & warned them to

July 15-1854

not give him the supervision  
I expected the debt.

I replied at length & triumphantly  
I showed clearly that I had no super-  
vision that acting under the prudent  
& excellent cautions the Trustees  
gave me power only to collect sub-  
purchase materials according to the  
bill of the Architect & pay over the bal-  
ance of the money to the Treas. that the spec. directed  
me to keep the books & draw the orders  
& pay over to workmen that I did so  
that nobody ever complained of my  
saving money as I did by my  
personal labors - that I advanced  
often - & my acts were inspected  
every two weeks & open all the  
time - that I asked any one to  
put his finger on an item where  
I had helped one cent to swell the  
debt - until he could do that I  
held the man who said I was the  
main cause of the debt as a  
calumniator & slanderer -  
that I never had any supervision  
except once the Trustees by vote  
gave me the supervision of the  
pulpit and when I drew my

plain they then voted that if  
built as I was going to - it should  
be at my expense which I did till  
is mine - That I offered to furnish  
lecture room without a cent charge  
to them except using the lathe & line  
then on hand - & they refused that.  
Some told me after wards "it was a  
discher" - Mr Faison wanted to be  
set back a trustee - I had no notice  
& moved to apt a com to exam records  
I report next Conf - He got leave  
to vent his gall very severely at me  
& I mildly said I hoped now he felt  
better & let all go -

16 Sabbath Lovefeast Made my  
report & left before dawn & rode to  
Bidford & pr 2 hrs on Providence  
some freedom Mr Barnes rested  
rode to Smith & pr 1 1/2 very hard  
the rough with liberty on 11 Cor VI  
was very close -

17 Mr Wright pr on They that wait on  
mount up - as eagles much rep-  
etition - Mr B exhorts & I talked



42 July 17  
about 2 o'clock & during  
- from prayer to -  
I omitted to say in Tell I  
complained of myself for  
neglecting to turn out those  
who neglected from prayer & sleep.  
must have - Came to Camp  
& signed - Mr L. Eaton - Moff. 1  
2 to Reno - Mr S. Brown  
Def in quar & 34th - this yr -  
18. wrote some finished reader  
Russian Shores of Black Sea -  
Went to Cohasset. Dined at Hill.  
tea at Dr Saffers 9th in shade  
19 very hot - visited J. H. Brown  
Bathhouse called Montgomery  
Fishes - Pike - Bradford  
24 After writing the above I forgot  
when I wrote in PM but  
began to have pains in bowels  
on going to bed - I heard the  
clock strike every time all  
night - they seemed the longest  
hours I ever knew - Not that

3  
pain was intense but prevent  
ing sleep or reason - a "dumb  
ague" - the next day kept the house  
(Therm 99 in shade) took physic  
slight chills - irregular ~~bowels~~  
two shocks could - no appetite  
since first taken - little sleep  
from the first urine very high  
colored, thick, & acid - producing  
excoria of urethra -  
Friday - still taking <sup>mil</sup> physic (H. pill)  
Shook at night - better Sat morn  
but extremely yellow - the  
Dr for whom I sent Friday  
not coming - I had Beny haum  
& I rode in Buggy over who  
prescribed 20 gr cal at 8 1/2 (I had taken  
1/2 doz H Pills at 7) - I took 1/2 oz  
Sulphur at 10 & 11 large table  
Spoon full of <sup>Castor</sup> oil I was extremely  
sick vomited most of the oil  
Before dark natural color began

44

July 22

all over my body which  
 spreading gave my flesh  
 a pink appearance - the white  
 prevailed till the yellow dis-  
 appeared - Slept comfortably  
 at night & with a head ache  
 23 Sabbath Rode Father & Bros  
 & drank a cup of crust coffee  
 ate one mouthful of meat &  
 one of bread - at 9 drank some  
 chicken broth & ate a slice toast  
 bread in it - having taken a dose  
 of Quinine at 5-7. 9th went in  
 35 - said a few words very  
 feeble - walked to Pres. M. H.  
 asked at Mr. Hacks - I went  
 in & preached 1 Tim 11 4 - If  
 I had known I had so little strength  
 should not have undertaken  
 This said I could be heard but  
 very poorly at first -

There was not much snafu to  
 it - but several compliments  
 especially for the clove - At  
 a little at Mr. Bagnall's lay  
 down to rest in our Sam bedroom  
 darkened - intending to go to  
 class at - Slept the sweetest I  
 had since taken sick did not  
 awaken till 10 to 5 - much  
 refreshed & strengthened - Called  
 to Sister Nicholas to tea - All  
 away - called & sat in Town  
 & took tea - called at Mr. Hagney  
 & talked till near ten He is a  
 Skeptical Universalist. Came to  
 my room Slept now till near  
 12 then will till 4 - rose soon  
 after bathed as usual fed pig &  
 chicken mung the bees & wrote  
 up my Journal feeling  
 every way better - not well  
 mind high col. weak - There



44 July 24<sup>th</sup> 1854  
stood at 70 this morning. It has  
been 80 to 80. At noon 96 to 99  
in shade from 12 to 4, 5 - or 6  
Friday was the hottest day as said  
to have 103 under the hill -  
The air is in motion & very exhilarating.  
Friday night it lightened at a distance but it rained a  
very little - last night it thundered at a distance -  
Barometer Friday fell a little  
from 29  $\frac{3}{4}$  to 29  $\frac{1}{2}$  where it still  
stands - Corn on hills is suffering -  
25 Had but little work wife & other  
a fine little shower - Rode  
to Deacons Comptons  
26 Called on Eletha & dined  
at Rich<sup>d</sup> - pure air stirring  
In PM at Chapter Dr Stanton -  
27 wrote read, Vis S W Browns PM  
28 Wrote letters - cool pleas.  
Rode Kinn SS celebration

On the whole a pleasant time  
the Speakers were too long & day  
home -  
29 Very warm again 96° -  
About noon reading  
30 Sabbath S. S. Lectured the Children  
Read & commented on Ben Rules  
Rode Coalport none out at time. Came  
to Ekles & py. This day is salvation  
come to this house - Sylvester & Ellis  
joined - Rode home Leaders meet  
None came but bro Mc - I am  
disheartened about doing any good  
here -  
31 Fine & fair  
August 1 1854. Rode to Mills Cr to D. Frou's  
to try & get him to settle - spent the day -  
2 D Frou came to Corsham I waited  
on him & could accomplish nothing  
I never was more tried with a man  
I offered to take deed & bal according to Contract  
or to modify deed securing right of pipe  
to lie in alley - or  
3 To leave out every thing to a dissentient  
person whom he might choose - or  
take back the horse & strike off endorser

48. Aug 2<sup>nd</sup> 1854

Took a coll of Mr Spangler to break  
told him should return him about  
1<sup>st</sup> Oct.

3 Harvested coll - got buggy fixed  
down - rain - Drove to Moony  
grove - Reached feebly Oct 22 32  
And now birth -

Chap or so met - expelled one said  
aside three - Came by Price  
rain - roads very badly washed

4 - Cloudy - cooler - Drove to Rouse  
got buggy fixed - Drove to McClellan

5 Drove Chalfant Mts. Monro to do  
have a pee me There was great  
tidious delay. I was called upon  
for a "Hillside Speech" the strongly  
political I saw an address. Chis-  
I parents came to W W Wells.

6 Sabbath next m. at W. sister  
was seized with a fit they sup-  
posed was a severe Morbus they called  
me at 1 I prescribed salt from  
a well. washed by 3. Prostrates  
see water Cramp. Extinguished

49  
Came to Monro. Did  
not sleep & drove Adams Mills &  
Jed 1 Cor IV 5 - Met day & drove  
home

7 Benj took horse & buggy & went  
for his mother. Went to Cohasset Probate  
Court in Lisbon. Signed Cases  
Took stage & rode Millersburg 12 1/2.  
8 Called on Dr. Leonard sold him River  
Miscellaneous - After which I strolled  
about in town of Depu. Congreg.  
Convention they balloted 5 times  
a tie each time. In eve a few  
friends of freedom & antislavery met  
9. Took stage for home -  
road tested -

10 Rode to Smiths a borrowed horse  
tired & sore. Have been taking blue  
pill - for liver, which affects kid-  
neys - pain in urethra -  
Pr a little on 1 Pet IV 7 -

Wm Cory { Baptized Joseph & Mary Dickerson  
David Wilson }  
11 Quite bad. Took glass by tea  
Rode Smiths & tested & drove.



50

Aug 11 1854

- Tristed - rode to Roads &  
 for 1 Cor IV 5 - met clasp  
 in book there - Rode W. L.  
 Fairlands - I staid -  
 12 Some better - rode to Traill  
 M. H. via Bells - Preached with  
 some freedom & solemnity on Rom  
 XIV 7-8. After I gave out for the Finan-  
 cial meeting Jordan. wanted to  
 go home & get his dinner. As some  
 wished to go home after I did not  
 change - The steward <sup>before</sup> who had  
 allowed me Conf expenses <sup>to</sup> <sup>to</sup>  
 to remind it & look it back.  
 Br Moffat put I reported. Staid at  
 Br Smiths -  
 13 Sabbath Quite unwell. Kidney compl-  
 aint - Lovefeast pretty comfortable  
 In grove a multitude collected &  
 for two hours on The fearful & unbeliev-  
 ing He shall be cast into the lake of fire  
 which is the second death -  
 Abner in. Sac. rode to M. Dickerson  
 barn or rather grove nearby & address  
 the young people on moral & physical

mental education - giving advice  
 They made a pie of 8.00 came to  
 Br Moffat - then  
 14 Rode home letters - I came via Ban  
 Khurst 16 -

- 15 Writing reading - went Corshaton  
 16 Drove to Dickersons to get a girl  
 Mary was confined yesterday. She  
 Had a fine son - She & her Mother  
 arrived last Friday - Found Hannah Cor-  
 nell at A. Ricketts -  
 17 Fixing for Conf - Am not well -  
 18 Fast day - quite stupid - wrote  
 some, read a little. Looked up pa-  
 pers 16 - Mr. Rimes censured me  
 for talking politics or making stump  
 speeches as he called it - I told him  
 I had made none only when urged  
 to & that they were more religious  
 than political -  
 19 Preached to a few on Fear not little flocks  
 20 No letters or papers from the south  
 Br W. W. Belt staid with us -  
 20 Sabbath A few at Lovefeast. at 10  
 I took for my text 11 Cor XII 10. I remark  
 that Christ could & do many mighty works

Aug 20 1834

in one place &c. & I could not get  
with the stories afloat & the conduct  
of the Society as it is last meetings  
neglected - prayer meetings &c  
took all the blame on myself  
& finally gave a full history  
of building the church - & my  
financial ills - Spoke two hours  
had the most flattering attention  
I gave out no meetings adorned  
shold Sabbath & thus we pray  
meetings - I shook my skirts  
from being the cause of the debt  
in any manner -

I declined to take any collection for  
myself -

21 Woke up early & started Mr Caskett  
killed me & gave me \$1000 - Drove Mass.  
& turned down the river. Saw Mr Wharf  
of Keene. Stopped at New Castle Bro  
L.

Dr. Perry was there. Drew a  
ket for him. Saw Dr. Leonard. Dr.  
Drew. Mr. Vernon. Called at Mr Brooks  
& Turlough. Some political friends  
called at my room by brand hotel  
22 wrote J. E. K. - Conflicting statements  
about Conference

Drove Mansfield via Billville<sup>3</sup>  
Called at Mr Hedges. Conf is again  
Moved back to Tiffin - Called at  
Mr. Day's Editor. Took car  
& came to Forest & waited 22 hrs  
& took train & came to Tiffin  
23 Conf. com. Bp. Simpson in the  
Chair. Committee apptd to  
It was assigned to Mr Reames but  
Mr Alderman having no room  
mate come & we having to fill  
out & sign Mission & Certif.

I got changed to Benj Toombs's  
24 Employ most of my time in  
filling Certif of life membership  
Mr Quigley gave the Ann. Miss  
Sermon last ev. good - Mr Alderman  
to night - Found a new society  
v. r.

25 Filling Certif - Business progressing  
as usual - Morris Evans came  
from Conn. & invited.

26 Presented a suggestion to Bp  
to "not appt" any man over 4 yrs to



54 Aug 26  
died without a year's rest  
They were drawn up by Mr Power  
signed by 80.

Tract Anniversary, in Mrs  
27 Sabbath Lovefeast. I spoke early  
referring to my father being the  
first man who settled on the east side  
of Sandusky in this County - This  
place being in my charge 20  
yrs ago. - Mr McElahon followed  
alluding to his leaving me & others  
followed in the same strain -  
Bp Sampson put on while we  
looked at the things which we  
saw etc - Mr Peck at 3 &  
Harris at night

28 Confession of sins went on as usual  
Bp talked with me about my  
apt. He said the birth thought  
I was superannuated - I told  
I thought not. - He asked me how  
Londonville Miss with 100 around  
as - I refused to say. I told him  
however that to go to a place where  
I was sure to fall short of grace.

at the start was disheartening  
We held our Miss anniversary  
in eve - Dr Lusk by Mr Pelan Pres  
& bro Wheeler Spoke - It was an  
excellent meeting -  
29 We progressed finely -  
30 And adjourned at 12 today  
The plan of Londonville says  
members are too numerous -  
bro Martindale (Bob Ag) said I  
would stay - Came to Sandusky  
by City - tea at Dr. Brown's  
where Kate (my niece) was at  
tea with her for Cleveland  
2 1/4 we ran over 3 cattle the  
locomotive tender & baggage  
car arrived off the track nobody  
went - Rode at daylight with  
John Jordan part way & walked  
to Cleveland - Did business &  
gave deposition in case of  
Buckeye State & Saratoga 1887  
Collision - Mr Hughes paid as  
much as my fare on RR would  
have been. Came to Berea

56 Sept 1<sup>st</sup> 1884

Staid at C Pattersons called & breakfasted with Julia I advised strongly that Julia should desert from teaching - Her throat is diseased - & partly spirit says here - Left at 2 & came to Mansfield - tea at Smarts Bed at Redys -

2 The boys have used my horse very secretly - Drove Mr Beagles Mr J Pope is sick - Drove Perry & Anne - Loudonville Mr Case's Looked about & enquired for a house -

3 Sabbath mss. seems good - In 1 Cor 15 is a few - Met class at 4 pm on the offroad Strangers came out -

4 Rose at 4 - Drove homeward via Wesley Chapel. Harris. Danville Mullwood Maria W C -

5 In eve met a few ladies about town & writing to Cohasset Court 6 At Court some - 2000

7 Tried in vain to get a settlement of my acc with Ernest & learn they of purpose omitted to subscribe to finish paying till I was gone - it I should have the credit of it -

8 Drove out towards bro Mofits - Turning in to Bloomington broke an axle - Left wife & Anne & came back could not get a buggy -

9 They promised to have it done it was not - In eve Mr Perry & Brown called -

10 Sabbath rode to Cohasset & heard White great salvation - Was very low spirited - Came home selected 11 text & 1 blank & drew lots of text that came was 1a + 11 12 The very one first intended I pre with freedom at Cohasset on it I was arrested -

11 After being hindered by them they got buggy done too late to go out for it -

12 After I got home wife



38

Sept 17. 54

came. Went to the mill in the morning.  
13 Writing. Got some corn.  
have spent much time trying  
to get hay & fodder.

14 Got a bullock after a heavy  
storm in PM drove a wagon  
to a good Cong. on the 1st  
of corn. Staid at Dr. St. L. L.  
Friends cattle.

15 Birth day. It seemed as if  
my family were not pray-  
ing for me today. I had  
blinking sense in my  
own mind. I was at a great  
sense of the power of down-  
fall. Drove to the mill in  
the afternoon. I was at the  
Hammocks. I R. & David  
stopt with J. M. S. & when I  
came to Son. Hep. Staid.  
16 Weather which till the storm  
has been very hot now cold.  
There was 25. Thous. & the  
Drove to Chapel & sp. Mat x 23.

Financial Meeting. Com. reports  
32 for fuel. 100 table ex - which was  
adopted by Meeting who also voted  
60¢ for rent 32 for moving & 30 for  
tray. Ex - 110¢ for P.E.

The Com said they knew I could  
not live on it - I told them if  
they could find 10 men to unite  
with me & make up deficiencies  
of their estate. I would come - but  
did not think it duty, if that should  
not be found - Jona Bailey.

Drove J. M. Thayer Bro  
Rice & Hill Gutter & Co. again  
Pea at his Hep. - In Cat night on  
Prayer. Ep. VI 18 -  
17 Sabbath Lovefeast no bread tw-  
14 persons in only 20 m. allowance  
Prat 10¢ on who will have all  
men to be saved - Children's quarters  
Dined bro Hep & drove Brownsville  
Iz with liberty on Rom 17 18 - Sea  
John Utes who in Rebecca Parker den  
of one of our first converts - Drove  
Sundays & on John III. 36 came

60 Sept 17  
 to Br J. Bailey  
 18 Drove Mr N. Doolittle - called  
 at Br Black's they had given up  
 their child & encourage them  
 I prayed with them Dined Mr Smith  
 Drove Loudonville Mr Case  
 Home - Called Mr Rivers wrote  
 19 Br Simpson - I find person-  
 ally considerable sympathy  
 but general fear that the  
 go will not be made up  
 Looked all over town for a  
 house to rent or buy  
 Fine showers -

20 Drove fromville I dined some miles  
 concidered in a drive Rowing  
 slept O. Donlands - They had a meat  
 but cannot raise money enough  
 to buy the 188 bells -

21 Drove (after giving a draft & plan of  
 a jail) to fromville & Cayville  
 called on Mr W. M. Thomas - Dined at  
 Br. Mansfield - Drove to Loudonville  
 found Br Case gone & doors locked -  
 Pleasant

went out to Campbell's  
 22 Called at Br. Mansfield's He said he  
 would be one of the "Ten" - Sent apt  
 to Lathrop M. H. - Staid at Br.  
 Shearers -  
 23 Came in town - I drove out  
 to Pine Run Mr S. Miller's  
 24 Sat Drove in - S. S. P. on  
 Godliness profitable to all things  
 having promise of the life that  
 now is & that which is to come  
 Liberty - plain - I showed influence  
 of Mr. in a town - Met two clergies  
 Drove Perryville & P. on Home  
 18 Drove Mr Falls M. H. & P. C.  
 on given in of the H. Spirit He  
 25 Staid with young Mr M. F. Dine  
 Doolittle - Danville - 4 - I drove  
 via Millard Harshaw home  
 26 Wrote letters - At night drove to  
 Icestown Br. Corbin - Dr Ingraham  
 27 Expt. to Rev - Drove Frews he agreed  
 to meet me this day two weeks 18  
 AM - Expt. Campbell's office - Horse  
 28 Dot. 15 be com. Mrs Compton -  
 Drove Br Bell he not at home Drove  
 New Market - & M. C. Wagners. Mr.  
 28 Called for Wagners - W. W. Bell



Sept 28-54

F. & Stafford's in. L. House dined  
 West Bedford heard 19 Durham can-  
 didate for Congress. Dry, flat, illogi-  
 cal ev. from Rev XII 17- was severe  
 on dough faces. Wilson Store in -  
 29 Drove Moffitt's home - Br  
 Berry offered to rent at 75 our  
 home & give 650 at end of year  
 we asked 750. Drove Warsaw -  
 & Br Thompsons  
 30 A. told me road was as near as  
 good to Danville - so I came  
 via New Princeton Van Buren  
 & Rochester at N.P. in 3 - at  
 W.B. Levi Drake - at Rochester  
 stopped at tavern & land lady took  
 only a seven for bill & Danville  
 heard elly, duff & his nephews - stand  
 at Myers' tavern in -  
 Oct 1 - Sabbath Left my pocket book  
 lying down on the bed after putting  
 private papers into my port folio  
 Drove Joseph Wep. Called at S.S.  
 (union) & pe on Walchman what  
 of the right with liberty - must  
 clasp drive & Brownville & pe  
 yskat liberty & power on the 5.  
 Drove friend W. San XIV 14 large  
 Cong <sup>all</sup> with pleasure - lived N. Dool  
 ittle -

2- I find the Wesleyans & some  
 women begin to complain  
 of me - it only brot out hecues  
 all now seems as if God would  
 give me success - Walked in the  
 Grove w. - Drove Soudonville Smir's  
 3 Raising - Drove after dinner Browns-  
 ville Danville New Castle stand J. Higgins  
 Im. v  
 4 Drove Warsaw Dr. Stanton's in 6 v.  
 Home -  
 5 In Pm drove Bakerville stand Br  
 Boggs - v. v. (Clear beautiful weather)  
 6 Drove Cook & home - At night drove  
 Keene with Spangler's Colt. The Colt  
 reared & pitched & I came very near being  
 thrown from my saddle - Stand at  
 Wharf, Local P. 13 v  
 7 Drove Bloomfield. Millersburg  
 Ashville where left Colt which was  
 weary & borrowed bro Leggett's & drove  
 Loudonville v. v.  
 8 Sabbath S.S. They were about doing  
 it for winter I persuaded to continue  
 reacted with liberty in Sep 11 8 - met  
 Dupis & rode all Fall till 16 / pe on  
 Who will have all men to be saved  
 freedom - rode to see Grabin's

64

Oct 8 54

- Drove Perryville bro Zeigler  
 P with powder on. Thence to hand  
 9 Drove <sup>enough 575.</sup> Leidenweil to Nashville  
 to Colt Drove Oxford - dined Mc  
 Miller Bloomfield Keene when  
 crossing up hill descov. I had  
 lost my journal (this) home  
 by in hole.
- 10 Went polls voted & after dinner  
 drove Keene. Bloomfield Two  
 young men of whom I enquired  
 saw a boy that lived near  
 Millersburg found it drove  
 out & found I was hoaxed  
 got some handbills struck  
 came to Bloomfield -
- 11 Drove Keene thru me The  
 Country has given the Republic  
 an ticket - (Union of Whigs Free  
 Soilers & Anti Slavery Democrats)  
 went to Cothorton after a long  
 while & I came & baffled me  
 nothing done -
- 12 Fixed up things Drove a load  
 Corn - rain Co. Fair at Cothorton

- Sapp. stated by 2528 - Every office  
 in Co. charged to repub. Democrats  
 expected 2000 maj. Such an overwhel-  
 ing defeat the pro slavery party never  
 had before - Some are mad some sullen
- 13 Took wife & children to Fair -  
 at 4 Drove Keene & Sidney Smith  
 He was class leader when I first knew  
 29 yrs ago -
- 14 Drove Bloomfield & for 2  
 when within two miles of Nashville  
 met Henry Craft & Edw. Wilkinson  
 who found my journal - gave  
 each a secret & offered each a book  
 they refused I forced one on them  
 both. It invited me to dine &  
 I found he had been a merchant  
 & so prayed with them. The hired  
 girl promised to serve the Lord  
 Drove Leidenweil No package  
 I sent J. R. R. Express package of Alm  
 Miss Laid to - Drove to W. Smith  
 Jefferson the
- 15 Sabbath Cold last in a hard rain  
 Friday night - Came Wesley Chapel  
 & Leidenweil. Discip - met class





18

Oct 29 84

Brighton in morning

Ad. John & Mary

Miss

Went to bank & paid Mr. C. & Co.  
adm. document. In evening I went to

Mr. C. on Nov 15

30. A rainy day. Out at night with

Mr. C. & family. Had a very good time.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At night by moonlight took out

31. A clear day. Went to school & home.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

At home a busy at Mr. C. & Co.

5 Sabbath Oct on Feb 14. Went to school

Rode to A. M. M. full number

Rode to A. M. M. full number

Rode to A. M. M. full number

9

bro Zieglers -

5 Rose early - drove Londonville

Brownsville In Dr. Fauney - Danville Mill

wood Newcastle dined - W. Bedford

Mr. Co. Mr. McCarty goes to & Roads for me to

n. Home

8 Selling off things - or nearly giving

them away - Soy & Sluzgi shots 10.00 only

In we sold books & Mr. C. & Co.

8 Packing - at night rode Stubb. He will

not pay his pledge to Church upon which

I advanced money - Mrs. New Moscow Co.

Home

9 Packing & loading up In loading a

stove a board broke off on which I stood

in falling I caught a stake which gave

way - I caught a the stove hand slipped

I fell to ground - hip striking corner of

stove - Mr. Matthias Hip caught the

stove which had otherwise fell on my

face & breast & probably I should have been

killed or sadly hurt - I felt it a Prov. deliv-

ance - I was standing on the top of edge of

Wagon box - seems I family started at

7:45 - Montgommery gave me notes & money

we gave him deed - I overtook family

staid Newsw. by mistake on deed & was

dated 8 Nov.



70

Nov 10-54

- Our bill was 6.00 - Drove early. Millwood  
Danville but Elgin Fritz with  
down to Loudonville - rain some &  
hard when we arrived. Wife & I called  
to see Jones & Must house.
- 11 I took cold & was quite bad today -  
Mary went with me over town to  
select a house & finally wife & I  
we selected John Jones - I had offered  
him 200 down or notes at 10% & 1  
165 in 1 & 15 in 2 yrs - He agreed & they  
carried 2 rooms & we came in  
& boarded with them.
- 12 Sabbath very lame - The muscles being  
injured producing a stick - so that  
I could hardly move without haller  
or sticks - Did not go out -
- 13 Having taken 6 pills - they finally  
gave me relief - but I worried too  
much Mr. J. Howard was bad at night
- 14 It was cold & raw yet today froze  
hard last night fixed barn loft  
brought fodder - fix up things -
- 15 No do little I keep about, in pain, with  
frequent outbreaks from gastric pain -  
flexing Stalls - Stables -
- 16 About Stables - can do very little  
Benz - does most -
- 17 Built a wood shed Drove Perrys  
ville - In sons of Temp Hall - Mrs. C.  
staid bro Gingley
- 18 Called on bro Heaven He was testy &

said he would stand no trial  
Drove home - Pain in hip very  
bad - Mail brot letter from Thos.  
Shogren

- 19 Sabbath I staid I apt Mr Fairbanks  
Sup - Pre on Rev 20 Funeral of a  
child - Had some freedom but I  
could not stand - nor rise without help  
Rev Mr Mather went out & filled my  
apt at Loudon Perryville -
- 20 Did not sit up to day - hip very bad  
Dr Fuller gave me a plaster & medicine  
Gum Guaiac Myrtle &c -
- 21 Was so much better walked out  
& at 4 rode in qy to Leesville via  
V Smiths Dalby &c - Mrs C.
- 22 Drove Ship Danville, Millwood &c  
Walden - Wansaw & Monroe. Staid  
Mr Morys old place
- 23 Packing up things - It looked likely  
for rain but it held off - Mr Colwell  
came & we loaded by 4 PM He  
staid
- 24 Settled with Jernal Went to Leesville  
& at 3 Drove to White Eyes - Staid with  
John Canahan - Gave him my sermon  
some dog or Amos. He having  
professed himself one -

72

Nov 25, 54

Drove Oxford Stopt McMillens  
 Dr. B. Stormy snow train  
 Drove to Louisa by 8 & staid  
 26 Sabbath Drove to McChapel &  
 put on rules. let sleep good &  
 came to Brownsville & put at  
 night in a cold room & staid  
 W 14, 15 -

27 Drove home by 9 AM. Goods  
 came. Drove Newville Inst.  
 staid Johnsons Pres.

28 Came to Perryville measured  
 for coat but sthome fix this

29 Putting up things - My coal  
 stoves do not answer for wood  
 & bought a new one 10.50 with  
 two drums -

30 Thanks giving Mr. Mathew Parker  
 read scriptures Mr. Hughes Pres. pray  
 I put on Dec 4 (VII) 1, 2. Mr. Mathew Parker  
 at night it came that Mr. Hughes & I  
 took for a new house while he was  
 at meeting.  
 December 1834. Drove up to home

Mr. Mathew Parker to see about Perry  
 2 Mr. B. Drove Haysville by Thompson  
 Dr. at 1 PM on Nov VIII 2. A day man  
 had out the Sp. of the H. Drove.

3 Sabbath Staying Sunday at 9  
 Dr. at 11 AM. arrived 12. That night  
 I was in the hall, I thought I was  
 to McMillen. 11 PM. meeting there  
 to Perryville Dr. at night to  
 a large no for the stormy night on  
 Nov 13. Dr. that eve. his sons  
 Dr. Hughes

4 Officially between two brethren - I attempt  
 to learn the particulars I found one  
 so testy. I could not restrain him - he  
 would not sit down when I asked him  
 repeatedly & finally told him to or leave the  
 room - Drove home via Mill where  
 I got flour & shorts - wrote letters, read  
 very cold.

5 Windy last night - cold writing  
 all day I led as I could neither buy to my mind  
 nor borrow. & at 4 Drove Haysville & staid  
 Orange Slope with Dr. John Lambert. left  
 books for sale - Dr. B.

7 Drove Ashland. It snowed & windy. Last on  
 Peed taxes for several Called on Old sister  
 Stubb - Called Maria Poe Squires - Haysville



74 Dec 7<sup>th</sup> 1854

Dr Semans. got boards for book case  
drove home by 2. There was to be a 7-  
must at night but very much  
surprised Mr. - - - - -  
since our conversion

8 Could get no good sleigh so wife & I  
started in with buggy - going up a  
hill having turned out for a time  
with the buggy went back  
got another buggy & drove to  
Greenville this morn then was 10 -  
zero. - Preached on Nov 8<sup>th</sup> 9. -  
house full - Mrs. - - - - -  
9 Drove Wesley Chapel. P. not coming  
I began after which he came I went on  
& preached on prayer from What profits  
shall we have if we pray unless him -  
some liberty. Lill & Chas. Tins raised  
the aspr. 50¢ for table expenses - Then  
was 63.25 & included 30¢ having my  
goods 42¢ more 7 drafts. - Dr. Thompson  
pr at night. - - - - -  
10 Sabbath - Wife's birth day 51<sup>st</sup> - Lovefeast  
Henry Hise an old F.B. professor member  
of no church in this country came to  
the door abused me for not letting him  
in - Merrett Metton also when we refused  
to go into Lovefeast good - Elden pr on  
Sun go work today 11 - I at Sea -

Pr at night on Sat us go into persecution  
11 Elden pr at 9. And in nothing terrified  
by yr enemies which is to them an  
evident token of ~~persecution~~ <sup>persecution</sup>  
I pr at night on Sun long halt yet to  
freedom -

12 Drove home Elden riding with us  
He staid to 3<sup>rd</sup> & left on car -

13 Went to Percyville for meal & for  
Thomas & drove to Wesley Chapel & pr  
Rom 18 - for Prodigy -

14 31 yrs since I joined Mr. A. Hise called  
to apologize for what he said about me  
Drove Danville Mrs. C. called signifying  
for me to go - John Metton & pr Wesley Chp  
on Judgt day Dec 29<sup>th</sup> 31 -

15 Drove down Brownville calling at  
Dr. Wale, Whitford, R. Metton back  
called on Dr. H. Tawney for Miller, Dr. B.  
pr at m on repentance I exhorted -  
I fell on a stump going & hurt my  
left shoulder which has been shivering  
since a year - Our Meet has been  
solemn preaching close & affect. now  
forward - but good has been done

16 Drove some Drove Hog Run & pr on  
He must be born again Drove home  
in dark at Houghton, his bro had left  
his horse & waggon in road, drove gent

- Dec 16-54
- 76 wheel & broke my draw strap which  
let the horse go & trying to hold the reins  
drove me over head first on my left  
shoulder & hurt it much -
- 17 Sabbath - Went up to S. S. Lenten on  
the discip - gov. Claps & drove to  
Mc Falls, N.H. - more there & drove Penn  
ville. Pr at night Rev Speak in his  
young man - Freedom Trust good  
was done - very full house -
- 18 Called store - got shoes set & home  
In eve vis bro Oliver -
- 19 About noon - Drove to Hill's, N.H.  
Sloft Calvin Hill. who has for a  
stable the house bro Leonard Parker  
lived in when I was here 26 yrs ago.  
I had forgotten all about the place  
until reminded - Pr on Le Mans 1st
- 19 Drove home Fixed up N.H. - pulpit  
wind out door - In eve Pray meet  
& Haver on Lady 115 - cold
- 20 Righting up things & in study  
wrote some letters
- 21 About home - study.
- 22 Drove Greenville Pr. Rom IX 18 -  
Staid R. Green
- 23 Wife of Asa agreed to sew the L. Fixed g's  
having broke last two spokes last in  
Drove William Conover & J. Bailey, waited  
long for dinner Pr Walls -
- 24 Sabbath Pr at Wesley Chapel on Phil II 12

- on good way for a rainy day & good  
liberty - Rode home 5 1/2 mi on this of Gr  
Drove Brownville. The Wonders Ref. Lutheran pr  
on Faith & I exhorted in same
- 25 Christmas Drove Lybarger & home - Mary  
Julia, Edw. Benj. L. & J. sold down to laborer  
their parents - Pr in eve John XIX 4, 6 some  
freedom -
- 26 About home. Mohunian 265. eve -
- 27 Took frt train & came Woster. calling  
at Clinton. Called on Bradley & at Ladies  
sewing at Br Wykes - Pr in eve. Hole long  
half yr. some freedom 7 forward some  
found peace - Br Wykes.
- 28 Waited 2 hr. for Express - home -
- 29 Righting up in office Pr Parker  
Called - began family calls &  
life tract McCormicks. Bess. care  
Sittilldebrand - stores & shops & Sarebours  
In P.M. at Storey - Servants. eve McEwen  
Fullers - Sprague Rowland. (He is sick)
- 31 Lost it pop up again after several days  
misty & warm cold now - Preached at H  
on Matthew 9. have asked 0 in my now.  
ask & y. shall receive that y. joy may  
be full - Rode out to Br B. Thompson



Dec 30-54

-sons - They did not ask me to eat  
nor feed my horse - It discouraged me  
I put to a full house Isaak V. 6. Gave  
out no apt. For there was but one  
candle & I saw there was reluctance  
to bear the expense of meeting  
No one invited me to stay. I rode  
home in the cold -

31 Sabbath Wife awoke with a very  
bad sick head ache - I went to St.  
& Pr at 10 - Be not deceived - a full  
house some freedom. I met close  
Sent Edw to Perryville with a note  
that Bro S. had not come. Pr at  
watch night at 7 - taken of Perdition  
full house - pray in. Pr at 10 Cest it  
down why came with it the ground  
Usual ex. at 12.

1855 Jan 1 - Wife is very sick Her  
head is sore from severe pain  
fever high - Pr earnestly to be spared  
this trial - we deserve it - but God is  
wise and good. Love feast at night  
Children called - gave presents & prayed  
with them.

2 Called - Pr at night Rom 1 V 4. 5  
a sweet time Mrs. G.

3 Got gig fixed called - Pr at night  
How long halt ye to - two joined

Called a few min at Lody

4 Rose Early - Dined at Calver Hill

Main came on the main change,  
roads very bad & I staid till after  
dinner - When it stopt it was so late  
I could not go to Albion where

I have an apt to go. Came home

5. Rode to Greenville. Cried in fun

for 2400 10 This year thou shalt die.

staid. Wm. W.

6 Rode to Durbin. staid some time

& called Mr Colwell's Father. Wm. W.

John Melton's - all night

7 Sabbath - very windy. few out at

Wesley Chapel. from 11 to 12

Rode to Perkins. 8 & 9 Jan 1855

Brownsville. John W. & some one

opened Mr Whitson thought it was

"all day" I told him it was not so

hard as that

8 Called. Pr at night. How long halt

ye between two opinions. staid some

time

80 Jan. 9 1855  
Called on Mr. [unclear] [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] at night  
with [unclear] of [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
attention.

11 Called [unclear] at night.

Met W. [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]

12 Wrote home. They [unclear] 3.00  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
an attack of [unclear] [unclear]  
out to [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]

13 Wrote letters [unclear] [unclear]

14 Called some read & wrote letters

15 Sabbath S. S. [unclear] to a large Con  
on [unclear] 30. Met [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] in [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
halt ye [unclear] [unclear] kept [unclear]  
and some [unclear] & some [unclear]  
I quit [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]. I then [unclear]  
[unclear] if I could have [unclear] I would  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
good [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
but two members [unclear] [unclear] out

16 Called - Got M + B together.

they agreed to arbitrate. [unclear] [unclear]  
called got on out for [unclear]. Read  
& wrote -

16 Clear - the roads froze up last Sat  
two miles [unclear] [unclear] it has been  
very [unclear] this year so far  
Called [unclear] in P.M. at [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] present.

17 Drove [unclear] & [unclear]. R.R. Meeting  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
accepted Agency. [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
In evd [unclear] new of [unclear]. [unclear] [unclear]

18. Called [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]

19 Drove [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
on [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
on [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
did not ask me to stop so went to [unclear]  
I [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] just as I was  
[unclear] up insisted on my [unclear] [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
roads were unexpectedly bad & I was in  
dark. had [unclear] to fill my [unclear] &  
left [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
[unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]



82

Jan 19-88

I came some back & pr on Feb 17  
21- aft into new one to dif after  
this the ju<sup>d</sup> comfortable living  
Stayed there  
20 Read News - I drove for Jon

Rine wrote letters - Was much  
interested in the bright & ex experience of  
bro R - It being late I staid over  
night -

21 Sabbath It snowed last n & rained  
this morn - Drove Wesley Chapel  
& pr One thing those led best to  
Inclap bro Rine's eldest (wim) dau  
sit out to seek religion Drove  
Withrows I had in apt at his & K  
bleinded on to a wedding party  
& dined Prd at Mr Bailey on Sat  
51 6.75 - Drove Brownville - The  
winbramans have been holding  
a meeting some forward - Then Pr  
was prd I pr on Lake #1 32  
staid at Pfifer's -

22 Weather changed & became very cold  
We fixed up a sleigh & got my horse  
shod & drove to Dapville - Pr on  
& keep #111 21 - There has been a good  
turn the past wk Staid Mr Hild  
Talked till 11 - mostly on Baptism

23 Drove Brownville look g<sup>it</sup>  
home - On Friday night last

I dreamed of seeing the most beauti-  
tiful fields of wheat imaginable  
telling it at bro Rine's his wife had  
two whs before just such an one &  
on Sab morn Sarah Hamey said  
seeing the past wk bro Sam Neighan  
had just such an one -

Roads are rough & icy - Then 20  
24 About study Good prayer met at night

25 Wife & child with me to Perryville Arbitra  
between A. Banyan & J. W. Weaver - Bro Shuman  
Car & Ziegler. Corn. It was principally  
misunderstanding, jealousy & selfwill  
The corn awarded them good justice & decided  
they should be expelled if they did not  
comply with all their decisions  
In we vis a met at Sam of camp. Hall

26 Drove home, Preached at night on Shive  
to enter into the faith -

27 Drove to Nashville look a coal stove  
to sell as there is no coal here to be had  
came home via Mr Storrs & Lakeville

28 Sabbath Snowy morn. S.D. The old men  
don't come Pr on The Devil sin<sup>th</sup> from  
the beginning at 2 Pr again "Cor" " For  
we are not ignorant of his devices

84 Jan 28-58  
Drove Perryville & pr. Mal III 18.  
Dry in AM - better PM & good liberty  
at night - Dr Weaver did not confess  
Gave him to Morn & He proving  
29 Stubborn & expelled him - A.B.  
made requis. confess - Drove  
home - Lucelia A Wright lec  
on temperance  
30 Wrote J. S. Patton - and others  
Was not at lecture - but at Acad.  
31 In office & called some - Pr at  
night Rev. XX 10 - Good cong -  
Feb 1 Wrote some - Drove with wife & called  
at Dr Shian's Dayarmoria, J. J. Whitney  
& Oliver, Humphreys, where we sup  
& came home at 9 - Not a cloud  
Moon full. Our letters from  
Beyra say, Newton Baldwin died  
Dec 25 & was buried 28<sup>th</sup> Jan.  
Mary sent dag of herself & child to  
her sister-in-law at London -  
2 Took wife & drove via River R. to  
Maxfield, crossed once. No road  
miserably got into a run broke  
harness &c - Called Killinger - S. A. Ays

hearts - Pr at night Greenville John 36  
Several are agreeing to seek the L. (Religion)  
3 Fixed seed & drove bro Rice's -  
Eliza has found peace since I washed  
Called bro Rice - bro Deane - & Pr at night  
SM on The harvest is past &c - Several  
are agreeing to seek salvation. Now  
deep, I can't say -  
4 Sabbath very cold. Drove Wmly Sh  
to fire - After waiting half an hour  
I commenced by time I had pr 1/2 hr a  
consider. cong. Told them I wanted ad  
journ to Spring, unless some one would  
agree to have house warmed - None offered  
& I made us up - After I gave a boy 16c.  
He agreed to - Drove Hipschari 5th  
& pr on Rom VIII 9 - At Trounsville  
the house was so open to the sky they  
met at Dr Whitford's where the room  
filled to suffocation & I pr on Saman's  
Cure -  
5 Injured my lung much last w  
called old sister Pifer who is almost  
gone with Cancer - Drove via  
Dr Black - & Dr Rice's where wife  
got trunk of Mary's, tippet which she lost



86 Henry & his wife were here - How  
full is the world of Backsliders  
Drouthome  
6 Jas Vincent came in Mail tra  
early in Morn - read - before  
I went to F M & Dad's Lodge Room  
where they sewed the Carpet &  
had an Oyster Supper. Called at 2.65.  
Reading Faber & Co -

7 Cold is better. Rose at 4.30 - Lungs  
are better - Reading most of the day  
Keith on the Proph. & Faber - I have  
long thought of writing a sermon  
8 Upon making it a more earnest topic  
subject of prayer it appeared best not  
to write for the press on that subject at  
this time - Yesterday it rained while  
therm ran from 28 to 33° consequence was  
ice over the snow - this morn therm at 18°

I thought I would record my opinion - That the  
present European war will continue until  
the civil power of Turkey is destroyed -  
& Despotism triumphant in all the ten  
Kingdoms (old Roman Empire) Prob  
ably that England will be more fully sub  
jugated to the sustaining the Beast. that the  
Bible (two witnesses) be suppressed in "Earth"  
Roman Empire - for 3 1/2 years at end of

which Papacy is destroyed (1866) - Jews coming  
then return - finished by 1896 - Gospel preached from  
1866-1941 when 1835 days end - then comes Millennium  
but whether by the personal raising the righteous  
& reign of Christ, or whether the earth will remain  
as it is improved by science & holiness until  
end of 1000 yrs - I am not settled - strong passions ap  
pear on both sides - But during the next 12  
yrs I expect remarkable events. Concerning  
our own country I once thought it probable  
that Romanism would gain the ascendancy  
in 1862 - I am by no means certain of the con  
trary now; but I hope that the US may escape.  
There is cause to fear that God will chastise this

nation for its wrongs to the Indian & African  
9 Called by irons Did not - In PM  
Drove Brownsville - Took some stove  
pipe with me and put up a stove in  
Dr Lollar's room - Pr at night "O Lord  
revive thy work! A comfortable time  
in my own soul - House very cold  
10 Rose at 4 read - Wesley from Fother  
Helped Dr L shoe his sled - Nobody  
came to help fix the stove - Nobody  
kindled a fire & Nobody came to meeting  
at 2 so we had none Several come afterward  
In eve I preached from II Cor IV 5 -

Feb 11<sup>th</sup> 1855

Sabb. Went to meet 1 and only 5 there  
 came back & waited an hour & wait  
 again. People came straggling in till  
 I was thro'. Feb 8<sup>th</sup> 1855. We had an  
 excellent day's meet. Many confessed  
 their backsliding & promised amendment.  
 Preached at 2<sup>nd</sup> Isa 48 6, 7 - at night  
 The harvest is past; the summer is the  
 12 Drove with Dr Lollar to see Mr  
 Kinder who is sick - He was quite  
 low & 3 yrs old no religion - His pain  
 made him moan & sob. While  
 the Dr was preparing med I  
 read "S. & A. Asia" - I proposed for  
 Mr K, who had been a Meth. then  
 Wesleyan then nothing but a  
 backslider, said it would distract  
 him. Dr said it would not  
 I told him to "ask him" His reply  
 was "I don't care" I had some  
 accs - Dr thinks he will die  
 My feelings rather inclined me  
 to the opinion he would not die  
 soon - Drove Dr Coulter's broke  
 Singletree & drove Myranda & back  
 Pa 2 Oc Rev ~~at~~ Comfortable  
 at night in on Newbrite -

There was a good fire - It had been  
 thawing all day - & a brother inconsi-  
 derately filled the stove & made it very  
 uncomfortable -

13 Nov before & read & wrote -

The prospect is that the beautiful  
 sliding we have had will now go -  
 Drove in rain (in our house) home - rain  
 nearly all day - Snow is filled & so ad-  
 speak. In eve. went ahead - today wrote Lett

14 Writing letters - called Station & 16  
 In PM Drove Brownsville via Dr  
 Files Prayed with them. This is a poor  
 family away from every body  
 I only lately heard they belonged  
 to the Ch. - Stopt again Dr Lollar  
 Pr at night. I saw two last ones -  
 I had tightness of lungs when I began  
 but all gave way & spoke with great  
 ease & sweetly in response -

15 Called Sam Reed's His wife was  
 a Cumberland P. now backslider  
 she has a half Calvinistic hope that  
 though if she should die in her present  
 state she would lose her soul, God  
 will save her in the hour of death  
 Called, Northman, B. Muck, Doris  
 16 - Went to meeting for Preaching  
 at 4 Nobody there but a boy who  
 was making a fire -



90

Feb 15. 55

Staid to 11/4 & went & made some sticks, hotel candles. I came back by which some had gathered & we had prayer meeting.

Reading Porter on Revivals -

Pt at night with freedom

Eph W 30 I told them that having labored faithfully now & finding such neglect on part of members & others I felt it my duty to go where they would attend to preaching.

16 Snow again. After the rain

Tues. it froze some & sleeping was good again. a small spit of snow Wed night & again last night & snowing now 7 AM

Attended funeral of Sam Kinder

52 yrs. Rev bro Wondles pres a good sermon "I am the resurrection" I went to

grave & read burial service. Drove

for Steps. Hannah says she does not wish to withdraw. Drove Greenside

I pres. New birth. Staid Rob G.

17 Called at Usa. H. rose to seek last one. Drove to Blubaugh's (Rb) & dined. He wants a Prot Hist of Reform.

Drove back to Green for blanket & to Dinnis & H. vis School & lectured them an hour. In eve pres as there was no candle my pocket was candle was but half an inch long I pres from Get a little while in the light with you. Walk to. It was more impressive than if we had lights. Br Darius

18 Sabbath Drove Morley Chapel. pres 1 Cor 130. led with very good

Drove Hef & dined at Hephskeths & H. pres Home 18. Drove Brownville

pres on Hypocrisy. - met class.

I laid over several cases of neglect of duty. - Staid of Edwards' course.

19 Drove Br. Covert's & home.

20 Drove Nashville & called D. D. Leggett. Br F. H. Wilson has just held a Q. A. - which is protracted. - Pres long on Th. 17.

21 Drove home. Br M. Eaton.

Pres met in eve.

22 Drove Perryville. Learning that a F. Will Bap. Min had an apt to pres I concluded to go & sent him word to call. on being introduced to me I found him. Mr. Bryant the Universalist (see Dec 28 1851) - I asked him where he resided. He answered





8 Home home via all Kary - rest. sea  
9 Fast day - ~~Butt~~ came - I. p. at night

16 Promising signs to son of Kimpian

96 Mar 16<sup>th</sup> 1855  
Preached at night from Mar x 21  
a rainy night but a good con for the  
night  
17 Calling I find impressions are deep-  
ening. Pr with freedom Heb IV 7  
At request of let D called after meet - when  
was a few consulting 's - 1<sup>st</sup> W / 11  
1, 5, 9 / -

18 Sabbath Nov. early & read -  
Preaching on the lecture on the rules  
Read & of Stocker an full fellow with  
met clap - & Pr again at night  
with freedom Mat III 18 Saw our  
19<sup>th</sup> was a good con at night  
20 I Pr at night on Mat V 20  
21 Writing letters. Mr Bradley came  
& preached from Jas IV 8 Benj & brother  
daugh came forward. I prayed with  
B once before I discovered who it  
was swept by an impression

20 1<sup>st</sup> B Pr at 2  
Again at night was full house  
Prepared to meet they had none for  
22 1<sup>st</sup> B Pr. It is time for the 2<sup>nd</sup> con  
at night. Prayed 5 forward - Called at  
Haskell's store  
23 wrote & visited Mr B returned to Wood

Preached at night long & strong on Rom  
IX 18. After strength of mind and for  
government and of fruits are not much  
It is the Sp of God only that can subdue a  
sinner  
24 Called some Pr at night on the  
Case of Pharoah in finishing last in  
Gairnesper. of Risher & Thomson - a good  
impression seemed made -  
25 Sabbath Two texts - prayed & cast lots  
the first Prov x x 1 - Good Liberty  
Clap. Drove Perryville. A man  
had died suddenly & was just be-  
side his sister (his only relative) but  
a servant of Mr Mather Hewa  
requested to see the man a sermon  
the scriptures saving from the path  
of the destroyer - I spoke a few words  
I went for J. D. W. home  
Pr deeply on verse not the Holy Sp.  
26 Called at Mat Bull. She is full of Quaker mor-  
rality. Called to get up a Bible Clap  
Pr at night on <sup>Isa LVI</sup> Mat x 32 a good con  
of young people out but I am disheart-  
ened of progress. Never in my life did I  
do so little self denial in trying to advance  
the cause - After I had concluded to pr no  
more I heard that B would be here & I gave  
out  
27 Visited & Pr at night - Mat x 32



at Mar 28<sup>th</sup> 1885  
Visited & Prd at night John III 36

A good meeting  
29 Drove to Greenville via Mr. Keen's

30 & Prd at night Feb xii 28.29

31 Rode to Mt. Holly dined with  
Israel Underwood from Mt. Holly & rode  
back to Mr. Dumas - Prd at night  
on stand bro D.

Apr 1885 Sabbath Drove Mesby Chapel  
& prd James 1 12 Drove fine to

The Roof of S.H. had been torn off  
as to prevent meeting in S.H.  
pr with freedom on 1 Cor IV 5

Came to Brownsville & pr  
with freedom at Mr. Whitford's

2 Drove to Loudonville via town  
house - wrote to letters &  
drove Hayerville Dr. Mc C. & drove  
to Wispin, Ind. b. Staid at tavern  
Not a Meth in town

3 Drove & called at J. Beckell R. Hall  
dined - left a sermon - saw Elder Baird  
& came to Goshen - & staid in G.  
Times are hard none wish to see  
now -

4 Drove Ashland via Chubb & dined  
Mr. Smith - his son is a backsl. They  
told me I prayed remarkably when  
Child was given over & he recovered  
at relig - had a call to pi & backslid -  
He kept when I told him of these  
Drove Savannah - Olin wanted  
me to pr so I consented to pr  
to a good Cong for a short notice  
on Thurf. In to talk J. Freeman  
5 Called at Judge Myers - where  
had left my horse - They are  
making rega -  
Drove via Troy (where I dined  
Mr. Lammont) to Sullivan -  
saw bro N. H. Lane - Staid at  
tavern - A fine warm rain  
6 Drove Albion, Mr. Spencer & C.  
drove Pk. after visiting & praying  
with old Mr. Buchanan 74 This was  
at 11 He died at 1 - I did not apprehend  
so soon a demise - He had  
been when young a Free Mason and  
I gained his ear by that - Exhorted  
him to look to Jesus but have little

Apr 6-55

hope - Two sons were opposed to  
my praying in a third conference.  
He was rich - Said John Kuhn's  
Leonard Richard called.

7 Effected no insurance - Drove  
to Bro. L. Richard Jr. breakfast -  
having forgotten my leggings -  
groomed frozen colts - Orange  
Ashland - Procured Bibles -  
Drove David Carter drove to  
house - Lunched Gent 1-1 In eve

8 Sabbath Pr. Son is lehr. rider -  
Lelap - Perryville. No liberty What  
shall it profit a man to gain TC -  
John Oliver aged 63. a hardfisted  
gripping workling was buried to  
day - like an asp. on religious view  
Came back & preached with power  
& pathos - The wicked is driven away  
in his wickedness TC -

9 - Have head ache all day -

Wrote letter <sup>to working</sup> <sup>Pro Laurence TC</sup>  
10 Plow garden - Drove - Haigheys &  
Said Rodebaugh

11 Drove home calling several  
no piper meet - fire garden & work  
in corn field very cold last m

12 Hard frost last m - Rode out

13 Drove to Greenville on bus Doolittle  
Haller H. & C. & C. at night with  
exchange of what shall it profit  
a man if he shall gain the whole world  
& lose his own soul

14 Called & talked with H. & C. at night  
Minneapolis. Drove during P.M.  
11 Cor 17 Therefore if any man be  
in TC he is a new creature TC

15 Sabbath Delightful rain last night  
as there was a severe one night be-  
fore - Drove Wesley Chapel TC  
Rom VIII 9 Let Clasp said aside some

TC - Two called it with sewing -  
Consolidated two classes to one  
Drove twice to TC on Insp. of De-  
vices - Drove Brownville TC apt  
out & I drove home -

16 Work about. read -  
got horse shod & a plough

17 Drove Ashland. left deed for read  
Orange, Sullivan Br. Parikh's  
Entered

18 Drove at noon Polk bro. S. Bryan's  
Spent P.M. about Kuhn's TC

19 Drove via S. Taylor's where I  
met old bro Eagle & wife - Prayers -



Apr 19-55

- To Bryant & Larrick & home  
 reading to - plow for Mrs F  
 20 A fine shower yet & another last  
 night. raring Mr Plough some  
 21 Night frost last night - bore some harm  
 22 Sabbath Mr Fairbank & Mr Moray only  
 at Bible class. Preached at 10:30  
 on hope of scriptures. Discouraged  
 next day Drove Pennycuill & son  
 back to 21 - Drove home & son at night  
 with more freedom. The next day some  
 credit.  
 23 Work at Cornfield & in garden  
 24 Began plow. Drove out  
 25 Planted Potatoes. The Mission had the  
 dedication. As I had been invited to  
 attend a funeral & the M. had after  
 all to the Bapt. Union & had no invitation.  
 I did not walk in procession. At 4:30  
 good singing then went on to the  
 26 Planted Corn. Began left for home  
 to learn blacksmith trade. In eve  
 27 Fixed up some things Drove  
 Hayville & son. One thing that  
 28 Visited Mary Miller who has been sick  
 think she will live only a few days

called Mr Baker who lived at home  
 Anna bro Dumas Pl at night on  
 28 bro D.

- 29 Sabbath Drove Medley & son on  
 Way side leaves some from  
 Class. Drove Saw Nyhart &  
 Pt Hos 11 19 & Mamed  
 bro. Nyhart  
 Dr. Susan Glaney Staid to supper  
 I drove home via Mokena  
 30 Letter. Went up to residence of  
 Mr. Allman who died this  
 morning at about 7. After he  
 was laid out & prayed with  
 them. They all seemed unful-  
 ling before but then wept much  
 very warm - dry - windy - Fixed yard  
 for chickens  
 May 1-1855 Rose early & wrote - A fine  
 warm rain last night the first for some  
 days - It was very dry Drove via Union  
 to Hayville & Ashland & L. Drove to Troy  
 Chas Taylor. In L.  
 2 Called on Rev Leonard Brown & in the

May 2 '88  
\*14 drove Ruggles - Caledon street  
want to farming brother. Colman  
Had rain at night said M. P. Lynners

Am L.

3 Drove Savanah at F. L. Myers  
lost umbrella Ashland. but our  
had rain Drove to Mump's  
house

4 Wrote letters - first last in

5 Wrote & worked at stable raised  
floor & fixed scaffold post -

6 Sabbath Bible class Henry

Pr. short on Job xiv 14 - Pleas.

but cold - Drove Perryville Pr.  
on If they hear not Moses & the prophets  
Drove home, was to lecture

at 6 only two came

7 Work about house

8 Plant sweet potatoes 16 in bed

9 Mr. Gavitt here He is very anx-  
ious to go to his house

10 Drove to bro Whites & R. H. Hargis

At Austen at night joined the  
American order - R. H.

11 Explained Solar System Hatha  
on religion to 10 C. Drove home  
bro. J. H. Wilson slept hard frost last night

12 - Read book fast today Finished  
reading Bible through on my knees  
again - A lack of spirituality  
Drove to Ny heart - 2 only out at  
the time - Prayed & drove Chas  
ville Stay R. Myers

13 Sabbath SS at 9 - Pr. at 10 local 11 7.8.

Pr. at 10 local 11 7.8.  
Pr. at 10 local 11 7.8.  
Pr. at 10 local 11 7.8.

14 Drove Brownsville &

pr. by request of bro Patton from  
Job xiv 13. Hail. Staid bro Patton  
time. Wind high in PM when I pr.  
out do as

14 Drove home Larry - very warm  
wrote some

15 Did but little. Letters windy

16 Small rain in Morn.

17 Work some at fence around Cowyard

18 do - fence -

19 Made gate & Drove Mechanicsville  
Bro Aldridge changing with bro Par



104 May 20  
20 Sabbath Dr & his on Rom 18  
Dinner drove Stokes & H. & J.  
2 hrs on Signs of times -  
Saf. Mrs. Eagles - May & her hus  
banded for Montgomery pres.  
Drove Tyans & J. H. on The  
Grace - comfortable in morn  
not clear in P.M. time in  
eve - Stace & Tyans

21 Drove home. Horse stumbled  
& threw me out of gig - when  
I arrived at house found my  
Specs missing - In P.M. went  
out for the same. Home & I  
found them.

22 Work at farm by pasture

23 Drove with John Rascoe Jr to  
Lake to - & in Mts. Mr. Mathis

24 Garden & fields

25 Plant pumpkin & squash &  
replant corn where moles  
grub & cut worms destroyed. Cold

26 Cold air - some frost. D.M.  
Wood Garden & Dr. Humphrey Jr.

"If ye keep my command ye shall abide  
in my love - I pr. at  
night. Dan 11 44. Fee out. Recd 26.80  
this quarter -

27 Sabbath Considerable Frost last night  
Lovefeast - Fee out - Dr. H. & J. on  
14. That you cometh shall not be hurt  
with the second death - I pr. at

4 on Providence song -  
28 Work in garden made big door  
to barn. Dr. Couant & wife came

29 After planting some corn  
hanging barn door to we  
stalled at 4 & drove bro. Seymour

30 Early start & drove fromville  
Rowsbury Lafayette N. Salem  
got a shoe set Harrisville & bro. Albert  
Brewinards to dinner - Lafayette (to)  
Brewinards - rested a little at A. F. &  
Brewinards. R. Pattersons -

31 Called around Dr. Evans. Mr. Brown  
& Mr. Barber. Mr. Wilson dined. Wale  
acc - Brea is improving but is in  
a dreadful state of party spirit.  
I told a man they sowed the wind, when  
they began at me "I am now reaping  
the whirlwind" They said the crop was

June!

increasing every year -

Friday June 1<sup>st</sup> 55 - Rain gentle & very much needed. Of course kept the house - Many valuable lives have been sacrificed by the flood wood & trees felled into Baldwins Pond. Some are now sick the water being very low - Sickens is confined mostly to the more immediate vicinity of the pond - Today Parker a cold blooded murderer was hung in blunder -

2 Took wife & child & Mary & drove to blunder & back we had dinner of parents & youngest Jay M. to run for the family group - called - Put office - It was a rainy day -

3 Sabbath Rainy all AM - Pr at Chapel 50 for Bro Hartley on Rom VIII 9 - modern heard E. Robinson Cong - on Sado. of blunder - At 6 PM. Hartley for funeral of Lemmon Brown - Mr Morrow closed both AM & now -

4 Called - Jas Ballan could not settle today - So I did little but call Old bro Straus who still owes me 16 or 17<sup>th</sup> - put his property out of his hands into his sons to keep from paying

100<sup>th</sup> today I learned while on John's he went to Sibley & Norton N.Y. & the old man had to give 200 ton of limestone equiv to 200<sup>th</sup> to cancel the contract. So much for substitution - proving "Honesty is the best policy" - Another instance of, what shall I call it? Mr Nelson put in ed he did not wish to come back, perhaps did not, when he expected to get to Mansfield. At Canf he handled the wines & succeeded. When he returned his party sang the hymn & made great demonstrations of joy. 10 of the students engaged in it did one or cov. after a sore sick up contended that might his own child did he was sick half the year - the school is very small (48 only) -

When they were fighting the B. S. pond which was small & had no flood wood in it. B. S. agreed under 500 bonds to get out all the drift wood from his pond. It has been partially removed & as much come in - When bro Printen was here there was a revival among children & students but the old members are at the ears still -



June 4<sup>th</sup> 58

The NW<sup>th</sup> walls stand with no roof  
 Town will be finished. The hotbed ground  
 of the S. Side is ended & many there  
 want to sell & cart - the 1<sup>st</sup> mill is imp.  
 Wallace sold some at 1000<sup>00</sup> per acre -  
 Had the church been located when I  
 gave the land - then it would have been  
 fine - harmony might have been  
 restored - As it is the moral influence  
 of the place is bad. Parents that  
 regard the religious welfare of  
 their children dread to send them  
 to Mr Vincent came last night

Came to Rhoda's As they were late  
 I missed the cars by one minute -  
 Staid & took train for Cleveland -  
 Remained at Bennett house  
 Staid. J. A. Briggs - Platform making  
 6. Met. A. B. Bennett - Dr. J. B. 10. Parson  
 Hathey, M. H. Laidlaw, Leman H.  
 (Meth. Pres.) were with me  
 Staid Bennett House - The water  
 made me very small

7. Hearing train last night and all the  
 night of time in the office and prep  
 Children May - Cars at night to

Went  
 & Henry came up to Milton but  
 heavy snow kept me back &  
 Carried down & helped Vincent

hapham hewagon

wield little

7. Came down early. Came up to Boston  
 1. Staid in road, heavy rain came  
 after 10 m. Called on Allen, I fed some  
 grapes to Brown at Thomas house  
 at 10. Left what to do for my horse, so  
 I drove in the rain to Deville  
 11. It rained very hard last night. Slept  
 over & flooded down all night  
 12. Came to the house in the  
 morning at 10. On the morning  
 morning 11.

11. Drove to Jackson state. Had H. after  
 with brother-in-law & H. after  
 12. Drove to the house in the  
 morning at 10. On the morning  
 morning 11.

17. Snow has not been so heavy here  
 though a little. Took garden again &  
 in the house

18. Made some for me to

14. Flowed down very hard. Went  
 up to the mill - no one there

15. Pleasant morning. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000. 1001. 1002. 1003. 1004. 1005. 1006. 1007. 1008. 1009. 1010. 1011. 1012. 1013. 1014. 1015. 1016. 1017. 1018. 1019. 1020. 1021. 1022. 1023. 1024. 1025. 1026. 1027. 1028. 1029. 1030. 1031. 1032. 1033. 1034. 1035. 1036. 1037. 1038. 1039. 1040. 1041. 1042. 1043. 1044. 1045. 1046. 1047. 1048. 1049. 1050. 1051. 1052. 1053. 1054. 1055. 1056. 1057. 1058. 1059. 1060. 1061. 1062. 1063. 1064. 1065. 1066. 1067. 1068. 1069. 1070. 1071. 1072. 1073. 1074. 1075. 1076. 1077. 1078. 1079. 1080. 1081. 1082. 1083. 1084. 1085. 1086. 1087. 1088. 1089. 1090. 1091. 1092. 1093. 1094. 1095. 1096. 1097. 1098. 1099. 1100. 1101. 1102. 1103. 1104. 1105. 1106. 1107. 1108. 1109. 1110. 1111. 1112. 1113. 1114. 1115. 1116. 1117. 1118. 1119. 1120. 1121. 1122. 1123. 1124. 1125. 1126. 1127. 1128. 1129. 1130. 1131. 1132. 1133. 1134. 1135. 1136. 1137. 1138. 1139. 1140. 1141. 1142. 1143. 1144. 1145. 1146. 1147. 1148. 1149. 1150. 1151. 1152. 1153. 1154. 1155. 1156. 1157. 1158. 1159. 1160. 1161. 1162. 1163. 1164. 1165. 1166. 1167. 1168. 1169. 1170. 1171. 1172. 1173. 1174. 1175. 1176. 1177. 1178. 1179. 1180. 1181. 1182. 1183. 1184. 1185. 1186. 1187. 1188. 1189. 1190. 1191. 1192. 1193. 1194. 1195. 1196. 1197. 1198. 1199. 1200. 1201. 1202. 1203. 1204. 1205. 1206. 1207. 1208. 1209. 1210. 1211. 1212. 1213. 1214. 1215. 1216. 1217. 1218. 1219. 1220. 1221. 1222. 1223. 1224. 1225. 1226. 1227. 1228. 1229. 1230. 1231. 1232. 1233. 1234. 1235. 1236. 1237. 1238. 1239. 1240. 1241. 1242. 1243. 1244. 1245. 1246. 1247. 1248. 1249. 1250. 1251. 1252. 1253. 1254. 1255. 1256. 1257. 1258. 1259. 1260. 1261. 1262. 1263. 1264. 1265. 1266. 1267. 1268. 1269. 1270. 1271. 1272. 1273. 1274. 1275. 1276. 1277. 1278. 1279. 1280. 1281. 1282. 1283. 1284. 1285. 1286. 1287. 1288. 1289. 1290. 1291. 1292. 1293. 1294. 1295. 1296. 1297. 1298. 1299. 1300. 1301. 1302. 1303. 1304. 1305. 1306. 1307. 1308. 1309. 1310. 1311. 1312. 1313. 1314. 1315. 1316. 1317. 1318. 1319. 1320. 1321. 1322. 1323. 1324. 1325. 1326. 1327. 1328. 1329. 1330. 1331. 1332. 1333. 1334. 1335. 1336. 1337. 1338. 1339. 1340. 1341. 1342. 1343. 1344. 1345. 1346. 1347. 1348. 1349. 1350. 1351. 1352. 1353. 1354. 1355. 1356. 1357. 1358. 1359. 1360. 1361. 1362. 1363. 1364. 1365. 1366. 1367. 1368. 1369. 1370. 1371. 1372. 1373. 1374. 1375. 1376. 1377. 1378. 1379. 1380. 1381. 1382. 1383. 1384. 1385. 1386. 1387. 1388. 1389. 1390. 1391. 1392. 1393. 1394. 1395. 1396. 1397. 1398. 1399. 1400. 1401. 1402. 1403. 1404. 1405. 1406. 1407. 1408. 1409. 1410. 1411. 1412. 1413. 1414. 1415. 1416. 1417. 1418. 1419. 1420. 1421. 1422. 1423. 1424. 1425. 1426. 1427. 1428. 1429. 1430. 1431. 1432. 1433. 1434. 1435. 1436. 1437. 1438. 1439. 1440. 1441. 1442. 1443. 1444. 1445. 1446. 1447. 1448. 1449. 1450. 1451. 1452. 1453. 1454. 1455. 1456. 1457. 1458. 1459. 1460. 1461. 1462. 1463. 1464. 1465. 1466. 1467. 1468. 1469. 1470. 1471. 1472. 1473. 1474. 1475. 1476. 1477. 1478. 1479. 1480. 1481. 1482. 1483. 1484. 1485. 1486. 1487. 1488. 1489. 1490. 1491. 1492. 1493. 1494. 1495. 1496. 1497. 1498. 1499. 1500. 1501. 1502. 1503. 1504. 1505. 1506. 1507. 1508. 1509. 1510. 1511. 1512. 1513. 1514. 1515. 1516. 1517. 1518. 1519. 1520. 1521. 1522. 1523. 1524. 1525. 1526. 1527. 1528. 1529. 1530. 1531. 1532. 1533. 1534. 1535. 1536. 1537. 1538. 1539. 1540. 1541. 1542. 1543. 1544. 1545. 1546. 1547. 1548. 1549. 1550. 1551. 1552. 1553. 1554. 1555. 1556. 1557. 1558. 1559. 1560. 1561. 1562. 1563. 1564. 1565. 1566. 1567. 1568. 1569. 1570. 1571. 1572. 1573. 1574. 1575. 1576. 1577. 1578. 1579. 1580. 1581. 1582. 1583. 1584. 1585. 1586. 1587. 1588. 1589. 1590. 1591. 1592. 1593. 1594. 1595. 1596. 1597. 1598. 1599. 1600. 1601. 1602. 1603. 1604. 1605. 1606. 1607. 1608. 1609. 1610. 1611. 1612. 1613. 1614. 1615. 1616. 1617. 1618. 1619. 1620. 1621. 1622. 1623. 1624. 1625. 1626. 1627. 1628. 1629. 1630. 1631. 1632. 1633. 1634. 1635. 1636. 1637. 1638. 1639. 1640. 1641. 1642. 1643. 1644. 1645. 1646. 1647. 1648. 1649. 1650. 1651. 1652. 1653. 1654. 1655. 1656. 1657. 1658. 1659. 1660. 1661. 1662. 1663. 1664. 1665. 1666. 1667. 1668. 1669. 1670. 1671. 1672. 1673. 1674. 1675. 1676. 1677. 1678. 1679. 1680. 1681. 1682. 1683. 1684. 1685. 1686. 1687. 1688. 1689. 1690. 1691. 1692. 1693. 1694. 1695. 1696. 1697. 1698. 1699. 1700. 1701. 1702. 1703. 1704. 1705. 1706. 1707. 1708. 1709. 1710. 1711. 1712. 1713. 1714. 1715. 1716. 1717. 1718. 1719. 1720. 1721. 1722. 1723. 1724. 1725. 1726. 1727. 1728. 1729. 1730. 1731. 1732. 1733. 1734. 1735. 1736. 1737. 1738. 1739. 1740. 1741. 1742. 1743. 1744. 1745. 1746. 1747. 1748. 1749. 1750. 1751. 1752. 1753. 1754. 1755. 1756. 1757. 1758. 1759. 1760. 1761. 1762. 1763. 1764. 1765. 1766. 1767. 1768. 1769. 1770. 1771. 1772. 1773. 1774. 1775. 1776. 1777. 1778. 1779. 1780. 1781. 1782. 1783. 1784. 1785. 1786. 1787. 1788. 1789. 1790. 1791. 1792. 1793. 1794. 1795. 1796. 1797. 1798. 1799. 1800. 1801. 1802. 1803. 1804. 1805. 1806. 1807. 1808. 1809. 1810. 1811. 1812. 1813. 1814. 1815. 1816. 1817. 1818. 1819. 1820. 1821. 1822. 1823. 1824. 1825. 1826. 1827. 1828. 1829. 1830. 1831. 1832. 1833. 1834. 1835. 1836. 1837. 1838. 1839. 1840. 1841. 1842. 1843. 1844. 1845. 1846. 1847. 1848. 1849. 1850. 1851. 1852. 1853. 1854. 1855. 1856. 1857. 1858. 1859. 1860. 1861. 1862. 1863. 1864. 1865. 1866. 1867. 1868. 1869. 1870. 1871. 1872. 1873. 1874. 1875. 1876. 1877. 1878. 1879. 1880. 1881. 1882. 1883. 1884. 1885. 1886. 1887. 1888. 1889. 1890. 1891. 1892. 1893. 1894. 1895. 1896. 1897. 1898. 1899. 1900. 1901. 1902. 1903. 1904. 1905. 1906. 1907. 1908. 1909. 1910. 1911. 1912. 1913. 1914. 1915. 1916. 1917. 1918. 1919. 1920. 1921. 1922. 1923. 1924. 1925. 1926. 1927. 1928. 1929. 1930. 1931. 1932. 1933. 1934. 1935. 1936. 1937. 1938. 1939. 1940. 1941. 1942. 1943. 1944. 1945. 1946. 1947. 1948. 1949. 1950. 1951. 1952. 1953. 1954. 1955. 1956. 1957. 1958. 1959. 1960. 1961. 1962. 1963. 1964. 1965. 1966. 1967. 1968. 1969. 1970. 1971. 1972. 1973. 1974. 1975. 1976. 1977. 1978. 1979. 1980. 1981. 1982. 1983. 1984. 1985. 1986. 1987. 1988. 1989. 1990. 1991. 1992. 1993. 1994. 1995. 1996. 1997. 1998. 1999. 2000. 2001. 2002. 2003. 2004. 2005. 2006. 2007. 2008. 2009. 2010. 2011. 2012. 2013. 2014. 2015. 2016. 2017. 2018. 2019. 2020. 2021. 2022. 2023. 2024. 2025. 2026. 2027. 2028. 2029. 2030. 2031. 2032. 2033. 2034. 2035. 2036. 2037. 2038. 2039. 2040. 2041. 2042. 2043. 2044. 2045. 2046. 2047. 2048. 2049. 2050. 2051. 2052. 2053. 2054. 2055. 2056. 2057. 2058. 2059. 2060. 2061. 2062. 2063. 206

112

1. The first of the month of April  
 2. The second of the month of April  
 3. The third of the month of April  
 4. The fourth of the month of April  
 5. The fifth of the month of April  
 6. The sixth of the month of April  
 7. The seventh of the month of April  
 8. The eighth of the month of April  
 9. The ninth of the month of April  
 10. The tenth of the month of April  
 11. The eleventh of the month of April  
 12. The twelfth of the month of April  
 13. The thirteenth of the month of April  
 14. The fourteenth of the month of April  
 15. The fifteenth of the month of April  
 16. The sixteenth of the month of April  
 17. The seventeenth of the month of April  
 18. The eighteenth of the month of April  
 19. The nineteenth of the month of April  
 20. The twentieth of the month of April  
 21. The twenty-first of the month of April  
 22. The twenty-second of the month of April  
 23. The twenty-third of the month of April  
 24. The twenty-fourth of the month of April  
 25. The twenty-fifth of the month of April  
 26. The twenty-sixth of the month of April  
 27. The twenty-seventh of the month of April  
 28. The twenty-eighth of the month of April  
 29. The twenty-ninth of the month of April  
 30. The thirtieth of the month of April  
 31. The first of the month of May

[illegible]



[illegible]

115  
 the night, since home  
 to - have but only the  
 of it down to the  
 a part  
 to the morning, in the morning  
 at the church, I found  
 at the church, I found  
 the first of the morning  
 and the second of the morning  
 the third of the morning  
 the fourth of the morning  
 the fifth of the morning  
 the sixth of the morning  
 the seventh of the morning  
 the eighth of the morning  
 the ninth of the morning  
 the tenth of the morning  
 the eleventh of the morning  
 the twelfth of the morning  
 the thirteenth of the morning  
 the fourteenth of the morning  
 the fifteenth of the morning  
 the sixteenth of the morning  
 the seventeenth of the morning  
 the eighteenth of the morning  
 the nineteenth of the morning  
 the twentieth of the morning  
 the twenty-first of the morning  
 the twenty-second of the morning  
 the twenty-third of the morning  
 the twenty-fourth of the morning  
 the twenty-fifth of the morning  
 the twenty-sixth of the morning  
 the twenty-seventh of the morning  
 the twenty-eighth of the morning  
 the twenty-ninth of the morning  
 the thirtieth of the morning  
 the thirty-first of the morning  
 the thirty-second of the morning  
 the thirty-third of the morning  
 the thirty-fourth of the morning  
 the thirty-fifth of the morning  
 the thirty-sixth of the morning  
 the thirty-seventh of the morning  
 the thirty-eighth of the morning  
 the thirty-ninth of the morning  
 the fortieth of the morning  
 the forty-first of the morning  
 the forty-second of the morning  
 the forty-third of the morning  
 the forty-fourth of the morning  
 the forty-fifth of the morning  
 the forty-sixth of the morning  
 the forty-seventh of the morning  
 the forty-eighth of the morning  
 the forty-ninth of the morning  
 the fiftieth of the morning  
 the fifty-first of the morning  
 the fifty-second of the morning  
 the fifty-third of the morning  
 the fifty-fourth of the morning  
 the fifty-fifth of the morning  
 the fifty-sixth of the morning  
 the fifty-seventh of the morning  
 the fifty-eighth of the morning  
 the fifty-ninth of the morning  
 the sixtieth of the morning  
 the sixty-first of the morning  
 the sixty-second of the morning  
 the sixty-third of the morning  
 the sixty-fourth of the morning  
 the sixty-fifth of the morning  
 the sixty-sixth of the morning  
 the sixty-seventh of the morning  
 the sixty-eighth of the morning  
 the sixty-ninth of the morning  
 the seventieth of the morning  
 the seventy-first of the morning  
 the seventy-second of the morning  
 the seventy-third of the morning  
 the seventy-fourth of the morning  
 the seventy-fifth of the morning  
 the seventy-sixth of the morning  
 the seventy-seventh of the morning  
 the seventy-eighth of the morning  
 the seventy-ninth of the morning  
 the eightieth of the morning  
 the eighty-first of the morning  
 the eighty-second of the morning  
 the eighty-third of the morning  
 the eighty-fourth of the morning  
 the eighty-fifth of the morning  
 the eighty-sixth of the morning  
 the eighty-seventh of the morning  
 the eighty-eighth of the morning  
 the eighty-ninth of the morning  
 the ninetieth of the morning  
 the ninety-first of the morning  
 the ninety-second of the morning  
 the ninety-third of the morning  
 the ninety-fourth of the morning  
 the ninety-fifth of the morning  
 the ninety-sixth of the morning  
 the ninety-seventh of the morning  
 the ninety-eighth of the morning  
 the ninety-ninth of the morning  
 the hundredth of the morning













124. (line 25-2838)

Drove to L. H. Brownville  
Br. Garret had to be very hard  
Tired not till 11 o'clock. H. Good  
L. H. my defecation \$310.66

Elberfeld. Ich habe keine Absicht  
zu verheirathen. Ich verheirathe  
nicht. — Liebe die Tochter,

26 Sabbath Lovelock, New York

Thou wilt see And as he was  
of night in tempt jerd to com  
the troubled to

Vainly we  
 stand for what shall  
 be to be saved

Birch house  
 27 Youngs St. Thir. 1891  
 not limited for box. 1891

28. Made baggins box

79 Nail corner. No. 10. The  
house have been in Long. Bay

30. Haul over. Went to the pier,

31. *Homogamia* & *Chrysomela*  
abundant in the low land, but not in the

animals & while there at dinner  
the bucking rolled, to come  
down and a short time the first  
ever saw it by.

Sept 1853 In the College of Vermont  
with the record - Charles C. Brown  
Brown & Co. New York 11 North 1st Street  
Gallatin & Co. St. Louis, Mo. 1000  
one more This quantity to you is 1618 side  
order me

2 Sabbath. Calicut 1/30 James - 50  
Reached -

Give Walter, daughter, Chap  
thd.

Q. 2. *Prunella hirsuta*

Michigan State University

...the ... of ...

... ..

... .. 321

22

4. Abstract make

Sept. 11. 1882

*[Faint handwritten text at the bottom of the page]*

... ..

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO



Sept 7-55  
Mr. Walter Eugene Chandler  
sent me a letter containing a  
notice from Master Keweenaw  
of a change of name and  
city - in reply Mr. Wilson says  
give no notice of it I told him  
I presumed it was intended  
as an effort to bring Corlies  
& sent plates with all the  
family of the Corlies &

[illegible][illegible]

Sept 1853

Towalk - stand Nathan Wood  
 18 Called at Pennywells - bro  
 Minshel & - leaves to  
 Monroville - called bro  
 bro W Brown - Jas Green D. Syn.  
 H. leaves to Sandusky It began  
 to blow from about as we  
 arrived & it blew & rained  
 most of all night - stopped  
 at Col. J. McKenstee 107  
 Hancock St bro Morrow had  
 arrived before me who of course  
 got the best room below I had  
 a very small one above -  
 Mrs M. is Episc. - led. Mr. Giff his  
 son in law & Mary not prof  
 He is a F.M.' & probably wicked -  
 Called Dewey Watchmaker  
 & in we heard bro Pileus give  
 a Muddy sermon on Be ready  
 to give an answer to - judgment  
 I could not help studying a  
 sermon on the that goeth forth &  
 weepeth.

19 Conf commenced & 19  
 we had a pleasant session

22 The usual routine has gone  
 on - When the charges of the trustees  
 against me were presented  
 Mr. Humphrey said they were  
 worthy of very little credit & the  
 Bishop after the conf. had more  
 & professed my character said  
 he had read them & saw nothing  
 in the evidence amounting to  
 anything - I was requested  
 I did fill out the parkments  
 for elders & deacons

23 Sabbath Lovicfast - Br Arthur  
 gave a model sermon on 1st Cor 8  
 Deacons ordained - 1 H. Elliott  
 at 3 & elders ordained - Br E's dis-  
 course was a rough not well  
 digested or expressed - Br  
 W. H. Collins at night a sound  
 slow sermon on Because sentence

24 The Conf took an excursion  
 on a boat round into Putnam















139

Oct 28 1835

ever heard Mr. Beecher or  
 one of those who should mark  
 But there is forgiveness with  
 them over and done. It is better  
 with liberty. At 11 o'clock  
 the little chapel, on the  
 1<sup>st</sup> floor of the house, Mr. Hughes  
 called on me. I gave my  
 piece. Mr. Moore came  
 however with me to his  
 explanation till after 7.

29 took. H. Schaffer came  
at two & we went to Mr. Hills,  
30. Picked out & dug 20 nice potato  
tubers. Mr. Hills the concluded  
a bargain all round I got  
75¢ for my profit & gave 75¢ 3 for  
Bush's (in 34¢ & half) in Sunday  
some home to let  
I. Mr. Hills & wife came in &  
bought seeds. Shaffer taking the  
tubers were & harvest 100 each  
had a lot more up to 5 in 1881

dried peaches - we dined by mistake  
 the deer yesterday - I worked  
 & hunted at night - going off  
 Nov 1855 - Work about house & wife  
 & child left with just in buggy  
 I work even at 8 late 9 - to late  
 out Perkins - Went over town  
 I visited some Billfontaine's  
 called on the kids - then Braden  
 went to Sidney by 10 - Mr. H. Lau  
 der  
 3 Went down to house continued  
 called at Miller's & P. 1 office  
 & saw some Hayden - went  
 to McCoy's - then some  
 effort self & others are failed to  
 get any home - will still  
 stand at Wells  
 Nov 20th 1855 - South freedom  
 Nov 18 - Went to catch for ducks  
 went 12 miles to Cannon &  
 the room for pathetically 1/2 hr 30  
 some other men - the that in  
 information made at Horn -

Nov 5 1833

Helped two Bill Hancock & he took  
me to walk on while he saw  
wood or two to him. I came  
to Baiden & wait & wait & I  
walked on & on to the right  
to Sidner! Hunt spent the  
hand to the wash & clean  
tea at the Chamberlain's (J.W.)  
Shaffer came. We had a  
good visit. He gave us many  
interesting particulars. He  
was just awakening & came at  
midnight from Houlberg  
halt up to before I was at  
Houlberg. - am -  
Not at 12 1/2 but waited for car  
too late at Cecilville & had to  
wait to 12 3/4. I came to  
Londerville called Mr. Ca-  
bott & had an argu with  
Mr. Soule, was not very bright

I finally left him to go to  
home made looking for things

7. Mr. S. did not find his text  
got some wood & fixed up things  
made some calls
8. Uncle came early from Cecil & Lydia  
Patterson came with her  
picked some eggs
9. I desired came at night too  
late to start to Rome
10. Mr. S. started at day break  
when out less than three miles  
I found the road so very heavy  
threw back & wrote Rome &  
due potatoes
11. Sabbath 5.5. PM from I had  
now brethren & come in you to  
let the word of his grace which is  
the best sweet time. I had  
I had introduced the text had for  
year last year. I had & called my  
with D. Oliver & some others. A Miss  
12. I came & had dinner & had  
looking up. I had 115. I had a long  
day all day. I desired to have a



142

Nov 12 '33

to Arkland  
13 wrote to Clarence - looking for  
a very pleasant trip

141 Nov 12 1893. Packing  
Some draying - dig potatoes

15 Sale. Property sold to its value  
in general - few things only sold  
packed up till late at night

16 Packing & loading Car till 12

Rain hindered I was likely  
to be left. E Robinson called to talk  
about sheep & I told him I had  
no time till after 12. He went  
to Pt & sent a summons.

We got the Car started by my  
loading & employing two  
extra teams - Called &  
took Cars at 3. Gritting  
& Gallop - where we waited  
anchored after time  
which made us late to Sidney  
where we arrived 20 min before

11. Rainy night

17 Raining all AM & last in.  
Drizzling PM Cars con

3 1/2

Had engaged a drayman who  
owned two drays to be read when  
fit cars came but he failed  
was hindered & bothered & I got only  
two loads hauled -

Mr. Clason came to the tavern this  
morning & took us to his house -

18 Sabbath got a horse at Livery for \$10  
I rode P. Jefferson & preached in a cold  
house dryly on Th. of J. Dined at  
bro Roberts & rode Salem - pd on Nat xx

23. Well done to Return home to Sidney

19 Draymen hauled goods from cars  
putting up to -

20 House is entirely too small - Planned  
to build a kitchen & pantry. A hole for  
cellar, under the bedrooms & covered  
with water. Jas took sick - Edw came.

21 Hauled lumber & engaged stuff to  
a windy cold day

22 Rose at 5 James very sick last night

Thanksgiving Worked at kitchen  
The only time I could get a man  
McEwen laid pillars for wall <sup>from</sup> at

23. Rain & sleet at 4 1/2 the morning

144

Nov 23 -

Everett worked all day. Montfort  
 & Stewart in Pm. I had lumber  
 with him. We got up most of  
 the pine sawing <sup>all day</sup> ~~part of~~

24 Montfort Everett & Stewart &  
 Lippincott in Pm. I heard they  
 got  $\frac{3}{4}$  shingling done.  
 a fine day

25 Sabbath Rain at 5 Am to 7<sup>h</sup>

Drove on sike 12m to Botkins  
 for she hath done what she could  
 met clas. Drove on. I left my  
 borrowed a saddle & rode 3 m.  
 to the Wesley Chapel on Oct 21/14  
 (text given by home) - night  
 Rode back to state no Fletcher  
 Thomas home

26 Drove home. Work at house  
 Montfort, Michael, Everett & Stewart  
 work - cold rain -

27 Montfort & Stewart Self & Edward

28 Montfort Stewart do

29 Stewart Self & Edward - Heard  
 Remond. returning on River of P.  
 cold at night. G. & W. called

30 work at house & Stewart finished

Dec 1 1855 Our first born would  
 have been 38 today - Wrote letter  
 went up town - look about fix  
 up at house & rode to Dennis  
 for lime & for M. Bull's Patent  
 of a simple but valuable stair  
 rail - I tried to get him his  
 son to give one tenth to the L.  
 but did not succeed

2 Sabbath Preached with great  
 freedom &unction on John 11:36  
 Rode Father Shinn's & mine & home  
 look up & drove Shaws had a com-  
 fortable time on the of 6. Staid bro  
 Shaws & instructed the family on  
 testimony

3 Drove home On examining the  
 shed found it best to build a stable  
 drew plans engaged workmen  
 it very pleasant.

4 Very came last night

G & W killed a deer & took down  
 the shed - I looked up shingles  
 settled bills & Montfort in the  
 brand vills



146 Dec 4<sup>th</sup> 1855  
 In evening Mr Bennett  
 lectured on Daniel the weather  
 5- Ben's birth day - 16 -  
 We all worked at stable. Morn.  
 cold then clear & pleas. Monfort  
 Stewart & day - Mr Bennett  
 lectured thinks the Old dragon  
 & satan is Paganism which was  
 bound by Chaldean magic 794  
 & let loose by Jacobins 1794 -  
 that two witnesses were killed in  
 French Rev when deuce or Bible  
 which continued just 3 yrs 6 mos.  
 He denies stoutly the two resurrection  
 of Miller -  
 6 Monfort today. Stewart & son<sup>rd</sup> Eve  
 ott in PM shingled  
 7 Edward went to Ashland  
 Ben & I made ferry to about  
 barn, drew gravel Stewart & day  
 Thus I hired 5<sup>th</sup> days only  
 8 Rain since 2 Oct. Nov 4<sup>th</sup>  
 10 Wife's birth day. I did not take  
 my journal & so wrote none on Sat  
 drove Salem to Lill. Elder bro Stewart  
 for on whose look into the perfect  
 law of liberty &c -

In Lill & no Quion moved here  
 Can be run on lean table &  
 fuel 125 I moved to 125 tabl 120  
 fuel which were ca<sup>d</sup> - They then  
 move me 140 tabl Elder showed  
 the inequality they finally move  
 200 tabl I vote against that they  
 then ca<sup>d</sup> 175 by 1 vote I vote then  
 if I got spinning I might take a  
 statue from which it would be  
 hard to move me They in the  
 end ca<sup>d</sup> 160 tabl 140 fuel  
 something had been said about  
 difficulty of raising I told them  
 they have allowed to be  
 land, his wife & his child each 41<sup>2</sup>/<sub>3</sub>  
 to be sheltered each of his fam 22<sup>8</sup>/<sub>100</sub>  
 It rained all PM but I bro<sup>d</sup> & I  
 did not go out In Lill. I moved  
 to supply each family, It passed near  
 by, I did he had that with consent of  
 men to place the Missionary to other ben  
 eficent causes in our hands, bro I said  
 I had no objection - It was done  
 Feb. 9 Pretty good Lovefeast Elder for

148 Dec 9-55  
The S G is a sun & shine & I ad  
sae. & as it stormed (snow & rain) no of  
was made for night. We all came  
to bro Stockstill.

10 This morn it was windy & froze  
I ad at table after "when a P G  
could change his" "When he sees it,  
messing, up" He said he had been thinking  
in, but not satisfied with his  
position. He thought the apt of bro  
to the trip work was intended  
to disparage him. P G told him  
no such thing was intended  
that it would not injure him.  
unless he made it so - some warm  
words passed - Drove home  
via to Robert's where Ree Stewart  
had called they decided I told them  
to pay all the L. & Exp they'd  
to - giving him 22 - time  
58.5 he about my moving Exp  
It froze fast - fixed up a fire  
I came home

11 About house & stable in Pm drove  
out to 14 arden & 2 1/2 on N. L. Main

Prof Burrows to Miss Mary M. Beck  
into 58 gave Bridal meetings Drove home  
via to Savage & Lukeys. Sister L gave  
us 2 rolls butter & the chickens -  
Red letters & sat up till after 12  
2 Took cars 1 1/2 (they were late) -  
rode & getting time was a waste two  
minutes too late for O P Cars. Took  
night cars & arrived at home 10 miles  
10 AM. Paid Younger 28.50 <sup>Con</sup> 30.00  
Laird 20p Haskell 49.50  
Staid Mr Winters

13 Rainy - Rode out to E R who had  
sent me two more 15p 588 coit  
He came in & we agreed to leave  
it out. I was out a few minutes &  
they got Eld. Matthe, on the Corn  
of all men in the world the best  
I would have selected - He told our  
stories - Corn did not agree & was  
detained & in eve measured up  
potatoes 2200th = 36 3/4 to ship in 22 bags  
& 5 bags 10 lb bushel

14 After getting draying & Exp on  
found freight. Stalled at Mansfield  
for Mail. He came via Burlington



130 Dec 14 1855  
 Home - 10 PM - Hard rains  
 15 Mrs. Mary L. Shelden Hyde called -  
 Fixed up Drove Poles S.H. & P.C.  
 She hath done what she could  
 About 15 heavy Met clasp & down  
 back to her Roberts -  
 16 Sabbath Drove Puff & on  
 He that covereth his sins &c - Mrs.  
 Clap No 2 - Dined bro Agdens Drove  
 by Roberts took saddle & rode  
 Salem for Sat XI 4 & rode Puff  
 & on Mahanomet what of the eleg  
 was confused by their running  
 out tin - a set of branches young  
 men, House poorly lighted & warm  
 bro Morelands  
 17 Drove home, Potatoes & be  
 came fixing up -  
 18 About office to 8:30 ground  
 Came from D. Stearns, some too  
 thick some too thin -  
 19 wrote - Went Inge Youngs for  
 some which I lost on road to  
 ange - Wife moved & at home  
 over Kileham

20 Rose early read & wrote 15  
 Drove Bothams & Shiras found  
 my apt to be next Sat. Had to  
 leave gig part of the way - Talked  
 with - Smart a Scotchman -  
 Prayed at Mr J. E. Shinn. He was  
 the son of Mr. K. here. Came back  
 called at S.H. & exhort children.  
 Bothams -  
 21 Read, Drove to Blakely, while there  
 and a hint the apt might be at 11 inst  
 of 2 which it used to be & I had supposed  
 Drove fast 4 mi & part very rough & muddy  
 in left them half hour & reached just as  
 some were coming & some going  
 vis - bro Mr Ellis & then bro. Turner  
 2 Rain all AM & to 3 Covered & wrote  
 Circular Miss S. Drove to Bothams  
 3 Sabbath stormy. R on Mark V 11  
 36 freedom Drove Methyl Chapel & P.  
 liberty 1 1/2 hour to a few on Dec 27. Drove  
 home via St. Logan. It began to freeze  
 & froze to hard - very cold & windy & snow  
 deep deep -  
 ... ..  
 ... ..  
 ... ..

132 Dec 24<sup>th</sup> 1855  
Rou Carey - wife thinks we are too  
poor for him to go with me - Fixed  
took cars which were late to Relief  
Dinner <sup>at my place</sup> bought a soft hat  
2<sup>nd</sup> doll & gloves 14/- - Came to Lin -  
Walked up to bro Margua's who being  
full sent a boy with me to Mr Runt  
I found it was Paul father of  
bro John who was killed with Chas. Brown  
They were married -  
25 Christmas on rising I dis-  
covered my wallet was not  
as my pants pocket was buttoned  
close & I had been no crowd where  
it could have been picked & must  
have got put it in to bottom of pants  
<sup>when I had my face</sup> pocket & it fell in car - went  
down at 6 but Car. had gone  
Mr Runt gave me \$1.00 - & Mary  
Morris Runt sent some presents to  
Lydia - Went Book Room  
Called J. E. Runt. Called several places  
I dined with bro Poe - We talked  
about prophecies He thinks reign  
of Christ will be personal

153  
Walked to Ferry & Covington  
Called Sister Lemons at bro Burton  
& bro Horne who having to go set  
me to it - A small cong rather dry  
time I sat down & I called up men  
but we made ~~an~~ <sup>a</sup> new Covenant  
Bro Stephen T. Conry mentioned my  
loss of wallet & \$1.00 was handed him  
Came bro Conry - bro Avord who  
heard me at Wexham City called  
with us -  
26 Snow last m. came to Lin - called  
or G. L. Wood & sent him to Vincent's  
claims - wrote J. Vincent  
Called up town bookroom 16 -  
Went back to Covington & sat  
the last text was Heb 16 -  
thought on Prophecies & Watch <sup>or how long</sup> what  
After sat I walked to G. D. Parks &  
he went with me in cold dec. to  
Ober Hill. At Adams no ad.  
we called at a Grocery to warm  
& drank some ale & ginger the  
his horse - He gave me 1/2 toward  
my loss -



154

Dec 27-1855

Rose early went cars at 5- at  
 6 started in view of Walnut Free to  
 Dayton. Came to Bellefontaine  
 dinner - but having come  
 I sold the train to Sidney  
 behind - came home - In  
 eve installed at Lodge 73 -  
 made "off hand" remarks -

28. Choring - Drove to Deakings. No  
 apt had been made! - Staid -

29. Drove Hardin & called on  
 I to Bunions & Dorcas's p.c.  
 The wicked is driven away to  
 to Bunion

30 Sat. The farm rising late came  
 without break to Hardin - See  
 Bible Clap - Paid. O Lord never  
 thy work! - Met No 3 & below  
 Col's. Pr John III 36 - Drove Hardin  
 Prov XXIII 13.

31. Drove Sidney - Chores borrowed 64  
 paid for - Took a cutter to drive with  
 wife to Hardin - Rev McCaughy Off  
 Pres. for one 1<sup>st</sup> Lion on Monday

shall confess me to - a good 155  
 some. Exhorted He left I held  
 on with a few - pr - 1 Pet V 7 -  
 most of members left - Reviewed  
 Covenant

Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1856 - We staid Sister Bell's -  
 She thinks there ought to be no protest  
 meet? without both the pr's - I bought  
 some wood & split it & drew it in the  
 Carter to M.H. Lovefeast at 10 - For  
 Spoke Pr at 12 to a few Rositt 19  
 Ad Sam - Invited brethren to come  
 I help fix M.H. none came -

Law dining bro Darr's & wife went home  
 he was ill on Mat V. rather lectured  
 after I told them what had been  
 said & done or rather not done  
 perquined what was best to do -  
 various remarks were made. The men  
 his been backward - I finally told  
 them I would try & fix it that the house  
 would be fixed.

2. Worked at M.H. house all day bro  
 Hoover with me - a clerk gave mustard  
 with which I stop & where plastering

186 Jan 2 - Put in glass & got  
overhead - the door hung & the house  
being warmed a bro put in too  
much wood & house was too hot  
one opened one window & after  
another the opposite I suppose  
he did not hear me say - not  
took cold in the current of air  
put with some freedom of words  
on just by faith - came to  
Ed. Bell -

3 Slept poorly - thinking about the  
way members act - wrote  
Work, called A. S. Danforth  
divine Mathematics - find numbers  
of ten years who were ex-  
justification - Pr at night with  
some freedom Luke XI 32  
Had judy Lemoor -

4 Took cold in my head sleeping  
when window near - Fast day  
Speaking evening at 10 - en-  
aged - Went to Mr. Quibb's  
Cut down the pulpit - There  
was some opposition to it

Pr at night with much free-  
dom & power 1 Kings XIII 21  
Took out to light, warm & keep  
the house - No at home bro  
Gleason having lost very  
big - Bro. Brown 60¢ of  
bro. Frazer & Deant in 56 I bro  
rowed 4. I paid bro. Rich 5  
5 Borrowed 12¢ & paid Howard  
Shaffer who in presence of Eg  
Frazer promised to make a quit  
claim when he became of age  
he acknowledged he was in full  
In PM drove Rhode Island & Col  
mes - in meeting of Orange  
library

1 Sabbath Drove Orange & bro B.  
Pr at 10 on 1 Cor V 5 - Some free-  
dom after the people came in  
Drove home & Shaver, H. R. Rom  
18 - supper & home 13 for Smith  
fr and I exhorted -

I snow all day - Made a sled  
drove to Hardan & Pr. What profit  
shall we have if we pray unto him  
good liberty one man for prayer  
at home I did not know  
Stew bro Richardson they said  
it was Thos. Bell



158 Jan 8-86  
Exceedingly cold Drove to  
Father Love against the wind  
He came with me to meet  
We had a very pleasant time  
It being very cold & reading  
did not go out till late  
I hear of much opposition  
have for with words Mark  
VIII 36 The cattle had eat up  
the straw & luffe in to the  
arches under the floor &  
the house was cold Rich  
Bell's

9 Drove bro Tridell's & of the morning  
in Morn to bro Burrows & Emery  
Class leader who has been sick  
We had a good meet at 2 -  
An eve Prayers Let us go on to  
perfection - The house was com-  
fortable - but the weather is in-  
tensely cold - bro Wm Moore  
He told me the report about  
Only three of the male members  
have stood by me -

10 Slept poorly in cold Drove  
home - Learned the Thomson

159 was 27° below 0 this first morn  
after dinner drove Port Jiff - in  
Leave's He forgot to ask me to  
put out my horse - Called  
at bro Low's & at some Drove  
Presby Chapel I feel in just by faith  
increased by crying & quelling  
children - 5 or 6 children for  
ward - Doing at close made  
some remarks about the  
winter way - Stand bro Youngs  
very cold clear

11 Drove Henry & Hill  
Prayers with freedom on this  
7th. Parents are becoming  
operations This class have paid  
nothing this year - Came bro  
Christian, Lind & came to 17th Hope  
kins - He is bro to Robt of Pittsburgh  
Weather is now milder

12 The 7 day Baptists have split  
a portion holding open Communion  
there have a Ch of some 13 men at  
Jackson Centre. They are now 3 with  
bro W. S. <sup>They did not get any money</sup> - After  
which I drove to Hopkell's & drove

160 Dec 12 1856  
Drove Hopewell after 30 m to  
a dozen or Luke XII 32 - class  
I came to bed early, but didn't  
sleep. Read Quarterly & Union for  
13 Sabbath Drove P.M. bro Comers  
on the way could not think of  
a severe storm situation of finances  
Pr with comfort on Beattitudes & by  
after for 9. Had financial plan & report  
of financial state - It created deep  
sensations bro Stout said I need  
no feeling - all would be paid -  
I asked him if he would guarantee  
it - He declined - I finally told them  
I should print well as I can under  
the circumstances & stated that  
I had not used a cent above travel  
Exp. that it was harder to print com-  
fort when preparing wants after  
Bro Adams said it was just  
right exactly - He gave me 2¢ -  
Drove Salem after on Th of 9 -  
Some wild girls disturbed - bro Stock  
In eve lectured them on Prophecies  
14 Weather has been mild for  
a few days Drove P.M. bro  
Comers called me & stopped to dine  
He paid 2¢ quarters & 1¢ per minute

Delayton paid 1¢ quarter - Home - 161  
writing -  
15 In study - Bro Drove with wife to  
Bro Stivers & vis & home 9-10 I had  
taken a lecture & lectured to  
family -  
16 Drove Haddon bro I worked one  
to come & take minutes of trial  
As they had begun (and I thought  
the whole unnecessary it was simply  
superfluous words & tempers; for which  
private reproof was only required)  
I came away - Drove bro  
R F Bell bro I & I looked over ac-  
cused before I left but not returned  
He allowed my expenses except rent  
He said that would be contested he  
paid me 9.49 I gave him up a rent for  
10¢. I had 15¢ rent same as Loudonville  
B P Leroy told me all said against  
me - Where I had given occasion to  
involved to be more guarded & watchful  
Home -  
Wrote letters Read - Drove Haddon  
17 Mt Pl & for Jan 1-12  
W. G. Young & Co & weekly chapel



162 Jan 17-56  
He is now 1 King VIII 21  
freedom - Drove John Baker  
very clean & pleas

18 Drove home. A pleas day. Took  
gig & drove Mt. Lebanon & Sp. Col. M.  
In eve sat again on New Birth. Ellis

19 Drove Shinn. M. H. Jr. & ph. M.  
8 Drove to Baxter, L. May, & bro  
Swinn, & L.

20 Sabbath Ps 102. Both Kings 8th on  
Let us go on to perfection -

Drove Adam Young. Drove to  
Methy Chapel 22 Be not drawn  
back - In eve remainder of 6th

21 Called at Young's & his Grilleys  
He was "hurt" last year at S. H. S.  
& does not come to meeting -

Seized out M. H. & pasted some paper  
on broken windows. In eve  
Sabb 4 - Diving preaching

a man went out & another  
they came in. After I gave an  
invitation to speak one arose &

said We have talked too much against  
Father & Hell. He is right & we are  
wrong. He confessed he had been

backslidden. I heard  
after that he had seen that same person

looked power. Tonight he got short  
and thought he was going to die  
he started to go, home got out of  
hurry of M. H. & came back  
& made his confession - Staid  
bro Staley -

22 Drove home via D. Thiescher  
Kenny's birth day 27 - wrote  
him & sister Melia. Donation  
at bro Alderman's

23 In S. H. S. errands - Drove O'ray  
bro Seal. In an excellent Ser-  
mon of liberty. bro J. M. Butler -

24 Called at Randolph - brocher. Eng  
Shinn, Castle, Leeper. Sunday Feb  
dinner. bro Hark & back to M. H. S.

preached 1 King VIII 21 - There is  
but little spirit - they agreed to hold to  
morrow night & I agreed to come back

25 Drove home wrote - went Col. Wells  
& Drove Savages & ph. at S. H. on. My  
son give me dry meat. a very atten-

tive Cong. of mostly young people  
asking an old professor after why  
he did not pray. He said I was  
again. He finally persuaded in his

own mind - I think so. unconverted  
men preach without a Bible. I tell  
you. If I preached wrong, or quoted  
wrong, I would acknowledge it &

164 Jan 25-36  
We had some words & I finally  
gave out for 4 hrs. ago  
stand by savages

26 Cold & windy cold. Called Mills  
Burns, Laughlin R. T. Bills McQuinn  
dinner - called Joshua Benton. Talked  
& came down where I sit on the  
11 36 - to a company of young peo-  
ple to class here - wrote - Dorens

27<sup>Sat</sup> A fine snow last night.  
Drove Hardin & preached with liberty on  
Gal VI 7. Met class at 1 and Drove to  
McQuinn & Coles. Preached with consider-  
able enlargement on the of gr.

Drove bro Cannon & talked with him  
about finances & drove home.

28 Shod my sled & errands & with  
wife drove bro Holmes & Father Shinn  
Pre at Chapel on Ed XII 1-7. Drove  
wanted I had aches some discom-  
ing thing - fine late the <sup>talked about</sup> <sup>discontinuing</sup>

29 Some headache want of rest  
drove home & attended Bible So-  
ground some coin in bank  
Drove with Father Shinn no money  
I drove Orange having tried in  
vain to get help. Called some

horse left I went to Chapel & stopped  
Preached with much freedom  
on Mark VIII 36 - I gave out for three  
hrs - Have some faith - Bro Castles  
30 Dr is an Ex. & school teacher - Am  
better - I ate once only - rest, at breakfast  
Called at Big Shinn book store, Sarver,  
& came to Randolph on the way  
talked with old Mr Martin - Pre at night  
on the of grace came Rhode Island

31 Helped the boys build a wood rack &  
drove Sidney - Chorus & P. C. & look for  
I came to Orange pre at night in Rom  
IX 18 - Bro. J. M. Buell

Feb 1. Read called bro Castles school &  
I Sim's School & pre at night He  
that covers his sins to bro M. B.

Chorus & pleas very cold 10° below 0.  
Called bro Harts & dined He is an  
ignorant, rich, perhaps tight farmer

Drove Castles & Little Prot Ch &  
Lecture 2 1/4 on Astronomy. Luke 11

Feb 2. Chorus & Pleas. Ther 2 1/2 bel 0 - at  
light - 10 at 8 - Came to M. H.  
at comfort which was very good





168.

Feb 7 1856

Called at 3 cars to Crestline  
 Bro Baldwin on board - Detained  
 at Gallion - The body of Abram B.  
 Hunt with whom I conversed  
 Dec 25 at whose father's house I was &  
 whom I expected to pay for 1854  
 & who was killed by a Rail  
 breaking - was on board - wrote  
 while at bro Nelsons to his parents  
 as we were detained by two broken  
 axles

8 We started at 10 I came 13 & Sid

In eve for bro A Kings XIII

9 Drove P & Hopewell & W

12 minutes one promised to leave  
 then, drove home & took up

for back to bro Conkling

10 Feb 6 Pi at P. on just by Faith

Drove bro Roberts & mine to Salem

Rom 18 18 - bro Stockstells night on

Acts 11 31 Staid bro Stewart

11 Drove to Quincy St & return

home I took cars & came Crestline

thence Mansfield & thence Frederick

The cars have been so uncertain

brothermen feared to give out the appt

slope with bro Paul & bro Blainfield<sup>149</sup>  
 a thawing day - snow & melt. In night  
 grew colder & snow much - Snow  
 came in looked about - read, wrote  
 & visited - Staid bro Chilton & mine  
 13. At bro whom I expected arrived  
 in cars & we went to Mt Vernon  
 introduced him to Atty & I took  
 cars & came Mansfield & freight  
 to Crestline & 10<sup>th</sup> train home

14 where I arrived with gratitude

at 12 this morn. Prayed & drove

to bro Reynolds Mt Pleasant

having called at bro Colest Byrd

Preached with some freedom

on Prov 15 32

15 Had a very pleasant visit

with bro Reynolds - I recd before

I left home 20 of Pease & Byrd

which I am distributing

Drove bro Fridley & C & P

Mt Pleasant Mt Vernon Good Faith

ful secret. He - Drove to Ellis

who is sick & the Pastor of his Ref.



170 Feb 15 1886

Ch. Savary invited me to see I came  
I. fri. Cal. VI 7. 8. plain - two forward  
Held bro Swanders -

16 Snowy - mild. A.M. Stormy  
very windy toward night  
drove & called Ellis for Elliott  
E. F. Meads & sons & Fred at  
Sherris with John III 36 &  
Came to Vandewies Sept  
to Mr. Elliott on storm

17 Sabbath Came to Kings S. F. C. built  
a fire in the cold open house  
wind out - glass broken - floor  
cracks not underpinned - Pr.  
short on Prov XIV 32 - drove Adams & son  
his wife is very sick - & Wesley & Chap  
Pr with liberty on Pr ay without  
ceasing - Drove Warburtons & John  
& at night Pr New Light with on  
"I and my Father are one" - Spoke  
gave my views - staid Old Warburtons

18 He loaded my sled with corn  
I came home - In eve. for Bro  
Alden - Sick yet while he  
may be found - long uneasy

first - had liberty of feeling at last  
Five forward for prayer -

19 Wrote letters did up chores &  
errands - up town - headache -

20 - Drove to Rhodhays, Prudens  
J. M. Bulls: Harts Sidney Fish, M. Hooper  
J. Alcastle M. Skinner. W. Randolph  
Salver R. Randolph Father Skinner  
Thor Holgers & staid Dr. I. H. C. -

21 Drove home called on A  
& errands - very pleasant snow  
goes fast. last of sleighing appa-  
rently -

22 Went to mill with sled in Am  
with buggy Puller Drove Savage & M  
& Pr Rom VII 3. 4. sermon almost all  
scripture quotations - staid Rydors

23 Called Mr Glasgow & Mr Mills.

Drove home wrote Book Room  
& Drove Dorans & Joshua & Burton  
& Geo W. Clapford & son. John III 36

24 Sabbath Drove B. Beaton & Haden  
Pr on Mat XXIII comfortable In gen  
Class Explained about quinquage

told them if as reports any one refus-  
ed to pray on my acct I would  
give him a rest in full

172

Feb 24 36

Drove Colis & son with liberty on  
 Rom X 18 - near two hours  
 Drove towards Mr. Ry. Ch. & son  
 they had closed the meeting  
 came to Sidney & bro Alder  
 after he had taken his text came  
 me up & I put Luke XI 31. He  
 showed on previous verses  
 25 Study Astronomy some  
 Drove to Hardin & lectured 2 hrs  
 + on Astron. - Staid Ed. Bell  
 26 Called at store & drove Br. Ein  
 metts & son funeral of Senah  
 his wife age 44. Rev X 11 13 Was  
 led to speak of the first fruits - tho  
 at that time I did not know  
 there was an infant to be born  
 with her. Had good liberty &  
 trust deep impressions were  
 made. After burying came  
 to bro Moore's & dined. He  
 As he had expressed doubts  
 about the weighing of mountains  
 I took a purse & surmised it by

a string - showed him howattra  
 tion would draw it aside - from  
 the elements thus furnished calm  
 calculations could be made. He  
 had clearly described the method of  
 obtaining the parallax of a star -  
 Drove home & called at M & C  
 Long -

27 - It began to snow at day light &  
 snowed nearly all day. most. In  
 PM called on Dr. D. D. Fuller. Amelia is  
 very sick. Br. Alderman & Bank  
 read verse & conversed with Ez. Smith  
 In eve at meet. Br. Alderman asked  
 me to go but said my remarks were  
 interpreted & a disagreement between  
 us - & if we laboured together at all  
 it must be in harmony. I told him  
 I would correct the impression  
 He said not publicly - So I preached  
 but without much emotion on Rom VI -  
 Six came forward all but one  
 were new cases -  
 Br. A had exhorted much persons  
 to come forward. I pressed it



174

Feb 27-56

very much - I had in answer  
to his long continued labours,  
said if he was at all, it is in  
exhorting too much as I used  
to - but his anxiety to have sin-  
ners saved will not allow him  
to do less - What can we do? The  
summer is asleep in this house  
is on fire - We ought to rush  
in regardless of etiquette &  
drag him out.

This eve the Exhorta. was short  
the singing short & to the point  
prayer to the point & the pi-  
ment went off well -

28 Edwards' birth day -

Froze last night  
Meeting at 2. Speaking 2 con-  
In PM Bro James Agass of NY Cong  
was with me - He pre in eve - good  
Sermon 3 came forward -

29 Pleasant in study - posted a pt  
Started to Lull but in it end of  
town turned back - In eve  
went to Church Bro W McShaff

Preached Ps 22 1-3 - Altar<sup>175</sup> filled  
Bergmann went among them  
I said Bless the Lord! Good meet.  
Dr Staid with us - <sup>all day</sup>  
Mar 1-1856 Snow last night - Took  
sled & brot Dr to Lull - Mt Gilead  
Dr P at 11 a good sermon. Being they  
made free from sin & C -  
Conf - When P.E. asked the Q's in  
Repeal Plan if P. Ex & L had  
operated to carry out the  
plan - it brot out delinquency  
Finally the Pub was insulting  
& abusive to P.E. - Eventually  
harmony was restored - Very  
stormy night We dined bro  
Fisher & I pre at night on  
the Moses lifted up the serpent &  
two verses - Staid Thos. Jones.  
2 Sabbath snow nearly all night  
Lovefeast no closing of door -  
Stormed 35<sup>th</sup> last Quarter  
3 died -  
P.E. preached For this cause I suffer  
- know whom I have believed -  
Collection \$3.10 - I ad sacrament

176  
176 Mar 2 1856  
we came to Mr Ellis. His wife  
has been sick of fever. Sister  
Fletcher is sick & others are  
Br L J<sup>c</sup> at night on Perfect Liberty  
of liberty. I exhorted nothing done  
house cold  
3. Stewards met. They had been  
drilled by someone & they were  
averse to allowing my unit  
saying if I had occupied the  
house provided. It said pro-  
vided. It is false that any house  
provided. The Stewards may allow  
a sickening child 48<sup>th</sup> doll & he  
gle at giving my fare 22<sup>+</sup> & he  
they shall not inquire the  
by reporting that I have refused  
to occupy the house provided  
they paid off but asked me if I  
would move if they got me a  
good house. Any time said  
when the steward, provided a house  
which they say is "suitable"  
Took Ellen & drove to Sidney &  
Carrs dining at Mr Shaws on  
way. Received package & drove back

to L J<sup>c</sup> we are laborers together  
with God. He called the members  
up to consecrate themselves - I stand  
for Flashes  
Wrote letter to H. A very stormy  
day High west wind Drove Friday  
Adam Young Jr. Wm G. A. Sent  
Doran. Steam Mr Geo Fennies  
Dorkins & back Ellis. Called  
Harcrofts & Peat night  
Kings No 21 - comfortable, two  
room with members for to reside to  
live for God, Ellis. Clear night  
3. Clear. Called Dr Sturges, Mumfords  
dove Bills, Charles Parks, Eli Parks,  
Sam Elliotts, Jos Elliotts - Br Meads &  
Meeting at 2. Slept at Mumfords  
In eve Phron Resist the Devil freedom  
of course slept with me - Mr Bates  
left of court slept with a Miss & left  
because the Landlord would not let  
him sleep with her - Br L & I later  
till late. I told him that whatever  
difficulties he & Ellen have let us out  
harmoniously for good of Gt. He  
acknowledged the necessity -



178 March 6 1836  
Drove home John Berry nurse  
who had staid at Minford. call  
at meeting at 2. Put at night  
on Eph IV 30 good liberty, tender  
I had prayed the 2 for 12 & men  
tired in park. I came forward  
most of whom professed to find  
peace. Several time going on  
Joseph was one of the first who  
came. Berry joined last at  
2 o'clock. My father's birthday  
I rode early & drove Port J. & Pleas  
Hill & put on Just by F. drove  
to W. K. Smiths & returned. Back  
at night Home X 18 liberty  
Br Holmes -

8 Drove Darius. Chapman's  
Claytons & drove Hopewell  
& put. Feb 14 16 - liberty I staid  
Thomas Poole

9 Sabbath His eldest daughter (the one  
who promised when last round to see  
the Lord) joined - a very noisy  
day. Drove Port J. & put on All that  
the father & with me shall come  
to me & he afterward learned there  
were two Baptist Prs present

179  
class - denied Ogden & drove Saline  
& put. Dec 11 16 - Br Huron exh  
and attended to Finances - Drove  
Port J. & staid tavern (Washington)  
10. Talked with Ruth Daise called  
bro Thiskild & drove. Drif bk &  
staid at prayer meet & home -  
called a short time at 2 o'clock  
& tea with bro Ayan, at P. Alldens  
& drove bro Alderman for an Excise  
ye repent ye shall all likewise  
perish - Br Ayan Exorted well  
two forward - Meeting held late  
Several times when I have been  
called upon to pray some one or  
more have sit in with a loud  
voice & tonight I waited till they  
were still then proceeded. It is  
very disgusting to hear such  
unmanly confusion - I will  
not countenance it - I desire  
every one to respond but object  
that any one voice should be  
drowned - While going to the  
Bank today & reflecting that I had

Mar 10-86

not enough to pay my salary  
I met a man ~~who~~ gave me  
five dollars. I enquired "what did  
he said it was for me that he  
loved of the lot. but had heard me  
preach. It was Benj Wilkinson.

11 While in study bro D Fisher  
came for me - went up with  
I bought cloth for pants bro F  
told the merchant to charge it to him  
5:37 - Drove M. Leland & preached  
Rome 1818. Therefore hath he married  
Hedra on Ellis.

12 visited or called at several  
German farms. Mumfords where  
I had an argt or foreknowledge  
with a son of Judge Walker - his  
teach who gave an old copy  
of Westons Hymn b. 1785 - Mumfords  
thence - Felt liberty at Green  
Met at 2 - At night pre Cor  
Eph 14:30. Julia Mumford Wm Mumford  
& for Green came forward for  
prayer - some others took  
singing - Cong small

house cold - Dr Fisher - 181

13 4th place. A wind cold  
Cloudy to day - yet in most places  
as good shelling as could be.  
Such a remarkable winter  
was never known in Ohio before.  
Drove A Young after a fam visit at  
Wadsworth where I left a box of pills  
for Mary Jane who is 22 had had child  
I feel since last July - had not well  
well since 15 - called at Dr Reynolds  
Rogers - saw Allen Staty - called  
Ed Allen - came to Taylor &  
dined & drove Mumfords Meeting  
at 2 good - Julia will not join  
cant believe - called at Abner Stee  
llys found his Mother a Pres. his  
wife Mary was over at New Light  
M - In one Joseph Pack b'87 pre for  
one Paul. A poller & Ephraim all are gone  
there was no doc no exhort no experience  
only Ministers had different talents  
I exhorted half hour & preached  
a fast tomorrow - Came to



182 Mar 13<sup>th</sup> 1886

at Sunday School -  
14 Read in Maples Seminars I saw  
nothing contrary to truth tho not  
all the truth - some opinions quite  
mere speculation - Nancy's views  
not far wrong - Mrs. May's and  
Pier's Exhortation then at this, agreed  
to be more faithful Nancy agreed  
to pray them daily & I to pray for  
her - Came to Mr. Green's &  
fed my horse - to Mumfords &  
Pd at 2 So run that yr may  
obtain - Class several promised  
to serve the Lord - In eve  
pr from Acts XII 30 & 31 - modern  
15 Our wedding day Drove to call  
Bey Good - Weyford & Oxbayer's The  
old man died yet His name  
Frederick born Aug 4<sup>th</sup> 1779 in  
Germany emigrated at 19 yrs  
He had an iron Constitution was a  
very hard drinker - had ten children  
4 survive - wife d. 2 yrs since -  
I never saw at more squalid

set - prayed & told them if I had  
not an apt I would come back  
for - Chris<sup>n</sup> invited me to drive  
Botkins & concluded to lose the  
apt at Skinner's I drove back &  
preached but the gift of God was  
eternal life thro J<sup>h</sup> our L<sup>d</sup>  
I had excellent liberty both of  
words & spirit & put in faith  
The word seemed to take effect -  
Chris<sup>n</sup> was the most rugged person  
I ever saw at a funeral His  
shirts seemed three months  
worn He never takes one off when  
in till worn out his coat lacked  
sleeves the under side of arms  
and his shirt being gone then  
under side of arms bare - His  
coat & pants only rags & tatters  
children do, & hands looked as if  
never washed - a girl 26, younger  
than of dead simple has three  
children one by her br two by a  
man who served in the penitentiary  
for it -

1874

Mar 13<sup>th</sup> 1856

To those I pathetically & powerfully  
 offered in the name of my nearest  
 eternal life upon condition of  
 admitting the savior in the heart  
 a sister from Sidney seemed am-  
 able. Not one of thirty eight or  
 child & 10 children ever professed  
 religion some were dead from  
 infants. The hearse was a good  
 one glass frame coffin cherry  
 following was an old white horse  
 hair peeled off in large spots  
 drawing women & children on a  
 sled. The driver a large boy with  
 by side whose dress was little  
 better than his father's - others followed  
 & finally neighbors on foot & then  
 back. Whiskey does all the  
 mischief & yet Ch<sup>h</sup> is said to  
 be a kind hearted obliging neighbor  
 Br Botkin tried to dissuade  
 me from going. He said they were  
 drunk as they had been at fun-  
 als there before & he would not

185  
 I used freely the first part of  
 the verse but did not quote it  
 until I had gained their hearts  
 with the last. I am mistaken  
 if the fruit does not remain.  
 After the burial service read  
 from Deut at grave came to  
 Holliford's & we & prayed & Lewis  
 W & I & prayed also. & Ellis  
 Mumford & persuaded the old  
 man to go over with me to the  
 meeting. Pr with freedom on  
 John III 36. — Ellis

16 Sabbath Rose early & wrote  
 Journal & read Lovefeast. Mr  
 A & I proposed to have found the blessing  
 Preached with freedom & power on  
 Let no man be deceived. Baptism  
 Francis James Thos &

Mary Jones  
 Susan Hammett E. H. &  
 Mead

Robert Turner — Pr at night  
 seek ye the Lord while he may be



186

Mar 16 56.

186  
Mar 16 '86  
Prague - 6 forward  
Julia Mayford J.C. 9 $\frac{1}{2}$  Drive  
home by 11 $\frac{1}{2}$  -

home by 11<sup>12</sup> -  
17 - Chores & errands. Benj. Wilkins  
came & dined with us. The gun  
wife off as he had one. It was very  
fortunate - Drove M<sup>r</sup> & Mrs. May  
out at 3 - Put at night. Rose 11.

4.5 - 3 forwarded - Ellis -  
18. Called - Preached at 2 on May

18. Called - Preached at 2 on Mot  
x. 23. Baptized

Julia Ann Mumford.

Mr Henry Munford

In view of the fact that the
 meeting of the

19 L'homme d'ordre 3 mai

(called Brown Alder in some of the

20. Kaud. Fieber, blaue Flecken

Notes for A. C. C. C.

21. Fast day up by Bishop. A brother  
has given out money. Went with my father  
& brother Br. A. This was quite a labor  
list by the "fasting" a good deal  
appropriate. Poorer the more.

Baptis sakohui

Baptist { sakchui  
John & Phunt } Henry &  
Elizabeth Wheeler

to Br Saragay - Red at night 5187 Ha  
 E. H. W. 30 - moderate Br S.  
 had some Lk Pattern

22 Weather mild snow going fast

New from Europe very thing looks  
like peace - but from people & see  
little prospect only in triumph of  
despotion - If peace are constant  
trial one - I look forward to 1886 as

as the end of union & triumph of  
liberty & Bible. — Printed at the Glasgow

Had cows with <sup>infection</sup> ~~infection~~ 3. Hoped town.

Called P. & E. & got trout. Convers at camp.

Pro. with Shilling & others - got 30c for trash -  
Horse Dr. Goods. An interest in it.

Node 25: Goods. An interesting insight into  
slavery and its consequences at the time.

Y. br. & h. v. Pr. Horn 11. 23

28 Oct 1844 - Road to Kintore Station

Junction. Harder to fire much  
 with loose cold to the

Had some freedom. Part 12

1. *Adiantum filicoides* (L.) Hook. & Grev. *Adiantum* **XIX** 116

Cal, L. in Robt Road, near Final

4. 18. A cow has cough two yrs from pneumonia.

He, promised to act some more  
 Now call the 4th

Howe called the Army - ac Woodruff  
Millions of people

Doaks - Goldsboro - B. W. L.

we returned the tobacco in his

at 10.76 per annum.







Apr 2 - 56

increases his humility & love so every other consideration will be swallowed up in the love & glory of God. & I added besides every man saved will alike have been found guilty - There is less difference than most imagine. The most moral when he sees his own heart sees that but for the preventing grace of G. he would have committed all the vile crimes which ever disgraced human nature.

Fixed gate to - saw some strange murder at night - wrote

3 Read & wrote - Shomahui - Called at bro James Smith as I did yesterday. He looked more & more - Today he was better. He responded more readily in prayer than yesterday. Drove Port Jefferson. Staid Mr. Littlejohn at prayer meeting - humming

11 Drove over to Robert's & left at 10 & took saddle rode Pleasant Hill for Eph. 11 & 8. Found no camp locusts and took saddle trail. Bro Darwall's dinner at 3 - Came over. Blunder Reading Prophecy & Time by Dr. Bee. Came Newbury Claytons & bro. Hopkins dinner & rode to Rock 5 and read sermon & ved speaking & 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

Sabbath Pleasant

Came to P. & Preached to him on Rom VIII 28 - Note Salem & spoke on prayer. Came back to bro Roberts & took 9. I drove bro Conklin, soup & home. Called at bro James Smith. He knew me but after prayer he was flighty. He was resigned & happy. Called at sunrise. bro died at 3. This Morn. he failed fast after. I was there at 9.

bro Stephen dominian has made arrangements to leave this P. M. I read and did all I could to dissuade him. He persisted. Called & stayed with Mother Good. 88 yrs old joined M. B. when 15. Funeral of bro J at 4. "Willd" was born bro by his prayer at home & without a word of rest. He went to 9 & was a tale. burial service was read by bro Alderman. After funeral plowed soy garden & called work in garden and fence. Took cars & rode with bro Alderman & Hyker to Quincy where we held

192 April 8<sup>th</sup> 1856

a preliminary meeting in reference  
to Disposition. Dinner at Mr  
Patterson. Sister P was done of Judge Capen  
Came home -

9 Called on Mr. & Mrs. in Garden & from  
10 Called Judge Goodwin & Mr. & Mrs. with him

His Mother died yesterday morning 7<sup>th</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>

11 Fixed up some things & drove

Mr. Cotes & Youngs. Staley &

Remondy - Supper - Bro. Rogers &

met at night on Beatitude -

Staid to. Mr.

11 Drove to Youngs. Ad. Lemons

Fisher - Elliott & met at S.H. on Tray

dinner for E. Drove. Mr. & Mrs. on

Ret 4<sup>th</sup> 14 - to Ellis.

H. O. Sheldon



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal April 12, 1856-September 19, 1857

FORMAT: Volume #46

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt

☒ Foxing

☐ Insect

☒ Mold

☐ Tape

☐ Water

☐ Other

Inks

☐ Ink shows through

☐ Dark Ink

☒ Light Ink

☐ Pencil

☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue

☒ Discolored

☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

pages 50-53 repeated once

7

The  
Journal  
of  
Henry O. Sheldon  
From April 12<sup>th</sup> 1836  
To Sept 14<sup>th</sup> AD 1837  
No. XLVII



20

April 12<sup>th</sup> 1856 Drove (in gig) to  
Wifords - on McManisway, Botkin  
& Speaker when changed for saddle  
& rode Mt Shinn, & dined  
reading Marietta Davis, recd  
when in a train - Rd at Mt  
to 6 Transist little flock the  
Row John Elliott & Speaker  
Took gig & came Botkin &  
staid. Sis B. had a bad pain in  
her side she took Pulmonia Balm  
13 Sabb. met at 9 & agreed to  
org. St. Pre to Children on Oct  
+ 11 1-7 - Drove Wesley Chapel  
for 2 1/2 hrs on Providence came  
to Abm Slout. He is an Exhorter  
14 owns 400 acres fine land. close  
built on small scale - by  
throwing off large dist. I succeeded in  
persuading him to buy River  
Missel & Lys Bury. Drove Baker  
home - read Asa's & wrote  
letter & Paeche we read -

Apr 15-56

Occupied principally in reading & preparing for the lecture which I delivered in Camp Hall in eve. The notice was not printed in either paper & the handbills did not state it would be "free" & there was not a large Cong. I was requested to lecture 3/4 an hour & was exceedingly annoyed by a Meth Pr looking at his watch so often as he sat before me - at the end of about 3/4 I gave an op for any to retire he & several left & I had better liberty, indeed for the most interesting part of the lecture - warm

have yet - warm

16 - worked at this for 9 or 10 hours

17 - Men & children showing

18 - Being left for Ashland He prefers to remain a trade before going to college. Protected shade trees. Drove to Concord & briefly on Rom. 8:18 - staid over

19 - Read called Mr McKimney who has consumption left some Balm. Drove home after dinner. Dr. Patten Drove bro Gooder - Read Nat May Read called Adv. news of death

of Henry's child - Henry F. G. Pr Cat night Doran's - 1 Cor 4.4. Staid - Night stormy 20 Sabbath. Drove bro & childrens J. Tridell, J. Hardin - S. S. heard a Chap - Read Sermon on Evil spirit made some remarks - Drove bro McGovern, Dummer & Cole's Pr 2 hrs on Prop. & Rev T. T. Drove J. Morning & bro Reads & J. at 8 A to a still Cong on Rev 11:3 bro Reads

21 - Called at bro RR Graham's Went to Reservoir to fish would bite so we caught none Talked with Mrs Knit & back after din at bro Reads Drove Cole's home

22 - Writing heading - up town after 3 - called Exp Martin, Mary he is dead a very pleasant looking Corpse - age 17. sick 16 mo. Prayed & Exhorted a house full young people

23 Wrote & went up & bought cloth for coat & hat & 16

Journal of Henry F. G. Martin



Apr 24<sup>th</sup> 1856

- Read Channing. Mr. Leason called  
I found him up town & saw  
he would read sermon on Evil Spirit  
I might read on Dr. as Elder had  
applied him he had not designed  
merely to ignore him. — Day —
25. wrote Book agents to — up town  
two errands — Mr. Leason. Col. May  
& his sermon called —
26. Wife & I drove to Piqua — Mr. Brooks  
Elder J. F. Mitchell) preached a good  
sermon. John 8:11. did not comfort the  
Lillies. — Pr. at night on  
Wayside houses — Crank —
27. Sabbath. Loafest good — Elder  
Pr. I am now ready to be offered  
the funeral of bro. Larneth &  
add some. — See at 32  
good. — Pilate night some  
redon Rom 18:18 — A good im-  
pression seemed made — Mr. Sawyer  
or rather Sir S. for he is not a minister
28. Took wife & trial to Brooks & drove  
all round town — Mr. Langstaff  
called. He is a liberalist & is thought  
to be partially insane —

Drove to Br. Leggs for dinner  
After which we returned to town & called  
at Judge Leach's borrowed Lumber  
especially the Series & drove Lockport  
& home — Let him go to the mill & saw  
29. Made garden set out peach trees  
40. Sister Manning called at noon  
Mr. Vignier in PM — Several pamph-  
lets. Mr. Langstaff let me have one  
on the destruction of the wicked. The  
arg of them all is founded on a false  
supposition & incorrect meanings of  
words —

30. Haindome about home  
May 1. Drove Downys (who has lately been  
brought out of ship) Hyman, Laughlin  
Legg — & Chas. Halcum, Leaphys, Vignier  
Shaw, McVay, Menford, A. & D. Fletcher  
who who has spent his life drinking  
property & has done no good with it  
was convicted and my son at  
his R. Ch. of which he has been a  
member and at the comforts  
after he now thinks it too late  
to become flighty I calmed  
him & gave him some pills &  
he slept well — Drove Mr. Leason  
Pr. & Downys — Wm. & McVay

6 May 27 1836  
The weather bad rain - Pr at  
4 - 1 Cor 130

3 Sisters both day & even here  
W. P. Wheeler & drove to New York  
Stills - Wilkinson & J. Pools - died  
1 Pr at Hopewell who then is  
willing to consider his score  
this day into the Sp. Drive  
P. J. & Stan. H. Connells

4 Sabbath left poorly Rose at 2  
Stars shone brilliantly

I at 9 Epworth Rev Fowler had  
pr what was called a very great  
time & taught the undisciplined nature  
of man & some had fixed their  
minds that I should be on earth  
I declared but the sight of heaven  
at 2 p.m. feelings at prayer that  
the Lord would stand by me & I  
& I had great freedom & liberty on  
Psa VII 3, 4 I showed

The Perfections of God are declared by  
the heavens Power, wisdom, Omnipresence  
Omniscience, Eternity & glory

1. Power, Earth, Solar Sys. & Solar Sys. & others
2. Wisdom
3. Omnipresence

4. Omnipresence 5. Eternity

What is man -

1 Capacity - mind

2 Moral nature mean earthly base  
low sensual devoted

III What God has done for him. "Kindful"  
& visited him 1 Atonement by Son. 2

Spirit 3 Providence the glorious  
Eternity offered

There was performed service  
& attendance - Dined with H &  
drove to Salem for 90 in on  
J. Chism. X X X 5 - benighted

Drove in 40 mi 5 mi over very  
rough roads to Pheas 76 - was  
soon looking very tired - first  
instance - Preached with free-  
dom & affection Job XIX 14 -  
Alas! I was, buried  
today - Drove back to Hopewell

5 Drove to New York. Post J. J.  
dined. Commenced & home

6 Writing Br. Webster & Dr. Shuff  
came Last night found the  
good friends - Br. Bostwick &  
stayed - rain

7. A wife & Dr. in baggage to  
K... D... very few and



8 on edge of rain - Eldin set  
me to fire. A most of friends  
member were out I took  
Being & for 1 1/2 hrs rough  
Dull conf at 4. Rain 20.94  
Quinn. Mr F. J. Ellison for at  
night a small storm. Seeing  
we look for such things to dilate  
& Lovefast dry. Mr Wablen  
for 11.

Eldin adm. Jan & after din  
at R. F. Hills we came home  
of Pleas again after a rainy  
time every till this yr.  
Drove Mt. Eden - Bro. to a few &  
dinner Ellis, tea & Mr D. Gray's  
10 Drove speakers & John Elliotts  
Shinner Mr H. two out - prayers  
Smart, I had left home here &  
walked - Sam Elliott - Quirk  
Tea. No Swinnell -

11 Sabbath came S. S. P. 9.10 am  
on Being drove Herby Chap  
1. 1 Cor XXIX 3 - 60m came  
Herby Cole. His wife is sick &  
discouraged  
Drove bro Shanon & home before  
breakfast. Making blood purifier.

9  
bitters - work in garden &  
3 Lenting 40 in study without  
fire I got the shdum bar by  
noon. Took car at noon & came  
to Union where finding I had no  
apt. came to Munroe. Called at  
Mr Barts tea & stand bro Beamer  
14 Took car & came to Inman  
Stopt at Bates House 2 1/2 p.m. day  
went to <sup>Conf</sup> conference Mr Gurley  
speaking on extending rule to  
3 yrs in a place - Dined with  
bro Hancy - Dr Hearnah  
pt at 3.10. Mr Johnson at  
night. The manner of both  
unions - Matter good  
15 Mr pioneering we reported in  
write little here. Dined with bro  
Money whose room I came to Conf  
he the prayer meet given out  
went to Hobbs Chapel & heard  
Mr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Hancy Jr. This is a  
faithful saying - I must come  
to save sinners - After going  
over the city seeking in vain  
to get in a private boarding  
house I came to a Temperance  
society where I heard voice

May 16 - 56

Conf. engaged in discussing  
 propriety of sending a bishop  
 to Africa & his bro. Wm. in  
 the PM. Several of us sat for  
 an ambrosy group -  
 eldest did not get good one  
 in eve. Meeting for prayer  
 17 A Rainy day - Gen. Conf. Am.  
 Hymns reports &c - interesting  
 In PM visited & called on Dr.  
 Hannah & Mrs. Brown with bro.  
 R. H. Hany at bro. Wrights - bro.  
 invited me to spend the Sabbath with  
 him at bro. White's Newbury St.  
 Sabbath & bro. of Rochester here -  
 18 Sabbath At General Conf. I spoke  
 freely & at length - Dr. Brown  
 followed & referred to the time  
 when I first took sac. Dr. Hany  
 followed with great power -  
 a good visit - We came to  
 Wiley Chapel & heard bro. Watson  
 Ed. M. W. Ch. on some texts in the  
 Mat N 28-30 - He is believed to have  
 the consumption - His look cadaverous -  
 cough hollow - His reading  
 & intonations indicated great power  
 a bro. prayed very long - others good

The sermon was brilliant his ima-  
 gination fine - figures chaste & expressive  
 we - In PM went to S. In eve  
 heard bro. Wm. Rom XII 1 - a strong  
 discourse -

19 Returning to Gen. Conf. I  
 eve at Center Lodge - 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 20 Listening getting autographs - Dined  
 L R. Brownell - Sat for picture with  
 Bro. Shaffer Hany, Thompson & Hany  
 They presided with a speech from  
 Dr. F. to which I replied the next.  
 21 Called bookstore & Conf - Dr. S  
 invited me to report - Obtained  
 autographs in my book - Dr. S  
 Chaddock & Nelson made brilliant  
 speeches - the last I wrote at length  
 Dined L R. Brownell - Called  
 Bro. White & Bro. Ames & staid  
 L R. Brownell -

22 Minority report brot in - About  
 lobby business progress - I think  
 action of Gen. Conf. will greatly advance  
 the cause of freedom more than if  
 extreme measures are resorted to.



May 22 1856

Dined with Dr. Thompson at Wd  
 Morris - Took gun at 2 came  
 dinner - I was surprised I  
 slept - Took tea with Mr Beam  
 at Dr Hathaways Preached  
 at night some freedom  
 on Providence Slaves & Beam  
 till 3 AM

23 Took cars came Union I have  
 Mrs DePuy & Wentworth & Tuttle  
 were on board We had a pleasant  
 Arrived at 8 AM. About town & John

24 Writing - In PM Drove Woburn  
 visited & tea conversed freely - Eng  
 Smith there - Mr Holmes & John  
 Bull -

25 Sabbath Called at Wd Bulls & S  
 On in Beneficence & took sub for  
 benev. cause Drove home & dined  
 I took but Garrison (who is here)  
 M/ with me to Shaw's he is on  
 I thought on my way, &c - I exhorted  
 with freedom home tea & In eve  
 bro G. is on They that sow in tears  
 shall reap in joy - Closed with pr  
 Mr G stays with us Sat late -

Sat m. after we came home I  
 looked up dates of joining of  
 several who are now pr - Rose  
 at 4 & read two to 2 At 2 we  
 took Car & came to Mr. Stopt  
 Temp. In S. W. Sample

27 About Conf debates more  
 interesting - Collins - called on  
 L B Branchbury she goes to my house

28 On Sun Con. room - Mr Blakesly  
 made a decidedly good speech  
 Dr McC read A Stearns (probably  
 the joint product.) Mr Cummings  
 bored the Conf bro Crany is accused  
 of being untimely in keeping  
 the floor when two speakers had  
 been made on the same side  
 Called Cahall's New York

29 Had an interesting Conf with  
 Michael Torrey on a Cath. no  
 a Pres. At Conf. see debates in  
 Daily W. Ad for all proceedings  
 In PM sat at request of Mr  
 Bowers artist for my picture

144

May 29-

a largest size & good - Called  
on bro. Governor's wife - The visit  
(when I left my umbrella & pocket  
left for tea & came back no  
more

30. Which prevented me going  
last night This morn. Dr. Thier  
and called & urged me a great deal  
in reporting I concluded to stay  
He left the entire report in AM to  
me He has been for the night  
day reporting I made a full  
daguerotype but when the  
printer & Dr. S. came to see  
them said there was room  
enough in the Daily for  
them so He & I went to abridge  
in doing which I in cutting  
up & misquoting the report was  
very mortifying to me.

31 Reporting AM & part PM  
then writing out Change ban  
in & noon with Dr. S. at Pyle's  
Boarding House In eve <sup>reading</sup> ~~concluded~~

145

proof to late <sup>Sabbath</sup> night before last a frost  
June 1 1856. Cool & clear - General day  
at Wesley Chapel Bp Waugh  
opened I was very long -  
came to Robert's Chapel & heard  
J. Watson on XIX Psalm 7-11

It was full of great rich thoughts  
interspersed with brilliant pas-  
sages - He evidently had not liberty  
but thoughts were excellent  
In PM heard Thos. F. Barrant an  
(I judge) <sup>borrows</sup> English borrow sermon  
theatrical delivery  
In eve heard Dr. Crews from  
Chicago too slow & dull

2 Reporting all day & eve  
3 Reporting I was alone in eve  
to 12 O'clock when Co. of adj. joined  
4 Took cars & came home by 7 PM  
Sleeping & tired of course.  
5 As I was starting for my apt.  
Mr. Briggitt said there would be no  
meeting as Mrs. Ann's wife were in  
Siding & the rest were at the wool, saying  
so I then went to Port Jefferson  
tea with Knowles & bro. & came from



16 June 8 1836  
New Berlin N.Y. Drove to Mr. Mc  
Charles & stand -

6 I found an industrious world loving  
family - no books with I sell -  
Drove to Warrentons, Young Ad.  
Friday's Ad. Lemons, I. Fisher, G. F.  
home got some books & read & back  
to Mr. Williams & met 8 women out  
to whom I presented a little -

Drove Dills & stands  
7 Drove to stand for Elliotts, E. F. Meads, Borkins  
I. Speckers, Driscoll & John Elliotts. Preaching  
meeting by preaching. Schull 3.  
some friends only Baptists  
Elizabeth Johnson & infants  
Mary Jane, Mattew  
Mary Jane, Eliza Smart

Sarah Ellen } George &  
Mary Margaret } Elizabeth Johnson

Preached at night He that soweth  
his seed shall not prosper -

8 Sabbath day - Five y. run  
a. m. came to the door to the window  
section for 2000 men, women & children  
with families as they slept & when  
came to me & took hold of my arm  
& tried to pull me through the door  
saying I saw a light in this house  
no person shall be shut out. I tried  
in vain to speak calmly. He became

as he came in & spoke too once - He  
said I saw a light in this house  
but he was not in the house  
as none the time. He said  
I said I saw a light  
I preached at 11 with much feeling  
at the close on measure of grace  
led at 4 on Nov 18. I at night  
I said V. C. God send us  
increasing so courageously. I called in  
at Jacksons & had some words  
with his sister in law Mrs. Hartell who  
is an unconverted Calvinist who  
said I did not preach the Gospel, but all  
knew - she at Mr. Robbins a "disciple"  
the 8th being newly settled I took  
place. Preached at night on 1 Kings 19  
21 with freedom several rose for  
prayer and I came to morning  
break. I had vis at Rich. Elliott  
& he & his wife set out - stood R. Elliott  
10 Drove Mr. Howells & exhorted W. Johnson  
dined & called at David Robbins  
Eliza Howells, Geo & wife & W. Johnson  
wife agreed to seek salvation  
at 2 on Jan 12 liberty - Talked

June 10 SE

our Baptism a good while & Baptized

Hebrew Scribes Jacob & Amy Glick

In eve preached from Eph 11 31

How Messengers found peace

11 Called sick Elliott, he is sick & dispond to wait and consider - S. Elliott, born E & M Enants died Speaking ministering at 2 - Our new monument - very hot head ache -

Pr at night Today if ye will be His voice harden not yr hearts

12 Drove to Hilbury stop & helped raise his barn new one & drove home wrote - sent pils to Mr Brammer -

13 In study sent Mr to Gen. 20p - made Blood Purifier Bitters -

14 Writing Mr A M Shaffer pr at Lick I was sleepy - Drove to Wapfords & Pr a little at night on Beneficence could get nothing for all the benevolent operation of our church - Mr G. was in his fan 1475 for Coffee & tobacco He has no gran but signs 80c pounds butter. I am to get an order on the store but he refused - He finally paid up gran -

5 Sabb. Called at Burtons & drove Hardin - SS. Was quite unwell from cold & stiff flesh typhoid - Preached on Providence Dined bro Mages Cousina town turned on members going from home to visit relations on Sat & visiting over Sabb. He approved & condemned - At times I am so disheartened - I find hardly one who make conscience of duty if world or pleasure or ease come in - Self denial is ignored Drove Colis & preached on Benef & took 3.75 Sab for all our benev. causes from 60 members viz Miss 2.75 - Bible 0 - Pr 0 - SS 00 - Irish Mission 50 - Sup Pr 50. - \$1.00 of that was from Robt Read a comp. poor man Drove to Shp. M. Young & sup - Reads 576 & pr Rom 18 18 short -

16 - After family vis - Drove Romney a small cluster of loghouses mostly colored inhabitants - Eng. Specter Mr Collins who had married a mulr or Quattron who got drunk & abused her came for a piece of warrant I advised her to go home & throw away her whiskey & then if he got drunk to tie him to the



June 16-56

four ports of bulthead his hainer  
and keep him there until he was  
solved & would promise a drink  
no more. - Eng S said it was the  
best ad - Came for Elliott & friend  
Buck's Harmony & Exposition -  
Sat at night Mat x 32 a good  
going at last

17 Drove Jackson R Elliott Spoken  
Stiles. He withdrew from the  
objection to their loose way of keeping  
things. - Mr Shimmis, Miller  
Howells - Smart & Pr at the  
with much assistance on  
Jan. 11 7. a first rate time

18 Drove Pt. Spoken & break - the  
Eng Spoken (He gave me 50¢ for  
preaching here) - Romney Lewis  
Woodruff Jacob - S M Young  
Wakemans - J D Randolph  
Samuel Strong - Medes, Cannon  
(tea) & home roads were so  
exceedingly rough (29 mi) time  
& lame.

19 Wrote letters - Called Tea  
at 2, Maun's with wife -

for Sister P A Ogden

Wrote up to town Am. visit with  
Shurtal. My hip is lame but  
riding last week - very warm &  
dry weather

Rene John Dick  
Writing Sermon on Providence -  
2 Sabbath Drove to Orange & for funeral  
for a child 5 mo old son of Mr  
French. Is it well with thee, is it  
well with the child. I took cold last w  
was weak & hoarse - Drove back  
I went to Pres. Ch. & for on Providence  
Mr Spence had an awkward expectation  
If it sorry for loss of my voice  
but felt God could more than  
make it up. Was tolerably clear but  
it was a very hard house to speak  
in & I had to speak slow & could  
not be interesting but for the most  
profound attention. I should have  
made a failure - Dined &  
Drove Shew's & preached with  
freedom 1 Cor IV 5 - Large Cong  
many young people - Sup bro  
Shaw's house - for want to.

22

22 June

Orange with me & for far  
things.

23 Read & wrote - Mr D. Fisher  
Came with whom I had a  
good visit - Up town I en-  
countered Jerry Eddy who was off  
He changed with with saying  
Main could not so differ  
from what he did - I showed  
these words were quoted as the  
doctrine of my opponent & he  
was satisfied - He said he had  
hard thing of mine  
coming further I found Mr B & Mr  
Hd. disputing - Mr A came &  
"attack" me - said Wesley would  
silence me - I reasoned with  
him a crowd gathered  
I was getting up for some  
Came and for far found a  
Crowd at July 6. One remarked  
my sermon had produced a great deal  
of controversy - was asked to  
say if I did not teach so for I spoke  
a good while - Pres. who is pious  
like it Dr Bayly says that  
it be preached over again - & from  
to -

23

24 Working sermon on Providence  
Had another battle up town.  
Jerry E. says it is the rankest  
kind of heresy to teach that God  
knows who will be saved & lost just  
as well now as he will after the judgment  
I finally silenced all by going  
home & getting Wesley's sermon  
on Prov. & reading his tract  
"That's just what you said" said  
the by-standers & my opp. silently  
went off - Fine rainy -  
25 Working & read - Same -  
26 Fine showers Drove to  
Port Jefferson Mr Knowles -  
attended Prayer meet & exhorted  
at Close  
27 Visited calling at every house  
down one side & up the other  
leaving tracts, talking praying  
as case might be - learned a  
backslider was awakened last  
night & resolved to come back to  
God's way. After noon & a hard  
showers Drove Stock stills & Mr Vay's



24

June 27<sup>th</sup> 1856

Kind & feeble - On the on Room  
 VIII 28 - Got some wet - & heard  
 28. Nanny both was very sick last night  
 I gave her phynix & she is better  
 this morn. Drove bro Stephen  
 I had a good visit with him  
 till noon then Drove to Hope  
 creek where I pr on Sabbath  
 Called at H. Talbot's & Mr. May  
 will visit to Mr. Alex. Beckingham  
 (formerly Starkport) & stand  
 29 Sabbath Drove to P. J. was  
 feeble & sick - Preached on  
 1 Cor IV 5 - Spent the Comm. &  
 Drove Salem for freedom  
 1 John III 8 on evil & drove  
 Near Hill in rain & pr with  
 wisdom & power on Ex xx 8-11  
 Came bro W. K. Smith - He has  
 6 bushels corn, & a good small  
 Librarian the only corn owned  
 by a private man or Clap  
 leader on this lot. Bro T. Stephen  
 has Clarke - (Bills have part of N. T.)  
 Mary looks has also. Oct 6.

8/11/56

9 - Writing sermon on The work of  
 reward of an itinerant Preacher -  
 and reading - Came to Monticello  
 after having been given for  
 one Comm. Post J. & tea at  
 Sister Cydnie's & home -

30 Feeble read & wrote some  
 July 1<sup>st</sup> 1856. Read & wrote some  
 Several cases at night Milton  
 Jennings - He conversed till  
 midnight

2 He says he shall accept our Pre-  
 baptist brethren after this, I  
 thought them wilfully ignorant  
 He had drawn me in to the dry

This morn I wasted time in a  
 discussion to prove man was in  
 a state of probation after he is con-  
 verted - Wrote some read

Boddridges Lectures -

My health is not good  
 & wrote some Rate of Julia

Went to Whitehead 3 women that  
 best to have no preaching called  
 Merifors & Ellis & came back  
 to Mr. Fishers & stand

July 3-56

Called at Dan. H. & drove Rhoads  
& Botkins - Speakes & Elliotts  
W. Priests & Skinner as Mr. H.  
Preached from Rom VIII 9 - Ed. de  
came to church where I had  
left my horse & to Mr. Ellis  
& stand -

July 6<sup>th</sup> 1836 Came to Botkins

S.S. - Pr at 10<sup>1/2</sup> on "Token of  
Pardon" - met clasp / came  
to Ellis & Westly / what - Pr  
with freedom on Mat XX 23

Met clasp bro A. G. the deacon  
of 56<sup>th</sup> m - who had not seen  
me - was about green - went  
to myr cohen I told him  
his duty - I told him what I  
would do if I was pr in charge  
divide with clasp  
He & bro J. Baker had said how  
they had prayed for him -  
He said if bro I would always

in quiet arm will have would be  
filled" I told him any man could  
swim with two such men under  
his arms - that if I had had such  
men - might have been  
before - came too her Fridley  
7 - Drove home wrote some  
on conf. sermon  
8 10<sup>1/2</sup> - Ministerial appt  
met at 3 - bro Manrott Esq  
I told them I had a sermon  
written perhaps wrote off - would I  
should read - Pr it seemed un-  
willing it should come before  
I have congr<sup>g</sup> hear it  
9 - My sermon was called for early before  
any body got in - I said -  
It was cut off - too long - too many  
heads - one expression was Calvinism  
A man's wife could not do her more  
good if she were dead - I am for  
30 minutes - showed clearly by quoting  
Calvinism when seen diff. spiritually  
Bro Wykes had a good saying  
S. S. convention at 3 - As bro Brad-  
ley declined on age of sleep. As voted



28

July 9

and I preach last night 30 min  
on Rom IV 4-8 - I then sat up  
to 1 o'clock this morn writing my  
sermon on Prov. out & I was  
sleeping in S S machine  
which was a failure from  
Mr L & M. talking too long &  
over heads of Child.

10 Met at 5 - & Adj. to Greenville  
called several brethren out  
for me to pr my sermon on Prov

11 Writing - Wife sick - fine showers

12 Called Mr. Durrell He says I mis-  
understand Conf. "Elut. baptism" don't  
mean to choose or choose - I told him  
I did when I was a boy - Doreen says  
left horse walked to Hespford's store  
coming at 10 in past 8 prayers -  
after several men came I exhorted  
them to make a business of religion if they  
or let it alone if false - Doreen

13 Sabbath Called at Joshua Evers' - Doreen  
Lorephines, McQuitty, - Mr. Bell, S.S.  
Taught Bible class - Pr on John III  
8 - Close - Led claps at the I parties  
alarly requested every member to

stay in but about a dozen out of 100  
stand - Doreen McQuitty, Doreen Ellis, S.A.  
in on Bell done good & faithful men  
on Large Cong. at last few where  
I began - Doreen S.A. Young &  
Reed - Have dear shoes - Pr at night  
Luke XI 32. Large Cong. - Read's  
14. Wrote Am. Sermon on work toward  
of an itinerant Preacher - Called at  
Hornig - His wife was mad - worse  
by making just before her period  
which became excessive - Makenian  
Johnson - I put a few plain questions  
to leave a impression Stay bapt  
3m do we in woods have him met  
15. Doreen Bertram called A Bailor  
I left 1 doz Pills on con. (16<sup>th</sup>), Newport  
and Father Louis - Read him my sermon  
He cried I wept. He said it ought not  
to be lost to the world - Doreen - his sons son  
the if they promised to serve God -  
Called at Richardson's - Davis - I visited  
several families - a bath. mid. urged me  
to call again her daughter said the young  
people found fault with my preaching  
for her part she did not see any thing  
wrong in it - She promised to tell

July 15-56

- Called at M. Kimmings & Wills &  
Savoy - tea & home -  
16 Writing - Simon copy -  
17 Writing Ruth & Joseph went to  
Berea - It has been very hot 94°  
18 Cooler - some cloudy 83° -

Head ache produced by too close  
study this week - Read in Gays  
Melchisedek & A. Candel works  
Drove M. Cary, Rhodhamels &  
J. Hunt -

- 19 Read & wrote & mended my Shaff  
Called at Sidney Fish's & Cooper's  
J. Cooper, W. Skimmer, J. Wille & sons  
& John Skimmer & staff

- 20 Sabbath - Came to M. H. Fawcett  
Pre a little but was disheartened on  
Rom IV 4-8 - Staid for Clap but no  
clap book - One half of the members  
do not go to meeting at all & only about  
half of them stay for clap  
Came to Holmes none had been  
to meet - none were at home  
Dined <sup>at home</sup> - When about to start found  
my spring broke - fixed it up  
& drove fast was in too late  
Preached by request of Leader on  
 duty & plan of Sabbath keeping the

gospel - Drove to Port Allen. Preached  
the meeting. Mr. Handley was at  
me. Satisfactory. He has a pleasant  
chat at night on Eph IV 30 - Came  
to Mr. Shaff -  
21 Drove Mr. & Mrs. Lenoir had a long talk  
with him & his wife. She promised to  
serve the Lord - called Ruth Lenoir -  
Mr. Voy's friend & read some in  
"Burnham, New Times" Good for deep  
pious - Came by Shaff - called  
Bennetts - Leaphy - Humes (It  
is said he divides & gets tipsy & is a  
member & no fair prayer) - C. Mal  
comes. Geo M. & W. Laughlins &  
Wynne & home

- 22 Writing, <sup>Wrote</sup> Review & sermon. In PM  
Several met to discuss school day  
laws - In eve called at Mrs. Lenoir's  
23 Wrote letters writing -  
24 Writing Mr. Spence called & we had  
a good visit & prayer. In eve at Book  
Reunion -  
25 Fast till 5 Writing some Review -  
26 With wife & Lydia drove Port J. f.  
D. M. Mr. Shaff called on Rejoice  
us of good comfort, love in peace.



July 26 1886

In L.L.C. I enquired if any body had refused to pay guarantee on my account & one was reported - I offered to give the Ch. credit for all my presents - But he made no move to suit. Br Shaffer asked him if he had his presents of those who did not pay guarantee. He said Why do you ask the ques. It is an insult - I understand it. Br S. then told him he had heard that he had said "I will say nothing about guarantee & let them give me presents" Br S. added that he had said money not account for in divine customers or other Ch. giving the instances - He denied having said so. or the truth of the other said it was someone who gave it him - Br S. said he would prove it at Conf. Br Alderman went home & I had to go. Did so on

1 Cor 30 - for half an hour

27 Sabbath Lovefeast twice full  
 Dr S spoke first - then self - & added to my disponding on account of being no work - But spoke with great testimony & apparent effort - met 1 day  
 A multitude coming we went off a long dist. over river up hill to a grove Dr P. on Resurrection  
 I am he that with to -

I ad m. Sec &amp;

At 3 1/2 an apt having been made by bro Lease for immession. I was requested to speak on it - I let Clayton Champ & his mind & I spoke him by joining in the Church - I said some strong points was him in Br Alderman for a good sermon on Eph 1 7 in which we have re - Meeting broke up I want meet tomorrow Br L. did not  
 28 Stewards met div. to see in the day with 57¢ - making 43¢

July 28 1886

for the whole year. Def 242<sup>8</sup>  
 Staid last n at bro Thubkils  
 before at Hounells called Sittles  
 Drove to Roberts where I had a long  
 talk with Pinkley "Dunkard" on  
 Wap. Drove after some of the  
 finest showers I ever knew  
 to Alex. Buckingham. It  
 has been very dry a long time  
 cats are short - corn in dry land  
 nothing - flax short

29 Rain - Drove <sup>with wife</sup> to Storks his  
 wife not at home - He is very  
 sick but Oh what an exuberantly  
 small soul - "Has got tired of  
 working hard for others" was his  
 reply when I asked him for  
 Missionary cause - worth \$2,000  
 Drove to Bakers - They heard my  
 talk on Wap. & I explained about  
 Baptism a "Household"

|                 |               |
|-----------------|---------------|
| Nathan Ann      | } Elina Baker |
| Martha          |               |
| Margaret Jane   |               |
| Manorah Isabel  |               |
| Susanna Dililah |               |

Drove P. & over river up to Geo. B. B. B.  
 30<sup>th</sup> Gave children books - I often think  
 how much good I could do if I had  
 means to give away books  
 Drove to Mr. Connells - Talked with  
 Martha - & Drove to Bay Wilkinsons  
 dinner - then Post J. - wife  
 & Lydia went home - Had  
 a talk with Elder Clement a 7 day  
 He wanted only to show off his  
 arg - he would not hold still for  
 me to frame my reply  
 I let him have the time - He  
 became cool at close - I & Lydia  
 31 - Called Allison - Glicks - Maxwell  
 Maxwell's wife said he would not  
 allow family prayer - I asked him  
 & he did not object - I had call  
 Dined bro Corvess - I came  
 home by 1st car for me  
 2<sup>nd</sup> (Wrote letters) & copying sermons  
 wrote - Drove Mumfords & Bolker  
 dined - & Elliott & A. none out  
 at 2 a few came talked a  
 little on 11 Sam XIV 14 - Came to



36 Aug 27 856  
Rich Elliott & wrote whole it rained  
Came to Sam Blakely's

3 Sabbath He & John has 240 acres of  
home land He will not give a cent  
to the Miss Cause - I sh only 25.

Drove by Swinns for last book  
I sh and preached Rom. XIV 7.8.

Drove to Mt Gilead & pred 1 Cor 1-30

Drove by Flisher's Eliza is very sad  
Stupid - hears little Prayed - At

Wesley Chapel pred Rom 18.

Came by H. Colis - And MS -

4 Wrote - Copying Sermon. Drove  
Staly - Two women abused me, I  
was enabled to be calm - neither  
had ever heard me - called John  
Stalig's, Twilight his children with  
him. Came Nabington & home

5. Writing Missingsen came for me  
attended funeral of Mr. Neal

He was a pious Meth. Long sick, I  
had a great desire to see him and  
mentioned it to his bro. who requested  
bro Alderman to invite me to go with  
him to see Mr. but he did not.

bro A preached a good sermon on Having  
a desire to depart the with Christ which  
is far better - He called me up to do so  
by prayer. Took buggy & wife &

& drove with wife to Mr D Flisher's  
Elisabeth was 16 last June - 4 wks

last Sat she was at Ellis healthy

Prayed at house & at Mt G on

Rev III 20 - Was plain - Staid at

Mr Ellis - wrote

6 Wrote Drove home wrote  
corrected revised proof -

7 Rore 3h wrote, Called on Mr Spence  
He talked mostly about impression  
He thinks I am profuse in illustra-  
tion - He has read & reread parts of  
my sermon on Prov. is not ready to  
state his obje -

Mr Clerk wife bro A wife & daughters  
& sis Stockstill dined with us - Finished  
transcribing sermon which I call the  
Work & Reward of An Itinerant Minister  
Some of it I wrote on my knees - all  
I trust in a praying spirit - First

Aug 7-56

I was inspired to write 2. That I should preach at Conf. 3. At Gen Conf. I was inspired to ask Bro Mowbray if I would be wanted to preach at Conf. This I refused to do until inspired that as I went up town I would meet Bro Mowbray exactly at the crossing he coming at right angle & that I was to know by this sign it was from the Lord. After writing I started toward Capital & Bro Mowbray came just as I had seen him in my mind & I told him my inspiration. He said he I have been calculating on having you for I have been studying when the most preachers would be present & have thought it would be the night before Conf begins. This settled the question & I thought on it until

4. I began to write June 29 - at odd spells - Had, at times, deep feeling & sore conflicts - Have felt too unworthy and too incapable. Again I doubted the

expediency of showing, at least in <sup>39</sup>50 strong a light the time serving of both preachers & people - but I know it is true I do not think that every thing is to be found in one person, but the spirit and temper is there - I believe the sermon will do good - I have only to strike out & abridge now, though I have condensed all along

8. Writing - In PM read over A few passages in the life of HOS Made a memo. to have it printed when I am here no more - Called at bro Alderman - In eve heard Mr West make a sensible speech on Kaintant Slavery

9. Began to write my own Memoir as requested by Am Conf. Bro Doreen went back into woods Told him neighbors said he did not regard his word - He from again is coming over a first of week. Slafford I deem man - prayed - Bro Doreen & Wd Bonham - Samuel is a fine



Aug 9. 56

young man entirely backslidden  
 She is the wife of a local preacher  
 As she had been able to hear me  
 only 3 times I offered to read her  
 my sermon on Ministry - She wished  
 me to wait till I had a sermon  
 I suspected he had backslidden  
 by his call to be useful & I  
 found it was even so. I wrote  
 at several points. Exhorted  
 David & he promised from this  
 time forth to serve the Lord with  
 his whole heart. Came  
 to Burlington & drove to Clifford  
 Spoke on Mat XX/23 drove to Boston  
 then I came to Mr. M. Dickey  
 10 Sabb. Came to Hardin on my way  
 at 5 at 9. Drove to New York - Called  
 at Judge Saxton & Hamiltons. Ex-  
 horted him. He is a drinking man  
 but his fits is now better - was faithful  
 Pr. or Pa. 1/6. Attended a Finance  
 matter & made a full exposure  
 Drove to Cannon. He not inviting  
 me to dinner - Drove to Dover &  
 dinner. Here I found David & his

wife. I spent his money. I spoke to  
 her about playing with a child  
 I supposed her to be a young woman  
 old woman. Pr. at Coler with  
 freedom on Resist the Devil.  
 Attended Financial matters  
 Collected benevolent operations  
 I drove to Woodruff & sup &  
 Read 1 Th. 1 pr with liberty of  
 words on If a man die shall  
 he live again - Sister Wyatt  
 had died happily since I was here  
 Attended to Needs -  
 11. Drove to bro Edwards. They have just  
 moved on their new wild land - He is  
 in risk of Ague - gave them 12¢ worth  
 and - Corey's talk with Mrs. Thot  
 some impression made. Dr. Pagan's  
 His wife was a prob. 3 mo. She would  
 not join again - Sold him a new Bible  
 & left in my good place there - Drove  
 to Backus - Mr. Young - Mahemans  
 to Sanders where I dined - He is built on  
 a small scale for a Virginian - bro Blevins  
 Joshua Coler - Mr. Groome has some letters

42

Aug 11-56

made me a present. She came to  
Barnum. But to tea & Dan Leary  
she had never heard me preach so I  
read her a sermon.

12 Drove to Mt. Vernon, calling at  
Baker & B. Sew. when I exhorted a  
little both places. Baker was sick  
when I proposed prayer he said  
I might do as I please. I told  
him I did wish to form it on any  
one. He said no more & I departed.  
Called at Carricoes. Mt. Davis  
Stinson, Tidell, Mt. Coon, A. Coon  
dined. A. D. Bick. F. Richardson  
H. Davis. Mackintosh got shaft  
fixed. Mt. Bells. Cairns. Mahony  
W. Davis - tea - back to Asbury  
post, - to Senox & home via McK  
enny who is much better.

13 wrote some read - Up town  
Sister Woodruff & dined at dinner.  
S. M. Young called. In eve wrote  
some on my memoir & sick of it  
quit it twice. Sometimes I  
think God will turn my captiv-  
ity before I die - but mostly think  
I shall go down without much chance

to do any more good. But the  
Lord know what's best. I think tis  
best to live in his hand. He sees prob-  
ably I would not bear prosperity.  
Amen. Lord let me live for thee.  
I want make up my mind to  
write a sketch of my religious  
experience. Why is this? If I had  
means of support - while I was  
writing a few sermons or essays  
they might do some good - but  
my life is not worth spending  
time about - But it might tea-  
ch some lesson if there should  
be any thing hereafter - but so  
far it is of little account.  
My great hope keeps me from  
sinking & yet knowing my weak  
sides & gloomy because I hope too  
much. Yet I sing & feel well  
sometimes.  
I think if I could bring my mind to  
write - if circumstances should be  
favorable the rest of my life & my  
own should set in a dear sky. The



44 Aug 13-56  
past might be useful  
14 Wrote letters. Sat for Autotype for  
A friend Artist - called P. A. Ogden  
in we heard Prof Spencer vs Spirit  
rapping - table lifting - gave  
specimens of Biology Judge Thomp-  
son was the best subject  
15 The Republican party had a Co.  
convention & there was a good  
turn out. The boys & young men  
personated the "Border ruffians" &  
made some sport. In eve I  
went to hear Prof Spencer again  
he had begun but his lecture  
was very good & his demonstra-  
tions perfect. After the audience  
retired he instructed a class  
Mr McCaughan & myself staid  
He gave some new ideas. I had  
supposed Herminie & Biology  
different. He says there is no  
difference. Called on Mr Spence  
& he gave a recollection of sermon on Prov  
16 Cold night hot & dry days -  
made captions for Sketch Magazine  
The Democrats had a convention. The  
great arg in South should have liberty

to take slaves to Kansas  
Drove Orange Stay The Holmes  
They were at Basket Meeting to give  
the children "a ride" 4 hrs ago  
17 Drove to MHA & nobody to S.B. called  
Sims - I at 10:30 p.m. He being dead  
yet speaks. A young went out who  
I chided for whispering - Freedom  
collected missionary money.  
Drove home & dined - Shaw's  
Pr "Kiss speak to this young man  
Met class - 8 staid - Mr Yinger  
inviting me to tea. talked to young  
people - most are bucksliders here  
Drove home after dinner  
18 Cloudy & some sprinkling. After a  
long & severe drought - wrote an  
article on The issue at this Pres. Election  
In eve called at Lodge of Good Tem-  
plars - & braig room where Alfred  
Dr Conklin in Psychology -  
19 Wrote sketch sermon on Sowing in tears  
talked some politics - copied I free -  
20 moved grindstone -  
wrote & studied -  
21 Benj Lydia & Julia all left went  
to Camp Ground. Staid in talked &  
wrote till night when opened the  
services by ps 1 on Josh 11:5 -

46 Aug 21  
 A good prayer meet followed  
 during which I left & came  
 home 11 PM  
 22. (W) 6.40 took car to same  
 ground Dr A Wilson pre on  
 whom not having seen we love  
 Br Black of Cin Con Bled is a  
 one that fears the Lord that with  
 in His ways happy shall thou be and  
 it shall be well with thee  
 He b to Whately an given unto  
 exceeding great & precious promises  
 Alderman at night Agitated in  
 thyself with him & he at home -  
 Exhorted 3 conversions  
 23 W Leave in John III 23 For God sent  
 not his son into the world to condemn  
 Nether And they rest not any nor  
 night crying Holy holy -  
 Came home  
 24 Sat. Took buggy Eng Newman  
 rode with me to Packet making  
 Speaking meet - Pr at 11 on  
 Perfection 1<sup>st</sup> Liberty - Dined  
 Mr Savage & home  
 25 Took wife & Jax to Camp in by 7th  
 Br Drivell at 8 He that coveth

his sons shall not prosper - 47  
 46  
 leave at 11 - My sheep hear my voice  
 Th Wilson exhorting & raised 80 sh coll  
 Br Hebbards Let no man glorify  
 in men - At night  
 Br Bradleyson But after they have  
 misperceived heart -  
 Exhorted long with some power  
 prayer meeting powerful & long  
 26 Felt on Prophecies before 8  
 Br Alderman pre Thou shalt see  
 the King in his beauty & behold  
 the land afar off - Speaking with  
 I cond. Meeting was good this  
 out - Took car, & home  
 27 In study. Distrib periodicals - Estimated  
 I find on figuring up the members on this  
 let pay on an average 80c for tea, 3.13 1/4 coffee  
 92.6 for tobacco total 3.759.68. for these long  
 ones - Wife unwell today  
 28 Took wife & James drove P Jeff  
 McKee dined & McVey & preach Lake  
 Watch ye & pray always -  
 29 Drove G. H. Pooler dined & Hopewell  
 & pr C. Isa Drove Roberts & Agdon  
 called & vis Mrs Anderson



48

Aug 31 1856  
 Sabbath. S.S. small. Prd on 1 Chr  
 xxix 5 - Clare & pointed I told them  
 of the amount on this lot & do not attend at  
 all - 1/2 only occasionally & 1/3 regular  
 when they can. Collected 3.00 for  
 benev. causes. Drove Salem & pr  
 John 11 28. They agreed to make up  
 their contributions to Columbus  
 Drove with wife & child to Pleasant  
 pt 15. He being dead yet speaking  
 came bro Hopkins

Sept 1<sup>st</sup> 1856. Sat heard bro D Fisher  
 was sick. I recommended him to  
 & could feel no more anxiety  
 while copying sermon on Prov.

Called at R Clayton, W Clayton  
 bro Forkstall & came to P. left  
 wife & child took saddle & came  
 bro Burdell's

2 At Fair Prayer baptism

|                      |                |
|----------------------|----------------|
| 1 Book age 11        | } George &     |
| 1 Mailla 9           |                |
| Geo Brakenridge 5    | } Mary Burdell |
| John Shannon 8       |                |
| Sarah & friends 3 mo | }              |
|                      |                |

Had a good time came to Port  
 got wagon tire set came to

Bro Michael & dined, called &  
 McVay & came home

3 Abbot - called in Tardus Apoi.  
 regd proof. He wrote in ev. trial  
 4 Not cond. to at - I drove bro Gooden  
 farm & D Fisher. He began to  
 mend slowly Sunday - called  
 Mumfords. Had Myatts at Miller  
 she said I told them the last time  
 A. Mallick was present some yeg  
 man might die soon. He was  
 buried today - Came home  
 fixed up gate & shed & etc

In eve heard Mr Parsons lecture  
 at the teachers Institute -  
 5 A fine rain the first gentle  
 good rain for a long time  
 wrote - head ache - In eve  
 called at Cowan's & hearing Dr Dor  
 sey was speaking in Cary Hall west of  
 I after words learned it was Mr Thomas  
 an ignorant scelerate who appealed to  
 base passions whose facts were perverted &  
 statements loose - I asked him what he  
 meant by an Abolitionist. He said  
 he did not wish to be interested of  
 course I asked no more questions  
 only to say when described the Deser  
 do time about Slavery to have said that

Sept 5 - When he finished  
 again - When he finished  
 making an apology Dr  
 Denny interrupted me & when I asked  
 for 5 or 10 m he said he would "give  
 it after I got this" - Thank you said  
 I'll take it - I was much disap-  
 pointed - instead of honest manly argu-  
 he was very sophistical & appeared  
 to be conscious of it himself -  
 He closed as all thought & I rose  
 He came back & said I said  
 I was not done by a long stripe  
 I came back and requested Mr Cady  
 apologize for me & Denny's answer  
 did I heard him then after 11 o'clock  
 I then requested ten minutes but  
 he refused & the crowd refused  
 I told him I held him to his promise  
 as a gentleman He said I had no  
 business to disturb I told him  
 it was the universal custom to  
 ask questions  
 6 Going up town was urged to go  
 to Piqua - Drove there and glad  
 I was - I have not seen a more  
 regular & civil respectable procession  
 It was very large I will not take  
 the space to describe it Mr Chan-  
 spoke 2 hours at the same time

B. F. Ware spoke from a mother's stand  
 W. H. Nichols followed He was un-  
 usually to me eloquent so great a  
 contrast between him & Dr Denny  
 Dined at Mrs Peabody's & at night  
 came to Hardin. Ad Bell  
 Sabbath At 11 - I with free-  
 dom Heb. XI 4 - took collar for bene-  
 diction Mr Morris He told me many  
 things - Drove back & pr with much  
 liberty on Give diligence to make  
 your calling & c - since 10  
 met clasp Drove Woodruff &  
 Sup & pr with power at Reads St  
 Mal at 18 - Mr Reads  
 Rose after 4 have been over  
 from after 3 - wrote Drove called  
 at bro Vanmeter Dr Pegues & Mr Gons  
 Wakenians - Mr Davis - & drove  
 via Tridell's Dorcas home -  
 I wrote & read at 10 o'clock  
 my position on politics - very warm  
 Lift off my drawers I look cold  
 Severe pain in back - Went up  
 town & could hardly get back



Sept 19

Can hardly sit up now 3 1/2  
 Finished & stitched Sermon Dismal  
 also looked over To Ministers -  
 When I read the lives of men who have  
 swayed mind - I am impressed with  
 my own littleness and almost  
 think it is pride or vain glory that  
 induces me to write but when  
 I read my heart - reflect on  
 God's Providence toward me  
 & the encouragement I have had  
 from judicious brethren - and  
 above all when I reflect that  
 there is a class of minds to whom  
 my illustrations may be service-  
 able, I commit it to the Lord -  
 Perhaps these discourses may  
 do some good after I am dead -  
 If these take, I may try again on  
 Rom ix 18 - and some others -

10 Fine rain last night -

Back some better - (let it come on the  
 11 Nov. New Warburton to Wesley Chapel  
 I pre to a good cong of young people  
 from Feb 14 - in pain & could not

stand alone - only by leaning on  
 pulpit - Came back Warburton to  
 took physick & pulverized room for back -  
 12 Brove Wesley Cole, Adam Young &  
 A & J & Geo. Feidley pastoral visit & did  
 Lemoor - Mr Fleisher. R. Dan is gone  
 I knew nothing of it until he was buried  
 & R. Lane for funeral - Home -  
 Chills & fever -

13 Sweat much last night tongue  
 Coated - more acid & thick, void in  
 pain very feeble - but it is closing  
 meeting & I will be expected to collect  
 for benevolent & will try to go 4 m.

Drove with wife & family to Shaws  
 & went on the bed after stopping a  
 few minutes at the elbow of the  
 street - Did not go over to S. & L. the  
 Stewards did not call on me - they  
 took the money all to Port J. Brown  
 14 Sabbath very moist better the  
 night but fever came on again  
 I wish to make my report on benev  
 Cause after the 9 Oct Sermon & take a  
 Collection for Sup preachers but bro  
 I would not allow it & advised to  
 make the report after the 11 O'clock  
 Sermon. After I had been a little way



Sept 14 56

or half way thro' Bro Collier arrived from the wagon stand requested me as a matter of prudence to postpone it to the convenience of Oct service. I thanked him for the advice but told him I should not follow it. He said he would not be responsible if the congregation left. I told him I was preacher in charge on that subject told out with to be dictated to. It was entirely unlooked for, by me, an agent to come into a congregation and dictate in such a manner I was severe. He was probably put up to it by bro L. if not he will apologize to me or he is a different man from what I took him to be. He had preached an excellent sermon & I was indeed a few hardly able to stand & might not be able to be there at 3. at 3 before he came I gave my valedictory. I told them the reason of my getting the impression I was unrepresented on the lot. Made no

allusion to my colleagues views so far as preaching is concerned. I acquitted him of catering to the whims those who pay no regard if you preach to close. I then told them I found it difficult to stand up to the discipline & exhort on the negligent & I presume bro L. said he had not done all he could. I went on to say the lot was broken down by the political campaign last fall. That bro L. said there were not two persons in all the revivals we'd had last year that ought to be in full membership now except John Tidell. I told them that 1/3 had been united the past year another 1/3 either did not pray in their families, pay quarterly or who neglected other duties & the other third of the members on the circuit were good as on any other side heaven. Bro Collier made a very sensible & valuable address on the importance & mode of conducting my S.S. My friends left me about 2.



Sept 14.

and I have been different man since - I tried to do & drove home wrote up my journal. The Recorder Steward did not come back, but ordered his book not money.

There are strange things done on this lot this year - I fixed on looking over I have preached 177 times made 474 pastoral calls generally praying & talking with all the children -

I told them I had a presentiment & no not a presentiment but a judgmental conviction it was doubt full if I came back - wife is lived out

15 - Birth day 57 - In morning suffered

severe pain from inflame of neck of bladder as Dr. says - It abated

Called at bro Waite's - Dr. C.

admitted it was urgent for him to make any allusion to

me in his sermon & said it was

too late request him to suggest

to have me stop - About home fixing up

16 Fixing up, bettering health, called did some errands read proof &

Took car at 9 - Bishop itines 53

seemed rejoiced to find company

We talked & talked. He very soon began

to enquire who we calculated on for

our new P.C. I told for myself I

felt no special interest as yet many

ways - that among those who were

adjoining the number of those only

whose one would be chosen there

was considerable speculation. I named

first bro L. B. P. remarked he could

go back - named bro Myker Holmes

& C. & C. - He finally said "I should not

be surprised if Bro. Bang should look

at yr grey hairs" I told him I had

no aspirations for it it was hard work

2 Kept a sermon much from home

3 Was unfavorable to study

4 a situation of great responsibility

5 It cut off a man from the sympathy

of the people & preachers

6 Was a slave owned by some

7 Cut off from perquisites & afforded

also a limited support.

54 Sept 16  
When I came to lie down I found  
the spark had struck tinder I lay  
on the seats & wept & prayed - Once  
I burst out with an earnest prayer  
O Lord don't suffer thy poor servant  
to be tormented by vain imagina-  
tions - I slept little arrived in  
17 Mansfield 5th - Set down at Parson  
age bro Kennedy had forgotten I was  
to be there & sent me away down  
the hill to bro Harrington - He could  
not keep in & all were sick -  
bro Humphrey invited me to dine  
with him at Dr Aldrich's & they  
invited me to make my home there  
Bro McTaber can was called & I pre-  
sented my complaint He said he  
had recommended an arbiter & I  
with drew - Miss So. met at 21  
I resigned as Sec.  
I know bro Harris for an excellent

Missionary Sermon.

18 About Conf. Bade them farewell  
In morn reading sermon to Mr for by  
Humphrey - Aft adj<sup>c</sup> called  
to see the Colonistys pictures &  
look cars at 4 & came Levittine  
& Berea -

19 Some headache - called on bro home  
who bled at the lungs - Looked about  
called bro Whiting visited Belton  
visited bro Barber - took cars to Glens  
Staid bro Lomond - Attended prayer  
meeting at Clair St. They are wa-  
king up -

20 Called on J Foster & Son They  
owe me about 300¢ - I have given a  
order on them for 200¢ - & Home -  
Called on Judge Smithwick He &  
me 300¢ for taking the price - called  
at Drays Bookstore - Fairbanks put  
off me He offers to take back the paper  
& refund the money - Called Gay  
lord & Dr Finkbe - Came over  
to bedside & called on Sister Pope (Miss  
Jane Binkow) Good visit - & back



56 Sept 21<sup>st</sup> 1836  
to Station where after waiting a long  
while came to Berea - Eye sore  
I came and gone

21 Sabbath called at bro Moors He said  
'Often I was here & prayed with him  
he was afraid he would get well -  
Preached Mark VIII 36 freedom to sin -  
I tried to Young men Run speak to the  
y. m.'s in Pm. Liberty -

Rode down to M<sup>r</sup>K & Wallum to tea -  
Preached in eve from Heb IV 16 - good time

22 Called at Stearns & took Wallum Note  
Came to Depot & waiting took cars to  
Oxford Geo. Stevens lent me his buggy  
to O. West. Advised Edward not to go  
West. feared he would interrupt his studies.  
After dinner he took us to Mellingham  
near Creston - Sent Jordan &  
came to Mansf. Miss So meeting

23 Called & breakfasted Bro Ames  
in Conf. - Left at 9<sup>h</sup> - came  
to Creston & Lima - Boarded at  
Mr. Andersons - Bro H. Whipple staid  
with me Bro Abilow preat night

24 At Chm Corn of Ex. 3<sup>rd</sup> grade  
Am we met the class. AM & PM  
a good class - wrote for Bro Waugh  
In eve I pre<sup>d</sup> by note. my Simon Monk  
& reward of an hour minister  
Pulpit was low & I was embarrassed by  
that. Bro. Waugh & Amos Pres  
Bro A said please send me 1<sup>st</sup> worth  
if you print -

25 Bro W. make a long & good ad  
dress - said we had a keen sword had  
led last in hoped they would all  
profit by it - Bro A in chair part time  
I got a horse & buggy of S. Bogg for  
Bro A & bro Wright - Miss So  
met at 2 ap<sup>l</sup> officers - Sa.

Wrote Financial Plan to do not  
go out Bro Harris some same as  
Mansf Kingdom shall never pass away

26 Fast day Prayer meet at sundown  
very good 20 yet 19 today -  
Business progressed as usual  
Bro Harris & myself obliged to carry  
young men who refused to leave  
table. So at night

58 Sept 27 1856

Bp. Wright said they would send something from Phila

I wrote to let home. On com. remain

to. Bp. showed me letter. It was in Bro. Leas or Alderman's style

The stewards said "while we appreciate his talents we deeply

deplore his domineering spirit & excentricities which render him

so unpopular he cannot be

ried back" I saw this the whole

good enough for me for Reproving

one for neglect of family, pray

another for Sunday visiting

others for being the cause of the

deficiency in not putting the

financial plan in operation

Well be it so. The Lord will over

rule all. Went out to bri Har

desty who married Mary Garrison

son. Robert Garrison & the sons

of my old friend Wm. Garrison

near Palmyra N. York. Preached

at the S. M. on Sat X 23

comfortable only. Staid bro H 29

28 Sabbath Lovefeast. Tolerable

Bp. W. I am not ashamed of the

Co. of X & Co. then he ordained

Dea. Br. Gurley in P. M.

He ran into my sermon & Bp's

Elder's ordinance. Did not

go out in eve.

29 Mon early (4) & wrote report on

Financial Plan. Conf. P. M.

S. prior very busy. In eve Miss

Meeting Mr. Parker & Filton spoke

This morning bro Shaffer & Harris

Moved that I be requested to publish

my sermon. Br. Alderman promptly

moved that <sup>motion</sup> be laid on the table

being sprung upon them when 6 or 8

of my friends were absent it carried

by a small majority. I went up

to write a paper book. Wrote a little

page & recon for its pub. & Bp. W.

promptly put down his name for

50 cts worth. & it went.

30 Bro. in financial report. Br. H. H.

(the only) who did not sign for to



60 Sept 30<sup>th</sup> 1856  
published my sermon) moved to have  
it printed postponed one year to  
yielded when I was explaining the  
peculiarities Mr Hells said some  
parts were unconstitutional  
I had written a preface to my  
sermon I showed it to some  
The sub. reached SD & most taking  
up worth - I took bro Alderman  
one side & showed him the  
letter I wrote to him Sept 7 -  
I told him I thought we had  
better be friends or quit spar-  
ring that if he would move  
to take up the res. of Dr. Shaffer  
& Harris we could then be even  
Mr Claum was afflicted that I  
asked if anyone could tell if  
he had family prayer regularly  
the last year -

No sign in Pm. Wrote in  
eve. I expect only a poor apt -  
the remonstrance of Stewards - has  
course of things - I have great fear

ful assured all well the night  
and - After writing the above in  
eve Bp sent for me to transcribe  
his apt - I went up & wrote for  
him till late -

1 Oct 1856 Made out Miss'ns  
Conf met. Mr H E Pike moved to  
take up the motion of Dr Shaffer & Harris  
which was laid on the table by bro Ald-  
man mo. I read a preface to my  
sermon & requested bro Parke  
was friendly to withdraw the motion  
Mr Bailey said he had no doubt it  
was a dagger of bro Sheldon but  
the sermon represented him a preacher  
flourishing to gain applause & wrap-  
ping the sword of the Lord in  
silk - He Mr Alderman said he  
did not move inadvertently I  
replied 'O yes & there are other things  
bro A did not do inadvertently  
Mr Harris who had seen most of the  
piece and approved it - now thought  
it severe & Mr Mowbray moved to

62

Oct 1 - 1830

Oct 1 - 1888  
lay all on the table. I told them  
the prof would not be printed  
it had also implished enough  
We had an excellent speech from  
Bp which I reported full &  
we closed a very harmonious  
session - Took cars & came to Fort  
2. waited till 1 AM came to Belle  
fountain behind time. Stopped  
at Dr Shaffer's. It snowed Tues  
night - writing sleep - Called  
J Miltenberger Artist Bp & Alder  
Old field I sat for our picture  
called at J M for dinner & came  
home, read letters  
3. More letters. Up town read prof  
over at 4 PM  
4. Copying Report on Finance which  
sent Mr Harris. Fixed up & at 12  
left for Ct. via Hardin. Called at  
Dr Lover misunderstood directions  
I came out of my way over  
rough road. Called at house  
Yotter, Swallow, Mc Cormick  
came J M Houston's. An. intelli

gent man

gent man -  
5 Sabbath Prc. at N. 1 Cor 11. 13. A  
good time - good cong - have  
noticed & state principles - Drove  
to Timber SH & us apt drove Brock where  
they are building a MWH & Versailles  
put my horse for English & stout Sam Hare  
Prc in SH to a good cong - with freedom  
on Sat IV 16 - over an hour -

on Oct 14 16 - over at  
b. Called at Sister Miller's, had a talk with  
Mrs Worley - called at English's, responded to  
him (Apr Ref) to join us in a S School at  
J. Miller's. Rev. Mr Long was introduced & he soon  
drew me in to a defense of our practice  
on baptisms. Had a long talk - He quoted  
for scripture what I pronounced home  
made, called & dined at Mr Knight's  
dinner bro for W. Kelly (Kilch in German)  
wrote read -

7 Mistle - Called against Kinnage, given  
by Mr. Gordon Mistle, dated 1890.  
Page 11. Kinnage is described as  
containing the same material as the  
other two, but the quality is different.





66 Oct 15  
this State Rep. Overhauling & fixing  
in study - wrote St Paul  
enclosing Ms. on Div Providence  
the Channing Study. Mr. W. Wright  
called bro Stockslife & bro Read  
dinner with us - Bro S. said bro  
Hopkins say they (the members on  
the Ct) are all opposed to 1700  
"Shedden" I doubt. There is some  
mistake in this - I will enquire  
bro Hopkins - Took car & came  
to Houston & freight to Versailles  
Stand Hoovers

17 Called Worley & store & Co -  
sold some Pictorial cuts & drove  
John Miller dinner - called Medford  
Port Boyell - Mr. Hercules & stand.  
Judit Hercules the new sp in  
his family - She withdrew 47 y  
ago - both agree & look each other  
hand to serve the L. with them who  
heart hereafter

18. Came Holden and preached Lake  
shole armor of God & L. financial man  
paper off well They estimated we 150 L.  
L. were 72 sent. They agreed to pay

arrangement of the plan 34th 61  
I requested a change of name from  
Hed. to Chap as they had heard Webster  
aft. bro. Kiezel had named it & then  
dead - Some did not want it changed  
on that account. I finally took  
the responsibility & called it Kiezel  
Brotherly Love at night  
Let brotherly love continue -

19 Sabbath Love feast, good & very good  
Preached with more than usual  
freedom in Eph II 8 - 140  
Coloss 2:64 - 1st Sacrament  
I bro Kiezel ~~preached~~ in German at 3  
pm. I have not found so great  
a faith as in this church

In the 1st Member - All these members  
who are why will I be licensed  
men before they can preach at all  
I should at length I am sorry I am  
not solemnly - Run where good

20 Very dry yet Woods on fire in  
every direction - air filled with  
smoke & fire - Wrote all 4th evening  
slap - filled Love feast tables 16 After  
dinner drove called at Hagansons  
wife on a visit called Ireland 4



Oct 20

Mr. J. attacked me about politics & I told I was electioneering for a King that some would not have him to my over-throw. I had some liberty in preaching to him. He was not here to meeting in 20 yrs - called at night house & left cards - also ill. N. Quilty - I came. D. called. Stephen Compton & Luc H. Fierman & drove to Bainbridge & returned. Stopped at Jacob K. Lums. I saw we called Levi Johnson. He was young with a broken leg & his little son 3 yrs old died lately. I saw Mrs. Mary Johnson wife sick but she is better.

21 The fog did not make so much so that when driving thro the thickest part I could not see the fences on side of road. Drove Br. Burrus L.D. & planned & estab. & drove Sandhousings. As was there came bro. Byrd, & Bedford. Bro. A. & we divided class & estimated. came Versailles & stop. Horvess & Mrs. Fierman.

22 Called & consulted. McKnight thought we had better build a stable on Horvess lot. I improved upon the suggestion & propose to build on Horvess lot. fixed 9/15 &

drove to Sidney 2 hrs 59 1/2 m. Held a house & was so warm. Went round with bro. Fierman. & get a house for him - Bro. J. Watson is dead wrote letters -

23 It sprinkled a very few drops yet but dry & misty - working some I got corn oats & straw.

24 Working letters &c. Took car at 24. I came to Versailles.

At Knight's. can't get a room.

25 Hoped to make a book case for

Lib. Made some calls & went to New Light meeting. I have fixed up book case. We ask Bro. Stephen Sapp. He is the teacher for 6 m. I consider it a Providence that he is located here.

to Sabbath school at 9. Organized in part. Preached with some liberty on March VIII 36. Dr. Williams present. - Class meeting. Drove Habers & preached from Rom 17 last some power. Drove to Versailles & preached at night with freedom.

70

Oct 26-56

- on How long halt ye between two  
opinions? Long small but very  
still morning & night - Trust  
God it was done, well & C present  
Dr W. a noble singer - McKimp
- 27 Rode out to bro Kelly & walked to  
Kinney's & walked back to town  
seeing about dogs for stable. About  
town took sat for it & at 8<sup>20</sup> took  
car & came home bro Kelt Pl  
was on board & staid with us  
we sat late -
- 28 Went up town to engage an over  
coat & drove Port Jiff to see to  
getting wood hauled - Read  
wrote letters this morn -
- 29 Drove tan back choring & C  
two letters -
- 30 Worked hard, Mr Rauch helped me  
make a chicken house, Threw away  
off our chickens,
- 31 Work at Chicken house to letters  
Not - Drove via Berlin to Bro McCollister  
Drove came at Star S.H. & pr on  
Farm not little flock - clasp - came  
to J. Supinger's Leader. Divided clasp

made 12-13-18 in Zulu's instead  
of 43-

- 2 Sabb. came M.W. & pr on Prayer  
Met clasp - dr loaf east, taken &  
dined at Shooks & drove 5 m. to  
Tumber S.H. (37 m) - & preached with  
freedom & passion on The of grace  
clasp - & drove Collins Johnson's  
or Kdown as it is called. Walked  $\frac{3}{4}$   
m to S.H. & pr on New B with some  
freedom in reasoning - came  
Collins

- 3 A very fine shower much needed  
the cattle look well on short  
pasture - yet well are dry & will  
draw water 2 m to creek with  
riah & called at Oliver's & en-  
gaged store room to purchase  
Drove Dunning He & wife were  
born in the same country with my  
self - He is backslider she never  
professed - called at Jos. Johnson's  
& came Lewis Wesley Johnson's  
and I drove Versailles - Eldon  
then - Sup bro Hunters - took  
car at 8<sup>20</sup> & came home
- 4 Rain this morn - a little only  
Voted for J.C. Fremont - hopes & fears
- 5 Wrote York cars at 22 Versailles



7<sup>2</sup> Came out of store bro / W. Kiley  
 b. Helped saw timber / haled a  
 mill - in Phi. Marine  
 Jan. McNight to Mary & Horv  
 I came back for. What prof.  
 shall we have if we pray to be  
 7 Worked at stable / Staked off 16 - Drove  
 at Enfan at McNight's / at 3 1/2 Drove  
 in Ram to Haldeman - Br. Kall,  
 10 a good sermon. He that is not with  
 me is against me.  
 8 Cold, a little snow last night  
 Drove to Lyth called McKibbens  
 Brooks, Hartman's & H. Carter  
 after din - drove Saw L Carter  
 9 Sabbath Preached at 10 - on the Rock  
 strong meat - gave out my principles  
 & preached about lovefeast & class meet.  
 The 11 Brth. were there Drove to  
 Reigel & pr. Benot decess  
 Class meet - Drove Dallas Tex. Mrs.  
 Prob. Th. Gr. full, quiet house  
 10 Called Reeds the profs. Union  
 Drove Versailles & worked at  
 foundation stable in Phi. bro. Hu-  
 tu helped -

11 Br. Kall & Hunter, M. K. York  
 & J. Miller helped - we arrived at  
 & covered & past it. I. worked hard  
 I laid off every thing - at night  
 Elders in a first rate sermon on  
 my last Thins text - What prof.  
 shall we have if we pray and  
 him - Took care & came home  
 12 Very pleasant weather yet / day by  
 ball up town. Mr. Duns called  
 Took care at 3 & came to Versailles  
 Br. Kall pr at night from  
 While I was exhorting bro. K. having a little  
 starting for cars -  
 13 Worked at stable J. Miller & he  
 we cut logs got them sawed & driven  
 I pr at night on Wayside heavers  
 a comfortable time  
 14 Fast day - worked hard & got stable  
 unloaded - J. Miller bro. H. & M.  
 little while Drove to Br. Boyd's -  
 15 Drove A. B. Carter & Kaper Chapel  
 Elders in a good sermon  
 Drove Conf. new Steward to - I pr at night  
 on Rev. L. T. makes pr in tech responsible  
 16 Sabbath Elders makes pr in tech responsible  
 for lovefeast so I had one & two guests  
 He preached well & dedication sermon & I  
 raised 100.57 and dinner for 6

74 Nov 16-56  
 we dismissed at night he for again  
 & ad in sacrament. We had Exhort  
 & one joined Mary & Bried. I asked if any  
 wanted for tomorrow & as they did  
 not speak none was left. They felt  
 bad after we got home at 6 o'clock  
 17 Called at S. C. Gaiter & Page & Buff  
 Parker & Ridinger. Mr B had inv.  
 but did not now ask me to put out  
 my name or stop for dinner  
 drove via Union Hill Grove & Col  
 ville to Greenville. Br Kennedy  
 18. Mr Kall and Dr Shaffer being  
 the only preachers who came  
 we had no meet of Men Apo-  
 stles. Ph when we met Dr  
 Shaffer read a sermon on "What  
 shall a man be profited if he  
 the whole world & lose his soul  
 he will not adjt. Br K in at  
 night on  
 19 Meet again Br K read a  
 sketch & bro Webster - both good  
 Adj't at 12. I staid & in in  
 eve while the Democrats had a  
 jubilee I told that because the  
 Papist & Proslavery men got deen  
 ed democrats enough to vote  
 with them to elect their candidates

25  
 I preached on Rev XIII 17  
 20 Drove to Versailles. No thanks  
 giving sermon had ever been  
 preached here & the Baptist pr  
 said he did not know what it  
 was for & inquiring of Joe Miller  
 in he was probably told him "it was  
 to curse the government"  
 Worked at the stable in Ph &  
 preached at night 2 hrs on  
 Walkman what of the right  
 freedom - I told them I looked  
 at the profitability of the Adm-  
 bringing in Kansas free &  
 Cuba or Nicaragua as an  
 equiv. by compromise - but  
 after two years I thought the  
 slave power & papery would be  
 strengthened. Joe Miller  
 21 Worked all day & John  
 with me at stable - A heavy  
 rain & strong wind Hoovers  
 at night  
 22 Worked in AM at stable & drove  
 to Nabash they had misunderstood



76

Nov 22 56

the apt & I am Houston & stay  
23 Sabbath called Caldwell's He had  
his mind soured by J.M. Drove  
to W.B. Quaillet. They had pray-  
er & then Elders on the son of man  
is come to seek & save that which  
was lost. Drove Imbu M &  
J on Dis - Drove Johnson & f  
in store to a good cong on Mon  
17 18 - Staid for Johnsons -

24 Took cars 5 1/2 train to Sidney  
Up town mounds & letters  
read papers & paid debts -

25 Rain wrote, fixed chicken  
coop door & C - read papers in eve

26 Wife complains we are stunted  
& scrimped She has great teeth  
fixed up cellars & C

27 Worked a sundry chores &  
read some -

28 Mr Guy helped me build a  
grindstone f. one - rain in eve  
29 Rain all night - Took cars at

4 AM train Johnson's &  
after light Lucas. Drove Burns

77

He seems unwilling to work on  
a plan. Was sought hard in  
conversation - Drove Linn's & I  
dined & drove Hayman &  
W.A. Light & staid & wrote up  
Records of L.M. Conf.

30 Sabbath Drove Brooks & Melan-  
ter & Chapel - Home with coat  
checked children & put 10 H.B. 18  
omitted last part - Distrib. Mif. 26  
& drove Carter's got a bible & fed  
I drove Kiegers & f. M. 24 23  
Drove Dallas when within 3/4

as I was singing along & driving  
rapidly down descending  
road from changed to left side  
to avoid a bickering plume - wheel  
struck a stump & threw me  
out broke left shaft horse  
went to next house - I gathered  
up books & papers - & staid on  
Called Ho. Furber's Pa. 18 on Mon  
17 18 - freedom -  
Dec 1 1856 - Called Deardoff, Dr. Jones



78 Dec 1-1856  
She promised to obey the Spirit  
Called at Eg Riffe's - Moore  
Pauls Millers came to Stephen  
Compton & staid -

2 Yesterday was as beautiful as  
could be today cold some  
rain after rain latter part of  
night Spent all AM at black  
shop fixing gig. Rhine heart  
Charged one do do - called at  
Foggin's dinner - Called at Ben's  
Deindoff - W. Reeds Millers  
Hughes Leads to sup & went to  
SH - I had given out for preach-  
ing & found coming Per in fact  
Eph IV 30 came home with a  
Furnitureman Frid. Gernheld - Found  
his wife a Meth We had a good  
visit - It has rained about all  
day  
3 Called at Allen Reeds Jas Reeds  
Taylor Dr. Hagan D. Mcginneth  
another German - Wd Riffe Wd  
Repp Wd Sheffer & Whitman this  
makes every house in town time  
take Sab - Sam Taylor & Don

trial - Took gig & drove to Alex  
Armstrong called at Sand A &  
Br Bunn from Versailles  
Jas Miller, read paper

4 called some worked some at stable  
preached at night Eph IV 30 -

5 Worked at stable hung door &  
In eve attended Lodge. for Swedish  
& JH Hunter Mi -

6 Br Kunney & Mr Smith coming  
to help we began at 11 & worked to  
4 & shingled one side the stable  
No fire had been built - It was  
very cold & I being prayed &  
we elected Mr. Hurdner sup  
at the S, at night McNights

7 Sabbath The anniversary of my  
conversion - Nov. 5 1848 & 8th saw  
apt it out & held SS to 10<sup>th</sup> for  
two hours on subj & made Bap  
Baptism

Clara Hoover

Alvina Elis } Sabot & Riffe } Miller  
Adeline Virginia } Sabot & Mary }



80

Dec 7-1886

- Drove to Webster & after some delay by S. - put affectionately on And go home with the Holy Sp. & C. met class 2 men & 1 Campbell stood in. Drove to Wards & Calver & Versailles Jas Millers Sup. & preached at eight in a full house with Lehigh Luke & 32. Stead Hoovers -
- 8 Took car at 6 & came home worked at my composition frame & saw book to
- 9 Worked about the concerns & mailed S. May -
- 10 Wife Birth day Mailed & fixed Saw frame various accidents
- 11 The saw works very fine & mails
- 12 A heavy & continuous rain all night night before last. Joseph can now sew. The frame is admirable.
- Took car in PM & came Versailles. Ipc had gone with my key - broke open stable drove to Wards. brot in S. Armstrong - Froze
- 13 Drove to Houston. P Caldwell's. He had a long story vs. J. H. H. Drove to Eli Houston. Left my horse

- untied & the boy who was before him coming away while I was detained longer than I intended. The horse started & a stake, foreman on the rimmed plane turned the gig over & broke once trace - & the horse slept as I came to door & said Who. - P. at S. H. on Sat. 12. Led class - & drove <sup>R Skinner</sup> Elijah Shook & stood 14 Sabbath A very rainy night cold at day light & a stormy windy squally day, freezing - This is Anniversary of my Joining Church - P. on the bath done what she could - met class drove to Brook arriving before time. Catechised & p. at 2 on Num x 29. Some talking ensuing about the new meeting which the Committee did not seem willing to have and the night before 14 years. but wanted it on 14 years we had no class. Drove Lucas & sup. & P. at night & a few things. 1111 21 Came home with Dinner
- 15 Had talk Mr D. who once was a Meth. now trying to be a Universalist. came to Eng Works. John An old fish dealer, anti. Miss sent Bible So. anti S. S. done com Bapt. M. Far less - & Lulu at Lucas at 3 -

Dec 15 1836

Pr Cat night on Eph 14 30 Allusion  
 exposed - came from Reuben  
 16 Wrote letters - called Lucas Mrs & Jo  
 Johnson's. Pr Mr wife A A wife at  
 day we had a blessed season in con-  
 secrating ourselves - Pr at night on  
 Acts 411 30, 31 liberty A A <sup>the</sup> Exhorted Mrs  
 dining forward to consecrate S. S. Cohen  
 17 Pr & gave his letter sister a letter from  
 Bap called Mr Fairbanks & got 3/4  
 minutes of Stearns half hour Pr  
 my horse stood in snow I declared  
 to stay & eat - called John Johnson - He  
Lucas Pr at night roughly on  
 Heb 11 14 - large company - Lucas  
 18 Drove (bro S. A. along) to Smith's  
 enquired for stray sheep. He said  
 there was none - I told him I under-  
 stood there was - He finally understood  
 me - He said he should have been a num-  
 ber still if he had been used right  
 His wife never professed I was done  
 with her & prayed three girls agreed  
 to serve the L. Called at John York's  
 Pr Armsstrong dined drove A. L. &  
 Henry Nye & McKibben He objects  
 to be a liar - I gave him to Sab. called  
 W. H. Light & drove via Mr McKibben  
 & Brooks Hartman & St. Clair  
 19 Fast day - came to school then  
 fixed stove - then pr 1<sup>st</sup> on

Jan 12. 13 some freedom came  
 Mr. L. & called & broke fast at sundown  
 at John Thomas - then Rapel Chapel  
 & pr on How long halt to freedom  
 rainy - mild to day & pr Chawed  
St. Clair -  
 20 Wrote - ordered my horse, when time  
 came out & horse at barn set the  
 box & horse blanket turn down &  
 while I was get horse curried, for  
 he had been neglected, hog too blame  
 but all to pieces & umbrella I was  
 tired by their anger & thought I  
 would stop there no more -  
 Came to chapel too late by so  
 much as I was hindered nearly  
 Pr freedom Feb 4<sup>th</sup> 4 Heber's place  
 Mt. Justice Chapel

I omitted to say last n I read a  
 statement I made about what  
 I said it was verified - St. Clair  
 Dined, 3 - Pr at night Heber's  
 21 Sabbath - came to school, catechism - Pr at 10  
 Home 14 12 freedom, pr at night of penitence  
 Heber's house, St. Clair & pr with a  
 remark of 10. 6. that they thought of thing 10





86

Dec 27-86

I was so excited I seized him by the collar of his coat & jerked him to the door & thrust him out of the shop. He said he had understood me to tell him to wait. I pardoned him. My wife has been greatly tried that I built the machine for him - I did not expect it would cost half the time it has. Took car at 2 $\frac{3}{4}$  & came to Versailles Reading Jan to Sat May. Stopt at McKnight's. after sup at Mrs Millers. she is low & I think near her end.

28 Sabbath I sat 9 - Pr 10 $\frac{1}{2}$  to a very attentive audience with freedom of action. Let us go on to perfection. Laid awake last n from about two to six - I thought over the case of this people - Baptism. Calvin } I no t  
Sylvester } Elizabeth Miller  
Drove to W. M. Aults. My horse must have been kicked last Wed night.

87

could only go on a walk - Walked over to Webster & for or for Liberty - Drove Versailles after sup. with Grand. Pr with liberty & power on perfection again. Think a deep impression was made. Stopt at Hoover's.

29 Took car & came home. called Farnaley - Edgar & Co - got a saw & fixed for Jos. Head - f. Chas. 30 Called to see about borrowing money. My tax are 29.34. The building S.A. for 18,000 is the great cause. Took car & came. Versailles. Lectured there on Abolition. 125 coll - It was said I would have said more had I not said "but all but expenses I would give to S.S."

31 Had May & Steven moved & Drove Brook Jones Miller - I gave a draft for a pulpit but they have botched it. Still it is the best on the Ct. Prayers & for Nat. M. 2, 1874 W 7 Dr Hunter 4



Dec 31-1886

There remaineth therefore a  
to the people of God  
Silent prayer meeting while  
Jan<sup>y</sup> 1887 was coming in  
Felt strongly impressed w. say  
to the sinners "This year thou  
shalt die" - in reference to some  
one

Speaking meet at 10 - Pr at  
11 Feb x<sup>o</sup> 14 - pray meet at 5  
Pr at 6 - Mar 11 19 - Still solemn  
at Sacra - Pr Medfords

2 drove Pr at 11 on Sat. us go on to pay  
Called & pr at night on John III 36  
staid bro Medfords

3 Drove to Mr McCollister & Housto  
while here horse got loose & after  
walking about in front of house  
jumped over fence & slept - Drove  
to Shook's he was hunting allinks -

There at Mr H. & their more came half  
an hour later - They had a "moral"  
& learned to praise & shout - speak of  
quenching kills them - they give O -  
Pr Dec at VIII 3, Drove back to Brock  
1st Barnes pr at night pretty good

4 Sabbath went morn. - small - Swift  
out house 3/4 hour - a few came &  
more - had speaking meeting  
Pr with life & power on 1 Kings XIII 21  
- Baptized Moore, Bradford, & David { Joseph &  
Cath. Boy }  
Pr at night Strong - Rom x 18 -

5 Called at Williams - Wentworths & fixed  
3 clocks - I came to look & heard engine  
ring meeting - called Zack Miller  
Pr at night with freedom Eph IV 30  
Nanny Armstrong set out today  
staid Mr Medfords

6 Called - engine meet at 2 Nanny A.  
Pr at night on the new birth  
Drove S. Armstrong  
vis #1 Boyds

7 Wrote - called Job Armstrong  
& came Luthers Ch & heard  
Drove in funeral of a child. Be  
ye also ready - Eng 2 clocks

8 Drove at night good lit. Drove 6  
Drove at Boyds, fixed clocks last morn  
Today Drove to Versailles & fixed clocks  
& things & Ann - was there - Drove  
M H & preached with freedom Rent  
the devil - at night on Mal III 18  
Drove Versailles & staid Hoovers

9 Took cars & came to Sidney pd  
taxes & got lamps & stove pipe &  
I came to Versailles & drove to  
Brock - they could not be found

Jan 9-1889

for an hour - finally got in  
hiring up the Camps - No one  
would go up. I did & found the  
house had been on fire & got  
out - stove pipe too close to  
joist - Pr with good liberty  
"He saved others" 2 jds 3 morn  
Pr Medford

10 Called & M H. bro / 1 of Miller  
Drove for Redinbaugh & dined  
talk with Mary Ann drove with  
J Holdemans & M 19 Lights - & M  
stead

11 Sabbath a violent head ache last  
part of night having caught cold  
in my head from current of air  
coming down on my head night before  
last - ate no breakfast. Went up  
to M H & made fire (we put up  
elbows last night 11.30) called at Falm  
6 & back & pr with freedom & pr  
on Wayside hearers - Clap - drove  
Riegels & pr (two from M & Gen. pr  
ent) with power on discipline  
Drove Dallas Stephen Compton  
& wife who had invited me

had gone & locked up - Called then at  
C Miller his stable was full - then at  
labrum I had eaten nothing only some  
Cullen & was cold & hungry & went  
to Mt pr to a large stile cumber  
on Judge. Malm 18. & told them  
how I was fixed & left me apt -  
H H then came & said he intended  
to invite me home - I came

12 Read last pr of pr of Sem &  
sent it back - Called & dis-  
tributed S. Ad & Miss. Ad - got sig. mem.  
Drove M. M. (from M. M. M. M.) to a  
full house on Feb 17 good time

13 Wrote letters I did for Brock M H  
Drove via Hershower's called they  
have all been down with fever, some  
are better - Offered to do any thing for them  
& finally proposed prayer. He reluctant  
by consent - I did so Drove Brock  
Trustee meet ap & a new board Looked  
over ap & held Leaders meeting  
Pr at night. Rev III 20 3 morn  
14 Wrote letters called for M. M. & pr  
at 2. few out. Pr at night Lake 18



92 Jan 14 1837

seven penitents at the altar.

It is good business weather & there is not the interest felt I should be glad to see so I closed 86 ps  
Br Medford.

15 Called bro Kears & Millers & took rig & drove to Versailles called at several places & put at night on iten Birth <sup>day</sup> bro Jacob Millers after call at Leno.

16 Drove to Westbury & was there drew an agt on dispirity after I got him to relate his experience called at Allen's. Then Goodall's 1st - Called for tea Loraney preached at night on Union 11 12  
Millers

17 Called & got one out of S. B. A. - Going past a grocery was surprised to go in - Deal so I found a set of Hoafers - The greatest set called me back & ask me to come & baptize his child - I agreed to. He had been in the Luth. church - He said he knew he was a sinner but he could not overcome - I exhorted him & drove Lydia Smith. Exhorted &

took names of two children & gave them back to the wife & baptised Margaret Ann & <sup>Nicholas</sup> Joanna Lambert

had a good time - Exhorted had fixed his clock & came to town called Timbrook & Goodall & sup Jacob Millers. - He said they were

Paid on 100 sheep - said they were sheep & still only a stray native not changed & called on me to that I remarked - Many things I liked I thought a parable should not go on all four in" to - After he closed he told me what I meant by "all forms" - I told him this led to his rebuking me for being too severe. It finally ending on

his saying souls were formed by law & works here & holdy - M

18 Sabbath Sunday Sch - at 9. P. 10. Eph II 8. Drove Webster & his wife 16 - Long guest called by Loraney & Loraney

Drove back & heard Mr. Well Roon 1. 16. He is circulating the gospel

94 Jan 18  
and at close reviewed my sermon  
to which I replied I gave the  
Cong his own. He did no good a  
his course. Isaac Miller  
19

19 From 11 below - Drove in  
gig. Housen warmed - Came  
to warm oil  
then clock & drove Sidney -  
fixing up things Reading  
writing

20 Unpacked three cases, got  
some more I move from  
Becca - called at printer  
office - over hauled scantill  
21

21 - Some more snow having  
fallen last in Hainesford from  
the jammer - Took Sister Fiske  
my wife to John M. Day's -  
very cold day the clear

22. Choring, called at Printing office.  
Got horse, rode to ...

23 Wife & Jan. started for Berna at 6.45 am.  
Took Buggy & eld & drive, Hoxston via  
Mt. McKinnon, then Versailles Mills  
24 Drove (eld) via Burn & Brook. This  
directed their work in getting over

Took Buggy & sled & drove Horeston via  
McKinnon's then Versailles Michx.  
24 Drove (sled) via Burr & Brook. This  
directed the wood in getting over

a large log broke down sled - at 11  
bro J. McKinnis helped me make new  
bottom part & drove N. Star. No one  
out but bro McK. dined at his house  
drove bro S. P. Foster & Joe Fields & me  
at night Rev. X. Carter. very cold - 14-

25 Sabb Some came to S.S. / Pr order  
on dis. Some have been edgewise here  
current seems changing Met clasp  
Dove Brook & pr. Mark VIII 36 Met  
clasp & Dove Johnsons. SN Pa C library  
Thh II & 1.55. Home file Johnbasters

26 Fixed two or three clocks - mended an  
Inlla - rested & drew plan for Mr  
Lectured on Astronomy at night J.C.

27 Drove with Smith to J. Amishong  
whom I licensed to export. Tra. Shop  
I his bro from Prater Co. then exported  
them - called father A. I came  
to Brook rap at War & Laid  
on Astoria - Afterward bro Boyd came  
to me & privately confessed the ~~was~~ <sup>wrong</sup> act  
was all on his side - He was frank  
He & I came to J. Medford's he staid till  
after 10 - Last night it rained all  
snow off again today -

27.

cc

115

10

to

W

10

3



96 Jan. 28 1887

Froze last night. Drove Versailles (see on sides of road the wood) took buggy & came to Father's Job Ambridge. He was from 24 to 36 yrs of age a Universalist. That got to neglect the Bible entirely except to occasionally find a passage to confute another. Finally got hold of Ballou - reading which the passages of Bible came up to his mind. He saw how B. had ingeniously left out parts of sentences & thrown things together from different subjects. This set him to doubting if it was true. He determined to open the Bible & the first verse on the right hand first column was to decide. He opened on Exodus & he converted & became a little. Oh ye cannot enter the K of heaven. He closed it quick had no peace for a long while afraid to pray - finally opened again & ultimately found peace. B. & Sam wife died. Took Nancy & Rebecca to same in buggy to Burns' St. & put on Ep 1 - 11 45 m. came to S. Ambridge talked to Wm. 29 wrote clear & pleasant. Drove (8 A.M.) to Wm. Gilbert & found her a self-righteous ignorant universalist. She flamed up at

97

some of my Scripture quotations & I finally fixed & oiled her clock setting it running & gave her 25c worth of cough balsam (she has the consumption). She had said me of preaching for money. She was mellowed. Went to Daniel's & fixed his clock & he & his wife agreed to do better. They took each other's hands came back & dined. Her dance was left off when dance was broken up - took her name. Came to Josiah & cleaned her clock & gave some seed for child. We then got into an arg on univers. Drove to Wm. Smith's where wife is very sick when I was here last fall I talked plain - a few days since she covered her head to prevent me talking to her. Now I told her the Dr. said she could not get well. She said "I don't want you to bother me" - called at Lucas left my horse & came to S. Ambridge & stood. 30 Drove to Beamsville called on Rev Geo. C. Warrill M.B. Sta. Larkington Ct. in P.M. a pleasant visit - dined Drove to Greenville. Dr. Webb called at Saml P. Motter to collect for S. Ambridge & left his note with Webb. Pre at night, mostly to a few on Potom. 31 Snowing last m. Drove to Palestine. Sampled at Wesley Chapel to Dill for Dr. Kallb.

98 Jan 31 1857

Pr at 11 Rom XIX 7.8. Till 6 o'clk for  
Br P. Br Balthus Horn. - Pr at night  
on Th. of 49. some freedom

Feb 1. 1857 Sabbath small breakfast & dry  
Pr at 11 1/2 on Rom XIX 18. liberty

(talked 3/4 on Baptism & ad Sam - came  
to Br Horn. & drove Hollinsburg Br D.  
Mrs. Rubley: Pr 2 1/4 hrs on Eph II 8 in New Light  
all the morning at Clow -

2 - Br R took me one more (harmless)  
my sermon on Div Power & gave me  
3/4 & requested a copy - I conclu-  
ded to stay & pr - did so with liberty  
at 11 on Feb 4 - a good meeting

Pr at night on 1 King VIII 21 - freedom  
after which the difficulty which has  
long existed between Rev Robbins  
Mr & Mrs Charles Thomas was  
settled - stood over Horn's

3 Drove to Greenville called on  
S P Morley & brother who lent me 1/4 on  
the note I left - Br Kennedy. I was  
too jovial there - Drove Versailles  
They have a debating school & the  
question was Is man naturally  
honest by which was meant rectitude

of heart. Hants & Long - I made 99  
some remarks at Clow in course  
of which I let fall an expression con-  
sidered by misunderstanding a remark of  
Long which gave me great shame &  
sorrow - it was not clerical - Hoovers  
4 Took car to camp. Sidney - breakfast  
Prayer - wrote letters - called for office  
read proof & wrote to 10 left on way  
for night & rain all night

5 Wrote - called for office gave note to  
S P M & Co \$2.30 with int - paid 2.00  
towards new ed of sermon - read wrote  
& took car at 3 came Versailles  
Heard Dapfe's lecture. He is  
Ed of a paper at Chicago - Hoovers  
6 Arrived there at 6 o'clk. tried to write  
did but little on Essay - Lodge at night  
2 lay 11 cler. in -

7 wrote some & called meaded grith to  
saying at night warm - Fakenstock for  
8 Sat. S.S. at 9 - Pr with freedom on  
the Devil - 1 1/2 hrs to very afternoon  
Had all the from Unions. out  
Rode Webster for short Rom XIX 18 -  
Rode back & pr Robert the Devil & C  
9 Took car & came to Sidney



Feb 9-58

while writing in my room heard  
 whistle took freight & came slow  
 to Bellefontaine called bro Kelt  
 He has a son born today - Mr Mann  
 fixed at his clock but a wheel was  
 bent I wouldn't go - so I lost  
 all my work. Pr at night long  
 Today if ye will hear & 22 came  
 for prayer - Mr Mannott  
 10 Took car came to W Liberty  
 Min Ap - Mr Mannott Epney on  
 the Pers. topics of the Holy Gr. was  
 chaste & quiet & every way good  
 Mr Shaffer on Univer. was long  
 & excellent Dined Dr. Shaffer  
 I read on Hill Ave in P.M. with  
 the crit & pupils look up Mr  
 Lee at bro Crane? Pr at night  
 to a full house on 1 May 24  
 good meet - Dr O'Leary  
 11 Review of Watson - I went with  
 Watson Dined at Mr O'Leary's  
 Took car & came Bellefontaine  
 In eve preached for Mr Mannott  
 by request on Rom 14 - plan sim-  
 pli - 18 came forward some of whom  
 professed justification - This M I took

tea at Hon. Mr McCollins. Sir Lucy B. An-  
 strong was there. Mr Mannott  
 12 Rode at 1/2 to 2 & came to Station Took  
 car & came Sidney - wrote in study  
 to daylight - breakfast Prayers -  
 Wife, Ruth & Kitty came at 3 -  
 13 Being sleepy soon slept & awoke by  
 hearing the clock strike 2 lighting  
 my lamp it was 4 & dived - but was  
 5 m too late for car - wrote Am  
 & took car at 3 came busailler  
 Took home & saddle side John Miller  
 14 Rode to Bedford, Boyd, Mr Huchels  
 Alderman - John Kiehl Brooks Mr  
 & Joe Cutler. Staid roads heavy  
 rain -  
 15 Sabb Very muddy frost nearly  
 out now at 11. Pr freedom on  
 Just by faith - a Union gave  
 me 1 & 18 Mal for next round  
 Rode to McLeary got a bite but was  
 13 he in siding to apt - pr on May  
 side hearer - Rode Dallas on way  
 & took Dr Jones. He took me home

Feb 15-57

Leila Miller got supper a dish of tea wonderfully revived me after I was tired & I preached with freedom & some power on Eph 8. excellent attention. I had rec'd a scurrilous letter from, I think the person was there tonight. I pre'd a tender affectionate evening sermon. Staid Dr. John Had a talk with Leila. she promised to obey the spirit.

16 Wrote - called at P.O. & store & several places. Rode M. McKay's after calling. Lewis Welch Pre'd at night on Discipline -

17 Wrote & read - pre'd at night on 1 Kings VIII 21 - head ache

18 Unwell - wrote - Rode Kershney He was U.B. but never prayed in his family - Hardram came to S.H. & pre 30 men John III 36 -

Came home with John III who 19 is an intelligent well read man. Interesting conversation

103  
Did at night on the 1st of Feb. 1857. 21 Raining most at noon. rode called at Hughes & back to Leila. five hundred called. James Gilbert, F. & Armstrong & S. D. Armstrong.

21 Rode to Lake. Pre'd at night. Lake 32 - John Miller

22 Sabbath - long and good. I pre'd a long trial & requested all to tell me my faults before they did others. I opened the way by saying some did not pay gratitude because I did not pre to please them. I understood an expectation had been created that by representing others unpopular. Elders would change me & put Bro. Benson on. It all came out very well. 13, Rode 353, & I pre 8981. Pre'd an excellent sermon on We are journeying to Family Religion. He. Baptized & pre'd at night.

23 Rode early & came to Versailles. Took noon train & came. Sidney - wrote

24 Sunday - called on Mr. Gough & pre'd. He offered a contribution 2) 2) 2) 348. came to Versailles. Elders in the congregation that I am to go shall desire you to



and where I go ye cannot come  
 25 Called. Preached at night in  
 Sac VI 7.8 by request of Dr Henderson.  
 Liberty - I determined why they do this  
 & give the example of Dr Henderson.  
 26 Called at Dr Henderson's by request  
 fixed his clock. He was in town  
 and told him what I saw.  
 At noon he came & expressed  
 desire to break off. I told the only  
 way was to do it at once. Read  
 story of Chas Nelson. Told him the story of Elshaplan.  
 He on his expressing a wish to break  
 off by degrees. I told him I would  
 pay his Dr. bill & 10 per day for all  
 time he kept by breaking off. at once.  
 He agreed. I drew up a contract  
 & he signed it & left it with brother  
 P. at night on Feb 12. 13.  
 27. Mark helped plant corn in  
 McKall at night. Preached to meet the  
 "Red" & "White" gang & others  
 at Henderson. They were a fine house.

helped at Cistern. Mr. did not  
 want Mr. P. with liberty to church  
 & youth. I numbered some to seek the  
 light.  
 March 1 1857 Sabbath S. School, good  
 P. with freedom on P. 10. 13  
 Met class. Rose Metster. The Delet  
 Ref. Sub of S. S. inquired & I finally  
 remanded him. It was for the first  
 time. He withdrew. He was on no  
 man's time, it was over. Very well. I saw  
 at first. I can have the S. H. at 22  
 well, if not I can't see. He being  
 on & then being. I read chap  
 & called on H. K. himself & Mr. Kelly  
 who was. I then explained the rea-  
 son I did not see. Then we had sub  
 to preaching. Stated that he had been  
 given to me after to collect. The lead-  
 ing 1.75, his protest. He was at 3.00  
 I told them that would be on Monday.  
 They were. I saw 250 and. Rose  
 called. He with father & P. 10. 13  
 2. Called at 28 places & left March

March 2 1857

generally commenced about 10 o'clock  
prayer at 12 o'clock in the evening

Pr at night on Nov 14 7 good to  
Several were for prayer - among  
by encouragement - the night

3 It has been very cold again for us &  
frost deep - called about visited 10  
Spence came from Sidney & pr for me  
at night - "He shall capture you with  
the Holy Ghost and with fire" Exhort  
He pr well

4 Called district tract prayer met at 3 -  
Pr at night Nov 16 9 forward for prayer  
Two - Ann Ashbaugh & Mary Jane Nixon  
formed prayer - 2 pr

5 Called district tract & prayer  
called at 10 o'clock in the evening  
Mr Wright pr for me on faith  
of Abrah. Exhorted courage

Took care home & back - wrote  
6 Called over & down & preached Pr met  
at 3 - 3 joined Pr at night on 11th  
x 1 7 - 30 Called district tract & pr  
after I came back from Sidney  
no more came tonight

Called district tract & prayer met at 3  
usual have frequent discussions

A general impression seems made  
that some of the prominent citizens  
all seem waiting for each other -  
15 came to prayer met. Some clear  
conversions among children. Very  
busy - Prayer met at 3 -

Pr at night on Nov 16 to enter into  
the Strait gate - Eliza Morgan found  
peace -

8 Sabbath S. Have a good Bible class  
Pr on Discipline. Baptized

Mary Jane Miller  
Elizabeth Morgan Susan  
Jane Hoover W.  
B. Franklin Hooker

Isaac Newton Hoover  
Rev Mott right pr We shall have  
his people from there soon. I believe  
Pr at night on Friday May

The new light had ministering  
came in & disturbed us  
9 Stormy & snowy Pr met good



Vol. 9.

Called at several places. Convers  
 Sumner. He has the vulgar &  
 French Bible. I found both in  
 Betanania John 1. 28.

Preached at night to sailors  
10 Called to visit. Prayer meet at 3  
Preached at night on food by faith.  
11 Took freight. (Packed not ship) - Sailed  
home. Wrote - called up town & at  
night for Mr. Spence. Feb 11  
Did not have a first rate time. Some  
west. I was pointed.

12 Called at his house. He has  
been reporting against me.  
He made poor excuses. I called his  
attention to several falsehoods -  
But Sir Foster dined with us. Took  
can't come Versailles. Sir Foster  
for H. & Co. is a sure & certain & Co.

I flattered myself on a "wake" in  
that I sleep I gain from the dead to  
the desirous some stand a back to  
stand.

13 Calceoliflora nach - Finken - Baum  
hier - Alter Kedaubach der vorwiegend  
aus - Inal. 3. Blattigkeit unter Finken

Today if you will hear testimony to 109  
 the story, Bryan says he did not sleep a  
 wink last night. Calvert took horse  
 & rode Carlisle. Burns, S. J. Anderson  
 & Gilchrist. Alex. Arner. Hughes, & Golden  
 McHugh, McKibbin, & C. C. & B.  
 Isa. L. V. C. - track  
 on Sept 9. Sixty

Isa LV 6 -  
 15 Sabbath Annivers. 37 - S Sat 9 Sixth  
 Giding - visited B. L. Dancer  
 R. with lady & family 18th on Malv  
 1 - 2 - 3 - 4 - 5 - 6 - 7 - 8 - 9 - 10 - 11 - 12 - 13 - 14 - 15 - 16 - 17 - 18 - 19 - 20 - 21 - 22 - 23 - 24 - 25 - 26 - 27 - 28 - 29 - 30 - 31 - 32 - 33 - 34 - 35 - 36 - 37 - 38 - 39 - 40 - 41 - 42 - 43 - 44 - 45 - 46 - 47 - 48 - 49 - 50 - 51 - 52 - 53 - 54 - 55 - 56 - 57 - 58 - 59 - 60 - 61 - 62 - 63 - 64 - 65 - 66 - 67 - 68 - 69 - 70 - 71 - 72 - 73 - 74 - 75 - 76 - 77 - 78 - 79 - 80 - 81 - 82 - 83 - 84 - 85 - 86 - 87 - 88 - 89 - 90 - 91 - 92 - 93 - 94 - 95 - 96 - 97 - 98 - 99 - 100 - 101 - 102 - 103 - 104 - 105 - 106 - 107 - 108 - 109 - 110 - 111 - 112 - 113 - 114 - 115 - 116 - 117 - 118 - 119 - 120 - 121 - 122 - 123 - 124 - 125 - 126 - 127 - 128 - 129 - 130 - 131 - 132 - 133 - 134 - 135 - 136 - 137 - 138 - 139 - 140 - 141 - 142 - 143 - 144 - 145 - 146 - 147 - 148 - 149 - 150 - 151 - 152 - 153 - 154 - 155 - 156 - 157 - 158 - 159 - 160 - 161 - 162 - 163 - 164 - 165 - 166 - 167 - 168 - 169 - 170 - 171 - 172 - 173 - 174 - 175 - 176 - 177 - 178 - 179 - 180 - 181 - 182 - 183 - 184 - 185 - 186 - 187 - 188 - 189 - 190 - 191 - 192 - 193 - 194 - 195 - 196 - 197 - 198 - 199 - 200 - 201 - 202 - 203 - 204 - 205 - 206 - 207 - 208 - 209 - 210 - 211 - 212 - 213 - 214 - 215 - 216 - 217 - 218 - 219 - 220 - 221 - 222 - 223 - 224 - 225 - 226 - 227 - 228 - 229 - 230 - 231 - 232 - 233 - 234 - 235 - 236 - 237 - 238 - 239 - 240 - 241 - 242 - 243 - 244 - 245 - 246 - 247 - 248 - 249 - 250 - 251 - 252 - 253 - 254 - 255 - 256 - 257 - 258 - 259 - 260 - 261 - 262 - 263 - 264 - 265 - 266 - 267 - 268 - 269 - 270 - 271 - 272 - 273 - 274 - 275 - 276 - 277 - 278 - 279 - 280 - 281 - 282 - 283 - 284 - 285 - 286 - 287 - 288 - 289 - 290 - 291 - 292 - 293 - 294 - 295 - 296 - 297 - 298 - 299 - 300 - 301 - 302 - 303 - 304 - 305 - 306 - 307 - 308 - 309 - 310 - 311 - 312 - 313 - 314 - 315 - 316 - 317 - 318 - 319 - 320 - 321 - 322 - 323 - 324 - 325 - 326 - 327 - 328 - 329 - 330 - 331 - 332 - 333 - 334 - 335 - 336 - 337 - 338 - 339 - 340 - 341 - 342 - 343 - 344 - 345 - 346 - 347 - 348 - 349 - 350 - 351 - 352 - 353 - 354 - 355 - 356 - 357 - 358 - 359 - 360 - 361 - 362 - 363 - 364 - 365 - 366 - 367 - 368 - 369 - 370 - 371 - 372 - 373 - 374 - 375 - 376 - 377 - 378 - 379 - 380 - 381 - 382 - 383 - 384 - 385 - 386 - 387 - 388 - 389 - 390 - 391 - 392 - 393 - 394 - 395 - 396 - 397 - 398 - 399 - 400 - 401 - 402 - 403 - 404 - 405 - 406 - 407 - 408 - 409 - 410 - 411 - 412 - 413 - 414 - 415 - 416 - 417 - 418 - 419 - 420 - 421 - 422 - 423 - 424 - 425 - 426 - 427 - 428 - 429 - 430 - 431 - 432 - 433 - 434 - 435 - 436 - 437 - 438 - 439 - 440 - 441 - 442 - 443 - 444 - 445 - 446 - 447 - 448 - 449 - 450 - 451 - 452 - 453 - 454 - 455 - 456 - 457 - 458 - 459 - 460 - 461 - 462 - 463 - 464 - 465 - 466 - 467 - 468 - 469 - 470 - 471 - 472 - 473 - 474 - 475 - 476 - 477 - 478 - 479 - 480 - 481 - 482 - 483 - 484 - 485 - 486 - 487 - 488 - 489 - 490 - 491 - 492 - 493 - 494 - 495 - 496 - 497 - 498 - 499 - 500 - 501 - 502 - 503 - 504 - 505 - 506 - 507 - 508 - 509 - 510 - 511 - 512 - 513 - 514 - 515 - 516 - 517 - 518 - 519 - 520 - 521 - 522 - 523 - 524 - 525 - 526 - 527 - 528 - 529 - 530 - 531 - 532 - 533 - 534 - 535 - 536 - 537 - 538 - 539 - 540 - 541 - 542 - 543 - 544 - 545 - 546 - 547 - 548 - 549 - 550 - 551 - 552 - 553 - 554 - 555 - 556 - 557 - 558 - 559 - 560 - 561 - 562 - 563 - 564 - 565 - 566 - 567 - 568 - 569 - 570 - 571 - 572 - 573 - 574 - 575 - 576 - 577 - 578 - 579 - 580 - 581 - 582 - 583 - 584 - 585 - 586 - 587 - 588 - 589 - 590 - 591 - 592 - 593 - 594 - 595 - 596 - 597 - 598 - 599 - 600 - 601 - 602 - 603 - 604 - 605 - 606 - 607 - 608 - 609 - 610 - 611 - 612 - 613 - 614 - 615 - 616 - 617 - 618 - 619 - 620 - 621 - 622 - 623 - 624 - 625 - 626 - 627 - 628 - 629 - 630 - 631 - 632 - 633 - 634 - 635 - 636 - 637 - 638 - 639 - 640 - 641 - 642 - 643 - 644 - 645 - 646 - 647 - 648 - 649 - 650 - 651 - 652 - 653 - 654 - 655 - 656 - 657 - 658 - 659 - 660 - 661 - 662 - 663 - 664 - 665 - 666 - 667 - 668 - 669 - 670 - 671 - 672 - 673 - 674 - 675 - 676 - 677 - 678 - 679 - 680 - 681 - 682 - 683 - 684 - 685 - 686 - 687 - 688 - 689 - 690 - 691 - 692 - 693 - 694 - 695 - 696 - 697 - 698 - 699 - 700 - 701 - 702 - 703 - 704 - 705 - 706 - 707 - 708 - 709 - 710 - 711 - 712 - 713 - 714 - 715 - 716 - 717 - 718 - 719 - 720 - 721 - 722 - 723 - 724 - 725 - 726 - 727 - 728 - 729 - 730 - 731 - 732 - 733 - 734 - 735 - 736 - 737 - 738 - 739 - 740 - 741 - 742 - 743 - 744 - 745 - 746 - 747 - 748 - 749 - 750 - 751 - 752 - 753 - 754 - 755 - 756 - 757 - 758 - 759 - 760 - 761 - 762 - 763 - 764 - 765 - 766 - 767 - 768 - 769 - 770 - 771 - 772 - 773 - 774 - 775 - 776 - 777 - 778 - 779 - 780 - 781 - 782 - 783 - 784 - 785 - 786 - 787 - 788 - 789 - 790 - 791 - 792 - 793 - 794 - 795 - 796 - 797 - 798 - 799 - 800 - 801 - 802 - 803 - 804 - 805 - 806 - 807 - 808 - 809 - 810 - 811 - 812 - 813 - 814 - 815 - 816 - 817 - 818 - 819 - 820 - 821 - 822 - 823 - 824 - 825 - 826 - 827 - 8

Mr. Walker & Sta. I can Arrailler  
write McCollon for funeral of Mary  
Cath. (Laurier) Aged 20 yrs 9 mo. She was  
a New Light & prayed to Christ. Had no vi-  
sion when she came to die, but felt all  
as was well before she died - How Giveth up the  
ghost & where is he? Prayer met at 3 -  
Mr Kennedy came just as I was talking  
my text so much that ye may obtain. H2  
declined & I feel did not have a sweet  
time too hurried.

110

March 17

- Called & prayed with sister English -  
 visited Mr. K. at 11 in my room  
 I know whom I have believed -  
 Small meeting at 3 - Communion with J. S.  
 He was brought up an orthodox Bapt.  
 B. K. at night What benefit of the  
 love his soul - Susan Morgan joined  
 18 Sat up to 12 when bro K took the train  
 the English (45) died this morning  
 Prayer meet at 3 - few out  
 Pr. at night This man recovers from  
 19 Attended funeral of Ruth English  
 45 - Sung 90 Ps - Went to grave  
 & called - prayer meet 3 - Pr. at  
 night Job XLV 14 -  
 20 Thor Woodall long talk - called <sup>the</sup> ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> ~~the~~  
 I began fasting - Am determined  
 to get more intimate communion  
 with God. Have eaten or drunk nothing  
 since 18 in P.M. - I never saw so hard  
 a place - and yet it seems every  
 body is impressed but they don't give  
 God a try meet at 22 - Margt Hughes  
 jd - Preached in the eve on Matt 1-20  
 Described how some covered grimes the  
 Spirit & go off & join some church  
 with a confident experience  
 In P.M. rode out to bro Kellys who has  
 moved north of town -  
 21 Preached at 2. Mat 23 - done - None but  
 women out - Wife & family came at 3  
 Bible class a large song came out & I

- exhorted them. I described the town  
 but two families that have family prayer  
 the groshop - licentiousness - profanity  
 2 Sabbath S. at 9 - Pr. at 10 - Nov. 11 19  
 1 Sacrament 2 meet a few women  
 Pr. at night Prov XXIX 1 very close & pointed  
 with great power - very great attention full  
 house & many out doors  
 23 Warm & pleasant. Called prayer meet at  
 2 Took very busy & drove called at  
 J. H. Wards Mrs. Wiggons. J. H. Kellys  
 Joe Miller tea - Pr. at night Raining -  
 11 Kings 20 33  
 24 Called upon a few before I want  
 leave for Sidney at John Millers home  
 that Margaret Larimore was under con-  
 viction - I offered her grace if she would  
 take off her jewels rings & be faithful  
 she & John Miller did we had a good  
 time praying - Eliza & Margt left  
 called on Susan she yielded to the free  
 will - I concluded to stay - wife  
 & sister home - good prayer meet at 2  
 I called Sam. Leroy his wife & sister  
 agreed to leave - at night I held  
 a select prayer meet at John Millers



Mar 24 1857

both rooms full - Excellent prayer meeting - Alex Brown wife & W. Miller joined - People gathered outside -

May L. found peace -

25 - Susan found peace after she got home - called round - Jeph cried.

For money in his sleep - good for me.

Pr with much unction & power. Will you also be his disciples? -

26. Visited as usual. Prayer meet at 2.

Dr Kall came & preached an excellent sermon on And they all with one consent began to make excuse - Th Goodale at 2.

27 Took morning train & came Sidney.

Dr Skyles conductor said He had enjoyed million times the peace & consolation since he got Ch. that he had before -

Rode to W. Curry, lost a 2 yr heifer expected to calve in 2 wks (he said) -

for 25¢ & a good stone) Called at Mr. 2 office & choring train at 3 to Versailles.

Prayer meet. Ann R. Linton Jd -

Pr at night. The harvest is present & C.

Solomon time - Gave an op to speak

all but two yr conv. spoke - 8 Called choristers J. H. & J. M. - My horse having gone to Sidney took two hunters & rode N. Star. They had taken spring ap. from Houston. Step. House.

E. Shocks. Pr at night. Mar 28.

Was disheartened they are behind 30¢ here. had sent for a L. P. for funeral - They had told falsehoods about me.

Dr W. M. Collins in stand with me.

29 Sabbath. Sermon at 9. 10. 11. 12. Pr at 10.

If a man die shall he live again.

Long interspersed with proofs of rev.

Rode to Brock. On my way passed

Meth House where parents had gone

visiting children playing in the

street - Preached 1 Cor IV 5 - few out

clap - The bro was there asked him

about the rev. - He said there was no

harm - Did you pray? - "No Sir" I

said It looks very bad - I learned

it is a common case - Rode Lucas

via W. M. Miller. Pr Prov XV 32 full

house - Rode 2 by lit. - E. Denny

30 Road called San John. & he was

6

Mar 30 -

was a member letter not hand  
Rode Lucas dinner Versailles  
Called round - Pr at night to  
a house full And now little  
Ch. abide in him -

31 Called M<sup>r</sup> Knight The evening  
has rallied - visited Sam<sup>l</sup> Linsay to  
Prayer met at 2 & Pr at night to a  
house nearly full (some keep away)  
Then speak to this young man -  
3<sup>rd</sup> Some freedom - I Hoover

April 1 Took first car to Sidney wrote  
called up to him to make purchases to  
Latter 16 Rain at noon & PM  
2 Very cold wrote to study & fix things  
3 wrote in morning Took horse & gig & drove  
Harden drive Dr Bell (Lent room) <sup>(V. mint)</sup>  
Drove Houston Versailles. Find  
4 Called Talk with Geo Ashbaugh He  
refuses to let a Mith pray in his  
house - Drove 25 miles of Nipiles  
Kerrns (M<sup>r</sup> Boyd has moved yet)  
J<sup>r</sup> Versailles left notice to appear  
for neglect of farm prayer -

J<sup>r</sup> Holdemans - dinner - J<sup>r</sup> Reigels 115

M<sup>r</sup> L<sup>r</sup> Light Brooks in room We  
talked of Miss Couse. The wife is  
a paper Mith was snappish said  
she did not "give any thing to Miss"  
they gave all at home - At a year  
the preachers used to get along with  
that - Let them go to work - I  
prayed to have the Lord show her  
the requirements of the gospel  
5 Sabb Rain all night I told  
Sister B. I thought of her talk about  
the Miss Couse. She said If you  
don't think a dollar a year enough  
for me take my name off I can  
go where I can get preaching  
for less - They have 120 acre fine  
land - large frame house - out of  
debt - Took a saddle & rode to Clinton  
& till H. few out to Watchman Pr on this  
11 12 13 - Rode M<sup>r</sup> L<sup>r</sup> & fed & rode Brooks  
Took gig & drove Reigels very bad roads  
indeed hard & steady rain - 16 out  
Pr & H<sup>r</sup> Mat - Snow & saw trail stop



116 Apr 5-57  
at Holden Snow till night  
This is the first disap<sup>t</sup> I made this  
year - It is 6 in. roads almost im-  
passable - from Lane & Flax - There  
is no class at Dallas & no where to  
stay if there. & very few would get  
out if they would - So I concluded  
not to attempt to go -

6 Froze hard last night - looks like a winter  
morning - Wrote till 2. Drove to  
McWethy's - suffered intensely with cold  
P<sup>r</sup> at night on Wagon of sun -  
7 Cold. Came thro' the new road - missed

ice & logs - Could not get thru on one  
plane. Alphonse Alexander came to cut  
a road round rocks which I reached  
by going thru two fences - Back came  
troughs  
& came to Leamy.

8 Wrote & in study -  
9 Wrote & fixed well curb & windlapse -  
10 Pleasant again - for speak & wrote  
over at 3 to Verailles - called & said  
11 Stormy. P<sup>r</sup> at Headlight house or  
Seash the Scup It was then monthly

meeting a blind man Buckett as there  
also set me to preach Conan & as many as  
were there - I was Bible class at my room

12 Sabb - froze very hard last night - snow a  
little this morn. S.S. gave a little pre-  
ser to each scholar & teacher P<sup>r</sup> as a  
fav. some of the class had gone to Albany  
Ch some to hear the blind man. Ward  
at New Light ch. some sat - 1 Cor 14/13  
Exell class met Drove Fulton 3 H &  
for John XIX 4.6. some failing - I took  
cold yet - Drove back & for at night  
Thou shalt love me & with all heart &  
mind & strength

13 Called Drove Webster Maids he says he  
is a Univ. Dunham. J.H. Sister Ryan  
Sis Burns John Waggoner who is  
Sir Mary & Smith. It is W.B. & she will  
be prob. staid.

14 Drove Verailles. called some  
Longest at an excellent Ad. only  
members & sekers. Wicked were very  
angry - It is the first time they have  
been shut out - They stoned the house.

118. Ap 15 57  
 Sealed things look fair I drop Can  
 York. having told two weeks at first they  
 was unsorted - Yesterday I sealed Taylor  
 Irishman Davenport N.Y., &c - The  
 two last I am told are boxes of ill form  
 Mrs. M. is a daughter of Father Arnold - ~~comes~~  
 at 10 drove out to J. Muller's & Step. W.

16 Fixed his clock which took most  
forenoon. read Capt of Power the  
read some in Lewis recolle of Sup.  
Not, then ranged 24 to 26. Ground frog  
wind. yes. Snow falling today.  
Read Dr. Harnish's Guidebook. Saw which  
I heard May 14. Platavills

Mc. disunited - coffee tobacco, sell for 16  
 Rev J. Mc. Bolster called - saying we - cattle  
 suffer. people fear - Drove J. P. Foster  
 S. F. Smith Nabash & for Rom VIII 7, 9 (10)  
 Chap 1 drove Houston & J. H. for 16  
 IV 16 - Houston

20 Rose early (frozen hand) drove to Sault Ste Marie  
 called on Mr. Ellis. He took her to his  
 home & his wife a few min. Mr. Rankin  
 Br. Hebard here - over letters  
 21 Wrote Br. Heb' did not pay me for fur-  
 as he thought I had not charged right  
 Writing - Joseph Lottin at night  
 then I let him say he did not work  
 well & I was obliged to whip him  
 Writing



Apr 22 87

In study all day letter to May  
23 wrote Bishop Simpson & Dr. Ho.  
requesting an agency in A.S.  
(see copies)  
I am so dissatisfied and I see no  
prospects ahead some times I  
hope but hope to me has often been  
but a flattering illusion  
I have looked over my finances  
for the last 5 yrs.

| 2  | Table | Rev | Exp    |
|----|-------|-----|--------|
| 52 | 224   | 75  | 119.74 |
| 53 | 240   | 50  | 188.02 |
| 54 | 264   | 115 | 288.18 |
| 55 | 221   | 182 | 157.90 |
| 56 | 240   | 200 | 258.00 |
|    |       |     | 182.40 |

Now, the Book agents say they must  
have 75¢ before they will print  
another edition. And yet I  
don't feel exactly free to leave the  
regular work. Yet I see no  
better prospects ahead. I'll trust  
to day - I may die tomorrow.

Took car to Versailles Calced J. Miller  
Prayer meeting at Mr. Brown's house  
24 wrote Calced J. Miller child very sick  
Drove Medford's Redemptorist. Hodeu  
Lectured on text 1, in MTC. Heavenly bodies  
There has been a great excitement here

it having been reported I was going  
to have a "show" & some of the Trustees had  
determined to shut the house against  
me. They came - I told them the dinner  
was for S.S. presents - if any had not  
money go in free - If any doubted  
the character go in & pay at close  
or not as you think the worth of yr  
money is obtained. Mr. Hughes & K.  
some refused to go in - The fees  
kept me busy away 1.35 collected -

I spoke two hours

25 Drove J. Bupard, H. Reigle, J. Reigle  
J. McKittrick, J. McKittrick, J. McKittrick  
Brooks, Ed & Lillian Carter

When I came to Mr. McKittrick he was drawing  
notes 60¢ to three men who came to  
borrow one year at ten per cent. It being  
to his wife - I would not get a dollar out of  
him for the trip home - He is the richest  
member on the lot I have paid 1¢ only for  
At Calced his 1st son in law was there  
they came 12 mi today to visit & were going  
back tomorrow (Sat) morning. I asked  
her if she professed rel. She was a member  
of Bapt Church - "was" one of God's children  
I quoted of a man love me he will keep







124 Ap 30  
Called at White's, denied fixed two clocks  
Housholdens & SA. — He eve put on  
Isa LV 6, 12 or 13 rose & knelt for  
prayer. Mr. W among them  
1 May 1887 rainy Mr. Watson  
wrote for H. C. A. on Financial System  
Drove Hughes, J. Hubbard, A. A. Smith  
I Armstrong's denied A. A. was there  
the boasting of chewing, I asked if he  
prayed in his farm. He did not. I  
mildly & affect remonstrated & urged  
him to duty & told him I was  
going to make no exempt care  
on the drove. Business & Versaille  
said J. T. Ward, — He seems not  
far from the H. but I told him  
I feared the word was too strong  
for him.  
2 rainy night — rode R. Brandon  
& Shouty. His wife is with in sent  
tinent. — Back called Mr. V. Smith  
I saw Morgan — Put one to Bible  
class. Cold, Dr. W. again  
3 Sabbath Sisters birth day. I Sat 7 P.  
Room 2.0 Very good time deep impres-  
ion. At E. Morgan will not go back  
Have had doubts all along but they  
down July 5 she went to a bath last night

125  
offer gave way to my hopes. I said  
they will lose their souls. Her case with  
will move them to genuine religion  
if they do not hold on now. They may t.  
prob. will join some church with part  
of the form without the internal power  
live & die so deceived. Drove Feltows  
Pd. the of fr. received the S. denied at  
Loc. Myers. Pd at eight Room 18. 1.6  
and to J. M. Kinnings.  
4. Wrote Sister, & on Financial Plan to  
Rain here last night & all. Mr. Watson  
high — at 3 started & drove Sidney  
water came in my trunk  
5 Writing — to Mr. Study — from since  
6 do — — — — —  
7 correct proof — Pd at Leage Pd. as  
a non afflicting. Mason tax 1.25  
8. Pleasant again. Mr. Roberson being himself  
last n. Was once a Meth. exp. for drinking  
His son was in a riot in which a man was  
killed & he died. The boy was from 5th & 6 day  
impus — upon hearing reason for the  
father. — After 12. Drove H. and in  
finding road so bad came to Dr. Belle's  
I left my horse & came on car to  
Versailles.







May 15 57  
 recovered, called at Dr. Myers. Rob. Full  
 town. Exhorted Father. Versailles, Dr.  
 Leavitts. Henry Swisher is sick. He thinks  
 he will get well soon. Others that he can  
 come. Buses. Williams & Jas. M. J.  
 P. at night. For many hours without  
 his time. 16. Cold raw weather.

16 Drove for Boyds. For Redondo. E. Shoo  
 A. Supinger's Shop was engaged on a trial.  
 F. & wife from home. He directed by a boy  
 I went out of my way by Alhambra down  
 fences & bars got round on very rough  
 muddy roads to Gibson's & No. 100  
 Came to Holdens. Kiegle. W. H. Light  
 J. A. McKibbens. I went to get  
 some quail eggs. He had paid but \$1.00  
 His amt due was 12¢. He could spare  
 only 2 or 3 for he had just cashed a note  
 for a man! & what he had was in a  
 \* I could not change it. I was obli-  
 ged to pay for him. If he keeps sick  
 & gets to bed I shall wonder. It  
 is said he has \$1000 at 10 per cent out.  
 It has been a clear day. The cool wind.  
 17 Sabbath Drove to Caltus & M. H. In  
 S. catching the children.

Read Sermon on Evil Speaking. Met class  
 while I was enquiring about a pilot  
 who had gone off visiting a brother said  
 I was too critical for my good. This led  
 to a pro longed discussion Sister Carritt  
 disturbed Milkinson's only commended  
 my course. I find some are opposed  
 that I explained rules on diff. other  
 at my requiring farm prayer. The  
 sentence of last is in my manner was  
 offensive. While I am continually  
 careful to preserve a smooth way  
 I am aware that my voice is harsh  
 & my sentences often blunt. But  
 no rebel ever felt the halberd draw  
 With good opinion of the law.  
 Drove Brooks & Fred. Sir W. M. K. was  
 thrown by his horse starting at a fall  
 in tree & some hurt. Drove Kiegle  
 Saw out on a set of small fox in view.  
 Read Sermon on Evil Sp. Met class  
 sup. Holdens & drove Grace. S. W.  
 & on Rome. 18. 9 fields because  
 came for W. Miller.



May 18

It will rain windy day -  
 Read Dempster on Watson. Fought  
 of fire - wrote to Dr. Drown to Dallas  
 Fogg. Put at night 30m on. The bar  
 vent is past the summer is ended  
 after. weeping time - @ last -  
 19 Rainy after calling at M. & T. & T.  
 & dinner. Drove Richardson & M. & T.  
 Put at 4th Row 18.4-7 good day, Sunday  
 joined (7). Put at night Row 1 -  
 One joined - But cold - was  
 vaccinated today. Gave Dr. Hagen my  
 recipe for cough medicine -  
 20 Clear again after several cold new  
 days - quite well. Called John  
 Brown. Rich Woods. Grogg. Put at 4th  
 If God so loved us we ought to love  
 one another. At night on The death  
 While I was describing what sinners  
 would say of young converts one  
 rose & went out, read apparently  
 Stuart J. H. Miller. Thirteen at  
 have joined.  
 21 Clear. McKinney after 9 without  
 leader - Found my grey cushion gone  
 I told them it was hid. Finally I told  
 but drove in the direction Dr. lived  
 carefully looking for it. On returning  
 saw it down a crop fence in a field

Drove Dallas & Beaverville. R. & B. May  
 ville. dined & fed & got my horse shod.  
 all round to by Dr. H. Kershner. good  
 He was a kind of Spiritualist. Had long  
 talk. Let him have Village Blacksmith  
 Drove Versailles - Prayer meet.  
 22 Spent Am in washing & oiling my  
 harness - dined J. & Wards in P. M.  
 read. Sent my horse got 30c.  
 In eve Lodge. Occupied the room  
 raising Ru. Along to 3rd.  
 23 Made box for gym - found gym to  
 read period - to home. Earnest Church  
 warm fine weather prospect for  
 fruit & every thing is good except  
 in places wheat was winter killed.  
 24 Sabbath. Set at 9. P. M. 10h private service  
 met class - wrote to 4 who suggest class.  
 Drove Fulton. J. H. M. with friend  
 on Harbors halt. Dined McKim  
 Put at night 18.4-6. Came R. & T. & T.  
 on way drove against a stump by  
 horse turning out of road upset  
 threw horse down - broke only one  
 trap.  
 25 Took car & came home. Read



May 25 57

wrote &amp; work in garden

26 Read, wrote corrected proof

27 Rained all night. In office

28 Looking up &amp; preparing for tour

Took car at 3. Came Fulton &amp;

blackd my hamper for tea

Drove a storm &amp; wind came on

I put under. Had a shoe at Sams

bedmaker. At prayer meet

29 Drove Carlotta Henry's. has

fallen. After Dr. Williamson had

prescribed I took a change &amp; sat down

by him &amp; said Have you been

taking religion since I was here

Don't talk to me on that subject

&amp; be peevishly. Wait till I get

well. You may never get well. I

don't think there is any doubt of that

Shall I pray with you before I go

Just as you please. I always please

to pray. I reckon he thinks you can

just as well pray for him down here

just as well. said. Mr. Carlotta. The

Savior wants pray for her disciples

but he prayed with them. "The Savior  
isn't here" she replied. "He hath life  
in an example that we should fol-

low his steps. said. Finally as  
I departed without prayer I said

to him. You may get well, but I

never expect to see you again.

I bade him good bye. I went

again to him & took his hand

the second time I said It is very

doubtful if you ever recover.

You ought to give your heart to

God while there is hope.

He said as I mean the door

I'd like to know how to give my

heart to God. I can tell you said

I but you wished me not to talk

to you about religion. "Well" said

he "not now." So saying at last

the said Mr. L. had told her no one

should talk with him on religion

Mr. M. was once a Baptist but his

of power & he quit them.



134

May 29

Came to Mr. Brown Sunday. Drove  
 to Midford & left at 10 o'clock for Red-  
 bank. I & Smith were trunkmen  
 30 walked to Sair Shamus, Knott  
 & back to Bro. Fields. They have  
 got stones strongly tanged up. Talked  
 & reasoned & prayed with him.  
 At M.M. read sermon on Eccl 8  
which told what I had heard -  
 I proved by bro Smith that I did not  
 say as bro Soper reported I had  
 no confidence in any or of  
bro Smith. I said I could  
 make no experience on any  
 other. Drove to Winstons then

31 Sabbath P.C. with freedom Bt X)

4 Alex Armstrong, clown - Broke  
Brook tread seen on Earl Street  
Met 3 claps - Sister Burns -  
hard to have one bear with N R M  
what has been on trial here. y<sup>r</sup>  
never fit in his family & when  
came along he was for me  
visiting on Sunday again -  
had at Eden with liberty on May  
Side - he is old. J M Taylor

June 1887. Row early, having  
slept poorly & drove Warratt  
by at 1st Avenue. Drove R. Sutton  
& Judge Lacey very muddy &  
heavy rain. Home - Cattle  
on horses. Settled Cowan 100¢  
gave me 3.80¢ - Got pea brush  
10¢

2 Packed up & called up town. got 9<sup>30</sup>  
Spring recorded \$1.00. Started 2 PM  
Drove Port Jefferson called P.C. Comm  
bro Love, (gone fishing) Roberts, Court  
fed to Bellfontaine bro Kalb 8h.  
Rd. Ades very bad much of the way.

3. Landed in Riv. Geo Sheldon.  
Monterial Association met & Dr.  
Quinn & Capt Isaac Gardner.  
Lecture in P.M. bro. M. man  
fasted some feeling at the severity  
of my criticism on the humbug  
integrity of the basket of the A. Part.  
Tea at Arnold Greene Sargeants. He went  
to see me & on walk - I had not seen  
them for 20 yrs.

Receiving S. S. Muehling # m. Shaff



Aug. 3, 1857

and visited the children and the  
parents. - I attended the fair  
of S. D. Shaffer was under  
Stall & no handkerchiefs.

4. Cold rain. A. P. progreffed  
held a P. M. Service & closed at 5.  
attended over Garrettsfield Br. S. D.  
Shaffer - Then the Dr. and R. H.  
Shedden called at Mr. Ruff. He  
is almost gone with consumption  
He took a violent cold about 14 days.

Dinner -  
5. Mr. Scott came over for me to  
go & pray with the ones around  
I then drove Liberty called at  
Mr. Sullivan 10 M. 4 D. 11 O. B.

Drove Newton called on Eliza M.  
Drove Newville by J. T. Muller  
dinner - Drove Deland called  
on Wilson he referred me to  
Harrison & he was not come. S. D.  
came to Balt. - Cool day -

6. Drove over to the Unit. while I was there  
to find a place for Thomson for a  
I helped him to his horse - then  
called on Mr. Hurley & looked at  
horses for sale - called on Bro. Nelson  
on Garretts & was with him till bright.

when I am to take bodying.  
7. Sabbath. A good speaking meet-  
at 9 in the New Chapel. Only the  
faculty & students spoke ex. bro. Tracy  
& myself. Br. Cray from Ia  
for a good sermon on "Hypocrite" because  
at 11 - old ch. - Dined bro. Harris  
when bro. G. Staps. Prof. Donaldson  
Dr. Agdelott a discourse before the  
Missionary Lyceum at 3 -  
Tea at bro. Guileys - Br. Whalen  
at night. He said on "What shall I  
do to be saved" I ad. Sac of sup-  
per - bro. Allbright  
8. Slept none after 3 - warm. Then  
at 6 - wrote - called on female College  
bro. Balt. He Dr. Kingsley gave us  
a very sensible address, stating, pro-  
ving & illustrating the deities  
of mind & the wisdom of those differ-  
I told him I ought to say for an Ephe-  
"I thank God there is one God. & the world  
thinks God there is but one."  
9. Comm. of O. M. T. C. at Church -  
Very Ladies argued themselves well



June 9 1830.

The Baccalaureate of Pres. Donelson was an earnest effort. In eve the address of Mr. Cray to the Alumni was scraped from the floor & read without connection with the aim. Drove to Lynch & stay<sup>ed</sup> Albright.

10 College orations at O'Connell.

I marked some young men of great promise. Drove with Mr. Gavitt.

The Baccalaureate of Dr. Thompson was an amplification of my sermon ending most emphatically the doctrine that the means of grace will not tolerate party.

Got up my horse & drove on but rain coming on put up my horse & turned & called at

Dr. To Lewis. Spoken eve.

Bookham & Baker were there.

11 Drove Menbury - called Dr. A.

A Davis. He is suffering with consumption. I talked with him as a brother & exhorted him to write by an

amanuensis, if not able. He did not undecieve me, but after I left I heard he had joined the New Lights. Drove to Lake Howard & Shaffer.

He executed a quit claim deed, which he is to acknowledge & send by mail in an envelope I left. Came to Union.

12 Dr. S. Mowat. Preached in eve on Prov. about half my sermon. Drove a free.

12 Drove Martinsburg to W. Wright.

Blacksburg & Union. W. Bedford.

13 Dr. A. Blockman - his conference supposed to be near here and with consumption. Drove to Father Smith's.

No apt was given because I wrote May instead of June & they said I had come to Del. & gone there.

Preached to fam. & bro. sis. Phelps on Phil 1-23. good time. Drove via

S. Jones, B. Jones to Geo Smith's in W. Bedford. Dr. on the station.

Continued my sermon when last he



140 June 13 1857

Drove up all Coys. J. Fries for  
Smiths dinner. McCombs house  
burnt up. When last here I told  
them "That board Kilm will burn  
up for the fire is spread on the  
Sabb. I learn it burnt the next  
Friday - Drove Dr. Roberts

A. Ricketts left <sup>St. Louis</sup> ~~St. Louis~~ S. Brown left  
Rouse called Stewart. Burnt the  
store - Drove Corborton called Dr.  
Sapier. A. d. Spangler she is gloom-  
y & depressed. Her husband died  
as he lived moral without Christ.  
Staid Judge Barnes.

McSabb. Drove King. Drove  
S. J. Exhorter - Pr at 10. Then  
shall ye return & dinner & K.  
Freedom - A house full collected

at Dr. Kings while I baptised  
Francis Edward. Schuyler & Miriam.

Drove Blowing rock. Pr. Libby  
on the grave. Class meeting some  
shouting - 3 or 4 came forward for  
prayer. Dr. Thomas James

There were 3 or 4 families coming  
from 5 to 10 miles - A Mrs. Sunday  
venturing in. In eve as I had been  
one from I was left (I had 150 or  
200) I read it to the  
family in eve - Drove Person  
15. Heavy Shower. Drove Person  
called Dr. McTabbs. Miriam Put out  
horse and called at W.C. No Trustees  
there. Montgomery says "I wish you were  
easier with Deacons & he will pay" I  
told I would not do any thing to please  
him - He considered himself bound.  
He had some words with some of  
the Trustees at Stewarts store -  
Jas Kitley had gone of & the books  
& papers were not comparable - J.C.  
went for him I called at Father Brown  
The Trustees met at 1. P.M. James Kitley  
refused to shake hands. I said he resigned  
They voted to surround the house I gave  
them. which they desired having but  
found after a long search. They refused  
to arbitrate or appoint any one to settle  
or to strike a balance. The vote including



142 what I paid Fisher was \$29.26  
Several of the ~~men~~ were in at Seward's  
store in W. Cornpton St. Jackson Harbor  
for business - Mr. Fisher had told them  
he never got the truth out of them  
till today - They had always repre-  
sented HOS as having got them  
to sign those notes (300 + 250) now  
it appears HOS never saw them  
J. Brown did it!

In the store W. Cornpton laid  
many things to my charge  
I answered them - One was that  
I told him J. Brown had pledged  
himself to me to pay 200 I told  
SB had pledged as I learned but  
not to me - I told him again  
& again he was mistaken -  
Finally he became very abusive  
I laughingly told him If you  
say that again you say a lie  
"Then you are a liar" said he "Well"  
agreed said let it go at that. Now  
for the proof. They all burst

out a laughing - He finally  
backed off from the point where  
I told him he was mistaken &  
said he inferred you said I & you  
published your inference as my  
opinion & therein you stated what  
was false - It ended all very  
well - Stand at Bos Wren's -  
16 Drover for Smith - He will  
not own to promising to pay me  
25¢ - And Fisher had asked so for  
a year he should pay nothing -  
Wrote Geo. Kelley who promised  
to pay me if he beat Smith &  
in a seat - came to Goddard's  
hunting up bidlers for the lot  
had been sold to two for taxes  
got it straightened out 20¢  
There were back taxes before Frew's  
deal was made - Drove D. Fisher  
He owed me back taxes on Pike's lot  
& 25¢ seat but on horse - It came



44

June 17-57

3<sup>rd</sup> for the colt being born older than I had him for - I claimed the colt was really better for it. Had I known that I would not have told him I tried to get him to arbitrate, he would not. I left the papers with a lawyer. He then offered 20<sup>th</sup> for a suit in full. I agreed to take it if he would find any body that would say I ought to have no more. He might pick his own man & tell his own story. He would not. I told him that a man who got my property as he had done, I refused to give it up or arbitrate placed himself in the position of a highwayman & I would leave it to the day of Judgment. But my wife advised me to take the 20<sup>th</sup> & I did. I gave suit in full. I felt I ought to write him a letter.

received the cash for his services  
 Drove Co. to Boston - Called on Mr.  
 Rouse showed correct bill  
 note with him \$5.76 due  
 Came back to Lechington & dinner  
 at Shingles. Her Mother's band  
 & wife there. Drove Warsaw  
 & Watkonding - Jan got same  
 Stopt early - wrote letters  
 8 Drove before breakfast to Faxon Warner  
 Millwood. Had a drive. Dances shown  
 Hymnally - Jacob Dandy for Rice  
 He gave me up his store by which he paid  
 \$6 on his guaranty - Drove Landonville  
 Dr Fuller called on several  
 19 Called on Ewen Meake, Miffle Hill,  
 Fishersburg, Sauter, Leach. Dined with  
 John Keifer. Settled with Ann who paid  
 me \$27 bal. He gave me a \$10 for cow  
 wrote H. W. Sarfear. Settled with  
 A. Washell borrowed \$1.12 from  
 112 \$ for Miffle Joyner it took away  
 cent. Paid Miffle \$5.00 for setting  
 potatoes. Drove Haystack. Tea with



1<sup>th</sup> June 19 57  
 Called at Mr. Cantor's - drove Ashby  
 slept with his friends. Showery all  
 day - rainy  
 20<sup>th</sup> wrote letters - called visit with Dr. B.  
 B. Clarke - Mr. Stott who is a local  
 preacher & says I baptised him & took  
 him into the Church - Settlement  
 St. Millington he paid me 8.00 which  
 is just the amount I borrowed at  
 Londonville to pay off my loan  
 Sea at 6.00 T. H. Hildon  
 21<sup>st</sup> Sabbath opened Sat. M. E. 2<sup>nd</sup> hour  
 Julia Infant Pastor called at Pres.  
 He visited the room. Dr. Currie & Dr. H.  
 He that coveth his sins shall  
 perish. Met bro. Stickle chap an uncle  
 with my girl (Louisa Page) was my  
 who said I gave a close talk -  
 Pres. Mr. Ples. (the Pastor attended  
 my kids baptised wife) on Sat. 4.14. In  
 eve bro. Hildon the pres. sight. Ought not  
 to have been. suffered to be called at  
 Mr. H. & also. His Pastor in Pres.  
 Read Hildon's God in Creation  
 22<sup>nd</sup> wrote Mr. Jack & Wapin  
 rainy & overcast

called. I. J. Springle. St. Mary's. Dr. H.  
 called at Mr. Currie's. Dr. H. (Mr. H.)  
 called at Mr. Hildon's. Dr. H. called at Mr. Hildon's  
 Wellington. John Bradley called at Mr. Hildon's  
 Mr. Hildon's. Mr. Hildon's.  
 3<sup>rd</sup> Drove to Safford. A. H. Whiting - horse shoe  
 he had got to me 3 bad ones cut out  
 about Oliver. Met Rev. E. K. Avery - Christen for  
 Edith & deid his Safford. Drove to Safford. called  
 A. S. Hildon (not judge) got list. Drove to  
 Patterson & stand  
 4<sup>th</sup> Walked up river. looked about. road  
 I. Waller & others. saw  
 5<sup>th</sup> Settling with for the day. Dr. Hildon  
 met Mr. Hildon  
 gave a new order to Safford. Hildon  
 called B. & B. I. Fairbanks. they will  
 for 1000 per for 5.5. per paper - called on  
 Mrs. Hildon. they will send them to my order  
 Drove via Dr. Hildon's. I. Hildon. Attended  
 prayer. most good reported  
 26<sup>th</sup> Drove to B. Hildon. he paid me 2.50. for my  
 5. B. Hildon. Dr. Waller cannot pay  
 2.50 his shipments but he has paid  
 me the full amount & I think I am  
 there any day (208) - has paper



148 June 26 1887  
 I got from L. W. Whiting his  
 account of the sale of the Fairbanks 186  
 with the same 2000 tons up to the winter  
 of 1867, and I gave him 4.00 & sent to  
 \$5.48 which for Waller's Cashier. Called  
 for money I have his note for 500 & interest  
 for money which I believe he put in a  
 house & house. I offered to take 10 per cent.  
 on the note. He said he had no  
 money to bring him at once so much as  
 Dr. H. Adams - They do not know where  
 to look for it - Dr. Elyria. Dr. H. Adams.  
 Called on Dr. C. White - we had a long talk  
 He thinks of joining the Corp.  
 Drove before breakfast to Alameda  
 & back - He is full of a drive. He had  
 his horse some place but could not get  
 him to buy at work or some  
 place. L. W. Whiting is in the  
 road & called where I found a go-  
 down of R. T. Potter. I found his address.  
 I refused with a great deal of money from  
 out of a note - the first result of it  
 would be sending a letter to J. P.  
 Brown found a former rule - then  
 the Boutwell called to see Mr. Adams  
 at the bank called Mr. Adams, P. B. Adams  
 Mr. O. Barnum, Mr. M. Adams. Then  
 he found from Mr. Adams called P.

I was away to I concluded  
 a Mr. Kellogg. He was in bed & his  
 son said they had no hay nor grass &  
 no more pasture than their horses would  
 so I told him to give my respects to his father  
 & that I should probably be at Mackville  
 again. Nathan Suliff & asked if they  
 would keep a stranger. He said he did not  
 like to. Who are you. I am a stranger  
 from New Canaan. I got kept at the next house  
 who lives there Eph Herriks. Is his father  
 living. No. He died 3 yrs since. I got to  
 living. Mr. Herriks. I told him I used  
 to live the first house south of Silverton. Brown  
 told me I did not give my name & left at  
 E. Herriks. I got to be used as a stranger  
 tho they were all very kind. After he got  
 up & called out. I gave my name  
 & he was always kind. If I must  
 find a place to stay as a stranger I did not  
 know as I found it. It has been very  
 kind of them when I came up here  
 Sabbath after breakfast called at Mr. P. Wilson  
 he was my schoolmaster in 1806. Let me see  
 the journal the same day I did



June 28-57

Went to Maria L. O. Remond's. She is a widow. Cath. was there. Both went home. I did not go to meet. Prayers in evening when they go. Plans. Drove to Boston & arrived. I left my home & car. Monkville & put for bus. W. G. on Nov. 18. 18. I thought it was only 13. I looked at my watch. Came to John Sanders. He was born the same day I was. He graduated about two years ago at MIT. He had 13 children by 3 wives. Mr. Fletcher came with me. I left some books & say to send my regards. Came but Henry Adams.

Adams.  
29. Sold books from 185 & 2 led out.

Drove called R. Ellsworth by noon. E. L. Parker he said he was an infidel.

I had freedom in prayer.

Spoke with Mr. Esterline. Mrs. Woodruff.

William Nelson. John Hester, Mrs. Woodruff, for

me. Mrs. J. D. Hester - she gave me

additional particulars about the

life & death of Mr. Sanders with

notes - substantial. I am moving.

She gave me particulars about Mrs. Hester

and Brownell, & death. This being

to know that John Fallow wife

never had family prayer & he died

down dead & she exactly as described.

They became Unitarians. Mrs. Judge

Southgate lives on 4 & 8. I will be

Called at Mr. A. A. Adams & Drove. Republic - organizing for Mr. or Mrs. of Androp. I heard of David Ogden but calling there found it was not the David A. I knew. His wife asked me to dinner. I did not

lacked my horse - concerning I found Susan Gambee who had experienced

I had been held by not joining

she promised to save the S from this

time forward. After prayer

Mr. C. also promised to

Drove Clinton Monument

to the place of my father's

grave. It was seeded down but a banner

spot 3 rods S. from the old foundation

of a log hog marking

the spot and I think

Drove to City with Mr. Christopher Lane who is a 3 yr. son

my father. He is now 84. He was at

the funeral. Called on Mr. C. & Fote. We

saw A. Reed. Drove out to Mr. Sil. Bell's.

a cool windy day. Left was hot & sunny

at 2:10. with books for 2.06. Drove

Union Church. Counting and examining



June 30 87

grave stone of Manumau. Harry had  
 taken the logs & (see note) - called  
 at bro Feighly's dinner - I did not  
 want to but he urged - so - Drove Mrs  
 Bailles called bro W. H. Taylor, after pray-  
 er, said there was a sister that wd be  
 glad to see me - Called it was Eliza  
 Memmure (Sally) wd now. Good time in  
 prayer - Drove Henry Johnson to  
 home a little - coming past the house  
 a Union. I asked the distance to Billy  
 & then of the broad & narrow path  
 led to the same ultimate end. He said  
 yes & drove on. Stopt at Mrs. Ruler's -  
 Her child had a splinter in the throat  
 Called & prayed & exhorted a circle  
 named Swallows, a cool dry place to  
 travel - had them a box of scotch  
 for throat  
 They - child in better. Mr. Ruler is a U.P.  
 bitter against any body who  
 wants a support while preaching  
 Drove past Johnsons in Union - Asked  
 the distance to B. & then drove over  
 the broad road to the narrow path  
 lead to the same place. Some place

153  
 said he. I added the broad road of  
 the merged by just where the nar-  
 row path of the just - Drove  
 along I found some mischief  
 boy had left up the guide board  
 so as to point the wrong way  
 the distance was even false by  
 3 m. Passing the Stephenson I  
 asked "Have you ever seen a Uni-  
 versalist guide board?" He said he  
 "There is one back there where a path  
 is given the other way leads to  
 Bellfontaine I think it must  
 be a Universalist guide board  
 Called on bro Kell & bro Andrew  
 Walker fed turned Drove to Ruler's  
 in shower stopt - Drove off Thome  
 all well - only wife is feeble  
 Kind

2 July wrote letters called up town  
 to Ruler

3 Much to get from I came to  
 Righted up things Drove off  
 dinner Drove to Union where  
 Drove to Union & Tiltons for



July 7 1857  
15th Joseph Myers. Bridge gone  
from main street & built  
Finding nothing doing about S.S. Celebration  
Drove over Kelley's  
4 After starting took car over to the  
first my carriage & the 11 best S.S. behind  
1 Drove back on the way a bolt came  
out & broke <sup>fall</sup> over it. We had a good  
time a very large company Mr.  
Dunham read Dec. of Dr. A.A. Jr.  
I made two addresses for Alliance  
one - Drove Versailles - Hoovers  
5 Sabbath June 11th. Ser. at 9  
Preached Tuesday on Luke 11:14-17  
Related the melancholy death of  
Henry Liverker. He would not  
let his friends talk with him on  
religion - expected to get well  
to the last of his career. Had  
awful forebodings & visions -  
Met class discontinued Eliza Morgan  
- several for neglect Drove Fuller  
Preached by request on Baptism  
24th Drove for Myers stand  
6 Came to Salt Lake house having

changed look hard can I come  
Houston & went to read  
4 <sup>Constance</sup> <sup>myself</sup> happened to see me & left car  
sitting. Read wrote. In car attended  
Lodge Good Templars. I doubt some  
spending my time. The members  
are young people who seem  
mostly to be drawn together by youth  
ful influences.  
7 There was an exhibition of a few  
animals to be followed by a circus.  
Mr. McCalighan & I took our children  
over to see the animals. I then  
went thro the distillery they gave  
1200 bushels of corn a day which are  
rags mostly to get to a packet. They feed  
about 5000 hogs changing them <sup>twice</sup> a  
year - the hogs gain about 1 lb a day.  
The distilling cost ab. 100,000 ft.  
Wrote my Adv of an Exh. Gent & Lady  
Reptd to Jupiter Union. Scoping road to  
the station. Mr. Frazer. Mr. Tice who with  
Eng. M. & Dr. F. took tea with us  
8 Sermon on New Ed. mailing  
I May & wrapping soon  
9 writing to a lady. Took car to  
Myers took horse & came Versailles. A  
then Dickson presented prayer meeting



11st July 1857  
Celia & her son & I dined - I had  
a little about dinner -  
Mr. Ward, Mr. Hope, Mr. Edwards, Mr.  
Mr. Hester, & Mr. Hester's son to dinner.  
Celia & her son & I dined.

12 After visiting in the morning, drove  
bro. J. P. Foster drove his two clerks for  
which he gave me \$2.00 counting on it -  
drove I drove Mr. Fielder - He will not  
attend - Preacher Baptist is the reason  
that and with temptations to - a good  
time - good class - after which I called  
attention to the numerous protestations  
to bro. Fielder - I had requested bro. Hester  
who he relied upon as a witness to be the  
who flatly contradicted his story - I told the  
class I should discontinue him but would  
give him to Delle to repeat - called at  
Sister Markham & S. J. Hester's.

12 Sabbath Preached at 10 on the Gospel  
conversion - present, or more baptism  
clear - that class drove to Caldwell's at  
Josephine where she wanted to be baptized  
her father objected & now she don't want  
Drove Brook for water Rose VI 23 quit  
3 classes - Drove Edou. to with liberty & freedom  
on perfection - met class - came to S. J. Hester  
a very hot day.

13 Slept poorly - would like to see Mr. Hester  
to see him to see Mr. Hester. I dined  
called at bro. Hester's store for  
bro. Hester there. Went to Stevenson -  
the request of the old lady. She said  
she had nothing in particular only  
baptisms ought to be saved. I told  
her I had time only to attend to the  
Church over which the Holy Ghost had re-  
de me over seen. She commenced  
on the "Diversity" is cause of her arg-  
she developed that Adam's Creation was  
is the physical likeness of God, not  
moral likeness, that Adam was not  
pure & holy before he fell. That Christ  
was a hybrid, neither God nor man  
but partaking of both. I gave her my  
views which staggered her. She was  
silent for a long while but rallied  
after prayer, I left her in profane heat  
I told her her views were old - condem-  
ned by the of the Christian Church as  
heresy. Came to Stone & had talk  
with several - came to Deerpings  
sup. came. Batons Island



July 14

Putting breakfast table. I came to  
 Mr. B. Miller. He was sick at first he  
 proposed staying or rather going  
 ahead to it - but Dr. Hostetter &  
 his wife talking to him he thought  
 "he was too weak to bear exertion"  
 Came to Dallas collected on Sub  
 Compton refused to pay. I told  
 him very mildly - the gospel  
 would probably mean benefit him  
 only in that would be cured he  
 expected to pay for that which  
 had no more value -  
 Drove Mr. M. & his horse grazed  
 I wrote & read - Drove to M. Miller's  
 then L. D. Hughes, <sup>at White School</sup> Alex. Armstrong  
 made a long visit then I went down to  
 15. Drove to Edin. I wrote letters to Thom.  
 Goodall & Wm. Miller. Softly saying  
 that I must drop them by letter  
 if they did not attend every duty -  
 Had a free talk with bro. Hewitt about  
 his affairs he traded for goods 1860  
 worth. The remnants of a store

paid his warehouse at 700 for what  
 he owed over 400 - bro. S. Hollins &  
 Armstrong went his bail at 3 H. m.  
 Bro. A. charges he was deceived in endorsing  
 I told him plainly of his weakness  
 trot up on a charge of buying goods  
 without a probability of paying for them  
 a corn of business man would find  
 him guilty in fact without saying  
 anything of his intention - I acknowl-  
 edged it - he replied but plead he wanted  
 to get out of debt. I told the result  
 would be lost to his work as first  
 bail or to the present bail for goods  
 and in either case all the property  
 he gave for he could not sue at once  
 & keep any thing & it was important  
 to preserve character. I wanted him  
 that trusting goods he might better  
 have them on the shelf - came to  
 S. A. for dinner. Drove by ran Country  
 friends rain much - Drove to A. (A. Jones)  
 there was a house full. I had dinner. He  
 was out an apt for just as he had for



16<sup>th</sup> July 15  
True we wish to I tried but some  
I was not they came sent down to  
A. A. & he went up & preached  
Drove past Holderness & wrote for  
Fletcher - sup & came from the station  
His wife & father Mrs. Rees. But  
we can understand only some  
English - Drove W. H. Light & bro  
Shepherd being from home. Stopped  
at 2 to the house & passed to  
bro. Dr. McKibbin's school  
& 2 short children & dined Mr.  
C. & brother Hartmann's life  
Lancaster's case - at Lancaster  
fixed his clock - left soon & at 10  
came to the Thomas school & dined  
& sup - came to the school  
at 10 & dined - came to the school  
very hot day & very much country  
As the old gent was peculiar & he told me  
nobody knew any thing about the  
distance of the planets, I began with  
first principles & took him along  
before dark & calculated the time of  
the planet being South 8 3/32" He  
found it so - I had marked the  
figure of the Scorpion on the port

floor - Lecture full late He gave up  
17 Dry warm - wrote & read - called at  
Father Göttinger. Took ap. for Mrs. G.  
after dinner came to the school  
Called at Sister Mr. McKibbin & back  
to the school. Thunder & lightning  
& Rain last n. I will not attempt a  
perfect description of my nocturnal  
night. Have not time. Mine host  
told me as he put me in a bedroom  
high - 7 by 9 long that "You'll be troubled  
with fleas they are very bad" I had re-  
quested the feather bed removed &  
I lay down on a comfortable straw  
mattress & with the woven coverlet  
slept between two sheets for perhaps  
two hours - I awoke with the biting  
stinging insects. They were so numerous  
but so hard I could not sleep. It was  
dawning - I got up took off my under  
sheet (I had hung my shirt on the chair) &  
threw it - took the sheets & shook them  
down & had by 10 o'clock before was  
awakened again - Went thus through



July 18 - 57

operation, scratching & itching & burning  
 then I did several times. So I slept  
 none but dogs that tell light -  
 I had left my pocket candle at home  
 & the candle was taken. I would not  
 have them. I learned by experience  
 to wet my fingers & roll them up & over  
 & twice cracked them with them  
 nail on the bed rail to satisfy my  
 self in the dark they were the ver-  
 table animal. Such another night  
 I was reminded of the mosquito  
 at Napoleon on the Macciniae 1834  
 This morn I recommended (when Bro  
 told me they had under the house  
 in the drawings which they left when  
 they built it) to burn the house down  
 to kill the flies - or to get long rods  
 & cleanse them out & get rid of them  
 royal - & then I saw I found a  
 bug on my shirt. I carefully shook  
 every rag of clothes but I found  
 this the day venomous insects flying  
 on my body. Came to Father's house  
 walked over to see Nathan who has

prayed in his family for the last 6 yrs.  
 I had read much & quoted the words. If  
 there be any among us who observe them  
 He to. Now he says he intends to pray  
 after I am gone, but will not before the  
 cause. I was too severe, too harsh. I  
 told him I had waited all the year. I  
 had no interest nor feeling, & graspy  
 very excluding. I wanted to save all I  
 possible. That he should have told me if  
 he had any thing against me. He had  
 heard I threatened to "turn out" I told  
 him it was a mistake any farther  
 than what the rules say. Finally told  
 him to appear before the class.  
 Bro. Robert Hartman told him  
 Bible & hymn 6. When last week I  
 was understood he was offended because  
 I requested his little girl to shut up  
 her book when I was talking to the  
 S.S. When I came to the desk I gave his  
 little girl a cent book for good reading  
 it had curses all, they fed me & my wife  
 out of it. I came. Clement L.



July 18 57

We had instructive conversation - he is  
of a mechanical turn of mind - thinks  
he has conceived a great improve-  
ment upon the steam engine by con-  
suming electricity - also to diminish  
loss of power by placing the piston rod  
perpendicular to the saw to it for  
a sawmill. Reading Recollections by B.

very hot today -

19 Sabbath. Rain last in some

Came to S. S. to lecture. but no  
being there I lectured the children  
to 10 thousand perches with liberty & free  
very - Luke 11:12 - Met class - asked the  
Caterer for H. G. the class refused to vote  
him guilty altho he confessed he had  
not prayed in face for 5 or 6 yrs -  
They said they didn't want him there.  
I told them they had nothing  
to do with that question more -  
Drove Reeds & put on a best given  
me with good liberty. Make to you  
before friends of the Man of iron

I had great enlargement - Clasper Stoph  
I made love test & drove to M. M.

The New Light has just about closing  
1/4 home before I had to begin at 6

I had agreed to be on B. S. there 10  
were two present of course I was  
more guarded - It was very hot but the  
cong was large & very attentive - I sang  
3 or made a short prayer & ended at 9 1/2 -  
3/4 hours - Came to M. M. & I stand  
20 Rose early Drove - Dallas while I  
was at table came again & I sang to the  
team - Drove to Reading & C.

21 Mailing letters & I sang

22 Mailing & C.

23 Mailing & took car came Dallas & put Luke  
xxx 42 good cong at last but some came in

stood Foggies

24 Walker & James H. Miller & took home & gig &

came Dallas & Eden. Dr. Hunter's store &

Versailles. Wife came at 12. In getting my

hairef. attended the Sadler delayed & it

made me late Drove S. Armstrong &

M. M. & H. Dr. Kall came I put on do

run to - He put at night on the text that

came to my mind but on looking

I had put on it Mat x 32 The cong was

good & he put well we all stand just Miller

25 Drove to Dr. Holden's & wrote reports to

Have made 216 pastoral visits with pray

for this let some leaf

Met Trustees & made out report.



July 25-57

Dr. Kalk is an excellent man - Examen  
 grace - 2nd time - but he understood to  
 appeal from my dropping & probation  
 I stated the case. Besides he was out of  
 order - John Regal & L. P. the richest  
 member on the lot applied 16th had no  
 but one. I stated before he went  
 out his influence was against  
 Methodism. He made a somewhat  
 ingenious defence. I replied &  
 the Conf. would not fear his charges  
 more strong for him. I then moved &  
 on case of & was up to say if he paid  
 his guarantee & his wife sustained  
 them - we would reconsider - They  
 reported he would & we renewed his  
 license. This was a great triumph  
 of principle - Dr. Kalk is  
 at night. Finally both favored  
 his prospects to - Mr. Regal

26 Sabbath Lovefeast not lively  
 We said good on Ch that there were some  
 are heart in church - Baptized  
 Mary Ann & Mary Ann

Geo. Wesley } Geo. &  
 Charlotte Regal }  
 Preached with some power at 11  
 Bkholm I thought him forth to go to  
 me - many know I find in fact  
 him - Dr. Kadm. & acc. Excellent man  
 Dr. Kalk in the eve from Rigou's room  
 Dr. Kalk self exhorted - We have had a  
 first rate Sabbath  
 27 Brothers all feel that the war  
 is broken - to every thing bids fair  
 We got but little Quaker there is no  
 moving in the coming weeks  
 fair - The drove Kalk but he'll  
 Andrew S. Sprague. Buts, one done  
 is with. The old man said I shall send  
 I'll give off if you are sent back  
 I tell them the up to you or cease  
 you want to straighten up things  
 Shook & dined - They were friendly  
 There has been a pop got to various  
 stores - I set them right - A mile  
 from there my axle tree broke. I slept  
 two handpicks which I found to  
 put my wife in to drive on four  
 7 wheels - came to 10th & 11th



July 27

Got Edwards wagon & went back for  
wheels. Heavy fine rain.

28 David Foster made a new axle  
gave Edwards a run on Prov. I felt  
perfectly to rejoice feeling it was  
for some good. Dred McCalister  
Drove. Blum called at A. B. B. &  
he has broke up - came along  
Mr John A. Stoughton & I were

29 Sunday we stopt. Slept little  
mosquitoes sting me & my flesh  
burned like fire. Drove to Pigeon  
via Reads helped him stack hay. Sir  
Lambert then sent over their Dred  
Betsy Woodruff's wife put in current  
in for Mrs. As. Drove home.

30 Wife & Julia went to St. J. for  
cherry. I helped for the out the  
garden. H. sold some quinine.

31 Went to Mill. 16. Drove to  
Curd. A heavy storm was here  
I am I got into a rain. Drove  
Versailles. Went into Lodge a few  
minutes. Left at 10 o'clock.

Aug 1 1857 Got here. Thos called Ashbaugh  
He drove. H. Edinger dined. Mr.

Hunter. Went to H. & pushed. End  
XX XIII 11. Drove to A. B. Thead.

rambling series from then. C. 4/69  
Called at Smiths once. A. Met.  
Drove back to the further station & staid.

2 Dred Nabash. The story had been circu-  
lated that I was not to be there & they were  
fixing a hurried prayer meet to go  
to the A. B. meeting. Arrived 3 m before.

4. I attended the school & parents &  
Prayer. I gave nothing before the time  
some freedom. Met then, classes &  
judging. Some do nothing who had not  
been baptised. I proposed & baptised  
Susanna Gibson.

Geo. McFarland  
Margaret Medford  
James Coltrane  
John Gibson. All professions of true

a year, some two years. A good  
time. There were some who were  
I have had the greatest standing  
Drove to work. Had a bike for that  
on Luke 4:14. Led three classes  
Old Father Armstrong wanted his name  
off. He was on trial was once a student  
of the same school. Stuffering her was.



August 2. 37.

Drove back to Midford & took  
supper & sat on Dr. Eden & for  
clear on first by faith. Some boys  
talking on side but I went to the  
door & saw man & a woman  
& they were still - not deaf & came  
to be collected.

3. Pleasant cool weather - Drove  
Vermont & Berlin via House Davidson  
I had one extra tooth for him & he must  
needs shake hands with me as I passed  
him by his house. Slept & felt & dined  
at Baden was not at home. Left his note  
with war house & drove Hardin & Dan  
& then to home via M. Saenger.

4. Drove to come to -

5. Drove to come to Mt. Victory - Men Apo-  
for Bedford at night & I expected  
6. We have had a place & proposal made  
I slept with Rev. Babcock dined with  
Mr. Asbury. Cars home - Sold  
over 300 worth of goods.

I wrote much some Mag - Got 719  
fixed & drove Hardin dined Ed. Well-  
(or) Lanning that Rich was at his house  
I called on him & asked what he was  
going to do about pay for the S. S. &

He had requested me to sign for the  
S. A. paper but he had heard He gave  
me no answer I told them call to him  
He wanted them all sent by mail  
to Leominster (They came in Thursday  
8 p.m.) I had agreed to send them  
by mail when I saw I changed  
them I sent them by mail & he de-  
clined (I learned after the year was out)  
then went to leave out of P. O. He  
abused me calling me a liar for  
not sending them all by mail  
at first. I told him he knew he  
was safe on using our own lan-  
guage to one who would not want  
it - that he was welcome to all the  
respectability all the self respect &  
all the peace of conscience he could  
obtain by defrauding me - He  
Drove Byers, Vermailler, & John  
Miller - after I had my horse out  
I started out. Hardin & Miller were  
going on at S. W. S. of it Star &  
thinking more I saw I had  
up by 8 & drove them. The young  
man was preaching I heard him



Ally, June 53

about an hour. & when he sat down I was in singing. After travelling thro' Massachusetts & went to the stand & exhorted with much voice & energy - 6 women in charge - the prayer meet was a poor word. I went into Cong. & talked to several - took some young women with the word & prayed with him. He gave me his name to join David Galt. I drove up to Mr. Houghton's it was one Oct. just as I got there & I wrote. I got letters from Mr. & Mrs. Galt with Emma. Emma wanted him to set out & propose to have her go into the house (was Kitchen) & have me pray with her. She refused this. I called the family in & she said under prayer in the crowd aloud for mercy & promised to serve God with her mother. Threw her arms about his neck & said O pray that I may never go back.

173  
That Carolina might come to the Maidwell & Josephine agreed to send the Lord. She had received me when he had kept her. Drove & Shook. She sang dear R. Secor and the Houghtons. Golden W. Light sleep. McKibbin's. Broader. How I took a blessing from the old lady. I took it all in good time & told her I would rejoice if God could do something in her by which he could bring her to heaven. I could not - I never expected to see her there unless she repented. But in the morning she came to Mr. Galt's. He was not very cordially & pleasantly. Sabbath. Sister let off. She said she was afflicted at my telling a S.S. child to shut up a book while I was speaking to the school. She thought they all thought I was too strict. I thanked her for telling me what was against me. She said it was no use for you to







May 12 1857  
I preached to the B. League to S. M.  
I preached to the B. League to S. M.  
Called D. Kinnear & Bro Houston  
R. at night with union from  
1 King Hill St Emma, Josephine  
Lucinda Gilbert a backslider came  
forward - closed at 10:30  
It has been a very hot day in the  
woods where there is no air -  
his Houston.

13. Called at Edwards. His wife agreed  
to serve the Lord. Called Dr. Sullivan. I  
preached & talked with Dr. Sullivan. He  
said he would be a member. Called  
to P. Caldwell & dined with a group  
of men who were thinking - Dr. Sullivan  
John Shaver called with him & his daughter  
called Lewis Benson. He is not with  
preaching. Called to McCallister. He  
called long for his horse over stable.  
Dr at night to a house very full. but  
unable to wake up an interest. They  
were so tired. John M. 16. Bro Houston  
14. Dr. Sullivan. Dr. Sullivan. Dr. Sullivan.  
Dr. Sullivan at Webster. He was  
Dr. Sullivan. I gave him his letter to join

177  
I preached very hard when I came to  
to Macdonald. Dr. Sullivan. However  
15. Fixed stable. Dr. Sullivan. Dr. Sullivan.  
14. Sabbath. Called on Dr. Sullivan. Dr. Sullivan.  
with him. In the stable when we talked  
it went into his heart before I could talk  
with him. He enquired what affected  
me. I told him how I felt for him  
this evening & yesterday. He said he  
setting the whole matter before him.  
He finally promised to "try with his  
whole heart to become a Christian before  
this year forward." I called the time to  
stop. I gave presents. Preached  
to family May 18. Small congregation. Baptism  
Susan Morgan. Next class  
John Patton. He is not a member. He is  
Dr. Sullivan. Dr. Sullivan. Dr. Sullivan.  
at night the night over  
stand Dr. Sullivan. Dr. Sullivan.  
I took care of Dr. Sullivan. I went riding. I  
up church. read letters. Took care of Dr. Sullivan.  
back. In at night. What shall I  
do to be saved. Dr. Sullivan.  
England. Dr. Sullivan. Dr. Sullivan.



179 Aug 18-57  
 Put at 2 hrs. Nat 4 32. came to all D-  
 Sarah and J. Chas. & Jacob took each other  
 hands & crying. As they the Sp. Pr at night  
 John 11:3. liberty forever amen McK

19 Dr. sent left My wife & I left  
 Cambridge according to Mr. Smith's promise - General  
 sold his horse & carriage for the clock - Joe McK  
 Blairson, Thomas Johnson, John McK back  
 to at 24 from Prov & 32 all the young people  
 but Ann & her sister coming to have a  
 carriage. Myself & left a few more days & at night  
 March 21 36. The bro Butler returned. A new  
 for prayer - In PM I conversed with all  
 as the day before. Mrs. Halloway seemed  
 much awakened. bro McK

20 Cool night. Fined to. Black -  
From outside. Mr Black (a handman) kept  
his wife from - his Black wife some  
serious. Hannover Mr Gollys Edna Wyatts  
Spanglow - at 2 1/2. Come into in all  
ye that are there. He. At night. And they  
all with one consent began to make a new  
stand to Hannover.

21. Aug. 1661. agreed to serve the L. called

Geo. Black. I liked very much. Bro. Mc. Dr. ...  
 bro. Butler. I back & p. D. S. ... 23. 79  
 called at Singers. bro. Myers & p. at night  
 If they have not shown & hope  
 2. Rose early after a heavy rain drove to  
 Sister's breakfast. Ship. & go st. I like to  
 drive short jiff. Little Dr. Alderman has been  
 invited to give a sound disc. subst. of  
 Libson & Hammett's Col. I 27. In Lib. P.  
 It has been known & about as "pious" but not  
 very "truthful" in fact. I want to  
 know "pious" men to know who stood  
 to the Cross. I took an interest in the cause  
 of X. now it means one who is rich,  
 loves the world, money, in fact, who is not in  
 earnest or to bring a gift to the cause  
 of God. I might have added you to the list  
 reaching when it is means that he is a  
 They compliment of bro. R. for giving do not  
 to one & not the other. After talking a long  
 while I said that is not all he is guilty of  
 He has given my wife a horse & one some  
 after he gives every pr. that calls on him  
 something. It always doing so. He  
 backs up the strings. I require the



Aug 22 55

steward to inform me of my improper  
 reference to what I said when I first  
 came on - then not having told me what  
 was wrong - then letter to Brisk - without  
 telling me only when I had the Sabbath  
 breaking - Sunday visiting & respecting  
 said prayer one said to me 'You must  
 not think to come into this country &  
 bring everybody to yr stand -'  
 Bro. Church rose & said I had forgotten he  
 had advised me not to saying anything to  
 the officers men who were a lot of  
 meeting that I had no power for having  
 me for when children came I went  
 right along - I replied I thought  
 it was always one of my great mistakes to  
 try to have soldiers behave well at night  
 I generally succeeded after a while  
 that I ought to have been remounted to  
 distinguish between child & wicked  
 men - I now understood why whole  
 families in domestic wars were  
 trying to make the soldiers of the  
 behave themselves -

Bro. Hopkins said it was smiled but  
 tried to do so, being on them - That I  
 would be glad to have me - drove home  
 via Bro. Co. Home who gave us some of  
 his Joseph in language -  
 23 Sabbath here & drove S. to McKinn  
 Say 10 to 8 (10m) Love feast 9 They were  
 a fraud to have me keep close door  
 I put it through old farm Pr on the  
 desk two hours Pr at 4 pm. 10  
 organ class 5 old men 1 from NB & 1 from  
 Ad. W. C. C. 1.55 - 2.55 - 1.30 Pr at night  
 14.6.187 - 11 seekers came from 8 from  
 bap. 2 viz Mary Emily Hughes 15  
 Rachel Moore August 4  
 8 p. on trial all year 4 in set -  
 good women & men still gave me  
 instruction - deep feeling among outsiders  
 24 Preached to seekers 11 on Rom XII 1. Called  
 Esq. Flynn's drive - Pr at 2 1/2 So run that  
 we may obtain - called Harp & Hughes  
 In eve on Ept 18.30 - liberal felt home  
 prayer met - Bro. McKinn  
 25 Drove Jas McK called several times  
 Harmony Ed Hyatt Springfield wife



Aug 25-57

Pr 22. 1 John 28 - Baptized

Guthrie

Sept 1

Piper Franklin

Mary Jane

Mary McKimney

Called Singers for at night Pro

XXIX 1 - freedom &amp; power Adam

Sawyer at again one joined

in all 20 - b. o. Myers

26 Left early drove M.K. &amp; got Capt

Edw Wyatt back - Spangles like

no talking - Versailles - Judds

&amp; Muford, Brook - Camp meet

Ev. Conv. - good spirit Ps at night

with liberty on How shall we escape

if we neglect so great salvation!

Many mourners &amp; pr. must last late

27 Sold sorrows - Drove in &amp; saw

W.H. Light, a regulated Steward took

Drove M. Kebleen sick farmer has

had himself & wife 2<sup>nd</sup> quart 1/2 his of

&amp; will pray o. for him o. for sup pr

Called V. &amp; W. have gone

to the camp meeting! morning

was my apt - The Kebleen families

are all married because I will

not overlook "Sings" neglect of

fam prayer for byn - Mr Henry

Smith came - I pray in 8th

Mr H. looked over town with

him - moved his barn

Drove John Gillingham &amp; Thomas

John Wilkerson moved his barn

&amp; back to Gillingham &amp; Stacey

28 He bought several large books

Had a few words with old Mr

G. He said, when I ask him for

a drink for sup pr, they &amp; there

was no right to work

as he &amp; G. H. I reasoned &amp; finally

told him but for the gospel he

would have been a drunkard

gave &amp; drunkards hold them

who a drunkard - Called father

Carter his wife had the

chap book &amp; he would not ask



184

Aug 28-57

her for it. I answered I left the  
 called Col & recon him to  
 lay I have the family from de  
 ground - Came to Calcut of  
 where they were Adm Sae. Bp. Subert  
 for a Missionsary. I gave him 10 500  
 into me. Gave them 10 500  
 Controversy with Methodist & Bapt  
 (Peter). He seemed staggered & wanted me  
 to call & talk with him. I lent him  
 my sermon to Ch. Mann. Drove Dallas  
 in rain. Back to ~~St. Louis~~

29 Drove Sam. Armstrong & Medford

Pa. & 11. She hath done what she could  
 good time. In Financial Meeting in  
 a very good spirit prevailed. They passed  
 a strong preamble to us about John  
 Kugel - Pa. again at night. Without  
 holding more see the Comp. Medford

30 Sabbath Lovefeast - midday 1.45 Col

for Supper - Overwhelm? Cong. Pa with  
 power & authority. Mak III 98-

3.31 call before Sermon - Sub for WTC.

Exhorted on Sae at 4 & Baptized (apost)

185

John N. &  
 Sarah Keirns

Miranda

Adm Sae - In eve we had 4 short  
 5.00 or 5.15 - I pray meet 3 young  
 persons for whom who jels Medford  
 31 Called at Brewas - Pa with friends  
 Mr. de ye stand fast in the faith &c -  
 in joining Amos Medford & Minerva Miller  
 Drove S. Armstrong. Heard the old folk's story  
 about the young folks - Drove Eden  
 Pa. at 5.15 - I John T. Clap Drove  
 Deansville - Dr. Hostetter - Lectured on  
 Action 7-1.45 -

Sept 1-57 Drove Early Station -

Breakfast by Hunters. The train  
 would not stop. I threw my carpet  
 bag on Car & ran but could not  
 quite walk to Versailles. Drove  
 to Sidney. Read paper called  
 up town time - wrote -

2 Very pleasant weather - The car  
 men took the apples out of carpet  
 bag but two spots. Read wrote  
 took car from Versailles & Eden - called  
 got my horse. Lived at home 13 rock & 204



Sept 3-57

preached to a good cong. 1 John 4:28.  
staid at bro Medfords.

4. Went to S. Armstrongs with bro. H. J. & Keene investigated their diff. made a report. & drove Houstons 1/2 way at night on Luke 11:31. beautiful weather.  
5. Called Edwards, Baldwells, Kings, Good Medfords, Forties Smith 1/2 way at 11. 1 Sam. 24 met daps mid 3 into full membership - did one (Sis. Ruth) diova Holdemans & W. A. Light. Drove Fishers - J. Peters - Blumens (black) got shoeing & got fixed (AS) - J. W. Shephard, M. Kithens, Brooks, A. C. Center, sep. came. M. H. in rain. Nobody there came John Gittingers.

312 6. Sabbath Rainy. Drove Chabel. It had been expected nobody would come but I had a fair cong. it was only 1/2 way or 4 were a first time on 1 Cor 14:5 - Father & I & L were there - and a new class. Laid aside Joseph. Read 7:00 quat. & drove Recgts. for tolerably fine & took with for sup. preach - drove W. Vetter 1/2 way with Henry Phil 12 - 29. Only cit. 70 - read Challenge & ans. The Meet. was greatly disturbed.

Solo Beams would not leave I adj. 8 to 7 at Mr. Millers. Drove Dallas 1/2 way on Job 4:14 ext 5 - 250. tried some having in 1/2 way. J. Rose early break drove Mr. Millers. Read W. W. full consent & did one Elfrons - I was too much wanted - Drove S. Armstrong, wrote articles for the Drove. Bessadler left horse on care Mr. Williams on care to Sidney. Read 8 fixing up - men for out choring. Dotted & paid some debt for Gary gave me an envelope. Last ev. I was in Good Templars Lodge. The smaller an appropriation of my dues & also bro Aldermans. 9. Took cars to Piquette. Stopt John M. Cheever in place of Father Finley who died day before yest. A. Cong. introduced in private to most of the preachers. Sold some sermons. In eve hear 1/2 J. D. Brown a ready sermon 1 Cor 4 last. Main strait. 10. Cong. progressed as usual. sold some. Talk with Martha Moore she was known. Halted at Station 1/2 way. waited from 8 to 11 before cars came, they had burst a pipe - talked on street.



Sept 10 1857

Prophane / geology. Several principles  
we came to today by 2 PM - tried  
to sleep. Did not sleep. Am up to  
4 o'clock. Went to Piqua -

10 Making out report to 6 AM -  
Came on cart to Versailles Room  
sentimental about from school. While  
I was sweeping a few came but I  
dismissed to night called at several  
places - counted the families & found  
84 families. 10 are French Catholics  
some Irish Cath. - 4 German Lutherans

1 of Pres. 4 Method. 2 Baptists  
The prevailing religion New Light  
settled up Pass. after. The Trustees are  
now 5.27 - for advances. In a night  
will go also to his disciples - Hoover

13 Sabbath - called at John Willms

Sd. Clara Hoover has come 350  
and to test & proof of text - In from  
I have not time to explain the whole  
course of her a - drove to M. K. K. K.  
Sd. + M. on Thel 1-27-8 - Called M. K.  
There were 16 conversions at the first prayer  
meeting after I was here -

In eve Behold I found at door that  
2 young who had been Prot. Thel. Dr. Myers

Sept 10 1857

14 Left my home with Dr. Myers  
Came to Fulton. Took for train came home  
Wrote letters, made out reports &  
writing all day. Dr. Myers called  
a few minutes - 13 Forty five

15 Wrote day 58 - Packed. Took car  
Bellefontaine Sandusky City called on  
Mr. E. F. Osborn. Kate Shuman at Dr. Brown  
on - Dr. H. E. Galt. Car. Tolson  
Walked out a long way to E. W. H. H.

16 Took called. Team of slaves going  
on. In eve two Holmes delivered  
British Slave. Some. He was lowered  
near my station.

17 Conf. commenced. Am loc. of  
Board of Stewards & also born on  
Slavery. He had seen to begin Conf  
with. I tried to consecrate my  
future station to God.



Dr. C. M. C. preached a dry  
 Missionary Sermon. Fairly  
 18. Became purgative. Am  
 too busy to fill my journal  
 Calling at Gindery were introduced  
 to S. H. Arnold <sup>with</sup> whom  
 I sup<sup>d</sup> & had a first rate  
 visit. S. H. Am in we  
 pretty good. Fairly  
 19. Sister no one but myself  
 came to morning prayer m. but  
 myself. This morn bro O. Kerley  
 told. Became weak on  
 The only thing exciting was about  
 the allowance of Super annuities  
 for Dr. Kell requested me to say  
 what I desired & suggested an  
 Agency or a Super annu. I told  
 him there was no reason why

I should not be sent to an apt  
that would accommodate me  
that a S. Agency would suit  
my genius, that I could not  
bring my mind yet to ask for  
any particular Station, that  
for myself I cared nothing  
but I did not wish to  
break the heart of my wife  
Have preached 224 times on my  
lot made 322 pastoral visits  
and 75 into Church &c. &c.

Wm. H. Wood



Rev. Dr. Harnish May 14 - 1886 192  
Prat. order before Gen. Conf at 3 PM  
Read Memorandum Hymn Jesus the name  
is in this that cometh from Dr  
they were not called by thy name  
Lod at thy command - The  
word of life we saw -  
1 Cor 4 21 - For he hath made him to be  
a vessel of wrath and of mercy  
and of Christ - Reason with  
we have the change -  
What is the ground of mercy  
The propitiating sacrifice of  
Christ who himself was made  
obedient unto death  
was kept at a distance - but  
was defiled - was made  
and by the act of his death  
he remains - Phil 18 - Now we  
trust to see him in his own  
state of the world and work that  
ever has been when Christ came  
that we might become the right  
by faith - of power and grace  
Christ in the world - Christ in the  
world - Christ in the world - Christ in the world

103

Madison White

Thomas Lodge

Henry Locant

Phineas P. Hunt

James King

William G. Moore

Angelina

194



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal September 15, 1857-September 21, 1858

FORMAT: Volume #47

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots  
Blue Ink

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

THE  
Journal  
of  
Henry O. Sheldon  
From Sept. 15 AD 1857  
To Sept 21 AD 1858  
No XLVIII.



70  
Sept 15 AD 1857 This is my birth  
day. 58. Packed up. Took cars to  
Bellevue, Sandusky City.  
Called on Mrs. E. F. Osborn. She consent-  
ed I should publish the letter on RR  
to her late husband, omitting the name  
called Kate Shedd at Dr. Hounsens.  
Dined R. E. Colts. Cars to Toledo  
Walked out a long way to Ebenezer  
Bivins

16 Cool. Called. Exam of classes  
going on. In eve bro J. M. Holmes  
delivered a British sketch. He was  
lowe'd in my estimation.

17 Conf commenced. Bp Baker Pres  
Ann. Chn of Board of Stewards & also Chn  
Comm on Slavery. He had sac. to begin  
Conf with which was good. I tried to  
consecrate my self fully to God.  
In eve brotherly preached a dry Miss-  
ionary Sermon. Rainy.

18 Business progressed. Am too busy  
to fill my journal. Calling at the  
Bindery was introduced to S. G. Arnold  
with whom I sup. & had a first time  
visit



Sept 18 1837

S. S. Annivers. on eve. good Rainy  
19 Yesterday no one but myself  
came to morning prayer meet.

This m. bro O Kennedy came with  
Bursup weat one

The only exciting topic was allowance  
of sup. per.

Br. Kalb came & talked with me about  
my station. He suggested a sup. or an  
agency. I told him there was no rea-  
son why I should not be sent to an  
apt that would accommodate me  
that a S. S. agency would suit my gen-  
ius. that I could not bring my wife  
yet to ask for a particular station  
that for myself I could nothing  
but I did not wish to break the  
heart of my wife

I find I have preached 224 times on  
my lot made 322 fam vis. & perip  
besides calls organized 9 S. S. school &  
20 Sabbath 4 at sunrise prayer meet.

Lovefeast with out bread & water

Br. Baker for Jude. "Content earnestly for  
the faith once delivered to the saints

He dwelt mainly on a holy life -  
Took Collection. Deacons ordained  
Dined at bro Pike's. His wife was  
Olivia at the book. whom I read into the bk  
& baptized in 1828 & 9. She maintained her  
religious life & is now an excellent member.  
Br. DeHaas for a good sermon at the  
Baptist bk where the elders were  
ordained. In eve bro J. H. Wright (who  
roomed & slept with me) for a good  
old fashioned sermon.

21 Called on Br. I told him and  
told bro K. there was no reason why  
my wife's health & feelings should  
not be consulted. This is the first  
time in my life I ever suggested  
where I wished to go. I refused  
to take an id. agency.

Called in where the W. K. Synod  
was in session. Mr. Williams  
moderated. I be admitted a corres-  
ponding member. I thanked  
them for the honor, said I now  
knew all the members of the Synod.  
It was when there was more dif-



Sept 21-57

foremen believed Wednesday & Wednesday then there was now that some Meth. called me a laborer & some Pres. called me a laborer. I stood because I tried to agree as far as I could, that I had put a sermon on Div Pro. which they could have & judge for themselves. They bought freely. I was met of Bible So. in Pres. Ch. I was waiting for Miss. So. & did not get there early.

22. Fri. Miss. Beatty & delivered up my portfolio which I had made to my successor Bro. E. B. Morris. Bro. Alderman had moved a com. to room. & he & Amos Wilson were Thos. Parker who declining they then were. Bro. M.

We had an afternoon & evening session. After I knew it was determined to send me to Versailles I told my P.E. that he might either ask a supernumerary relation or a Missy appropriation.

the Pres. Com. met & agreed to 90¢ which was agreed in Conf. & the apt was read out & the done about 8 P.M. Came to Bro. Rivins.

23. Rose at 4 cars at 5 to [sub] Clyde where I got a bush peach for my family. I came to Bell for 2 in two late for mail to Sid & look for. I home wife is feeble.

24. Wife & left little. My apt affected her. Wrote letters. Read papers - fixed up things.

25. Writing. Took cars at 3 1/2 & came to Fulton. Walked to Myers. Called at Singers & came for McKimney.

26. Drove Versailles. Brook. called around at Versailles for Miller. Williams. Mulford at Brook & came to S. Armstrong.

27. Sabbath came to S. S. Catechism the children. Pr 102 11 Sam xiv 14. Drove Versailles. dined for Miller. Pr at 22 1 Cor v 17 & came to Brook. Drove McKimney via Myers.



Sept 27 57

child is sick I think will die  
 Pr. at night on Prayer Eph 6:18 solemn  
 one for Mrs. <sup>Faint</sup> ~~W. H. H. H.~~ McKimney's  
 by A. Arms? stand here also

28 Drove via Jas McKimney Johnson  
 Home Good Temples at night

29 Wrote. Took my Chinese Sugar Cane  
 & cut it up at Edgars & pressed it  
 at McLean's patent hand press mill  
 it made 3 gal. juice boiled it down

30 Frost & night before foggy which  
 prevented injury. Cost is mostly out of  
 the way. Drove with wife & Jas. (after I  
 had delivered for Frisbee's goods to Cars) to  
 Father Shinn's called at John Bull's &  
 Rhodes Randolph. Have a dear.

1 Oct 1857. Rain last n. rain all day.  
 writing

2 writing letters & Co. got unobtrusive around  
 Left home 11:45 Drove M<sup>c</sup>K S H & H on  
 My Son gives me thy heart 5 pres. one for  
 for prayers McKimney

3 Drove Myers, their little girl is dead  
 Called Versailles - Jas. Miller's dined  
 S. Armstrongs J. Holdemans. M. H. Leight

McKibbens, Brooks N. Charters John Hill  
 ingers - Ben called & they told me every thing  
 in the wind - James Miller told me he  
 said to my opponents "I see how it is  
 He preaches too strict for this neck of  
 timber" Sis. Holdeman said John Riepl  
 had preached a sermon in town in which  
 he had come down heavy on me -  
 Sister Light feared the class would be  
 broke up by my coming back. &  
 Now I learned Father Carter had called  
 a meeting to know if they would  
 receive me. Brooks (not a memb)  
 said he rather hear me than any  
 preacher they ever sent on. He said  
 he told them if I was sent back &  
 they left the church, we outsiders  
 would pitch in. I heard Mr. Buff  
 said he would give if they sent me  
 back 5¢ Brooks & Thomas each 5¢.  
 I trust the Lord will enable me to  
 have his Spirit, that knowing their  
 objections I shall be particularly  
 guarded there.

On my way to Ledy de in the cars  
 [see p. 100]



## Cash

|                                    |      |
|------------------------------------|------|
| P. Fare to Conf 70 + 360           | 4.30 |
| Glyde 110 + 15                     | 1.25 |
| 2 bu peaches                       | 30   |
| 2 bu oats <sup>40</sup> Mt m       |      |
| 1 1/2 bu 37 manure                 | 37   |
| 3 fellows 75 horse <sup>15</sup> m | 30   |
| hay bck before Conf                |      |
| 17 fare to Sidney & back           | 5.5  |
| gate ag. 40 for hay                | 40   |
| 17 1 bu oats 20. 2 1/3 do          | 67   |
| 22 Shoeing                         |      |
| Shoeing 60 + 10 + 10               |      |
| oats 2 + 2 + 1 + 1 + 6             |      |
| Car Sidney 60                      |      |
| 26 De Graff (90) Pa                |      |
| 2 riding 30c                       |      |



Sept 23 1857

a Rev Mr Wilson attacked me for my discomfiting Calvinism in the note to my Sermon on Prov. There were 4 or 5 Pres. Men in hearing and as many or more Meth gathered around so we had a fair fight. He had heard me often when a boy, admitted he had been impressed under my preaching I soon drew him to the precise point shewing him where the Calvinist error was in supposing one of the perfections of God could exist without the concurrence of the others. he admitted God's Spirit strove with those He had unconditionally passed by I asked if it strove with the sinner in order that he might be saved. He said the sinner had no power to resist if God had a mind to save him. Why then does he not? I say because he giveth the Holy Spirit. He replied "God's perfections forbid" Which perfection

"His Justice" Justice cannot act with a subject, it must have reference to voluntary transgressions of a known law. He felt confuted & turned the subject saying I receive my Calvinism from my Mother. "Very likely; it seems rather milky" said I dryly which made a great laugh. He then said I was indebted to the grace of God & I see said I he has desired I should oppose Calvinism. I then told him that the Lord had led me to confute every Calvinist that conversed with me. Brown when I desired to be a Cal. except once I related my interview with Rev E. Conger. He said Mr C was decidedly the most talented in an age of any one he ever knew. When I came to my question to Mr C some weeks after Mr W got out his pencil - but when I started it he put up his pencil & attempted in vain to answer & the company dispersed. Shortly after which we arrived at Clyde.



Oct 4 1857

Sabbath. Called at old Mr's Dr. Henry Smith exhorted them. Pr at Chapel. For I determined to know nothing among you & comfortable time. think good was done. Dr. H. stood out of the house. I told them I should try to avoid giving offence - some moist eyes - Drove Wrights & fed & dined - Pr at Riegels with power on same text. I R has been slandering me & has raised a dust.

Drove to for H. Millers no apt had been given out & I rested - Read Mitchers Appeal.

5 Writing all AM. Drove to Dallas for letters called Tinsleys - short talk with Dr. Jones. He says some who were opposed to me have said "The old man is about right after all." Drove M. Wether's & Alex Armstrong. In co. Jonas Gilbert called & we had a talk upon the foundations of Unions -

6 Drove E. Went with fixed clock. Drove back to Ch. Armstrongs set a net for pigeons. In eve night birds came in. Jonas pitched at me. I finally as I had agitated game

a discourse on geology with the theological point involved -

7. Went out before breakfast but no pigeon came near only one flock which were not brot down. Rode to St. Richards. Exhorted an old man who was hunting a farm close. Monday I met with A. D. Leach. He was going to Southampton having made a fortune in Kansas. I perceived he was pro game - I wrote on a slip "What shall it profit a man to covet his own soul?" I folded it in an envelope & directed it -

watching my opportunity I slipped under his trunk so that he might find it & prayed the Lord to apply it - Drove Henry Riegl. He was cutting up corn & saw out & I had a long talk with him - Drove John Riegl & H. McKibbens & back to J. Riegl. I requested him to tell me all he had against me. He went on & I took notes & replied. He had been misinformed. We talked till after 11 -

8 I wrote out my statements which flatly contradicted some of his reports. I proposed to him to go with me to W. H. Leach.



Oct 8 1857

I drove Sister Johnson. He is a very wicked man. Had short conversation with her & came W. A. Light.

Br L confessed he had told me J. R. had asked J. R. several times for quarter age. R denied ever having been asked. I saw plainly some had reported & stretched it too.

J. R. appeared satisfied when he learned I did not intend to promote him further. He said he had promised to abide by the discipline & agreement hereafter but he would not pay for last year as quarter age after prayer I drove Father Riegel. Sister is 72 yrs old has been sick mostly since camp meeting came to Walden.

The trustees had a meeting last night.

The fact is, the disaffected ones who dislike me dislike my friends & dislike the Albrights most whom are in my favor. It was the intention to keep them out of the M. C. but my having taken the wind out of J. R.'s sails they left things as they were. The hand of the Lord is in it & I trust I shall see good done.

Drove Jacob Hecules & had a pleasant conversation at the threshing floor. Drove Reding brot & called for W. A. Light & Idem. He is friendly but thinks I cannot be supported as he says several have threatened to not pay. I told him I had no fears. Drove bro. Houston called at P. C. Calverly & told him I had apt him leader of McCollister. Rev Mr Simpson was here on the M. P. Co.

10 Drove bro Fortin & Wabash Financial Meeting. Br Clason for If the regions scarcely be saved to. Mr. hugh very pleasant and harmonious & from some reported 150 labors 25 fuel - others as before. The principal time was I spent was in talking about employing another. This brot out bro. Wilen who thought I could not be supported. I told them to make out their apportionment & secure the payment from others & I will give a note to every person who refuses to pay. There was no apparent opposition. Br Wilen said however was against me. Br Clason spoke in my favor. I stated I should see



Oct 10-57

inate for Stewards with the express understanding that every one who accepted an office as leader or steward was in honor bound to stand by the admin<sup>n</sup>. I tell them every thing, even if he could not walk with him to Niagara - He postponed the appointment to Q. L. B. Mr Simpson is Trust in the L. & I am not to the same in any way. bro Smith

11 Sabbath School speaking meeting on Prov xxi 13 1<sup>st</sup> Co. David Fuller. Mr Armstrong took "There will show me the state of life & be lost his ideas & had none on the text. After 1 hour I took it & had from 4 moments - a good time. Came Henry Bedinger who joined. Called Lehman & exhorted him to back

12 Rose at 5 from Versailles by 7 - Misty. Trains are delayed by the sinking of track & the express would not stop. So I did not reach tea at Hooon where I breakfasted & took mail train at even home -

13 Called up town voted Republican ticket except

Judge Thompson instead of bro Botkin & Bro. Bennett instead of Mr. Skidmore a Newlight - Calcutt when a woman was supposed to be dying but not being asked to pray or sit down I left after asking her if she loved Jesus.

14 Wrote an article occasioned by two copies in the Democrat for it | See Dem. Oct 22 -

15 James Birth day 5. about home made a lounge.

16 Righting up things - read proof to

17 Came to Versailles in Car. for Miller

Made call to talk about building a Mt. Hope

18 Sabbath S. S. exhorted the young women. Bro John M. 16. met class & went to the "Hard Shell Baptist" Elder Tupper had just begun the pr. limited atonement, second, elec. irresistible grace. for certain, & being an ignorant man he bungled it. p. v. Mr. K. S. M. & pr. Eph 1-11 - Came from McKinnis

had a severe spell of colic. I saw I set up bro Butler to exhort & I followed him. I was scattered in my mind in noon. I have had but little spiritually today.

Bro Butler exhorted & I followed at night. 19 Rainy. Wrote Am. Drove home from



Oct 20-1857

- Righting up, and choring & wrote  
 21 Choring. Cp R R R  
 22 Got home. Had the chores - wrote  
 23 Wife & James go Berea. Joseph bro  
 der Ranks & I shut up house  
 Wife's health is poor. she is not  
 able to do her work. Drove  
 to McKinney. Dined. Versailles.  
 Talked about a church & came by  
 W. Kelley's  
 24 About W H Consulting & drove  
 Brock J Millers drive -  
 Drove to Versailles & Hagamons. Br Dan  
 son had mistaken the time & gave out  
 my apt for next wed. It rained & few  
 were out. I pr however to you  
 unto you is the word of this Salvation  
 sent. Staid Hagamons  
 25 Sabbath Drove Holdemans & W H  
 pr Mat XII 14 Led claf. Drove to drove  
 Carter pr James 12. Led claf. Roon  
 6d for sd. came to help to stand -  
 26 Drove Gittingers & Lisbon Ia called at  
 Campbell's W H & head Elder Wiley on  
 resurrection - few ideas - Drove Union  
 Sam. Carters - Br Miller P & wife

Br Blatter's wife called. We had a  
 pleas. time. only they sit me ven  
 dicating abst. from tea & coffee -  
 Drove Hill Grove the Dunks  
 had an exten meeting at 2 P. I called  
 & gave out my meeting - Br Douglass  
 a M M took me home from whom I  
 learned M M was broken down here  
 he & wife had joined the Dunks or the Germ  
 Bapt. I found my horse lame when  
 I took him out of stable at Union -  
 On at night on Th of Br. He has to a  
 fine & very attentive house. Douglass  
 He brot out his views & I tried to put  
 it off but could not. I finally took  
 hold & talked till 12 O' -  
 27 - A br. brot a M. called & a br. to  
 get me to pr a funeral service  
 Got horse - shoe. Staid home. Drove  
 Coleville & br John Kammard. He  
 moved the shoe again & I put out the  
 corn stile came - but after I staid  
 he was cured - Drove Sinking Spring  
 & Dallas. My apt had been erroneously  
 given out at M W I went there (M W)  
 Pr clear Rom 18 18 J W Millers



Oct 28

Haid from Doran Hill Grove  
supt by Howardobblers. Pr fu  
nial for Wood. age 62. Lot XIV 14

He was a hard ear. I was faithful  
dinner. I drove Dallas till May. Dill's  
29 Rainy, wrote. Drove to Batterson near  
Allines. Alana. Called at Demings. Store  
sent letters. Collins. Pr at night on  
Mark & 21. Pr Collins

30 Called at the store to see W. Johnson  
about a lot Drove. A Star. bro Houston  
Caldwells. Pr at night One thing then  
looked.

31 Drove Brock Lill commenced by  
Elder preaching on There remaineth  
a rest for the people of God. A very  
cellent sermon. Dill Meong. Pr Rye is  
affected & Elder gave him a plain talk  
We learned brother Carter as L.P.

P.E. in we. but I was keeping bro  
Houston calculate the finances  
till near 12. Mulford

1 Nov. 1857 Sabbath Lovefeast. Elder pr  
on Luke x 42 a good sermon. We had a  
comfortable sac. Pr Rye would  
not come to it being hurt at the P.E.

Elder pr at night Ps 11. 162. bro Stewart  
2 We had met at 11 very good. Elder  
pr again. I exhort.

We then came to Versailles for Miller  
3 Looked about & saw & talked about  
a M.H. Elder pr. Shure to come in  
at the street gate a earnest good  
sermon. J. Miller

4 We called on L.R. Hughes & Moore  
they both cut down their sub. &  
I got nearly disheartened but called  
to mind the promise. Ark 11. last v.  
I went ahead & by night things  
looked more favorable.

5 Rain & hail all day. For two  
years have not seen so much fall  
drew new plans made out bills  
& when it slackened rode out to Lam  
buts to engage workmen & to Holis  
Saw mill gave them my bill.

Sup. Thor Woodalls went to S.H. & pr  
on Godliness is prof. to a few with  
liberty. Pr J.W. Kelly sick.

6 They all day I cannot build this  
fall. Rainy. Rode English  
neighborhood to get interest in the



Nov 6-57

the M & C. started off the ground  
and determined in the name of the  
Lord to go ahead. The times are  
very hard, money very scarce  
It will require great efforts.

Notified a meet of Trustees last  
Wed. but one came. I proposed  
to the Asy Pres. that if they helped  
us we would help them as much  
when they built. Came back  
called D Hoover & rode out to  
John Hughes.

7 Mr H sub 25¢ Rose Wilson,  
& Versailles. Raining - called  
for sub. Hard rain P.M. very hard  
Joe Miller - made ground on frame  
this P.M.

8 Sabbath Water higher than known for  
years. S.S. Pr. upon the water he will  
rain minus five ft. - clasp. Mr. Sam-  
pson (McPro) pr or exhorted at 3. I pr at  
night with freedom & omnipotence (after  
calling at Mr. Kelly's) on Ep. 11 - came  
Joe Miller.

9 Rose at 4 Since I have had the M & C  
on mind if I go to bed at 9 I wake at 2 1/2

collar this morning. It has been very  
mild this fall. except two short spells  
of frost. leaves would be green for ripe  
Cans to Sidney. Looked about and letters  
drive to Taylor & Cans to Piqua. Mr. G.  
Moody called at Sash factory. Pr. is a  
few with some freedom on Th. night.  
Brill prayed & exhorted well we had a pleas-  
ant time.

10 Mr. M takes pains with all his children.

Bury station. he has time. Called on  
Dickason. Chever. He got some sash  
to one Ch. & ordered doors & sash. Cans  
to Sidney. called. He got 11¢ for ch &  
Cans to Versailles. Joe Miller. clear

11 Rose 4th cold, clear. Went sawmills  
had lumber hauled. Went to Kelly's  
Installation at night. Joe Miller. McLeavy

12 Taylor hauled lumber about the water

13 Hoovers Trustees first meeting

13 J Taylor plow & scraped out cellar  
to Church to store wood, & get gravel  
& fill up parsonage lot. Joe Miller  
Agreed with Bailey to make window  
frames & seats if I should have none  
other to make them before he died



Nov 24<sup>th</sup> 1857

Yesterday was very pleasant - cold at first then warm a while. Snow this morn a little cold. I had foundation day yesterday. Trustees met Thrus & ap me to build according to my plan. I requested L R Hughes & Phil. Good all were of advisory com. People began to think I will build this fall. I have strong faith that the Lord will control the weather so that we shall -

It was a cold north wind. A Lamb came & we put on trestles 4 sticks he began to lay them out. Meat came & he wanted me to advance \$100. I counseled & declined. I helped clear & cold PM Drove Iceland. I H & P. How shall we escape if we neglect to - Drove J. Holdienus

15. Sabbath - pleasant & froze very hard. Last m - Left my gun & took saddle & after preaching on Nov 11-13. & leading class. John Keegil saw he had made up his mind to quietly withdraw from the Church on account of the C. G. I told him I advised fasting & prayer & not take a step without he was sure God required him

to do it - that there were two spirits on the work. I fear he is not so much at heart. Rode Carter & J. E. till. Soon after I began to go to get up & went out. I made a pleasant remark - by & by another went out I paused & remarked. the two came in & whether were going over the second time. I told them not to come in again or I would put them out. Two came in some time after & I went to them but was told they had not been in before. Shortly after the two (one was Mr Buff's son & the other Parker) came in I went to Parker & kindly & mildly asked him if he had not been out twice before I had not told him not to come in again. He admitted. I asked him to agree to be still & not disturb. He refused to agree. I then attempted to take hold of him he rose & pitched at me & struck. I knocked away his fist with my arm. He then said I will be still. That's enough said



Nov 15-57

I then asked the other if he would behave He said never Mr Buffum came back & said "That's my son he knows how to behave" I am glad his your son for you can teach him - Mr Brooks rose & said I'll interfere for this right your son did disturb. I then calmed them all & finished I had all but closed before - I learned they came on purpose for a row Rode back to Hokeness & catechized the family till 8.

16 One inch snow on ground turned to rain Drove in rain to Versailles Set men at work getting out flooring Called & planned - wrote to Lambert.

17 Hands framing, Rode to Holis Mill Met Jas English, Putzemburger & some post carrier & back to Jas English He sat

18 Rode soon as light to P Batey's He sat back J W Miller to breakfast overseeing - Brick foundation begun Sawyers disp. after promising to

saw today - rain some PM - very busy - got in 20 m to 9 - J W Miller.

19 Wind changed cold very windy. I did not still till 10 yet & quit early so foundation was not finished Rode Brock fur out, Elder Cottrell preached concerning "the sat every where spoken against" The next Sabbath of fatalism no possibility of Sal for non-dec. 2 hrs & I reviewed for 1/2 hr. Laid down Versailles look cars & came Sidney bro Webster.

20 Mr W has a protracted meet & came change with me went down to house wrote letters kind to Frayser took freight & came to Versailles. Jas Miller.

21 Walked with Mr Taylor bought an old stove set it up Holis Mill & back - drafting the building have ever been depolished with 3 windows on a side from door of Dr Williams on bro Hall & P House consulted & with Angler, Jas Miller, Horro told light & changed to 4 on a side weather cold & windy Then at 9 Stay Jas Miller.



Nov 22 1857

Sabbath Swept house made fire

Put cat chelone at 10¢ She had done what she could roads impossible with a horse walked to M<sup>r</sup> Kimm's H<sup>o</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> on 1<sup>st</sup> on Nassau what of the night had clasp walked to Horstow 2<sup>nd</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> with sweet liberty on 11 Jan 1857 - being very attentive went bro Butter's children back & back to Voipards & staid

23 Snow several inches last evening came to Station before breakfast - train being late went back & took some breakfast - train to Sidney. Mid Night who comes not yet a settlement with Dr. Abbott & Cromer engaged me to try & get a settle<sup>ment</sup> - I went there called at bro Webster's who assist<sup>ed</sup> on my coming with them down town - house righted up things

Got over house to - P<sup>er</sup> 1 office - Gambler McLean's land Webster's. After finding M<sup>r</sup> N. we went to Office of Distillery & the parties finally agreed to leave it to me - Took buggy fills & bullets - promise to visit. In eve worked

commands of M<sup>r</sup> H<sup>o</sup> N - 24 cold cheerless. Rose 4<sup>th</sup>

It is so cold the men will not work. Bro Fleeter & I went to Bro Kelly's woods & chopped a load of wood for the shop. Bro Kelly & I went. Holis mill & got a load walrus & oak lumber. At the care of M<sup>r</sup> & S.

25 Writing my decision In P<sup>er</sup> Drive bro Kelly's sent my horse before his & brot a heavy load long timber from Holis Mill. In eve copied my deeds.

26 Thanksgiving Day Nobody observes. Took car & came to Sidney at my house there 9° below 0 after business. Took frt car & came Delwaff. Ministerial Association. Bro Webster brought out his views on the Trinity. He denies a trinity before the incarnation. I asked the diff between his & Swedenborgs views on that subject. Dined bro Plumb's. Danced at mine ch. In eve bro Sumner (Indian) p<sup>er</sup> I have finished the work thou gavest me to do. No p<sup>er</sup> but expect I expect some to close. Bro Isaac Smith a lawyer & Mette & Sen. Warden - a pleasant trip also.



Nov 27-57  
 clear & very cold - A quasi Grand  
 Lodge has been summoned to convene  
 at the ~~estate & dedicated~~ Bagg Lodge. We must  
 march to Pres. Church where Dr.  
 Fiedory who presided as he has made  
 some explain & called on me  
 for an extemporaneous address

I complied some wiped their eyes -

Officiated as Mr. Chaplain. Deacon

Mr. Millers. The Man gave me \$2.00  
 bus to Versailles. Lodged in eve. at Kings

28 Clear & pleas set out at work &  
 went to Hol's mill for lumber  
 The ground is frozen 4 in deep  
 snow melts fast

29 Sabbath Opened to worship S.H.

rode Nebata & Ryan's paragon

11 Sam X 15 14 Rock Mills

The latter part of night I was think-  
 ing - This eve heard A. Long he  
 went out of his way to attack me &  
 asked me to close - I quoted a text  
 He replied -

30 Wrote from 4 Oc report on referee case  
 & letters - Rain all night - Fine day  
 for business. Saw out from several  
 hands works -

Dec 1 - Some gone - Two detained for  
 making a coffin - very pleasant  
 Took car at 12.45 went Sunday for M. The  
 Saw D. A. H. read my decision & heard their  
 reply called & saw for - Wilkins Linn  
 & L. L. Dean Trape & back at 4.05.  
 In eve wrote letter for M. The - clear  
 mild

2 Cloudy mild AM NW wind PM  
 Went to Hol's mill & laid off work  
 Two new hands Freeport & M. and on  
 Rode for Goodall - 16 -

I hear some of the work men report  
 that the building will not come  
 together - & some that I'll not pay  
 He - tried at night

3 Working Am bus to Sidney letter that  
 wife is sick of fever This sickness is not  
 unto death but for the glory of God  
 Called at Dr. Abbott's & freight car back

4 Two hands off making coffin -  
 Began to rain in PM. Snow. mild  
 At 1 I read portions of two first chap of  
 Neh. Sung hymn & prayed - my  
 feeling interrupted my speech several  
 times - a dozen women & about same  
 men were present at prayer



Dec 5-87

Rose before 4. Slept little I fasted  
all day yest till after dark & worked  
very hard. I helped bro Kelly load a  
load of lumber at dark & drank  
some coffee read papers to 9.  
Slept till 10/11 home cooked, heard clock 10  
11-12 Slept till 5 from near  
wrote letters read  
snow time to rain I most all gone  
we raised the remainder of body of house  
I left the men & rode N Star horse very  
lively. One only out. Staid bro Houston  
& Sabbath Rode Wabash Pa on Dec VII 26.27  
Met clasp good. They were bro Foster to exhibit  
Rode Brook bro Medfords. They had mis-  
taken the apt & made it at 11. Dined  
Rode Versailles Heard Mr Bills on  
Preach the word, A popular subject  
He made several twists & flings as he  
thought. came Jacob Millers  
This day 34 yrs ago at twilight in eve  
I dedicated all to God. I tried to renew  
my cov. today. My thoughts & feelings are  
all absorbed in building - Frost last  
m. please went Holts Mill I helped  
build a platform to put lumber on

so that cars can take it back  
oversee. Workmen put up upper  
joists some rafters filled in girts to  
8 Rose 3 1/2 Slept none after 2.  
Went to mill I helped bro Kelly haul out  
lumber to R.R. bro Sweatha boarding  
in on car - worked hard M. Night  
9 Rainy day - went out to mill & saw  
some loaded lower joists worked  
hard. the gravel train brot thim in  
& I & bro Krum unloaded the M. N.  
10 Snowed blew in morning but the sun  
shined to it & it cleared off. Put up  
belfry - cold - snow wife. She is  
sick at Ashland O  
11 We began to shingle I rose at 4 &  
went to bro Kelly who engaged to haul  
roof boards & Blotners who promised  
to go out very early to Holts for some  
studs - his team did not bring them  
till 11 so that we did but little  
Yesterday we put on shingling. I went  
to Holts they had promised to have sawing  
done by 12. at 12 1/2 went to Springler  
mill & bought some ash board  
walked to Holts



Dec 13-1837

Sabbath - S.S. at 9 P. 1 Pet IV 7 to  
a fav. Mr Miller lent me her horse  
rode Mr Kinnings & pr with liberty  
shrine to entrance at the slot gate -  
clap - Rode back Heard Mr Walker  
And the word of the Lord grew & sound  
Exhorted with freedom & effect 1/2 hour

14 This is an. of joining Church -  
Mr Shingler fine weather frosty  
night Went Holis mill & stripped out  
stuff - & back on foot. out on Car  
Wicks conductor -

15 Can at 1.23 to Sidney called  
jnl office - Mr Kemble Dye Abbot  
& Cronin Shingle Machine got  
up & at. at my house - 6 chickens gone  
Cair to Dayton Mr Wright paid fare  
called at bro Fess, not at home  
wandered about finally rested  
at Dr Loomis store. He agreed to  
give me a cane to select prayer  
meeting Mr Fee requesting I exhort  
ed & prayed good times at close  
I told them I had come to get a  
stone & they gave me 14.00 Came to  
Jones Temperance house

16 Rose at 4 & wrote - a breakfast  
was late I went out to business thus  
savings 25c for breakfast as I did  
the same by omitting supper - Bought  
a stove of Culbert & Marshall who let me  
have it at wholesale price & gave \$1 cash  
towards it. wt 297 x 4 1/2 = 13.36 -

I Dr Loomis Ho. gave me 2 black. butter &  
sawyer - Hickley, Kemble & Moxton gave 1/2  
pulpit lamp, 1/2 25c, 1/2 Elmer's joints  
pape C Keifer 1 do. - Sheetmetal (oil maker)  
I asked for 2 gals. They gave me cash 5/10!  
Took can came Piquette - R Brandt  
gave 1/2 (paint brush) Defours 1/2 in ma  
king lined oil. I got whiting of  
Dr Root - (32 lb) while carrying it in  
a box to R.B. I missed my glove  
went back to Dr R & C.H. not  
finding gave it up - Said to  
myself, well it will work for my good  
but cant tell how - then steps further  
& I found it - 20 persons had perhaps  
passed along the side walk & not  
discov. it - came a few steps over take  
by a waggon - which carried me to my  
load to depot 1 mile so the temporary  
loss of glove secured my ride -



36

Dec 16 1837

Took care & came Sidney. They were behind time. When then I called round & it was 12 before I got up. Clerk to get my stove pipe crooks. Cat up to 2 & came to Versailles & went to bed 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> fac. Miller. 17. Work at church. At night snoring -

18 This day was ap<sup>d</sup> for brief fast day. I had forgot to give it out at the proper time. Went on cars to Spang's mill & walked to Horle's & got lumber hauled to platform. rainy day. Cars brought lumber. Sam H. & sons - Hands worked at night - I felt great gratitude to God that most of the lumber had arrived at last.

19 Up with colic last m. feel inflamed in bowels etc nothing till after night. work hard was nervous. reproved bro Hunter for talking back. I told him if he couldn't work to my order to quit - this was in the Am. In Pm I did not feel able to go to my apt & sent him with

my horse - after I rode far Goodall who being sick did not fulfil his promise. Goodall built chimney & Lewis Finney & he built under Dyer - I stay all the time at J. & M. Miller's. Lowry moist -

20 Sabbath Sch. at 9. good liberty in exporting the children. Went to hear Elder Ch. Cottrell who gave a tirade against Arminianism. dim for M. Night. Read at J. Miller's. G. H. Wright read a letter that wife is better -

21 A rainy misty day but having the Nth nearly ended we shut up the windows & were comfortable at work. mod in Pm.

22 Workmen all industrious -

Went Sidney for lamps & sundries & back - work in eve.

23 Nathaniel Hol had agreed that the bal of lumber should be ready & came down & said that Jack would not help him so I sent two men to help & most of it came in for train -

24 Worked very hard - 2 hands sick & 1 gone



Dec 24<sup>th</sup> 87

Worked at night

25 Christmas. We all worked hard finish-  
laying floors - I had promised the  
hands a supper, if they got ready for  
plasters. Concluded to have supper so I  
gave a general invitation - bought a can of  
oysters - the friends best in provision &  
some over 100 were present & there was  
enough left for 50 men. Introduced it  
by some remarks & praying blessing  
& dismissed with thanks & very pleas-  
time - Called in at S. Hoovers Store  
have a son born this morning -

26 Cold & windy saw bell came & I  
helped fix for it - Plasters began to lath.  
Finished caulking - Left at 12 & rode to bed  
was late. Cong sang one hymn & I prd with  
pathos & power. The end of all things set  
hand to - Dr Smith's

27 Sabbath Rode to Stan & prd Isa XXXIII 2.  
Clap - Rode to Brook & prd on Prophecy  
"Two witnesses" - Rode to Versailles Jact Mill.

28 Driving on the M.H. at night recd a  
letter that wife, Julia & Jas had got home.

29 Oversee Am took car came home  
I found my wife weak having

an enlargement of the spleen with  
some dropsical affection called Dr. Conk-  
lin. He thinks it may yield to a thorough  
course of medicine. Enacted

30 Bought a second hand stove for Julia  
room. moved things so that wife  
could have a bed in my study.

Called upon Abbotts yesterday & today  
at 22 took train & came Versailles - rainy

Hands had worked to disadvantage

31 Clearing out - stripping outside <sup>J.W. Miller</sup> put  
up fence Bell Dean sent a bell to us

It is a sweeter toned bell than the other  
but much lighter - S. Hoover - Called

today at Bowers to see about lath  
& Laumors - His mother-in-law is dead  
aged 84 - She was buried without any  
religious services - J.W. Miller

Friday Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1858 Rode at 4 came  
to M.H. Have built a vestry 12 x 13 1/2 ft

It is lathed, not plastered - the windows  
of lath are nearly done - house 3/4 lathed  
Some stripping to do outside Chapel  
to finish - Have a good stove, lamp  
Stove in vestry - Centre pier to pulpit  
doors hung & fixed -



Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1858

We gave a pie me to the S.S. in the Church at 5-  
- J.H. Hunter

2 But few hands - we finished carrying with shingling up pole - put up freeze 5<sup>th</sup> & put 2 elm logs & haled to Bowens Mill for lath. Marked hands at night helped to Hunter clear out & fix seats

3 Sabbath Head ache but without my breakfast. Last Friday I took a stick & pulled out one of my front teeth which was very loose & large - It affects my speech when I am cold -

S.S. at 9 - After I had swept & warmed Church Vestry - Distributed prizes Preached at 11 on "Salvation" Many out & bring the first occupancy of one new house Properly speaking the first work on house was Nov 16 -

Baptized

Priscilla Rebecca } Rev John H &  
Rebecca Jane Hunter

Nancy Jane } Jacob &  
Mary Jane Miller

John Wesley } John W &  
Elizabeth Miller

I could not ride to Fulton's & bro

walked there for me

I held Class in Vestry at 2 1/2 - I lay down & rested - Preach at night on S.K. (pull) on Damnation Mark 11:16 - with freed out pathos - Mr Hunter closed It seemed a good service as was made - I called to see if anyone did -  
Came face Miller

4 Work at Ch. Took car 12<sup>th</sup> & came to Sidney - I had prayed if my wife was to recover she might be better today. I found her so - Called at D.A. Crombie's office engaged time - Prayed with family & took car 5<sup>th</sup> came Versailles J.W. Miller

5 We put up freeze on Vestry - worked at Capola some hail snow & rain at 2 to night - laying down base board on immediate side &c - J.W.M.

6 Yesterday I resumed reading on my knees in course. For the last two months I have been like a stray dog no home. Stopping with families in crowded rooms have entirely almost neglected reading Bible on my knees Have read at least two Chapters every day before reading any thing else



Jan 6, 58

but now I rise, at 5 come to the  
MHC ring the bell & make fires  
read & pray & write - Weather is yet  
mild - We have had a great deal of  
rain & rough weather but none to  
prevent work on MHC - right along  
Haling has been cutting.

The New Lights have roused up &  
began work last week on their Ch  
which has been standing more than  
a year beside walls & roof.

Working on MHC. Since came in 12  
7 Had some sand hauled - work was  
slow - A little from home -

8 We made Mortar & H Finrock plan  
in eve Vestry. Ph. helped him -

9 H.F. Ph. & H Hagan plaster the BHC  
which seems to have a slight knock  
at it also - In Pm we made more  
Mortar & I left at 5. It was about  
ready to put on Rods of Millers &  
stand. Weather was cold till we plastered  
vestry then came mild & no frost.

10 Sabbath Rode Key, MHC & for  
Pm 11-15 led claps Rode butlers.  
& for on Salvation & back to Holde

man's - Robilbarn there -  
I had a pleasant time at Raper Ch.  
It rained after 11 & few out -  
H.C.C. crossed the road just before, but  
as he did not stop to ask me I rode  
along - I did not call as I came back  
raining & windy.

11 Rode early & rode Dallas via Haganians

Collected 20¢ for grindstone - Rode Johnsons  
Mills bought lumber & rode Versailles

Fixing up things - putting up work of hands

In eve in vestry putting air damp & I  
got sleepy - Yesterday they occupied  
Ch for S.S.

12 Putting given instructions & choring with  
Cass 12th & came Sunday 30c - wife is  
stronger improving slowly -

13 Wrote letters - up town - read proof - did  
errands - putting in eve - Mrs. Fray  
& Mrs. E. Master called - wrote putting

14 Got bran, fixed little wagon - & chores  
emptied leak & H.C.C. - Randolph saw wood  
Took cars & came Versailles John Miller

15 Putting, settling, cleaning up at night  
Raining all day - Made platform before  
Vestry - John Miller



Jan 16 1838

Yesterday, warm south wind - Today  
Mr. Cool made fence & rode home  
Mind deep chilled - none out dined  
bro Houston. Made breakfast  
tickets - tired & sleepy

17 Sabbath Called at bro P Caldwell's who  
rode with me to Nabash. I put on  
Discip. Proved all things, hold fast that  
which is good. gave lovefeast tickets &  
rode Bidings & took a vote & rode  
Brook & put on Saboation. good day  
they all are waked up. Rode to  
bro Burns to stay and he was off  
his wife visiting. I came on  
& arriving at Benailles, consented  
& the bell was rung at 7 I put  
Whosoever shall fall on this stone shall  
be broken, but on whomsoever it shall  
fall it will grind him to powder  
tender, feeling solemn time. It  
seems so good to have a Church  
to preach in 12 seats are done

J M Miller

18 Work at fence Am look over  
Holler bill - fixing up

19 Rode before 5 come to vestry read

pray - ring bell at 5 - wrote to 7 then  
go somewhere & breakfast - work  
at fixing up. I Smith & W Bailey  
make seats by the job. I Fenwick made  
3 benches for altar - Hung & cut the  
door, painted some - settled 4p -

20 Rose as usual - wrote letters & in S May  
hung gate - whitewashed vestry - Went  
D. Hobson for board for seats, choring -  
breakfast for Millers dined for Miller sub  
M. Aights

21 Rose 4th came vestry - read to as usual  
very pleas. yet I clean this morn  
Cleaning up vestry Ladies met 10 6p for 24  
members to procure materials & work for  
furniture

22 I Fenwick painting Radabough set some  
posts - He leans to Sidney - Wife is some better  
Spun a trifle less - wrote choros - to -

23 - Called to office read proof - called bro Moberg  
who agreed to fix. Mon N. M. Spence  
left word for him Tuesday night. Bill was  
copied - hot paper for vestry. Came at 5 & came  
M. Kimmings. He was from whom I  
have had much politeness. Kinney started  
& let me off at S.H.



46

Jan 24<sup>th</sup> 1858

Sabbath Br McK has a cancer on his  
lip - I think it dangerous - He is  
a hearty eater & inclined to scrupulous  
I think the prospect is he will be  
flattered along till a painful  
death ends the scene

Pr at S.H. or We will not have this man  
to reign over us.

Came to Myers took a chuck & rode  
Versailles. Rev Mr Wright Pr a  
clear condensed sermon on Creation of  
man in image of God. in Pm & in  
eve on the fall, its consequences.  
Both timely & excellent discourses.

House was <sup>mainly</sup> well filled not crowded.  
Levi Brandon & John Brandon made  
some disturbance.

25 Hung the new bell from Jones & Co  
Troy the bell & yoke weigh 257 It  
is sweet toned - woman put down carpet  
on altar & I helped paper some in  
vestry. A rainy day all day warm  
Br L C Webster came at 6<sup>th</sup> & 1<sup>st</sup> on  
Pure religion & beneficence. He did  
not have muchunction. I exhorted  
a few words called on a stranger to

47

to pray, after which I exhorted again  
& prayed - Br W & I stand M<sup>c</sup>N.

26 Rose at 4<sup>th</sup> came to church read  
wrote & brighted up things. Raining  
Made lounge for vestry -  
Pr at night or I thank the O Father

- hid from W & prudent to -  
house full expecting Mr Spence

27 Papering vestry fixed it -  
Pr at night on Insp. of Holy Scriptures

28 Settling, called order on Kelly's for  
hay. The Sewing Society met in vestry  
From a rough estimate the house, vestry  
bunk, stove, pipe carpet, lamps & painting  
will have cost about \$850 A snowy  
rainy drizzling day. Pr at  
night John XII 14 On prayer -

29 Slept in the vestry or preacher's room  
on my lounge with my buffalo  
robe for bed & covering - I had suggest-  
ed to a sister to furnish me a quilt &  
pillow - either she did not fully consid-  
er I wanted it or was averse to grant-  
ing it. Rose at 4<sup>th</sup> wrote & read  
Closed up & was about to call at Br H  
& M & leave my stable key to H & W



Jan 29-58

ing out the train whistled & I ran  
to depot forgetting the key  
came home - sent key back  
by first train in P.M. read & fixed  
up things called at Dentists and  
extracted the long projecting front  
tooth somewhat loose in order to  
fit in 5 next with it took an  
impression at 3. Called at Mr  
Spencer - got 1.50 for one lecture -  
Br Webster & his wife called - Took train  
at 5 came Mr Kimbrough & H. Br Kell  
went on & put at Versailles I stopped  
I put Dr Lord review thy work  
Came to Br. M. Kimbrough.

30. Read twice - Br Kell put a good sermon  
at 11 on prayer Du Loup read 895 binder  
Miss drafts for travel - rent, fuel, water & gas  
22.50 - 31.43. drafts I had sent to C.W. to pay  
for books - Elder put at night on right of  
scribes & pharisees good

31 Sabbath gave Alex & Sarah the letter  
I had prepared for them & they went away  
I married without consent of the parents.

Breakfast one only besides members in  
way & Thyer - Elder put on O that thou hadst

known the things that belong to thy house  
before they are hid from thine eyes.  
Ad Soc - Came to bro Myers & back bro  
K put at night on judg day - Exhorted to join  
came bro Myers - Eye sore  
Feb 1 - Rose & brother & Anne Burgess - snow  
9 to 24 current errands -  
Put at night on 1 Tim 1.16 Tho: the loss  
of my two front teeth greatly impedes  
my examination, yet a good impression  
seemed made

2 Slept on my lounge last n. It was  
uncomfortable & was tired - rose &  
settled J. F. got horse shod & wrote, read  
posted - Mr Spencer put last night on  
David's word to Solomon. It seemed  
never to have occurred to him that to  
forsake is to leave that to which we were  
united - or that Solomon did forsake  
the L. He put a good sermon. I exhorted  
to some effect Wilford Greenwood &  
Mrs Kyle stayed in the vestry to talk about  
religion. We advised & prayed with them  
We then both slept together at Mr Wright's  
3 Rose & H. came vesper - read & wrote  
Took noon train & came bro Myers & rode  
in sled with him to Ross. (He with his wife  
joined Sat eve -) a house full - Put Meau



Feb 3-58

journeying to the land of which He-  
 Anight in on 1 Tim I-15. one joined  
 stand on Myers

4 Took 6<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> train & came to Sidney - wife  
 wrote, sore throat, Julia came with her  
 us nation - Up town read proof - paper  
 Mr Thinkels set on silver & today put  
 in five teeth for me - they feel sore  
 and awkward enough - but I can  
 enunciate better than before - came  
 to Versailles - Mr Hall pre. Thon foot  
 this night shall thy soul be required -  
 Exhorted - with him at Jacob Millers  
 5 sore before I came many well  
 read wrote Took my gif to Potters  
 & got a new axeture. It was 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> below  
 0 this morning clear but cold & day  
 snow gone in middle of road - It  
 was some 3 or 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> in deep - Pre at night  
 Met x 32 small cong. - Jac Millers  
 6 cold night & wind - Did not say this  
 men I was awake in time but that  
 I would let it go. Was hindered by my gif  
 not being done - Drove Brock & Wabash for  
 Num x 29, comfortable time. They had a wild  
 time here got happy girls & boys huffed &  
 acted scandalously - only one connected with

He M. E. did so - but it produced better fruit  
 Drove to Houshons

7 Sabbath Called at P. Caldwell's & Skinner's &  
 pre at S.H. on just by faith met clasp. Drove  
 Houshons took a pine & drove Brock for  
 a small cong on discipline Drove Lucas  
 & pre at S.H. on 1 Tim I-15

8 spent some time trying to reconcile S.S. &  
 & J.R. growing out of jealousy misdeeds &  
 false reports - Constable came & subpoenaed me  
 to Ezg Martins. Nancy Armstrong sued her  
 bro Sam. She had no legal claim the Ezg  
 was very one-sided & partial and unless the  
 jury are firm the judg<sup>r</sup> will wrongfully go  
 against S.A. got released at 5 & drove  
 to Mr. Wetley S.H. & Mr. Luttrod was trying  
 to preach on "follow thou me" - I exhorted  
 He called for mourners & opened the door  
 & one of our last year's converts joined  
 whose I is - belonged - Drove to Millers

9 Writing Prayers & Clasp meeting - Exhorted  
 Abr. Nistat whom I exhorter much last year  
 is converted He admits he was much converted  
 last year. A rainy day - Drove to  
 Mr. Smith. He & his surviving dau have  
 joined Pre at S.H. where bro Hunter has held  
 a protracted meeting 1 John 11 28 Read



Feb 8-58

rules & organized class - Staid bro Smith  
Not a word was said about the death  
of his wife - The day was 16 -

18 Rose early & drove (icy) to Versailles -

Br Kall had for Monday & left & had  
given out for a donation at night  
Jacob Miller cash 1.00

Isaac N Hoover 10

Mr Jas McNight 1 shouder 20th

Mrs. " 3 butter 10c lbs

Jacob Miller 7lb pota & turn

Dr. Lons on cash 2.00

Mr Sam Hoover cash 60

Mrs Mary 5 lbs dry beef

Miss Emily — cash 95

W J Beers 29 — sugar 1.00

Mr L R Hughes flour 2.00

Mr John W. Miller 1 ham 7th

Five or six young people collected & some  
children - prayers

10 Took fit car & came home

Choring & writing - wife better in side

12 Choring - filed away papers - writing

Wife has had a very sore throat & mouth

13 snowy day - choring. took car at 5 &

came to Houston - Two of the deacons

will not permit meetings in S.H. & I  
came bro Nelson Butcher. Sister B. has  
consumption I think

14 Sabbath Br B. took home & I did & bro Sherr

man & we all went to S.H. (11th) where

I for a few. Vol I 1-4 - let class read rules

came to Edw Hyatts in his sled & after dinner

for they insisted on staying he drove to Versailles

It was late the S.S. had met & waited. so I

did not preach but exhorted.

Pr in eve Rev III 20. One forward (Milton

Emmerson) small cong for Newlights here

4 or 5 pm. & a "big meeting"

15 Rose early - came vesting - sung at 5

wrote & learning time - Attending the

Newlight experience meeting - Dry enough

Called Wagoners. J W Miller - Hughes

Sawed wood for church Read ps at

night Rom VI 1 & 6 - Woodrume one

joined (Mr) Miller & Co

16 Called with Mrs. Miller for a hymn

sung by P. Co. Some met to sing at 5 & 2

Br Webster & Bull both disappointing

we had no meet? went at night

Mr. Watkins delivered a witch patch of

rant, nothing peculiarly offensive



Feb 16<sup>th</sup> 1888

on these things with the Amen  
the faithful & true witnesses. Bro  
Hunter & Long exhorted. He  
called for members & one joined.  
17 Rose early & came in Cars to Sidney.  
Wife's side improves a little, mouth sore  
about same. Called bro Webster. read  
proof of a card I have stenographed for ad-  
mission on trial. wrote O. Driscoll & he  
look for train & came Versailles. The  
Cabone or jumping car was left at Sin-  
tilling. I got on to a foot car to ride  
down. In attempting to step from  
one to another the last receded & I  
step between & fell. Bruised  
my leg below the knee might have  
killed myself.

Elder Pennod Bro he has a good text which  
he never hurt by having it entirely.  
18. Wrote Elder Pennod Feb at 10. Atten.  
Mr Watkins exhorted wanted "all"  
Ministers to lay aside disputed points.  
He was so personal I replied.  
As I was about to go in grey it snowed  
& I waited. Jacob Waller  
19. Snow all day - read, wrote & visited.

The new lights broke the meeting last  
night. Fixed up my jumper took bro  
Hunter at 4 & drove Kings. Put on  
Apr 14.30 freedom. Several mornings  
one formed picnic. Holderness  
20 Bro. J. A. K. K. having sent a letter  
to withdraw wrote him a long letter.  
He has been backsliding several years.  
Drove via bro Lights to Brooks &  
we dined. Called Nathan Carter &  
came to Fatherville. He said very  
cordially. The old sister was a little  
cold. Drove M. H. to Hunter for O.  
revive thy work. Exhorted. I came to  
Henry Smith. Anna has joined A.B. as  
"a converted person". I asked if she had set  
out to seek the L. she said No. Why did  
you join? "To be like the other youngsters".  
21 Sabbath drove John G. L. & took  
Father & I came M.H. morning much  
dry soon snowing by people coming  
in. Put at 11 with liberty & power  
on. Tim 1-15 1<sup>40</sup>/<sub>20</sub> good attention & many  
wreft. Came to Mr. Daniel Parker. He is  
an infidel can't read or hear much.  
He said he invited me to let me know



Feb 21 1857

that he thought I had done just right  
in those things that my opponents  
condemned me for.

There was a Sunlight preacher in the  
house & bro C came to bro H & he told  
me they wanted me to invite him to the  
stage. I refused. I had just cleaned  
& spoke with power against them who  
sought. This was the first time I dis-  
tinctly advanced the idea that the name  
Son was probably given in reference to  
his being begotten & not begotten twice.  
I have formerly been of Wesley & Water-  
& Ryland's opinion but I have I may  
say adopted Blake's opinion. I thought  
I saw nothing unphilosophical in the  
former opinion only Scripture is lack-  
ing & the total want of evidence that  
He was begotten twice.

In the eve bro Hunter said "but now commandeth  
all men to repent." "I followed for an hour.  
Because he hath a day in which he will judge."  
He a solemn time 2 anons.

22 Out on Holup at 10. good humbled. Speaking  
Drove Union City called on bro Blake, whom  
I found affected & his wife having

neuralgia. Drove back to the Chapel 1/2  
with power on. He must be born again.  
Drove to bro Light. very cold below 0.  
23 Called H M Kibben John Rigels & dar-  
ned my pants on the runs. He asked me to  
set up to dinner - but the thought that he  
had said bro Hall more I was worthy of sup-  
per - the thought that he gives nothing to re-  
live my suffering family affected me to try.  
I set up - drank a glass of water etc.  
I did not offer to pray with them. Drove  
on the way sold my bells to Emanuel Rigels his  
son. Hugh Rigels had a long talk heard  
his grievances. Drove Wm Woods. Wd Woods  
had talk about smoking. She is an im-  
moderate - aker. it is a foolish & injurious  
habit & a sudden self indulgence. I  
told her she must not expect to be re-  
into full membership while living  
in the breach of any of the rules.  
Called bro Miller left house & walked to S.H. &  
prc amidst much running out & in. over  
1. Free 1-15 - met class - bro Miller  
24 Drove Dallas. called bro Tupper  
& Merriks. Cam Ab Nubut. called  
Householder. Geo Keesher. Dav Lyons  
E. Wilsons & D. May. Or crank on



- The New Bath - started David May. He is 50+ yrs old lately, started in religion. Does not pray for him. I put with backside.
25. At 10 o'clock, started with my horse. Drove to Versailles & called on the minister to drive. When came whistled. I let it go. He says, "I give you 20¢ & I lost 10¢ & I am a horse." He had a Miller & a cold. He took the horse to the other & the wife is better in his mouth. Still poor. Felt nervous, disheartened - read.
26. Wrote letter Jas. Miller - called Spence. Union School slept into all the night. Took for car & came to Versailles. Pr at night on Newbirt.
27. Waited for Holes to come in until was too late to go out after I had got out & Dr. Wilson. But missed. I should disappoint the two day meet. go. Jas. Miller said he justified me in my course. Drove Brook & St. Star - few out & had prayer. few ask & eye a bad. Pr at night on Mill. ye also be his disciples. - bro Caldwell.
28. Sabbath Speaking meeting, dry enough. Drove open. Pr. with liberty & phrases. Nov 11. 15. Baptized James Williams & George & Jonathan Howke.

- Henry Abigail { Ephraim }  
 Tabitha Sutton {
- Adults, Charles Johnson Houston } Pr at night  
 Sarah Emerville Albustine Houston } on Sept 1,  
 Josephine Augusta Caldwell } Judg. Day  
 Frances Rachel Sutton } with some  
 Samuel F. Smith } ex - Aug 20 31  
 Adam sacrament pretty good. } came Caldwell
- March 1 1858. Snowy cold stormy. Drove Hollingsworth & to S. H. pr on Perfection, Speaking in good. Came Dorman Skinner. In ev preached again on the devil. Some freedom. trust good was done. Dorman Skinner
2. Drove to Stephen Houston & bro Reever late. Had Hannah Ward. She thought she was marrying a Merchant & a preacher - the truth is he is bankrupt & only a steward. poor woman. she loves me. I have got in easily. Versailles. Pr at night on Ought not Christ to have suffered for us.
3. Fixing up things. Drove toward Holes mill. She read there. we came off my gig. I gave over notes & had them read on the hill. Drove back. Heard Mr. "Methodist" who is much celebrated among the "small potatoes". Jas. Miller
4. Thru 1/2 above. A at Dorman. Heard A. M. again. Speaking the truth in love.



March 4 18

Called J. W. Miller. He thinks he will not  
get well. Sunday at 2. Sunday  
Society met. Mr. Spurr came & spoke  
his in his commandment that ye believe in  
the name of the Son of the living God.  
Sound sermon.

1. Took cold last in headache & cold. Mr. Spurr  
of the Society. Mr. Allen & family. At night  
Mr. Church preached. Did not exercise, felt  
a little but good things. He said after  
the first to mean to get to obtain religion.  
going against. Fulfilling good works,  
with free. Some good thoughts. Commenced  
ed the way to obtain good things. Captivated  
Christian! At midnight half an hour  
struggling and his spirit.

6. This is to have been my birthday. At the  
birth day of J. I know still now that the  
angel of God is fixing the date. I am  
put on. Beatitude. few out. Desperate.  
7. Sabbath. Strengthened myself in God.  
read Dr. Plummer's tract. Helping the spirit  
to war. Commenced. Thrown 7<sup>th</sup> below.

at 9<sup>th</sup> Preached at 11-  
Mat V 1-48 - Pr at night Luke XI 31 -

8. Meeting reading Cars at 12<sup>th</sup> & came

to Sidney. Wife wrote. & much dis-  
heartened. Bought wood - reading.  
9. Called bro Webster & Co. wrote letters.  
& Cars at 5<sup>th</sup> to Versailles. <sup>One Luke XI 31 at night</sup> Pr Webster  
10. pr James I-26. Law of liberty. He did  
not sail off. Cong not large.

11. Yesterday Trustees met. bro Hunter  
set himself to oppose me & could not  
make a good case so he doggedly did  
nothing & prevented others from doing  
any thing there were 3 only pres.  
I read my report before them &  
to day - Pr Webster was hoarse. bro  
Woody nor Wilson nor Kelt nor  
Shaffer came. Desheartened & effort  
I tried to pr on Dan VII.

The cong was not large - Did not  
give out pr for night as bro W left  
bro Burns would not stay. Called  
& talked with many on religion.  
Felt sorry I had not given out for  
meeting. Rode over to bro Kelley's.

The fact was I awoke after 2 AM &  
being so anxious for the meeting did  
not sleep & I was nervous & gloomy.

12. Froze hard last night. It was warm two days  
past.



March 12 1838

Came to town & learning that the  
New Lights had a singing school  
I concluded not to go & so rode  
to Brock, Williams, Misford & Sam  
Hughes & called Redinbo. Healed  
& came John Wilsons

13 My dream last night was of me; 101  
Bones 10 ft bills at 210 & I wept tears  
of gratitude to God as it had come out  
so much better than I expected -  
Called at Ireland & John Maguire  
& Joe Holdemans & Jones Heedman  
Reading The Heart & Words of Sp

14 Sabbath Ps Prov XXIII 13 small  
and some an trial. Read rules &  
ode W H Lytle & dined Carter &  
for Feb 23 Claps & rode to Warsaw  
Buckelhuus. Having to cross a swamp  
we broke backed out & thought I  
would go to bro Kinnard, via Village  
Hearing of a meeting by bro Brown  
I called at Thomas Reasleys & soon  
bro Kinnard came. Spd & sent to  
long clear but not forcible & they  
stand at bro B.

15 Ans of Marys. My dear poor

wife is now a skeleton liver to plain  
enlarged still doubtful if she ever  
recovers. Raining. Read Rice  
& Pingree's debate. Rode at 11 to  
Dallas called H. P. P. for at night  
after getting tooth extracted by Dr. Hays  
on Saturday

16 Felt I ought to go home - took up my  
apts. it being almost impossible to get out  
& called at Ashtons. B. Gilberts & Versailles  
came to Spring - wife has been very much  
worse. Vertigo in head. Julia has little  
hope.

17 Got electrical machine & etc. wife spent  
Took car 7 & came. During storm out  
and - raining - dinner bro Baker & made  
arrangements to go to De Graff & spend  
night - Dr. Steffen coming. They thought best  
to stay here for now. After train had  
passed they tried to get over to go. I decided  
they must stay here until June 9 -  
Came home.

18 Nov 10. In eve attended Mr. S. S. S. S. S.  
meeting. It was then Special day. Exhort  
ed with liberty.

19 planted onion garden. Came to home  
at 10 o'clock



Mar 20 1858

Road called Old Roads near Lewis River  
I drove - missed - slept in 3 & rode in  
rain to M. H. Wilson - tried roads  
very deep & heavy - ground covered  
with water - proposed to have much  
at Dormer's - where I put  
to a fire on. To live in it & to live in  
again - was stupid sleepy - eye  
sore.

21 Sabbath clear windy - Rode to Church  
& M. H. put on Mat. 1-26. Put desks  
made out tickets - Rode Brook & for Dent VI  
made out tickets & rode back to Church  
As Moses lifted up the serpent to John III  
Called on bro. Davenport to report - & had a  
prayer meeting.

22 - Worked at fence around the M. H. lot.  
Singing School & prayer in eve.

23 Worked at fence bro. Hunter helped to  
John 2 hrs but I could not finish it  
so I left at 3 1/4 (after having diarrhea) &  
rode home by 1/2 to 9 - wife better slowly.

24 Fixed up barn - left Joseph at work at  
wood when I went out he went off  
Took wife up town in buggy -

25 Joseph came home about ten &

slept & while I went to feed horse he  
went off. Took my horse & went after  
him found him with the bad boys  
he came home & I forbid him to go  
off the lot again without leave.  
Working - Took wife out riding to  
N. end of town & back.

Went Judge Camps for straw -  
26 wrote letters - made some garden  
wife not as well. Split wood - son  
bro. Kelt called - went to Lyceum - cro-  
de & come home.

27 Split wood - spent like when  
first - bro. K. set me to work - but  
not much liberty on Mat 11 & 12. A new  
left some good impressions seemed  
made - Bro. K. took tea with us &  
I took care to see bro. Mayers.

28 Sabb. Called at Singers they have  
buried a twin child it died last Sat  
aged 19 mo. Pr at S. H. on Mat 11 & 18 made  
tickets & came bro. Mayers & took a bite  
& walked he followed with a horse &  
when he overtook changed so we rode  
& tired - They had falsely reported I was  
not coming - However I rang the bell



Mar 28-88

A small cony came out to whom  
I preached on the tokens of perdition.  
Led Clap - called at Hoovers & went  
to hear Robinson & Brandon & Hoovers  
29 Called at S. Senox who gave me  
some apples for wife - made from  
J. W. Miller helped me & some little  
boys - took car & came to beding  
Wrote to S. P. & Co. & read In eve  
called at Good Templars lodge but  
as they did not open for half an  
hour I left & went to Masons  
Lodge after the Charge I called at  
Union Hall where I let for go to  
hear Ventelloquism & staid a while  
Mr Ward is a pupil of Adams whom  
I heard at N. York -

30 Arriving was proposed to  
a Committee to carry on a  
Union prayer meeting - next Mon.  
Mrs. Neal has been most active  
Worked in garden, Prayer meet  
at J. Neals at night.

31 The metg was had at M. V. & Co was  
store I was sitting on for remnant  
& proposed an Evan. Union -

17. Cowan was for dispensing  
with all ions. I replied Bro. B.  
ster came to his rescue & they de-  
cided to admit New Light to a share  
in the gov. of the prayer m. This  
was indorsing them as experimen-  
tal Christians. No one opposed the  
motion but myself - After adjourn-  
ment came & we then sorrow  
The Chamberlain refused to sign the  
report. They asked me to help them  
out - I went to Bro Webster -

In Pm worked in garden In eve  
Prayer meeting -

1. Rainy worked in rain plant-  
ing - the Union prayer meet has felt this  
Took for Car & came Wescott  
Landed at Union - gave many for  
tickets & me 1.05 The lights were out  
15 or 20.

2. Read & wrote & took car 4. Home  
Dallas Slept Dr. Hoovers friend  
Read 135 -

3. The cold I took last week in rain  
hang on did not little made  
Cous - Pr at night John M. 36 for  
out - The Sunday have killed



Apr 3-88.

every thing they make it so  
easy to be "Christians". Read to  
newspapers full of reports of the  
"great awakenings" or the "revival"  
4 Sabbath mild pleasant weather  
Dreamed last night that some  
children had come in the State Street  
the night I wrote J. W. P.

Called at the office of the  
not invited to aid in children  
P. at H. on Behold I bring him  
He clear & pointed in direction  
Dinner & Perkins I walked to ill W.  
S. H. & J. W. on Sun. A. 44. Met day  
Came J. A. Miller

5 Walked to Dallas. waited for cars  
& Came to Sidney. J. W. wife no better  
6 Work in garden getting out manure  
& spading - Union prayer meet at Pres.  
Ch. at night many out - good -  
wife some better today

7 Work in garden. Prayer meet at. Pres. Ch.  
raining & few out wife rode to Mrs. Ranters  
8 wife not as well - rain some -  
9 Rode to McKenney & dinner & came Newcastle

Slept in vestry on lounge - wrote  
letters

10 Drove to Riegels. The roads very bad  
shown before I got there Dr. Shaffer  
in on Mrs. & foolish things very close  
In leon John Riegel again brot up  
complaints but said he had never  
told me. In Pm several went to  
hear what Henry Riegel had against  
me he did not come - Dr. Preached  
on K of heave suffereth violence  
to - good meeting

11 Sabbath Heavy rain last night  
this morn - High water. Lunch  
very good - Dr. preached X. M. of 1. Cor.  
Sae. came to Sister W. Riegels &  
dinner. Call today 3.07 Mr. had prayer  
meet - good but Dr. Shaffer came late hav-  
ing had a long conf. with J. W. P. He. J. W.  
on Hill from beneath is moved to meet  
thee at thy coming - good feeling

12 We have had the best Fall on the  
lot. Heavy rain last night Drove (if  
Dr. S. rode on J. A. Mullens horse) to Dallas  
calling in at Tinsmiths store Mr. Wells  
was in & one thing led to another



Apr 12 - 58 -

till I accepted Mr Wells challenge to  
discuss our doctrines I stated I never  
did nor never would dispute hold a dis-  
cussion with any man only on the  
principle that we should each tell  
precisely what our opinions were  
on all questions desired connected  
with the subject. Finally we agreed  
on Two main questions.

1 Do the scriptures teach the doctrine  
that Jesus Christ is the very Eternal  
God.

2 Do the scriptures teach that man  
comes into the world with a pure  
& holy moral nature.

He tried hard to fix the question  
Do the sc. teach the doc. of heredit & total  
depravity. I insisted he should either  
take the aff. of his doc. or the neg. of  
mine - He fix May 25 - 10 Am Vers.  
The train came from west & on it  
Mr Hunter who said A Ind. conf had  
adj Sat. I said if I had known  
that I would go to Indy - I would  
now if I had my carpet bag  
I'll wait for you said the Conductor

I ran down street for it & came  
back in a large crowd I said No  
other Conductor would have been so  
kind. He is the most gentlemanly  
Conductor in this world. They  
gave a hearty shout for the Con-  
ductor. I gave him a bound copy of my  
three sermons. Came to Sidney - wife  
is weaker. - Very heavy rain - In  
eve. was at Good Temples Lodge -  
or on r. r.

13. Fixed a bed to my press at printing  
office - did chores Mrs Hager & her sister  
called - Mrs Little - Joseph went  
yest to Mr Stephens. Took car & came  
Dallas conductor passed me yest & today -  
I gave brakeman a sermon on Prov. I had given  
my good master 3 in paper - At Dallas I  
found J. Reed was about going out toward  
Miller S. A. & rode to his house & he kind-  
ly took me to S. A. He walked to Miller got  
horse & gig & drove Holdeman there  
was a prayer meet at M. T. C. Exhorted  
Came Holdeman

14. Mr Armstrong fell & hurt his knee  
I have cold -



Apr 14-58

Read and wrote. Wrote a long letter to John Reigel (see copy) -  
 Pr at night she hath done what she could  
 liberty & good feeding -

15 Drove W. H. Lights & Fort Recovery.

bro Thos Roper's called at bro John Ruckman's. His wife has rheumatism  
 gave out apt & put some freedom. Born  
 1718 - Sold some of my sermons

16 Dr Milligan dropt in at bro Ruckman's  
 grocery where I was I was not in  
 informed by discov that he was anxious  
 to get me into Convers. I finally  
 gave a charge & happened to get  
 into the very points which hit.  
 Learned afterward that Blake an wife  
 did not brot Dr M the head of inf. &  
 Confute me happened to take into deep  
 water the Dr asked a few ques. only  
 but my bound sermons after hearing  
 the state of things I thought of only  
 one thing more ought to have said  
 that I was imprefed to bring out but  
 omitted it. Looked over the battle  
 ground & went on to the side of old  
 fort. Drove Macedon hit up my

horn at bro Towels & slept with  
 Dr Jas Taylor an Ex. who was a little  
 boy brot up by John Vanordall 38 yrs  
 old consequently young when I  
 first travelled there. Called at  
 Father's Communion Old bro Love  
 was there. Pr at night, clear and fine  
 I-15

17 Preached on Perfection a good time  
 Qu Moon. In eve put on the Devil  
 with liberty.

18 Sabbath Lovefeast good. Pr Ephs 11  
 Ad Sav. Pr on Baptism at 8 & at night  
 on The of Grace. Theophilus Towels

19 Rainy as it was all day yesterday -  
 Jas. Lamborn officiated 8 AM & I for 10  
 on 11 AM. Mrs Taylor & his daughter join  
 It is thought infidelity has recd a check  
 & cleared off at noon. Have got a no  
 of sermons. In PM Drove to Colina  
 via Montezuma having missed the  
 road calling at bro & taking supper.  
 Heard that Nicholas Lambert was drowned Sat  
 Morn. Alas! he relapsed to his cups & had  
 threatened to drown himself. He awoke about  
 3 AM from the waggon leaving his hat & a paper



April 19. 58.

was heard in the water. He had come with some others to fish. Slept with two Sam Rogers.

20 Called on L. Blod, when came a daughter of Emeline Hamlin, Winley & Mary Phelps called at his Ashbaughs & drove to St. Mary's. Edw. M. Phelps rainy. Dined. Drove Wapah. saw hard rain & wind to my back. Spent in 60 m. rested home & drove M. Hamway - I saw my bro. Potkins - but was sorry I had not called for I heard he was not expected to live. His wife very kind, pleasant. Disposal of affairs at same - rainy.

21. Pleasant trip up to Mount St. Agnes. Saw very much, saw "thundering" creek it was very much to get out - got pneumonia - terrible -

22. In the morning in the wife rode with a few ladies fixed roof to called print office fixed bed - Called at Goodes Drove Hardin called M. Stephens - roads so exceedingly bad found I could not reach my apt. & called Dr. Corwain. Left my horse & gig. took cars & came down. (Eden) & slept at R. House.

23. much talk about roads his own to road trial of S. B. on complaints of J. R. D. They amounted only to jealousy & some impu-

rious common to professors in this region. (Cone, Hurd, Myers, & Miller) found none sustained.

24. Myers proposed that bro. Hunter live at with me the rest of year. Consent of S. B. obtained provided it does not interfere with my govt. average. I gave my consent. Rode to brother Mrs. Miller's home to Versailles. Mary Ann was married last week. Mary having been sick less than a week. She was a S. S. scholar. Had joined. Soaps.

24. Terrible headache all Am. better in P. but did little today. I. Jacob Miller.

25. A. H. H. Entertained in room at 11. For cover 4.8. Had friends night before.

25. plain Thomas on Esq. xxxm. 11. Led class & walked to M. K. S. A. & for. Feb. 4. met class & came M. K. H. H.

26. Rose early read Matteson on Friday. Walked 2- to Houston. Cars to Hardin. Called Dr. Edwards & took dinner & drove. Stephens - talk about hearing a girl. Drove home Joseph was for back for Mrs. read to.

27. Wrote letters read some mended slips - -



Apr 27-58

planted peas & potato in garden  
Union prayer on at night cold  
It seems as if the U.P. P. & M. were  
afraid of each other getting too  
much influence.

Called at bro. W. & got Bible News

28 Called for 1st office Dr. Conklin's work good  
Took wife up town she did not get  
out. Union prayer in at P.M. Ch.

29 Took wife up town again. I think she  
is a little better she does not think so.  
Took bus & came to Versailles Mt. and  
conductor Sup at Hoovers & slept in  
Office or vestry.

30 Called at bro. Hunter's reading Bible  
News. Mr. W. was was falling to Mrs. W.  
Brother of Bessa (1836) is a sweet spi-  
rited humble man. but I find no reason  
to doubt the truth of my own <sup>conviction</sup> testimony  
that J. Christ is the Son of God in ref to his  
incarnation. A rainy day.

Just as I finished writing above Mr.  
Wells called and proposed that Dr. Shaw  
for & Elden McKimsey should take the  
1<sup>st</sup> Qu. He & I the 2<sup>nd</sup> & then Dr. Shaw  
take middle & subjects of Baptism.

I declined to answer until I had  
consulted Dr. S. Sent him Fisk's Cal  
Controversy. I Hoovers

May 1-1858 Rainy Had engaged a  
horse to go to Wabash but the horse had  
been strayed & failed to get to Wabash  
in time called bro. Supper &  
rode N. St. bro. McHoustons. Reading  
Supper & Flood's debate.

2 Sabbath Preached by request on Rev xxv  
two hours. It had been announced & many were  
out. Rode Brock & pre<sup>d</sup> 1 Tim 3-15  
Met. clasp. I rode by Miller & Versa-  
les. See Miller.

3 Read choir & came to Sidney. Had conductor  
Rainy

4 Reading choir. Rainy. Union prayer met  
at App. P.M. Ch. I kept coming with horse

5 Rainy. Made frame for sticking pamphlets.  
Wife rode to Mrs. Tragers 30 or 40 rods. P.M. Ch.

6 Wife worse for noise. Read & folding  
In P.M. at Lodge for Mrs. Stokes & F. dis. up  
Ev. prayer met at Meth.

7 Dr. Forsby called he blames me for writing  
a note which I think I handed to Mr. Regal.  
I began to be sensitive & was on the point



May 7 1888

of saying - I have heard enough but  
he quit after repeating it over four times.  
Got saddle pad stuffed & rode John A. Jones  
& Edw. Myatts. Wrote Sam. Wood for the  
Read. W. M. Clarke on the of Christ.  
As I read riding to clear sunburn my  
head ached at night.

8 - Rode Versailles, aimed to Hinton &  
over Brook. Jan. Williams for Boyd.  
Jno. Wilsons. Jan. Kernalis. Haganmanis  
Pr at S. H. at night Dec 11 20.

Rode J. Holdemans wrote John Rigel  
9 Sabbath Read. Pr at S. H. met class  
& rode bro. Light to dinner. rode Carter's M.  
I put two hours on binding, Sat. at S. H.  
Rode J. Holdemans. in Reading  
as I rode Fletcher's Appeal.

10 Rode A. Armstrongs. S. Armstrongs  
who sent his boy with me towards  
Dawn. walked the last mile & took  
Car. Howard came to Sidney gave the  
Conductor my card with the text Mat  
XX 40 & 1 Thap 2 2 on it - wife not as well.

11 Reading "Christ in Theol. Bushnell" Trism  
S. Mag. Rain.

12 Read. Pray met at Ap. Pres Ch. last  
did not go out tonight.

13 Mailing Mag. read - Mrs. Webster called  
& I called on him. Mfr. rode Drydens.

14 Reading mailing H. - Last in at M. 6  
Exhorted them to activity. One rose for  
prayer. I saw clearly that must be  
more action or no effect will follow.  
Work in garden got fire brush yes &  
stuck today - Heavy rain last n.

15 Heavy rain again last n. - worked  
in garden plants. Come to car &  
Squashes. Took car at 2.37 & came  
Dawn - read papers & came bro. Collins  
Pr at night with liberty & feeling on  
Why will ye die? It was rainy hard  
but a good crowd came - S. S. Hedden.

16 Sabb. Rain all night & to 11. So I  
did not start to South S. H. until 11.30.

17 I met bro. S. A. & wife & I turned  
& went to Burns S. H. & put for bro.  
Alec. Arm. on 1. First 15 liberty -  
Came to Dawn. E. Deering. The  
young men gave out & I put again  
on Why will ye die? dwelling this  
time on What death is.

17 Cold & chilly - Paper up train came  
on the freight time & I was not ready.



May 17-58

- So I read & wrote all 12. & took care  
I came to Houston. Mr Wells & Cottrell  
have a debate on Eternal, unconditional election  
& reprobation. I preached at night on Rom 18:18  
18 The debate continues. Much is relevant  
matter - last night as no one invited me  
home I went to a tavern - found it to be  
temp. kept by Robt Wells. I dined with him  
he is not A. W. Light. Debate was not very good.  
At night showed analogy in Pharaoh's  
and preached Matchless on what of the night.  
19 Came to Station talk with Son & Day  
I took heed & took notes of debate on  
question of <sup>hereditary</sup> total depravity. Mr Wells rested  
the whole question on the transmission of souls  
all being created before 7 day - at 1 came  
Sidney Homer was conductor Evan Toddman  
brotherman. Mombrough br. Reading & writing  
20 Read & write, chores. study for debate  
21 Finished "Morgue" True Believers Defense  
Wrote May 26+40+20+2+6  
22 Writing & study on Divinity. Took care & wrote  
to Versailles for to Kellogg. <sup>front last night</sup>  
23 Sabbath S. S. exhorted the Sch. Separated & brot  
those who could not read into the study & had sis  
Emily H. read them the Cat. Preach on  
Isa V 4. Med. clark

Preached again at 22. on God is love  
Dr W. had requested but he was not there -  
said J. Miller. Rain last  
24. Writing Rainy - hard. In P.M. it broke  
away helped make a fire & benches for a  
Evangel. Cong. Dr Shaffer & brotherman came at 3.  
Rev Prof. McKimney came & gave out for pre-  
aching & I changed it from his house to mine.  
He preached a well studied Unitarian discourse  
with some rhetoric on Rom X 13. There was  
very little evangelical doctrine in it. No rec-  
ognition of our depravity nor need of Holy Sp.  
no mention of that wonderful change called  
born again. Created anew. He it was only  
Cred in the testimony. There seemed also a stud-  
ied effort to keep out of view endless punishment.  
W. B. Beers Esq. was sent for bro Kellogg to marry  
him & he wished me to sleep in his room to  
awaken him at 2. I went & slept there  
but with rheum from getting my feet wet  
& thinking I slept little - before going  
bed I asked the S. to assist me to morning.  
I looked back to the day he was revealed to  
my poor heart as Almighty & I gave all to  
him & I felt the words applied "I will give you  
a mouth & sword that all your adversaries



May 24 1838

January

shall not be able to, <sup>January</sup> report. I was much humbled, encouraged, strengthened. My great anxiety is to depend upon Him & keep from any appearance of undue warmth or contempt. Dr R came at 3 - none at

25<sup>th</sup> Dr. came to vestry wrote to H. - saying we met for the discussion at 10. After making preliminary remarks, agreeably to the terms we had agreed upon at 8. I asked "How many Gods are there?" When in opposition to our agreement Mr Wells said he did not understand we had the liberty to draw out the opinions of the others any farther than they were voluntarily given. I appealed to the Moderator after I had proved that I said so twice at the time I accepted the Challenge. "I Now will discuss with any man insofar he will define his terms & precisely give his opinions upon all points of debate connected with the question. The mod. gave assent to me. I then told the audience I should "recede from the discussion" of the 1<sup>st</sup> Question. This confounded them. The decision was evidently so partial & unjust - the public sympathies with me were strong.

During intermission the Moderators modified their decision & we went at the debate till 5 - Dr Schaffer put at night on the spirit not of fear but of love to - sound minds practical.

26 As we opened the new light had got res. prepared in the Cong to go requesting us to disperse with the catching H. I had risen at 4 & wrote out my Arg & told my brethren my course & I objected to outside interference & broke it down we went on. I had had a sweet renewal of the Saviour's promise before day & I wept in some of my speeches. Mr Wells imitated & said "Father Sheldon tries to cry. The second time he said so after I had denied trying & I told the audience there was a private reason of my feelings being moved but in stating this I was overcome & turned to the fellow & wept like a child. When I recovered so that I could speak I told the audience under the charge of trying to cry I would be frank



May 26-58

I mention what otherwise would not be proper & said of a Confidant may read my journal & he will find after reading all their works in the eve before entering to rest. He & I were more circumstantially what I mean 24<sup>th</sup> (see bot of 81 p & 82 at top). It fined the audience gave me power. I was enabled to triumph - to sweep away every criticism - demolish every arg against my aff. & bring clear irrefutable evidence that Platonist is the very & eternal God. The members of their Church are crestfallen. He closed that quest at 5 & began the purity question at 7 & arg to 12. On 27<sup>th</sup> I did not feel the same internal comfort and assistance as on the other but the brethren tell me I exceeded myself & the sermons were worse than in day time. will hereafter write more have no time. I laid Hoover. now early slept only 3 hrs. took car came home head ached. called bro Morfitt. 28 wrote - read & vis bro Webster & c.

Took books from Library up town to sell for clothes. J. W. Cary offered to give me a coat but I refused. I let him pay for pants & take pay in books.

29<sup>th</sup> Mailed some May - Night before last I waked at 11 & thought to I fancied a triangular block of three sides each having the same appearance. Not that all I suppose lie the uncommunicable perfections of God. belonging to each & not divisible. I thought out a Sermon on II John 9, 10-11.

While talking with bro W. I whittled out my meditation. Took car at 2.37 & came Versailles ran up to MHC & got some book & came down. Got horse of bro Collins. Rode S. Armstrong - very tired & sleepy.

30<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Took Jim & rode Brockport with friends on II John 9-11. Met Chap. came John Miller's dinner & came to Versailles in consequence of death of Jno Miller Cabinet maker. Hanson Hagan Cousin (it is said) him off to a dance at a house of ill fame where both became intoxicated. On



May 30 1858

- returning near John Hughes (2 mi)  
they sat down on ~~edge~~ of trees falling  
asleep. Milling lay over on the  
track & Hagon off the Express car  
3 Am train caught him with  
Cow catches split his head & broke  
both legs - tore open his bowels &c  
I'm at 4th on "Think ye these men  
He - Nay, except - all like us he said"  
Heavy showers came up & prevented  
Manning from attending. I  
went for again. Rm 17-20 some  
liberty both times. Mr. Night  
3 Cars at 8.21 amid a long heavy shower of  
rain. Mail, Conductor home. wife some better than  
when I left. Mailing May. When I got off  
the car a young man with a small cap  
on took my hand. I looked thought to remem-  
ber the Elliott family. I believe I have  
seen you before. What is your name? "Edward"  
Sheldon. I ran my mind over Sheldons of my  
acquaintance for the name & coming to my  
family exclaimed "My Son". He was unexpected  
June 1858 Letter. pleasant again. Mailed 1 May  
Took car came Fultons & Myers & E. W. at  
2 Dr W. let me have a ham & shoulder

- for quaterage - Mr Singer had given  
an old broken pump which I can  
fix up. Took for & came in car  
home - Mailed some. worked in garden  
set Sweet potatoes & vis. E. J. Martins.  
rain at night  
3 While splitting wood this morning was  
laken with a stitch in my back had all  
day - mailed some in all 300 + 1 Exch.  
I went back. Agreed to let bro Ben  
pepper milk our cow if he feeds her  
4 Wife has been better for two days - We  
all took cars (Mail Conductor) at 9 & came  
Gallion. Edw & Julia stop & went Delaware  
We (Mr. James & I) came to Grafton on Express  
Thornton Conductor would not agree to stop at  
Berca so we took for & came to Berca  
A heavy shower soon after & then I came  
to Rutter & Berca but not for. Staid at  
J. Wallaces. Left  
5 Called on Watson who gave me 2 p &  
I left 4 notes 100 ea dated 1854 June 20.  
I on 110 with 2 + 5 indorsed on it - for  
Collection. Took cars & came Delaware  
Dine Dr Thomson. Stop bro Menikue's  
Called at Math. visitation. &c - rainy  
rheum worse - sold some demons on



June 5 - 1888

- Cars - When the cars slept at Marion Bro  
 Tho H Wilson came on with coat & present  
 & lemonade & an orange - Was grateful  
 to wife - unexpected & kind - Rain at night
- 6 Sabbath Lovefeast at 8 Dr Thomson  
 announced that 22 of 24 graduates were  
 professors of religion & about the same  
 proportion in the other classes. The students  
 spoke well - I simply said 45 yrs ago  
 I was connected with a literary institution  
 I know not as there was one active  
 Christian among the students - 25 yrs  
 ago we organized the first institution  
 under the patronage of the North & West  
 hath God wrought - 16 -
- At the end of the Chitown Bro  
 Lewis for St Pauls on the love of & the  
 constraints of us I exhorted a little. I heard  
 Dr Dr Sampson's Dr Thomson's Discourse  
 on Immortality at 3 - L Moody at night  
 on The Dignity of humanity -
- 7 When bad - wrote some in PM at Female  
 College - Ever Rev A Lowry on the Accep-  
 tance of our Country True Men - I  
 Clear & pleasant today -
- 8 When still affecting wrote arg on Div

- of Christ from immortality of his works  
 George P Smith paid me 50c for Revival this afternoon  
 W. Bush del ad. to Humber at 3 PM  
 Rev J. M. Walker on the Mississippi Lyceum at night  
 For what the law could not do. The great point  
 was that the gospel was peculiarly adapted to the  
 salvation of world -
- 9 Come at Church of Female College - Dr  
 Whiston a scientific discourse on the Muscles  
 of Sound.
- 10 Come at Union 24 go in Classical 13 Seven 1 PM  
 Lewis Tindeman just when I was in the church at 11 AM  
 Leave at Dr Thomson's house same.
- 11 Rain nearly all night. Took car &  
 came Galion { Dr Nyate drove me for 15 mi 25c }  
 on car Dr Powers & lady (Sister Humber) &  
 Owen J Revere who on side King - Olive Clark &  
 came Sidney. Means very high - called bro  
 W. & staid bro Monfort. - Letter says wife no  
 more James sick.
- 12 Cold drizzling rain calling up town had talk  
 in Parsonage's with bro Nicholson & C. Myers  
 If Myers is true to his convictions he will come  
 out a Meth. if he does not he will be a Newlight  
 Called bro Nichols Dr Dr Conklin's They  
 were very cordial in their invitations for me  
 to call again - Took car & came down  
 The bridges gone water high could not

June 12 1858

not reach my apt so I slept in Collins.

13 Sabbath cold Rode Dawd Eury & J. to the synagogue on John xiv 23 met class & car in Collins, I put at 3 on Propheus Isa xxi 11 Staid Mr Johns

14 Had interesting conversation His den. bath.

W. promised to seek ed. from this time forward wrote on John 9-11 Staid E. Deming

15 Took first car to Union - I find the No. 10 have got to H & some of our folks to go in & have a Union celebration on the day of our Disfranchising. I took them my arrangements are made & published - Took car to Union - bro Carter - called on Mendenhall & Staid

16 Rode 3<sup>rd</sup> & came to car (waited an hour & came) breakfast at bro Jas Panish's Association met at 10 a good conv. Pre. dily on John 9-11 - & adj. Dined Dr Niefe In Pm bro Kabb read his Essay. advocating Union at Sonslip - This led to a long and tedious pleas. but done - Bro Webster for a good sermon at night Dr Shaffer self stay Dr Niefe

17. Dr has a very fine & for this country, ex

tensive collection of curiosities -

We had very pleasant conversation. The Dr thinks the inside <sup>of earth</sup> is ice.

We had more of the Sonship to day - At 12. We had a private confab. at Dr Thayer's

The view I advocate is about this - The truly <sup>now</sup> exhibited under the names of S & Holy G.

There is a foundation for the distinction <sup>of these</sup> in <sup>middle</sup> of Divine Existence - but these names imply no inferiority - superiority, or relation before the creation of man - each being equal in essence & every thing. One But they are called in reference to the part each sustains in reference to man in economy of salvation. Father represents the government & provides a body for Son. Son condescends to become subordinate, incarnate, disintercede, Mediator, origin.

Holy Ghost, to become <sup>the</sup> agent of gov. & mediator. director of all holiness in man. Hence, I deny the term Son to the second person previous to his incarnation in the sense in which it is commonly used, except prophetically.

I do not agree with Dr Colclack in restricting the term Son to the human nature, now I am inclined to think the term Son sometimes means one, sometimes the other sometimes both names.

Took car & came to Union 14 out 20 in Smith Davidson said he would forward 1/2 fare ticket to Wau.

Sold some sermons on the way - & talk with <sup>my</sup> people



June 17-58

and command on when I exhorted & felt some freedom in prayer for. Slept on Carter's. Any apt had been circulated & I preached again on Rom IX 18- Slept on Meridenhalls.

18. Took cars. 8 & came Dawn. Aola born on way. Consult bro Hunter - Visit School in Pm. Stay to dinner - wrote a little Phryograph. I have been exhorting all the preachers to learn & I thought old as I am I may learn to read.

19 Writing full breakfast tickets to Colins & warm the rain of consequence. Reading Livingstone's Africa. Rain about 11 Pm at 11 from Ast IV. 7. Came bro Collins.

20 Sabbath. Road to Smith's & H. & met class gave certif ad to show them - & Prd on But the carnal mind is enmity to God's. Took a piece at D. Eury's & rode to Woods & in John XIV. 23. Sea claf & road Dallas roads are awful bridges torn up and in holes very deep. tea at Dr. Hazens. Prd with some friends Isa. IV. 6 - stand by H. Turpin.

21 Took cars & came Versailles - called W. H. M. Mr. Ruffel lectured & I spoke on temperance at night in our Church - stand Hoover.

22 Fright cars to Myers saw Joseph. took Pap. & came to Sidney. As the Office any did not consent to have disunion here Judge Skellen & I agreed to have it at Port Jf but we prepared a petition to change to Sidney. Stalled at wedding of daug of bro J. Wilson stand bro Webster.

23 Came to house here in garden & read & write - Stay in house very hot this

24 Read & write tea for my Cary. Nichols spoke at night.

25 Writing till noon. Amplifying my arg on Div of Christ from his works. This thought came as an inspiration I like it.

26 We agreed this morn to hold dis in Sidney. It is expected the associates or as they now are called the United Pres. will offer their Church. Bined Fathus Carny. Cars & came Houston & Mt Jefferson & made a Temperance talk.

In bro Legg's & sleep Dr. Marks. As home before day was sleepy & did not go to Good temple's lodge.

27 Sabbath. It thundered last m & there was prob rain north of us very hot & dry. Joseph & W. all sent his boy with a horse with me to McK S. H. where I met the SS.



June 27-58

and preached - The Canal men  
 immediately against him - met. clasp 2/3 by  
 letter & came to my house. Dined & rode to  
 1st St. 18. Giving out my apt. I found Dr. B.  
 had made arrangements to neutralise or  
 interfere with ours. Rode Apple's St. N. & Dr.  
 Luke & 18. Pathetic & clean gave his long off my  
 conversion & call to the ministry. Stated with  
 Bro. W. Apple a Lutheran.

28<sup>th</sup> St. Thomas read & lightened. I received  
 but not here last night. Walked to  
 Pigna road. called. waggons came along  
 rode to Th. Marum's. rain came on  
 boy went back for my spec. (over him a book)  
 came Webster. Kocmuk. - Dunham's read  
 on at night liberty - on 1. Fin 1. 15.

29 Called Dow. Wards. breakfast. Versailles

30 Came dining wrote M. K. & Co.

July 1 Printed flags for S. S. to Versailles

2 Fixing up things - Bro. Kalbs Wilson came

Bro. Wilson put at night short by good  
 Work on the Lord.

3 We had agreed to march in procession but  
 the New Lights feared up refusing to walk  
 in procession if our S. S. carried their flags  
 so we took a vote & the S. S. agreed to leave.

We formed procession & made a long  
 stay - at the Grove Bro. Wilson made  
 an excellent address - We had also a  
 good oration from W. J. Wiers & a Collection  
 And Dr. began 2<sup>nd</sup> & 3<sup>rd</sup> of July the  
 principal point of discussion was the  
 renewal of John Riegle's license. I was  
 for renewing & letting him know our  
 feelings & the others prevailed & did not  
 renew. Bro. <sup>sign</sup> put at night on 1.

4 Sabbath July We had the best breakfast  
 yet. Bro. Wilson on Worship God & he took  
 Sub. for M. K. \$110 - We had seen by Bro.  
 Pick & Sav. Bro. Wilson in eve.

5 As no one could stay with me I  
 left too. Got the trustees met after  
 Sub & released me & took the house of  
 my hands. Elders thinks I may be every  
 thing go & take care of it self now here.  
 Took car & came riding wrote  
 M. K. & Co.

6 Wrote read to - Bro. Dryden M. K. called

7. wrote - dried Bro. Carey's story are  
 sore afraid I will be used up by M. K.  
 Sea A. Ogden. No letters from wife

8. Rose 2<sup>nd</sup> M. K. & wrote. Went Pemberton  
 & back on Cars - wrote Bro. Webster, tea



July 9-58

Rose 4<sup>th</sup> wrote & read - and Mr McK -  
10 wrote, copying & rewrote again on Ben  
Mr Webster & I changed & he went for me  
11 Sabbath Breakfast at bro Frazee &  
met bro Gooder's class there. Called at  
Mr Bancroft's Pr with some freedom  
Rom 18. good attention given bro  
Montfort's Parry - Gave a remarkable  
fine heavy shower Rain made cows  
small at 5<sup>th</sup> Saturday very dry, on  
Proph. House echoed & made it very hard  
tea Mr S. Cowan's - He talked, he first  
mentioning the plan of a Missionary  
to this place, to gather stragglers -  
I have had such thoughts of an apt  
of that kind. It may be all vain im-  
agination but such an apt has our  
need & time is desirable if my wife suc-  
ceeds.

12 Writing - all day -

13 Rose 3<sup>rd</sup> wrote 8 hours before eating some  
crackers during the next hours writing  
tea at bro S. Cowan's

14 Rose 3<sup>rd</sup> wrote to 9 - Called up town  
on bro Spence & Webster - wrote in  
evening - having dined bro Pharo

15 Rose left wrote - most of day -

91  
Read letter from A. L. McK at 1<sup>st</sup> tea at  
bro Cowan's - Began an ans. & wrote  
to 20 me to 1 - Went bed & slept to 4 am  
16 wrote called bro Webster & bro Cowan  
Copied my letter to 1<sup>st</sup> Called at Station  
& back slept 2<sup>th</sup> hours - Letter from  
wife says she is slowly improving

17 Writing & reading - Am  
Writing & reading Mr McK sent a note request-  
ing me to visit him I called at Crayston  
he walked with me to the Station after I  
got there with my saddle bag I concluded  
to not go on this debate is so important  
He came to Crayston, back He tried to get  
me to affirm my prop in his language I  
told him plainly & bluntly. There is the  
challenge & its acceptance I shall not  
vary the terms. I shall stick to them &  
hold you to them. He got no advantage

He said my ques. were irrelevant & proposed  
a course of 7 I leave the relevancy to them  
I agreed - In eve copying -

18 Sabbath Waked early - Felt sweetly in  
giving my self up to the savior - I looked  
over my life from time when Jesus was



July 18 1858

revealed to me as Almighty - I thought of my preservation in Cholera a Phil<sup>o</sup> in Dying at Roscod. thought perhaps the Lord had some object in view in raising me up & I said.

If such a worm as I can spend in honor of his name - I feel no anxiety Mr. M<sup>r</sup> is my superior in almost every thing but the goodness of his cause - The tokens of the Divine presence from time to time - the leading thoughts suggested to my mind passage that twilight will have a defeat. To the Lord Jesus I look. If he is not the blessed & only Potentate I ought to be confounded.

After writing above walked out for breakfast meeting Sam<sup>l</sup> Stephenson went to speak with & returned he called & I breakfasted.

Mr. Frazer called at bro Webster. Attended

Met at W<sup>h</sup> as I am to be for them.

in the Mr. Ormond for a very good discourse on Sick out of book of the law -

Dined S. Stephenson & Pr at 3. day by me

1 Cor 14 5. Head ache had a cold & was not

sick - Prayer meet at Rhinehearts

very good, but worried. He is an old fashioned tea at bro Newcomb.

Monday evening preparing for debate

Some young men copied for me

Tues 20 Rose at 2 with letter Mr. M<sup>r</sup> & others

at the Went up to S. H. & took up book &

trunk wash bowl & my room -

We met a committee chosen to say if

my questions were relevant. He denied the

com was apt for the purpose, I

proved it, finally I proposed that the

letters be read by each & then each state

his objections to the other & then the com

mittee should select the points to be dis

cussed - He adjourned to 3 & I then read

one letter & the other I read my obj -

It was a bomb, unexpected as it was heavy

Mr. adg

21 Met at 8. and the com reported rules

& questions I chose bro Moody

& the other Lind. The com set him to aff

the unscript. of Trinity as set forth in

1-2 the art. I defended. He advanced

the proposition that Jesus Christ was dis

tinct in personality from & subordinate

to The Father & therefore cannot be

God -



Jan 21

I exposed his sophistry -

I must refer to my minutes of the debate for particulars

22 I could not sleep <sup>being</sup> filled with thoughts  
awoke 20 m to 12. Lay till 1. rose & wrote  
& filled with the subject sketched & wrote  
sketches & tried to write to friends. I got  
out a tremendous cannon ball & after  
his speech I let it off - I showed he was  
defeated entirely on 3 points 1 He had  
evaded the question 2 Misrepresented  
my arg. 3 Refused because he would  
not answer my quest.

I then targeted them proposed a new  
name that Mr. McK. should shake this  
spleen to the brook quibble, which  
in its tortuous course flows over the yank  
sands of skepticism & sometimes above & some  
times below ground. a stream generally kept  
muddy by sophism & ignorance it therein  
& calls it New fog word. I then brook on a  
string of questions which bro. Moody flung  
off for me - We dispute this the day  
23 Again I rose early & wrote a review

Mr. Linn (his mod) feared that courteous  
words might take the place of harsh

expressions. I took exceptions at none  
but myself had used severe none else  
had occasion to, It led to a spirited talk  
I prevailed - I then read my review & told  
them I could grasp the first day. I wrote  
the second & now was going to Stoughton  
my stone & next I showed them  
Sharpens Iron spikes -

I am very severe this Am. At noon  
he came to me & said I intend "or pur-  
pose" to bring this question to a close  
this afternoon" "Very well" said I  
"I thought it right to notify you that you  
might be prepared to sum up - Thank  
you said I."

In the afternoon he craftily said in his  
speech we have agreed to close at night.  
This made it necessary for me to state  
the fact He flatly contradicted or rather  
said "I told him as he was an old man &  
fickle I would close if he wished to" I told  
the audience I did not hear a word of that  
afterward. I found bro. Calhoun was present  
& we disputed to 1/2 close for the week  
24 I spent most of day in putting my index  
card. This the prep - It made a strong impression



July 25-1858

Sabbath. Called on Pres. S. I exhorted with freedom Rev. Mr. Spence having changed with me I speak with liberty on just by Faith - A good conf. & good time. Heard Rev. Mr. Wallace at 3 on other foundations can no more lay.

In eve. bro Webster for personality of Holy G.

This was a glorious day for Orthodoxy -

Prayer meet at Silsbees was good

26. Writing

27. We commenced again - My opponents cause grows weaker & weaker.

I began review of Mr. Maple at night.

28. Mr. disapproved to 12. Dr. Fielding his com. had moved the dis. down. He suffered it to be laid on table & Mr. M. closed himself. He took up after my closing speech which was said to be my "capping the climax". He took up depravity. Instead of the question as proposed by the com. He insisted on dis. total hereditary depravity. using total as absolute - I used it as not divided but extended to every part. It was a most shameful effort to place me in a false position. I charge it as unworthy a Minister. unworthy a politician much more unworthy his acknowledged talents - He broke up after

I had begun my speech -

The Newlights are wonderfully down.

They took disheartened discouraged -

29. We resumed. under the agreement to state the question. as the doctrine of total depravity as taught in the discipline but he perpetually argued to a false position & craftily kept his system out of sight. The public are disgusted with bare faced evasions & refused to listen to his perversions. They prepared a doc.

30 which certified I had triumphant vindicated our doctrine from his charges & refuted his perversions. He dis. up to 11 & wound up on this as he notified us he must go home. He challenged rather moved to adjourn to Sept. (time of our Conf) - I moved next week - or week after - He could not come & so we dropped it. In P.M. each made two speeches on the Name. He attempted by a Criticism on the Greek word called to prove it was divinely ap. I showed that disciples & saints were also applied by inspiration. In closing he said every thing was



July 30-58

Left smooth. I did the same of up-  
 one thing which as an honest man  
 I was bound to state as I should here  
 hereafter & carry it up to the bar  
 of Gods his mistaking my doctrines -  
 substituting words & perverting my meaning  
 I told them If my Saviour could see the  
 right spirit in them I would rejoice to  
 meet them in heaven. I could not  
 see how a man who had not the  
 water marks of a Christian could be  
 one - I had told them my nature  
 He said He had not the slightest suscepti-  
 bility to become divine. He could not sympathize  
 with me - I told them their system was  
 built upon their experience, their na-  
 ture pure & holy. Mine was of prema-  
 tal I needed an Infinite Redeemer  
 Nothing less would meet my case  
 In eve I finished my reply to Mr  
 Maples review.

31 Was measured for my new suit. My  
 friends speak in the strongest terms of  
 my complete vindication of the articles.  
 Joseph has been sick a few days is  
 better - Began to write "a Creed" for those

who have none - Took cars came  
 Dawn - came out J. S. Collins  
 Aug 1 - Sabbath Rose Smith, & called  
 He said there was no doubt that what  
 I said to his wife caused her death &  
 that he wished to banish it from his  
 mind the reason he did not come to hear  
 me preach - He thought hard that I  
 gave him no certifi of Admission  
 Came to S H & H with sweet freedom  
 1 Cor 14 5 - Met chaps a good time  
 Came J. N. Miller & dined & sat at S H  
 on Room 14 4-7 Mr Wells was present &  
 Came Dullar & heard him on All scri-  
 ptures given to - At 6 I took  
 for a motto All scrip is given to  
 then read long quotations about  
 Christ then took the text Where two or  
 three are met there am I - to -  
 & then showed his Divinity & showed  
 by the questions enlaid - a good time  
 Came Turpin

2 Have Lazen & Lecklider some facts about the  
 debate. Read my arg on the Power vs Abig-  
 ty of X to Dr John Turpin & Lecklider  
 Called Sam Seals Thomas Hawthorns



August 2

Rode to Mt. Airy. Ala. to Armstrong

I Am. boys' dinner & wrote - Can. Henry

Brown. Heavy rain & thunder & lightning Sat.

Sat. 7<sup>th</sup> this Pm. vast amount of rain -

3 Wrote. Rode to B gave me an order for

2<sup>nd</sup> of this year last year & this was 1<sup>st</sup> of 1884 yet

Clara Duncan. & Disassembled and fastened

Build fence along alley J. M. Miller had them

it done Rode to Myatts via E. Applis.

very wet heavy travelling. tired

4 Took engine because Houston & cars

to Sidney. - work in garden some

5 Wrote - some calls. very hot

6 Worked hard in garden & when very

warm came in & wide. setting doors

open made a draft & being intent on

writing first I knew was cold childly

did not go to prayer mat.

7 chills, fever & sweat all night feel

very much up town & got med.

lay about. J. M. Miller Dr. Coulter Dr. J. M.

very hot - could not go & failing to get a

substitute bro. Wright going out by

him - Took pills some better at

night -

8 Abate Not as well - Took more

pills - Still too Cowan - lying on

bed - got up & spoke at close of Chap.

There is a very fine state of religion

feeling -

Home at night I seemed have 4 doses

of pill in me with injection of Luke

warmed water in nose & in

bowels. Dr. Edwards & Dr. J. M. were in

we had 3 prayers - Dr. E. slept in

this bedroom I lay in office

9 Had chills & fever & night

sent for Dr. Coulter & Dr. J. M. I am

pretty sick fever & head ache today

Kept home Sister sent me good

tea - feel better now (3<sup>rd</sup> day) -

Dr. Webster called I was in the high

of fever & talked on mode of Baptism

at night

10 Feel better. Kidney complaint is worse

pain in side of head. Kept the house sat

up & wrote some - red linen wife is

worn in her head - Dr. Cowan took me up

to Dr. C. for med to Dr. J. M. I can't go

there tomorrow -

11 Felt better Still tongue thick heavy

white coat Dr. J. M. says can't go - Took



Aug 11

and I wrote & read & lay down to  
I walked to the Dryden who had made  
me some chicken & other what relished  
wrote long letter to Mr P

12 Slept well: pain, supposes at the neck  
of bladder. Went up town twice today  
Lode out to <sup>Q. L. Lane</sup> I Shaw & sup. Dr S brot me  
in by 9. This PM at Ruffells brot spec  
calls. He thinks I must publish some  
thing to neutralize Maples sermons. This  
suggestion coincides with my impression  
I it may be Providence will open the  
door. I got 200 extra Q by for today.

13 Rose at 4. Fixed up the frames beside my  
suit of clothes gave me cash \$25. Took care  
I came to Marion where bro Wilson had come. Went  
to black berries provided. Crotline & brofen took  
for I came to Beren. Rhoda was there with  
buggy having brot aunt West. Very tired  
at 3 PM. Wife has been gaining but the spleen  
does not abate. It has thickened - seems to be coming  
a part of healthy action.

14 Thought some of returning but felt to.  
inmolt wrote some calls - Wallcut  
Eng Bamber office - at night called Brecken  
ridges & Henry Brown.

15 Sabbath Feble, Constant pain - walked  
over Dr Rogers came later but for 35 m on  
Whom we speak wearing every man to  
Exhausted 8 PM. Called Dr Barber -

Attended meeting at 5 & Dr B. would  
at once off so I for half a score John 26  
on Divinity of Xst. Called a few minutes at  
Dr B's - Ann is sick - I am mistaken  
if the pond don't give them a sweat  
this season. Dr Baker little daughter 10 yrs  
old died this morning - Rutherford

16 Much better called at Wallcut's Factory - on  
Jno Watson to cart as any thing for me -  
Walked to Rhoda's - wife rode - helped Calab  
destroy caterpillars - Came to Station & took  
cars came Crotline called bro Morrow - Read  
the speech.

17 Not as well - feble - came to Marion,  
Bellefontaine & Dury - left with canoe  
besides & Dallas. Bro W Turpin brot  
his boy to a buggy to for Miles -

Friday & today sold some sermons  
a Whiskey man to whom I sold 3 men  
gave me a copy HW Beecher's Life  
Thought some are good. Some doubtful  
& some positively injurious, I think.



Aug 17-58

There is considerable sickness going about -

18 Helped fix gate fastenings - read Rock & Mott's to get Mary. Saw it to work for us - Read Mott's & copied Clap's book Rock camp going. Jonas Huston gave me an acct of John Riggs letter I told Eld. Schaeffer about it - J.R. had a few words, I was short with him & told him I should call him to acct. He said he was in the Ev. Ch. Exhorter after Bishop for Long - who I met at a Sunday Camp meet 29 or 30 yrs ago - Came for Holdeman & wrote letter to the Ev. Libby - & copied Churges

19 Quite unwell - Started for Carter. Found I could not ride - Carter & Light & Old Kebben were at Camp -

Bp preached they said nobly. Mr Schwartz Jr in English well on the Balm of Gilead. I called A.C. Armstrong. M. Light. J. Holdeman. Weston aside & read the letter to the Libby. They approved it - M.H.S. was very much worked up & came to me before he left & said he had heard rumours I should have said - I told him the worst I had said was that trying to be refused to both

parties he laid himself liable to the charge of carrying water on both shoulders - that I had said he reported of J.R. was true what was false not intentionally that I had no suspicion that he would willingly tell contrary to fact but he was mistaken. He said J.R. told him I said he lied that he asked for Holdeman & I told him I did not say so. That I charged J.R. not to report on me so -

I learned J.R. had wilfully misrepresented my last night talk. Light is very much troubled - he should be for the whole mischief has grown from his reports. Had a talk with Eld. Holdeman. He says plainly how J.R. has peevish with Camp J. Holdeman about Mrs. wife - Better this way -

20 Came to Camp govt. Learned from Eld. Schaeffer that they had licensed M.C. as they thought the complaints vs. J.R. were old & mostly related to his <sup>not</sup> pay & quarters. I simply told him - The 1<sup>st</sup> complaint was that - but the 2 charges of immorality for falsehood were only committed 3 wks ago - I told him we could not follow



Aug 20<sup>th</sup> 1838

a church who thus spurned our acts.  
He said the charges were not proved.  
I replied the time of trial has not  
come - there is no doubt of the  
guilt of the accused.

Rode via Mr. Herdels & H. Bidinger  
to Mr. Houston's called Dorman  
Skinner's wife sick - P. Caldwell's  
& bro Houston's Caroline sick -

21 Looked over Stuarts & W. H.  
blocked out a circular letter  
Rode Nabash Mr. H.  
Am some better than yesterday - but  
have pain yet -

Preached Lev I 16. 17. from Mrs. Wicks  
Rode P. Fortes. Pr again at night -  
1 Tim 1-15 good time

22 Sabbath Quite a able Lovefeast -  
Pr 1 Cor IV 5 - comfortable turn  
Baptized.

Rachel Houston

Eleanor Jane Ross

Edward Morris

Apr

Isaac Preston Foster

Ellen Vandine

Saw Ft &

Kerzia Smith,

Dr Hunter preached 3<sup>rd</sup> I read with  
full membership a number & baptized  
Benj. F. Supinger &  
Daniel Cottrell -

Dr A. Armstrong pr at night I  
went up to Ithaca & took some  
tea & came back some refreshed  
Exhorted & closed J. Supinger

23 Rode early to see Versailles. Left my  
horse took car & came Sidney. Read  
wrote. Called - Heard Wainwright & Nichols at  
republican meeting done Montfort tea on  
St. Cowan - In eve wrote -

24 Dry, cool, clear. Health improving  
wrote some

25 Worked too hard yesterday not as well to-  
day - Called J. Brown to k. David d. Wainwright son  
Lippin into plaster - hot sun cool air

26 Took cold. yest. fever & quite ill this morn  
wrote some read some no breakfast  
dined at St. Cowan's. Took car & came  
McKinney No apt had been given out  
This was well for it rained - John John-  
son is dead. When bro W came here for  
me he asked bro M. to give out an  
apt for a University. W. refused the other







Sept 4<sup>th</sup> 1858

a number at Nye's refused to pay  
so I credited the work.

We had a harmonious time. I told the  
some plain truths about their way  
of doing business, refusing to pay  
truck light & not refusing the <sup>money</sup> more  
than half the price on the day.

Pr. Much put at night very well.  
Stopt at Medford. Every <sup>family</sup> family  
is much more on life some all.

5 Sabbath. Did not sleep from 2 to 4.

Lovefeast, one joined. His name is

P.C. 1.50 on Bap. clear liberty.

P.C. forswore to Read x x " last u.

Baptized

Mary Eli Ward.

We have had a good meeting.

Read 6 into full membership.

Stated by Miller

6 Rose early & drove Versailles & Myers

breakfast & came Sidney by 12.

fixing went after Stated Mary's

7. Most of day waiting on women

Drove Shaw & Lumberville.

8. Warm day - Corwin Spoke Sidney

Went Versailles - & heard him in our

church - & returned by 12 Ex.

9. Dry writing most of day -  
Church Records.

10. Waiting Took cars at 2<sup>th</sup> & came  
Versailles.

11. Called. Settling about Church - P.C. at

2<sup>nd</sup> on Jude 3 continued for faith on. delivered  
In my pen again.

12. Sabbath Lovefeast very slow

Pr. on Dio of Christ Tim. who is the

blest & only potentate. to They sent

a carriage (David Christy) for me

& I rode out & put with freedom

on the of grain Apples & W.

Returned & put in Versailles on

They that were ready went in with

him - & door was shut.

full house & good attention

Baptized after Session

Henry Shearon, Samuel &

Mary Hoover.

staid at Hoover's

13. Settled some. Several paid me grain

age Jas. Read presented bal of (35) an un-

broken equal to 90c retail - 1.25 price

Took cars & came Sidney. Sister Webster

is said to be better. I have little hope

Sept 13-58

of her recovery - Fixing up for  
 Conf. Read my new suit clothes  
 14 Fixed up & took car - last night  
 rec'd a letter from Edward that  
 Milton Baldwin died Aug 31 in Kansas  
 Inflamm of bowels & congestion  
 Called at bro Webster. Have not  
 changed my opinion she may  
 think her recovery doubtful

Waiting for cars at Bellson  
 Dined bro Kalbs. Warm in Sun  
 Loitered about station at 4 came  
 to M. Liberty Henry M. Jones a  
 young couple. Mth. in moderate  
 circumstances. Small anonymous notation  
 Heard bro H. Wilcher at Night on Feb XII  
 a dry moral.

15 Birth day am 59 years old. The past  
 year has been one of considerable  
 spiritual enjoyment but have not  
 been in my element. Small cong  
 of generally ignorant people prej. against  
 a "Yankee" & against learning. Don't  
 suit my genius - Awoke at 3 & 1 am  
 I thought. It is all uncertain about  
 my apt. If bro W should not return

I there might be a possibility of my  
 going there - I thought there ought to  
 be a S.S. & tract agent & that this apt would  
 fit me - I try to leave all to God  
 So far I have made no hint nor  
 requests - Mth. has changed. People ask  
 for favorite preachers & preachers fish  
 for good places. Bishop Baker is here  
 again - I can't help but feel he  
 did not appreciate the claims of my  
 wife last year - But he is young &  
 has all the peculiarities of a young theo-  
 logian - So I excuse him

Conf began & progressed slowly  
 Dr. Wris made a good address to children  
 at 3 & a strong appeal in facts for the  
 S.S. at night

16 Two present at seniors prayer meet  
 Conf moved slow today. Spent much time  
 on Bro. Bullitt case. He was reported def in  
 Watson bro & Fletcher appeal - He was  
 not admitted. Wm G. Williams reported defe  
 tive in class meetings & prayer meetings - He  
 fought hard finally they triumphed up an  
 excuse that he sometimes had rheumatism  
 & he was admitted. So we go. Miss so met



Sept 16-58

and dated officers - S. H. A. on hand & when I moved to appoint a com. H. A. moved to amend by substituting the name of W. L. for Pres. H. - He & bro Collins wind the whole I moved bro A for V.P. In eve Br Parker made a pretty but rather feeble Miss. Sermon.

17 Sunday prayer was last n given out for 5 Oct. I was the only person there at that time soon one came & then six or seven more & they kept coming to 5. I presided 5<sup>th</sup> but the most were for 5. I told them the anecdote of Br. McK. Br Rhiniman says sister Webster is better - that he desires majority are in favor of his return - that their next choice is myself -

In mentioning this to bro Kelt he says One wrote this & he wrote back enquiring what he meant & the reply was if they reject bro M. I go in for punishing them. Such is the two facedness of some - My name was called about tea A & I was out soon an hour. Br Harris came out & said they were discussing the propriety of a superannuated relation & asked me what I wished I told him I wished one fair chance

I had never had one since my return to the Conf. They finally by a majority voted sup & made up 39.43 & sent down to me. I told them to hand it to Book Agent I owed that. They said I needed it for my family - I said send it to Sister Sheldon Conf adj<sup>ts</sup> before I was called in -

Had been ap<sup>ts</sup> to pres & the long discussion about my case drew a great cong - I had friends on & fathers on the of grace Br James came in - Some were very deeply affected. It was a feast to my friends Br Parker pres with great liberty in eve & they raised 100\$ for a col<sup>d</sup> man to buy his wife - After we came Br Priddy who has come to board here & the family listened to my sermon on Col. 1. 16 - I retired late 18 Five Oct prayer met. met Bible com - We move slow. Had a tiff with Ed Williams, can they sup him though he was effective as ever. I protested against this - M. had Bible anniversary at 3 which I opened, called Br Nelson to the Chair one speaker failed we called on one & another & they declined bro A called on me & I made a short speech & Dr Harris came in I closed & left & took cars

Sept 18

for Springfield Th. Frye son  
of Rev Geo Frye met me at the depot  
conducted me to his home on High St  
& entertained me. Went to bed early  
awoke at 11 hands & head bruising  
with musquete bites. Trying in vain  
to get to sleep again. I soon lighted  
candle & proceeded to destroy them  
standing on the bed & bruising  
them as I went to sleep down the  
bedstead broke & I pitched head first  
I hurt my self & broke the bedstead  
Br Frye came up & we righted up  
a bed on the floor.

19. Sabb. Head ache & I. lectured the children  
& preached 10<sup>th</sup> of 11 Cor 14:5 - Drained well  
Dr. Roe. came to old charge & pre at 8.5.  
I pre at night after tea at Dr. Henders  
Shotts. - on the 19<sup>th</sup>. Staid over Henders 10.00  
20. Rose at break & came to car &  
wanted I finally look for I came down  
to W. Lib. conf. - They have done little this  
morning In P.M. we heard report  
of boom on Finance - It is better than  
I expected - I prefer graded claims - 20 yrs  
effective - full - 15 yrs  $\frac{3}{4}$  - 10 yrs  $\frac{1}{2}$  & 5 yrs  $\frac{1}{4}$  -

It is now left to Stewards -

I object strongly to collecting quarterly  
for widows & then divide it to pres & P.E.  
title if none left they may as I figura-  
tively said - lick the soldiers - I was for a  
pro rata quarterly divis. at any rate a  
4<sup>th</sup> quarterly divis. - I learned that Harris  
Olinus - Adson & Godwin (Chr) were for  
pro rata. but they were over ruled in com-  
Did not go out to pre. - head ache at night  
21 Good morning prayer. - The first m.  
only self & moments - next full late  
It was discom while I was gone & I  
bring the bill. - We have had a very  
pleas Conf. & much of the Divine pres-  
ence has been manifested - As I am  
to take a new rotation I pass to No  
XLIX a new No of my journal -



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal September 21, 1858-December 7, 1859

FORMAT: Volume #48

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots  
Blue Ink

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

page 54-55 repeated once  
pagination error 110-111,  
but no information missing

Other

2

The  
Journal of  
Henry O. Sheldon

From Sept 21-1858;

To Dec 7-1859.

No XLIX.



Sept. 21. 1838.

70

West Liberty Q. Conf finished up  
this morning & closed. Last Friday  
they had called my name. Nothing against  
me & I retired. Br Kall had said, when  
I asked him, that he thought of saying, he  
had no place for me, & give me a chance  
to say what I wished: as he did not, I  
supposed nothing would be said but  
after I had been out some time, I sup-  
posed they had some difference of opin-  
ion & I went into the lecture room  
alone & at the throne of grace I found  
the promise all would be for the best.  
After being out an hour Bro Harris  
came as a friend & asked me what  
I desired. I replied "One fair chance  
I have not had it one, since I was re-  
mitted. Afterward, I told them who came  
down there was no man worth spending  
so much time upon, & said I have little  
anxiety how it goes. They brot me  
down \$9.43 col. I told him to hand it  
Brothg's I owed them. Br Harris said  
I needed it - give it to my wife then  
I had put several questions to the Socy, and

Sept 21<sup>st</sup> 1858.

this morning while the Stanzas report about  
Sup<sup>r</sup> was being considered. I read the  
paper many the following:

In the following, I do not intend to object to,  
or seek to change, the action of this conf. upon  
any question already decided.

So far as their action relates to my case, it is  
all I could desire, & more than I could expect  
I mean the action, not the result. Their  
action as I am informed was respectful, &  
kind; proceeding, I doubt not, from the purest  
motives, accompanied by expressions  
of undeserved sympathy & regard.

But, to be taken from the regular work, to  
which I humbly believed I was called by  
the Holy Ghost; where pastoral labor is calcu-  
lated to promote watchfulness, prayer & com-  
munion with God, to be placed, without  
clear necessity, where temptations may have  
more power, is afflicting, only less than  
death. <sup>See 22<sup>nd</sup></sup> I respectfully request that my  
disput may be entered upon the journal  
I considered it unethical & distasteful to take up the  
case of an effective preacher, change his  
relation, against his wishes, without giving  
him notice, or the least opportunity to

reply to the assumed facts, upon which  
a change is predicated.

Dr Shaffer at my request, moved that the  
request be granted - Br. Hurley thought  
it was not the exact truth in the case  
I replied & silenced his objection, gave  
the history - Br. Harris thought if I  
said he plead for the opposite result  
for my benefit & I understood from  
his manner & remarks that he gave  
my cause a reluctant support & I  
said I hope no one will vindicate or  
plead for me unless he do it from  
the heart. He assured me I had mis-  
understood him - He said he thought  
that record would injure the ~~bro~~ Conf  
at Gen Conf & injure me - I told  
them I had no fear for myself but  
upon the opinion of a friend I would  
withdrew the request. if he thought  
it injure the Conf. I withdrew it  
There was a gratifying scene when  
Sept, were read, a general scattering  
Took cars & came home  
It is said 150 petitions for bro Webster to  
return & a very few only for another



Sept 21-58

I did all I could to allay the bad feelings - The excitement with some is very great - I told them Mr Holmes was superior to any man I knew of to harmonize.

22 Made out new books, to begin a new system of finance & work - Split wood, dug potatoes, fixed up, mended, gave to the - Had a conference with J. M. Carey - He says preachers report there is no prospect of my ever going into the regular work again - Wife feels bad, she prefers A. G. Conf has never felt at home here. The pres. was very opportunistic, made purchases. I have been rather surprised to draw up a sub & give my friends an opportunity to say how much they will contribute for our support for the year - in order that I may spend all my time in the work. - After "only up than death" I omitted on p 2 "I have no reference to pecuniary support. Should my life & health be preserved & I feel at liberty to enter into business for that purpose I consider my present relation equal

to an appointment on the best charge. This clause was in the remarks to Conf -

It is very clear dry. To night cold -  
23 Fixed sick in stable - split wood - put up bedstead - Went towards Carrys but Judge Walker gave me some moved grass & weeds & drove load home & a load for cow from a potato garden - went Carrys & got load of chips

24 Fixed up took sermon - Cars to Crestline Mr Ward kindly franked me - Cars to Moon - Mr Seely sent me to Mr Speers to stay - Bible meeting in eve & opened by prayer.

25 In N. O. Conf. report of Com., about Norwalk Sem. called me out. I stated the facts about ownership - The church was allowed to give the conf entire control. I afterwards thought of Judge Baker's getting his mortgage & offered to give a fact - but Conf did not give me leave - Sold Sermon. In eve Miss Meet. The morning prayer meet was good - Dined Dr McDougall

26 Sabb. Lowfeast very good gave brief history - 40 yrs ago clerk 33 preachers 27 came again

Sept 26-58

Bro McMahon gave historical facts & allusions. Bro Ames preached a good sermon. For the gospel came — in power much assurance of the Holy Ghost. He paints beautiful pictures. He ordained Bro Harris for a good sermon on the relations of pastor & people in promoting the work of God. In eve I heard Dr Barry at Bethel & Exhorted after him —

27. North Conf met at C. & closed — Had a talk with Bro A. He had said to me just that he "read my sermon on Ours." with pleasure & "trust profit". He suggested for me to collect statistics of Methodism in Northern Ohio. & make a book think, I could be useful to the church in that way. Thinks New Lightism is local only — called on David & sold my sermons. called at Artish, Bro Jones — He requested me to sit Sat I did He has a good likeness Took fot cars came Loudonville bot 1 1/2 bu ap. for wife — Lampen has gone off. Dined bro Moffetts — called Cars at 5 frame Crestline Dr Joseph

Camey's —

28 In my thinking this morn before I rose. It seemed to me that God was preparing the way for my auto bio — Have not fully settled my mind yet Write O. Follett & Jacob French Took cars & came home by 3. Tired — read Dr M. Lewis

29. wrote some, chores — wife has been failing some — Up town. The Society is in a great ferment. 9 petitioned for a change; 142 against it a change was made & altho a first rate man was sent they are displeased at the idea of a few ruling — They now petition for a rehearing & reversal of the case —

Rev Taylor a L.P. from Canada called Spent some time at bro Websters — his wife has a relapse of typhoid fever — she had been getting along —

30 About house, get waggon mended, chores

Oct 1 1858 Bot a review of my Objections to New Lightism by A. L. L. — The first I saw for sale — Mailing Shiloh May. Up town. Choring — wrote some — Wife rode to Garden & back The comet is very fine It lies a little above a line extending from the N Star thro.



Oct 1-1858

Mixer - Prayer meeting at home  
John Shepard called yest & I talked  
& prayed with him. He never found  
peace.

2 Got my horse shod (for Portu) done first  
rate. He is the first to contribute to my  
support this year. Dined at S. Taberner's  
Bro. Webster, Holmes & wife. Norris & wife  
Sister Alderman, & my wife - Had a  
few words with bro Holmes. He thinks  
all will blow over in a short time.  
I gave it as my opin. yest to bro Al-  
derman that a change would be made.  
He was decidedly averse. Since bro H  
has moved I doubt. The leading ones  
of the majority seem very firm in  
their resolutions not to pay. Drove  
with wife & Jan. to Father Skinner's.

3 Sabb. Delightful autumn. No frost  
here yet. There was a week ago at  
Worcester - Sat 10 Exhorted children  
& teachers. Pr on 11 John D - Came to  
Jm Bulls & dined. Drove home called  
at bro Geo Lacey's sister Kate has been sick.  
Heard bro Webster on Holy Spirit in X  
of Jesus Christ. House full.

4. Fixed up & drove with wife Sam  
Woodruff. Drove bro Reads. a shower  
Left wife to drive. Winston, Brown &  
St Mary's. Helen Brown, W. N. Johnson  
Called Judge Simpson & Dr. Dr. Stearns.  
5 Sold 4 sermons drove Collins. D. Ellis  
called Godfrey & Dr. J. B. Dingley son  
of a Pres. Min. Dr 2 serm 15. E. Ray Smith  
Drove Ellis & took Mc Murray in buggy, drove  
Kephum called. He spoke then & called  
me out & I spoke an hour & he spoke 1 1/2 -  
Stard Lamb's. A good impression made  
6 Drove round & called Bro Spruce  
John Hawkins & dined Mrs. Edwards  
came on Sept Rev. bro B. Whitely -  
Rain came on. Mc M spoken in SM  
I followed.

7 Cold windy. Drove Jeph Kings sold  
books & came Exh J. Robinson. The both knew  
me at Ashland 1828-9 heard me of him sold  
3.40 books gave them a serm & Drove Anna  
Lee Steel's Corners Prayer meet night of  
Jm freedom Nov 18.

8 Drove to within 4 mi of Celina. Gave  
talk plain to Mc Murray pointed turned  
& came Medley Brooks. He is in a pitiable

Oct 8 1858

conditions. Has near 500 acres wild land  
a small improvement. I did not get the feel-  
ing that he was sorry for sin against God &  
the Church, for himself he is sorry - Drove  
Br. Munsel's Coldwater & Monticuma stop  
with James Johnston - Rev Mr Holden  
a W.B. pr of limited inform & strong opin-  
ion - & Mr Godfrey gave a talk on politics  
I was called out & spoke 3/4 hour  
9 Rose at 4 1/2 & prepared to start at 5 - But  
the bits & check reins could not be found for  
an hour - I conjectured it was providential  
to leave me again not to leave a family  
without prayer at 6 I found them they  
had hurried the other harness & dropt off.  
Drove Bremen & got buggy mended  
& drove bro Reed's horse named Darius  
& came home stop bro Kalb was  
preaching 3 M Conf. Br. J. Wilson stated he  
was not willing to commit himself to the  
support of bro Holmes under present circum-  
stances. They proposed to meet Monday night - I urged  
them to meet to night: it carried -  
Br H. pr at night on the of ground - There  
were 53 out in Pm & about 50 to night  
After pr 9 - Br Kalb made his explanation

I received mutual compromise & confession  
Dr Goode interrupted me & started to leave I  
called him & bro Harnack back & told them  
that by their trying to choke me down they  
only planted in my breast the conviction  
they lacked patience & honesty - I got engaged  
I made a pathetic & impressive speech -  
but I left at a quarter before 12  
10 Sabbath Lovfeast - Last or. bro Wilson  
bro's an "made up" i.e. professed to be satisfied  
with their explanations - The confession  
was all on one side - I doubt if it be  
permanent - Lovfeast was pretty good  
Br K pr a motivational sermon on Awake  
Awake put on thy strength O Zion  
I had an inspiration I ought to pr on  
January 12 After meeting bro Kalb  
Holmes came & told me he wished  
me to pr at night - Wife is not as well  
today - heard foot (first) here last night  
In eve I pr on James 1-12 some little  
improvements not a free time  
11 wrote letters. called at bro Melles  
yest. & today. chores. Applied for  
an agency for sewing machines  
12 wrote Mr Manning, Elections, Bremen



Oct 12, 38

- a waggon and in PM drew a load of chips & wood from beyond W. Carey's. Saw very lame span.
- 13 Wrote, put in glass, shoes.
- 14 Harrison Miller was run over by gravel train this morn he died in a few hours. He was a wild youth - He was a member of S.S. I heard of the death of S. L. Parker good by a babe.
- James M. is 6 yrs old today.
- Tea at Sister Dryden's.
- 15 Rose at 4 writing & copying Drew chips from W. Carey's. Frost.
- 16 Wrote A. L. M. K. Split wood & piled up Droy, drew chips & broke the waggon. Election in this Dist has gone Dem.
- 17 Sabbath Very pleasant fall. Drove to James called to bro Frankenburg to Hardin. Ed. Bell Preached some freedom 1 Tim 1:15. Dined & drove home. S. D. My called at the S.S. As no one came to speak to me called bro Webster came. Gravel and chudon & others were collecting for a funeral. Hearing it was Jacob Elly's child who in Dorothy Sheldon. went to Thomas

- where they were boarding & bro H was closing an Exhortation. I walked - He asked me to repeat burial service & Called at prayer an S. M. Brown. Bro Rhinhardt said he was tempted to give up - I exhorted to stand fast - I wrote bro H for my brother & C. S. I will say Peace be unto them. I found I learn that two parties met Sat night & were forther off than ever - 30 have signed that they will not pay Elder northcott. under present conditions stayers.
- 18 Got waggon mended, broke by for Drew chips after taking wife riding.
- 19 Drew straw & chips, visited P. A. Dryden's wife rode out. I wrote and letters. Rain.
- 20 Wrote, early. Took car (Ward) to Bellfleur. Dined bro Parker called on bro Kall & car to Sandusky. bro Pittenger of Carlisle. Black 100 Q. on board. Called on bro Wright who had not bed head up & slept bro. Haggis from Lancastershire Eng. 27 yrs in Am. Rainy.
- 21 Pleas again. Took paper & called bro Wright & O. Follett. F. M. Follett Dr. Brown.



Oct 21

dined Perez Peck's when John Henry  
youngest child of my bro lives - Then  
called at Sup office. He says if I  
find it necessary to travel his road  
send & he will pass me - Went up to  
bro Mitchell but he was away  
Sup bro Hogg & attended prayer  
meeting in Meth Church.

22 Called on Josephine met her going school  
Called at bro Hogg's shop - sold some soap  
Took car distrib tracts & sold a few more  
Came Bellefontaine, Tra Isaac Gardiner  
Jub told car stock to take me along  
got home at 10:30 Pleasant

23 Pleas. got train - chosen split wood  
to bro Fisk's Reas called - Recd 5¢ worth  
tracts donated to distrib. Bro Alpha Wright  
also gave me at 2.00 worth - A. MC had  
said he rather see me preaching than  
selling sewing machines. I asked him  
how much he'd give to keep me  
out of worldly business - He was  
the answer But a pig for 1.50

Called on Mr Spence He thinks I better  
try to harmonize these Meths. Says  
there are openings in SE part of country

Sabbath 24<sup>th</sup> Read Cummings on Ser-  
ices After breakf. took about 1000¢  
tracts & drove & gave one to a person  
at Canysville called on a bro Eckert  
he & his wife were Meths - no class here  
& they joined the U Breth<sup>n</sup> - Called at  
New Light Ch & heard Rev Mr Hunt a  
medley of hotchpots At 3 a UB for  
bro Miller had an ap he came half  
an hour after the time & set me  
to rest - I did 1<sup>st</sup> on By grace are  
ye saved this faith.

Drove to Palestine & called bro Sm-  
ith - it not seeming best to stay  
Drove Plattsville Bro John Medars  
had gone to bed - he was very  
country - but we finally concluded  
a time -

25. Called Sister Woodward Bro Muf-  
fins Variety store. Had a talk  
with Williams at Laughlin &  
another on Universalism - Union  
ism is very prevalent throughout  
this region. Drove via Belle-  
Vore Holmes & Canys He was  
preaching Sorghum - His ma



Oct 28

- machine was not right I fixed it & the boy said it increased the price very much. Came home I got two plates made & drove back & fixed them in - & home having at the two o'clock when dis. all the track but some 80 ft
- 26 Went to Camp & helped him most of P.M. rain last m
- 27 Was at Camp most of day. Wm
- 28 Rain last night Went to Furman & Saffold's to get cylinder turn. Then to Camp & back H.R. Mill worked bad - Rain P.M. again -
- 29 Got a cylinder turner for Cary & took it out. brot back a load of straw. waited on the women in P.M. Eng Martin & wife Sister Lowman, Frazee, Webster tea at our house - a timber fell & hurt me after night as I was putting up breezy -
- 30 Sent \$7.50 for 2 Quaker City Sewing M Br. Davis having sent for me I called he said they proposed to give me a call I told him they ought to count the cost & that they could do nothing without union

19  
 duty & sacrifice, that I would have nothing to do, unless there was evidently a necessity, called on J. Wilson & afterwards being in for "Camp" was speaking of Rockham St where I wished to send an apt. brot said you are going to have an apt in Sidney? I don't know that "If you do you & I'll be two & we have been thick" I shall do nothing but for the glory of God & nothing that will alienate me from my P.C. or P.C. "What are the conditions" said Fatherly as b. just then bro Holmes came in "upon which you'd preach for them -" "I'll make no conditions It will be time enough for me to speak when I am applied to. I have had a hint Br H said he had propositions that would harmonize be thought - He read them - I advised him to copy & send them immediately. I split wood in P.M. Word came to attend a meeting Br Wilson Ch. Br Holmes prop read. Motion made by Seely that they be insufficient - That was laid on table until Monday night



Oct 30-58

They had something to say about the contradictory statements of Mr. —  
I told them to compromise if they could. That the question was Is the acknowledgement sufficient to restore peace & prevent action. The general tone of remarks was We can't get our friends to go there any more — Souls will be ruined if we cannot bring about peace or if we do not join another church.  
31 Sabbath Called in women S & O. I lectured the children. Took buggy wife. Sis. Martin & Webster to church. Came in here a day. Did not go to prayer meeting at 11.  
Preached in eve at Mission Ch for bro P. a horn L. R. some of my friends were out had a comfortable winter bro P. spoke well. He remarked. This the first time one English brethren have conversed with us in this house.

Nov 1 1858 Wrote final ans to A. L. K. Went up town called in to see Garry Store & was about to read it to some friend when bro L. remarked. I can't have

any more reading here. Very well. It is only the finishing up. Well I can't have any more of it. I called because bro L. having been my friend, I supposed he would be glad to hear of the final triumph. I have been your friend to my own disadvantage but the way you did last night things have been going on today I can't have any fellowship with it. I told him I had nothing done out of the way & proceed to give him the facts — called & wrote & desired aid from bro Rufus. Was at the meeting at bro Church's. They voted unanimously that the best way forward was to separate. I had by request drawn up three papers. They preferred the strongest which I copied for them after I came home. Wrote called at Station Cars late. Bro Kelp. said he could not be induced to stop. So bro Holmes went with him. Conversed with several. In PM was up town. Jos Garry gave me a tremendous tongue lashing for writing for them.



last night - I replied calmly finally  
 I told him I preferred to act for  
 those who were aiming at the glory  
 of God than those who slandered  
 their neighbors. Rained last night  
 3 bus to Bellefontaine No trace to Urbana  
 till 4. Called on bro Kaleb. Long talk  
 about Sidney & other things. He showed me  
 the petitions: 176 were for bro Webster's return  
 I found I could not get to Piquanville  
 Urbana before tomorrow & stop at U so  
 I came home -

There was a called meeting of the two  
 parties before which those pet. for a letter  
 held one & agreed they would not treat  
 until their letters were granted.  
 The others backed down inch by inch &  
 several times it seemed they would come  
 to no terms. Mr. May was chairman  
 self see. They finally got from the union  
 only free & full confessions & some of them  
 that they <sup>nothing</sup> had suffered enough & feeling that  
 to persist would leave bro Frazer & perhaps  
 others out of the Socy. They agreed if they  
 could get the may of the pet with them  
 they would use their influence to return

I made the closing speech. In doing  
 which several manifested some opposition  
 I persevered & told them some facts &  
 bro K who wanted to go on cars  
 broke up the meet by going so I did  
 not finish - Books from Auburn  
 came to day -  
 I sold books. dewy & rainy rain. Most  
 complained no money - Hard times.  
 Two sewing machines came to day  
 set one up Miss Bullee's Milliner  
 on Mr Porter's tailor shop. They work  
 well  
 5 Choring sold some books & spent  
 most of day with sewing machines  
 & Raining Choring. Wood - boys  
 broke waggow - Raining  
 7 Sabbath As the rain prevented my  
 getting an apt to Rocky Run St.  
 I concluded to hear three sermons  
 Pres. M.P. & Mith. Heard Mr. Spence  
 on I am Alpha & Omega. & -  
 a very good sermon  
 Heard Rev Mr at A.P. on  
 Believe on the Lf G. H. a passable ser  
 Mr G. insisted I agreed I did try to pr

Nov 7 58

for him at night on John III 36  
plain - rather cramped -

8. Choring. rainy Pm. Fix up office

9 Choring sat. put forth for clothes line  
called up town. talked about  
sewing Machine W T Franke  
began here in eve. about New Sch  
Mr Allen is candidate here a New Light

10 Called on Mr Spence - choring  
Most of day about sewing machine

11 Worked at writing case to stand up  
by - Spent Pm in showing Mrs  
Cary (H. W.) about the sewing machine  
In eve. read Livingstone travels

12 Worked at writing case - Am disap-  
pointed with persons who pretend they wish to  
buy but when the money is wanted, they  
would buy but "have not the money."

13 Called up town. worked a little & drove to  
Shaw's Lill. house. In Br Pick's C.  
What amount there or sleeping. To speak

14 Sabbath Lovefeast for out <sup>F. Shaw</sup>

Br Holmes Jr. Worship the Lord in  
the beauty of holiness. Br Kall then  
called for 200 off to pay the debt on  
the new church 30 by 40. a man on

some errors in construction. Pulpit too high  
chimney too near door.

Pl. Goode, Thos. Shaw Geo. Malcolm & A.  
Laurson gave 25¢ each.

I gave 15¢ each - 10 gave 10¢ each & but a 390  
was made up of 5 3 2 1 75 & 25 - It  
looked up of 100.

In eve. brok. for & adm. the Soc. His text: - Make  
the Captain perfect this suffering - I requested  
privilege to make a few words which I did  
solemnly & gave each one a tract &  
drove home

15. Rained 5 - wrote - split wood. snow on  
the ground 1 inch. Uptown made for  
gun holes for my new desk. Sewing  
M. in Pm. Had a talk with J. J. Thos.  
person about Sup. of Union Sch. They talk  
of employing a New Light I was very much  
disheartened. this Pm. Drove back covered 80  
borrowed about 55 some Conf. money  
redeemed to less than one dollar. Committed  
my case to the Lord Plead for to be saved from  
poverty that would make me envy anyone  
or do wrong. At night sold one machine  
the profit is 9.00 but I have spent much  
time letters & two needles broke - In eve



24  
24

Nov 15-58

my other machines would not go -  
worked at it without success -

26. Found a letter on table from W B Noble about sewing machine - Letter

Went as G. Chaplain in pro tem Grand Lodge  
to consecrate & install Stokes Lodge 305  
Past Jr. wife. Sir Dryden & Mr Lee went  
Ceremonies rather impressive

17 Letters - cold ground froze  
took cars & came to McKinnys - tea  
Lectured at night two hours on Astron.

320 + 40 = for fixing a clock at bro Myers  
Audience seemed well pleased -

18 Took car & came home -  
trying to get sewing machines to  
work -

19 Worked a machine in AM no  
sweep - Snow in PM too -

20 Sabbath snow & ice deep. Read Hil  
bard on Prudence - Heard bro W. H. Law  
son preach to a few professors a com  
forting sermon. As he had to return he gave  
out for me & I put at night on Prov  
XXIII 13 - plain practical -

27! Fixed up took car & came to brother  
Had Cond - then to 66 Train to Cherwell

255

called at Norths, - tea bro Lowman  
In eve Walter C. North at bro  
Prospect st. - We talked over terms for  
me to become Agent of Sewing ma-  
chines

2<sup>2</sup>/<sub>3</sub> Called Jones. & then went down  
to look at docket & up to Court -  
Judge Took gave charge in case of  
Ryder vs. Cogswell & others -

Called at North's - Lowmans. He  
paid me 75¢. for me in a carriage  
Walker over river called Colahan's &  
rode Brooklyn Centre Fair Store &  
with him back to town at Forest.  
then North's - Took a 27¢ fare (leaving  
for present the lake. North took a  
80¢ assign July 86. 43 & came on  
cars to Berla. Ruth being from  
home was at Mr. Houghlons I went  
there & stayed at Ruth's

24 Called at Rhoda's & took cars  
at 7.20. & came Crestline, called  
Dr Carmy's & bro Buckholzer dined  
& Onisping Ward's train took for  
Canton Calling at Eagle Tavern  
heard two infidels triumphantly

Nov 24-58

refuting as they thought the Bible  
 I sat & listened & look ignorant &  
 finally remarked what a blessed state  
 of society we shall have when we  
 get rid of all the influences of priest-  
 craft & the "old musty book" and men  
 being left free to following the Divin-  
 ity within return to the blessed state  
 of native bliss in which the <sup>of</sup> Tegers  
 were a few years since when  
 Christianity was unknown. lying & thieving  
 virtues & they could enjoy the eating  
 one another - He - getting that point  
 fixed I referred to facts which the  
 "old book" taught to & told them &  
 proved them superficial pretences  
 & gave them such a smooth ending  
 as they'll never forget. - called  
 Dr Pauls & we came to Good Templars  
 Lodge & heard Mr Ward  
 Thor. W. Bureau from Eng. Gen. Pierce  
 Mr Doolittle. Judge Purchase told Mr  
 Train. Speak on the Broad gauge RR  
 The last was witty & at close in details  
 Dr Pauls  
 25. Thanksgiving sent for my baggage

but baggage man forgot so I was hin-  
 dered. Yesterday I met on freight Charles  
 Ferguson who has been a Conductor on  
 Underground RR. about in Canada  
 four years - I had called on old  
 bro Jonathan Fellows who remembered  
 the sermon I pre at Camp in. about  
 20 rods east of the Round House in  
 Galion It was on his farm - His  
 recollection is there were 100 conversions  
 I think not so many Will look at  
 my journal - Bro F had asked  
 me to dine with him at his son's  
 After being left I started to go there  
 & seeing a man coming was  
 impressed to ask him - It was the  
 son himself - called at Dan Cherry's  
 & came Pierce Fellows & took a thanks  
 giving dinner. Sent up to have box  
 come by frt. It did not come  
 26 I had stand at a Mr Winne's the Arch<sup>t</sup>  
 of W B Church had drawn a plan  
 for their pulpit. Rev. Mr Lymer  
 said he would pay me if I would  
 stay & give advice about their  
 Church went up on Cars



Nov 26-58

to Crestline Box had been sent  
back found box had been carried  
by to Columbus & back. Took it  
to E. M. Vining & opened it &  
set up the Machine It was a  
50¢ Quaker City - It pleased them  
but they talked & talked about  
other cheap machines & I took it  
& carried Marion - Br. T. H. Wilson

27 Snow last night & most all  
day - Called bro Andersons  
Hollmans - Shown machine to  
them. Staid bro Andersons

28 Sabbath. rain & sleet all night  
very sloppy - Sabbath S. Exhorted  
Infant Class - Preached to a few &  
Abm 1 & 18. some part tender not much  
freedom - Dined bro Andersons &  
came bro John Hardy - He is 57.  
Experienced ml last year - Has been  
a Calvinist.

Preached at night with some freedom  
& pathos on Eph IV 30 - staid at bro Hardy  
29. Called at bro Wilsons Worked sewing  
machine at bro Anderson. Throwing  
a glee club & stormy had no lecture

at night as I intended  
30. Moved machine to bro Wilsons &  
operated. Sold on to Capt Hardy  
Took Cars at 4 & came home -  
Deed - Spent most of day trying to fix  
one of the old machines - Mr. Refsels,  
2 Worked all day at Machines &  
sewing at Refsels & Wilsons, tailor  
shop.  
3 I succeeded after much prayer & pa-  
tience in getting one to go right  
then went to my knees & thanked  
the Lord. Went up town rain at  
night - Trav. extremely bad -  
4 Rain last night - & this morn  
wrote Henry - Chord fix up  
Rain at night Staid for N  
& concluded not to go.  
5 Sabbath Roar Shaw's Nobody out  
back - Pr at night German song  
Nov XIII 17. I love them that love me  
6 Wrote letters, Fixing machine  
I have had a sore time of it. I have  
spent several days - Martins tea &  
Lodge (Good Temp) at night  
7 Choring & work at machines

Dec 8 1858

- Yesterday I was very busy. Remembered but did not use any special renewal of dedication to God. It was 35 yrs since my conversion wrote letters.
- 9 Fixed stable & saved for wife & Donna. Having got machine to go. Mr. L. to whom I sold one said she would get a 50¢ in the spring - very cold today. Supper met at night - only 9 females born & 3 boys there.
- 10 Reading Livingstone S. Africa. Finished wife 55 yr old. Split wood. hauled tan bark to bank up house & ground for barn & gate way - wrote Dr. Bradley.
- 11 Split wood. up town after writing letters. Mr. Carey's little boy John buried. I did not hear of funeral until too late to be at it. I was present yesterday morning just before he died. They then thought to bury tomorrow at 7 took cars & came Dallas. Dr. Hays.
- 12 Sabbath Ruben Stuck insisted on my preaching for him. Did so with comfort & satisfaction on 11 Cor 120. Having been in S.S. Distinct track. In cow barn for Rev 111 20 Exposed.

- 13 Sewed for Dr. Hays & Co. Dined bro Turpins & came home. Sewed Sewing Machine & Lodge Good. T. at night wrote letters. Fire. Livingstone hauled last Sat.
- 14 Sewed-up <sup>raining</sup> down fix machine & Co.
- 15 Sewed most of day sewing and to M.K. "Reply". Joseph hauled tan Siff.
- 16 Wrote - plan again about town Sewing Machines. Lodge (F.H.) at night.
- 17 Preparing & took Cars 1 1/2 (Hans) came off staff left bills & Marion stand bro. Andersons.
- 18 Dr. Pilcher not coming. I preached on prayer (Eph 17 18) some freedom. Bro. Caples preached at night. about Father of lights no variable temp. &c.
- 19 Sabbath Lovefeast. Dr. Caples for on the Great throne. Simele &c. - intended to be a great joy. I sp<sup>c</sup> at night on Dan VIII. The Chap was read by bro C in morning. Dr. Wilson said he was looking for me as some wanted him to have bro C sp<sup>c</sup>. I told him to do so - just as he said - He finally told me to sp<sup>c</sup>. It embarrassed me - (after preaching called with bro Hardy.



Dec 19-58

- at the court house when Arch B. Purcell. He was drawing a contrast between Cath & Prot. Leperminius Columbus 16- & Henry VIII. Staid bro Hardy's rainy
- 20 Resting called at Kings Saw Singer sewing machine Fairfields - Laid out at night on Astronomy - Board of Ed agreed to pay me. It was a rainy bad night
- 21 Staid bro Hellens last n. called Kings Baing's 16 - Mr. North not coming I left at 4 & came (Ward) to DeWitt's 16 lined. They circulated that I would not be there a small audience only \$2.05 Staid bro. Esq Smith's very tired -
- 22 Called bro Kury and Oldfield's fixed his clock & sold books. read qy on Power of 4th to Br Sean 16 & 16 - got to Sidney called to get machines going one had broke needles one anttheaded loop & did not see what was matter - Read to fam in eve -
- 23 Wrote Mr & fixed Stable Went up town fix sewing machines. called Kelsys, Wyman Mrs Cury (Millman) She broke a needle when machine worked well. Read Strickland's Promises of West. List

- 24 Sewing for wife. up worn & mending & writing Funeral of Sister Ginn
- 25 The Pres. had a supper last night some apologies for forgetting us I told them Apologies only made it worse as I was at funeral I could have been found - called & took Machines away from Mrs Cury's & Wyman's I found they were not able to pay for them they wanted their use - Mrs C would have bought but the husband "was not able" Took buggy & drove Fort Jefferson - bro Corners
- 26 Sabbath Explored & expounded U.S.S. attended Baptist meet & heard a self conceited pr (P Brown) rant upon unconditional regeneration. Adoption of infal. penses. Called bro Guerin's. This killed Hornells Pecks & pr at right Death & hell shall be cast into the lake of fire -
- 27 Rose at 4 & wrote letter I. Pranger worked sewing machine all the drove. roads exceedingly muddy & deep to Pemberton - Br Benj Wilkinson Laid out to a small audience 1.23

Dec 28 1858

Sewed & tried to sell Machine here  
as at P. J. yet till after din Drove  
to Port J. I learned the reason for  
not at P. J. was no bell ring  
Lectured in M. Church. 1.90

Staid bro Hannells. A Mr. Moore  
wanted me to deliver a course  
Thus it is. When on this lot & which  
have been glad to lecture to the  
Church & thus I was present  
& staid all but now the worst  
of years. acknowledge my ability  
to teach

29 Rainy Sewed at John Cyden's  
& drove home wrote letters &  
read papers - Misty all day

30 Misty - rainy - rebuilt shed for cow  
got 100 boards for Refect. In we went  
prayer met & door was locked - none.

Called Rufus & read papers

31. Borrowed a waggon & got it mended  
got flour. Drove in deep snow to Judge  
Camp. Left sewing machine after  
instructing. Loaded a load of straw was  
two hours in loading - Attended watch  
at the M. Church

January 1<sup>st</sup> 1859

Br. Holmes for a strict formal sermon  
So teach us to number our days that we may  
apply our hearts unto wisdom. I prayed  
& then several prayers. Dry on the  
whole.

The Church has been repaired. two new  
sloves added rather 4 new ones. & carpet  
aided. & altar new modern pulpit.  
Pleasant morning. About home  
wrote to all our children & grand children  
Took car at night & came to Versailles  
Called at <sup>Mr. Higgins</sup> J. Hoovers hearing there was a  
protracted meeting went to Church. They had  
just dismissed. Shewed sewing machine  
2 Sabbath Conference Meeting. At request  
of Br. Belle. text. That of heaven suffereth  
violence & to take it by force. Long intermission  
to night. I for Prov 1 27-30 Because I called to  
a solemn time Br. Arms<sup>th</sup> ministered it  
by exhorting on other subjects & they being so  
very disgust. When going home. Wrote to  
3 Called at Widener, G. Wason. <sup>Sted for M. Church</sup> Hughes, Reed  
J. Mads to - dined Reed, Palat 10 Col III 1-4  
a good meeting. In eve Br. Belle gave  
scattering preach on a saints left applied to  
sinners. He called on <sup>Mr</sup> Arms<sup>th</sup> 1 to 24 & the full.



Jan 3-57

He quoted a home made text & built  
 a doctrine on it & appealed to me. I  
 corrected him. He could not believe me.  
 I got the paper & read it & he said Mrs  
 Sheldon is right & wait on. After they  
 offered me a chair & I gave a warning  
 exhort & sailed for morning none  
 came. Staid I Hoover read my  
 Arg on Works of Christ. I talked to 11 1/2  
 4. I sought to draw notes. Selling a few  
 almanacs Dr Williamson put half a  
 dollar in my hand. Mr Kneff another  
 John Ward 25. Sister Hoover 50. Jan. 3rd  
 30 fare - Took cars early to come  
 Sidney - read - wrote - up town. A  
 store (Craigs) was broken open last  
 night a sum 1000 silks &c taken.  
 Mrs Updegraff called - Ground hard froze  
 it was soft yesterday -  
 & Fixing up Study. Dr Smith & Holmes  
 called - Went to S.H. with bro Smith &  
 called Julia's & Miss Knox room -  
 Up town in P.M. Went to Wm Barry's  
 & brot sewing machine back  
 Writing in eve  
 & Snow. Am. Righting up rain at noon

and all P.M. - Did not call after the  
 next mail came in. But after 7 eve at  
 P.O. found a letter from Sister McNight  
 that "your prayers have been answered"  
 her husband had come out on the Lord's side  
 & requesting me to "come on the first train"  
 7 Called & got feed for horse & cow. Took  
 sewing Machine at S.W. Camp's. He took  
 my horse to keep. Took first train &  
 came to Versailles. Preached at night  
 Rom 1.16 Staid Mr. Night. He grasped me  
 round & praised the Lord - We sat late  
 8 Called bro Ward's Rev Abbot's John Ward.  
 16 - Dined bro Bull's. Preached next 20  
 Br. B. Jr at night on Rom vi 23 - I ex-  
 horted. Br B thought they were looking  
 "to Fall in line" McNight  
 9 Sabbath Speaking meeting pretty good -  
 Ps Rom vi. i. some freedom Baptists  
 Jacob M. { James M. McNight }  
 { Catherine }  
 Barbara Ann Corbin (a school teacher)  
 Dined bro Hollis -  
 Preached at night How long halt ye be two opinions  
 comfortable time all none but none came  
 forward - Slept at McNight's

Jan 10<sup>th</sup> 1839

called at Mr Miller's she is low prob-  
ably will never recover - Morning  
Meeting Br Bull has been very  
much tempted & some two friend present  
told him I was in the way - but he  
got over the temptation & we had  
a good meeting. I baptized  
James Wright Jr. & baptized his  
Margaret Ann. dau of my. I mar-  
ried them - Quills for year.

Br W. A. gave me a hat for \$1.00  
J. W. Miller bal of \$1.00 - all for book  
attended Society meeting to decide about  
seating & singing. Br Holmes was  
ch. - They selected 5 men to lead & on motion  
to invite some sisters to assist I moved to  
amend by inviting all the cong - which  
carried.

They first refused to continue old plan  
thus leaving privilege to have family sitting  
Then on motion to rent I moved to amend  
by leaving body slips back to Chauden from  
it was amended to leave right side - half  
the church as you come in from & rent others  
if applied for.

11 Did not sleep from 2 to past 5 - thinking  
what I should do & where go so as to sup.

port my family. Finally resolved to  
go to Piqua & perhaps Troy & then fall  
asleep. Called up town - Hearing car  
left at 11 - hastened & came up. Cars  
behind him & I came & dined bro Phelps  
Frt Cars at 3. Came Piqua. left Apparatus at  
Sta. & called bro Brandt. Learning they had  
lectures at Troy - Called bro Moody & bro  
Met bro Dan Mitchell who said bro W. would  
be glad. Br W. invited me to his home  
at Heard bro Marley lecture to young  
men - Very good. - Staid bro Lawton's  
12 Called Moody's & a store where he did  
read proof of a story article on the name  
of the 4 m. ch. Association. Dined bro Dan  
Mitchell. Met at 2 exhorted to prayer  
Pr at night How long halt ye between  
two opinions - One forward I had prayed  
for, five. The interest had been abating  
& only one Monday night - Felt very bad  
13 Note - called Met at 2 few out  
Pr at night Room 14 18 liberty Had  
prayer for a dozen, twelve came & after  
two more making 14 Br Lawton's  
14 I had received a fast. Sold sewing ma-  
chine took the money went home &



Jan 14<sup>th</sup> 1859

gave my part to wife - <sup>forwarded 2<sup>nd</sup></sup> called bro Hill  
a Pres Min - who came up in car. dined  
with me - called Mrs. Cary. left 3 miles  
(7) in am & took care & came Piqua some  
Psd John III 36 - short. off. 16 forward  
staid bro Lautons.

15 Rev. E. W. wrote called - Pr at ten on  
So run that ye may obtain - No meet  
at night. Thos. J. Lautons

16 Sat. Clap at bro L. bro J. M. Hill of Urbana  
led. Pr with some freedom on Perfection  
<sup>Exhort. prayer</sup> Exhort a full house at S.D. went with  
bro West to visit a sick Sister Slater. He  
bapt. their child & adm. sac to us all  
Preached at night with moderate  
liberty on Throne of grace. House  
jammed full hundreds or more going  
away. One only came to altar.

17 - Called at Bro West's office. A  
Mr. McNeely had come to see me  
he had heard me 30 yrs ago. at  
Eckley's Mt. He said Why cannot I  
feel conviction as others do &c -  
After talking & praying (both) I left him  
in tears. called at bro Norleys being  
now too late for him. I began to feel

my call here had run out - called at  
bro Rice who wanted to take my Photo  
graph. Called at Mrs Davis, <sup>Saturday</sup> Dills.  
Pettit, Dehaen Moore, Mrs. Kitchen,  
Cheever, Moody, & Pr at night  
over Feb 14. 7. Cong very large was more  
than usually solemn & awful. Two <sup>forward</sup>  
one bled & spoke. John D. Shears came  
in to bro West's office. Had a long talk  
I told him he had a ministerial experience  
he would pr or be lost. bro West got a  
powerful blessing at the altar.

18 Breakfast at bro Lautons. Called Sis  
ter Slater. called at Rice Daguerian  
Carriage Station & Cars to Sidney. Note  
letter went up town. Fixed sewing ma  
chine at Mrs. Carney.

Rice letter announcing death of my  
only Sister, on the 12 Dec. 9<sup>th</sup> PM.

19 Wrote. Called & made arrangements to  
lecture. - got pay - \$6. (Car 11<sup>th</sup> @) to Pemberton  
called at School & bro Isaac Wilkinsons  
His son is very low with a neuralgia of  
fection. Lectured to a full house \$1.33

Staid with Wm. Wilkinson. Pleas. day & night  
20 Windy. Freight cars to Delmar bro Oldfields

Jan 20-89

- Rene, sleep - Set up apparatus. Tea  
 bro Runyan's. Lectured after prayer m.  
 Read 2.26. Called at bro Oldfilds' stand 11  
 I took train being obliged to stop to wait  
 look car to Home 12.0.  
 21 Fixed up things. Sewing Machine  
 Set up apparatus. Bro Monfort & Edw  
 and vis at our house. Lectured  
 at night in Union School Hall.  
 4.20 and besides sale of tickets, which  
 unit to \$95 = 5.15. Expenses 1.00  
 22 Yesterday was warm after  
 a heavy rain the night before.  
 Today very cold. Two sewing ma.  
 having come look one in sister Russell's  
 & one to Piqua. J. Newton  
 23 Sabbath. Sad clap for bro L. Heard  
 bro Moody pr on "Acquaintance" which were born &  
 He invited me I firmly refused. Pr at  
 night for him on just by - comfortable  
 time - Many came up & shook hands with  
 me - Bro he did not invite seekers - was disap  
 at this.  
 24 Instructing Sister L & her sisters sewing  
 all day. made dresses & quilt a large  
 thickly quilted skirt.

- 25 Called dinner at bro Hay's - They ex  
 amined machine. Johnson & Stone - sewed  
 & in eve called Gott Johnson - bro for. Riden  
 bro. I came to Sidney by 10 PM.  
 26 Fixed up the three sewing machines in  
 my house, called at Refsels. They had broke  
 the needle & bent the looper by some means  
 worn & chisels -  
 27 Rose early wrote sent 26 to W. North  
 for another machine. borrowed it of J. W. H.  
 Worked all day trying to make a machine  
 go - with out success - broke looper & got one  
 made - A rainy day. Open out winter  
 28 Wrote letters about town & machines  
 29 Machine works. Took horse & rode Post  
 Office in PM. Staid bro Peck's called on  
 Sec & Treas of Bible So.  
 30 Sabbath. S.S. reported - Pr on 1 John 11.28  
 Meeting of Officers & friends of Bible at 2 PM  
 Pr on Bible course (Mark XIV 8) Raised  
 Sub of 11.30 300 paid in. Bro Oldfilds  
 31 Ground froze hard & very rough.  
 Concluded a come home called  
 Druggmans & Maxwells. wrote. Bro Spence  
 Feb 1 Shewd sewing machine to many wrote  
 in eve. having called Maxwells - Dr Coulkins  
 little girl dead.



Feb 2<sup>nd</sup> 1859

Wrote - Raining last ev. very open  
winter - Blow up in Sewing machine of  
of owner - Uncertain what to do. Have  
great peace & faith -

Attended funeral of Henrietta Conner

3 Writing fin letter to A. M. W.  
and to his reply - Sewing machine

4 Called & fixed sewing machine at  
Bester. Repells. wrote - to Chorus

5 Wrote letters. Look cars came to.

Bellyfontaine. Called at bro J. had  
nobody at home called at Bank  
bro G. said "You call on us before you leave"  
called at bro Parker. Sister P.  
talked about the labours & journey of  
Preachers wives - She gave a warm & cordial  
invitation to tea. Cars had all gone S. &  
N. until 11 at night - Called at the  
M. H. where bro Parker was putting up stove  
pipes, when he got there I came into the study  
I told him about my purpose to lecture  
He said they had been so humbugged by  
lecturers that he was greatly prejudiced  
against the whole concern - He says "Are  
you going to take tea with us?" I said  
I don't know I have to call at bro Gardner

Bro G. was busy writing his wife not at  
home. We talked of my lecturing Monday night  
& referred me to bro M. Callough. "You'll  
come back & stay all night as a matter  
of course" Calling on bro M. G. they were at  
tea. His invitation was so cordial &  
warm & to stay all night so hearty I  
concluded to stay - While going down  
to Station for Carpet bag I felt lonely  
& found relief in tears.

Sabbath Went S. with family. Opened  
it for bro Brown. Went into Infant  
School (36) present. Had a good time in  
giving them a talk - Returned to S.  
& Exhorter 12 m. at close bro Parker  
says I want you to go this morning  
I refused until I was ashamed &  
finally thought - The Lord never has  
forsaken me when I looked to him  
& consented. A text came - I went  
into his study & the text was confirmed  
by lot, after near access to throne of  
God. Bro P. was giving me suggestions that  
he did not wish any excitement & he  
I asked him what he meant & if  
he wished me to be somebody else.



Feb 6 1859

I had freedom, affection, & power  
 in preaching. <sup>Rom 14.15</sup> After which bro gave  
 out for gen. class tomorrow night & he  
 intended to apply for the lecture room  
 joined with bro P. He wished me to  
 go and hear a Swedenborgian who  
 was making some demonstration  
 here. I said if I would he would take  
 a collection for me instead of my lecturing  
 I went. He lectured upon the doctrine  
 of correspondences. Read from Mrs. He  
 seldom raised his eyes. Many things  
 were good but he left the bible to be  
 interpreted & frittered away by an inter-  
 nal sense which every man was at  
 liberty to fix. bro McCullough  
 I sewed & quilted a silk skirt for Gertrude  
 most at bro M. all day. Gen class  
 at night It was very good. At near its  
 close I went down to get my portfolio  
 (to bro M<sup>c</sup>) when I got back I found bro  
 P. had raised a coll. & pledged to be handed in  
 in morn. The H. B. K. sold all my sermons  
 (at 14 I had three) counting it in office  
 found it over 30¢. 29.90 was  
 paid - wrote wife by Ex train - Bro Parkers

8 ~~Called on~~ <sup>Bro</sup> Gardner's &c - I dined bro  
 Douglass. Sister D. is recovering from pleuri-  
 sy. Bro Parker insisted on my preaching again  
 Had mod. time on it of 10 suffered violence  
 two forward. Read Sermon: Ellen S. Edwards  
 9 Wrote - Sewed some No sale in B.  
 Loans at 12 & came West Liberty. called  
 Sewed for ladies at Wite So. Bro Parker  
 preached a very good sermon Isa 40.6-7  
 9 men forward for prayer One jo others  
 had done before. Staid John Miller  
 10 Rose at 4 wrote - Broys broke pitman  
 in bringing machine. In getting  
 it mended called bro Helmicks I found  
 he wanted a mac after calling at several  
 places & sawing some at bro Miller  
 Took it to bro Helmicks & caught Sister A.  
 to sew in Pn Bro Nelson called after  
 the first bell rung & asked me to go &  
 confine myself to 35 min. That was  
 a half hour earlier than usual &  
 there was a constant coming in  
 until end of sermon 50 min. Ep 11 8  
 I asked leave of audience to finish  
 but at 40 min bro N pulled the skirt of  
 my coat. There seemed a good deal



Feb 10-59

of interest to hear the remainder of the sermon. - I had a great dandruff & spent most of the first half of prayer meeting on my knees in pulpit. I almost made a vow I would never preach for a Month again if he visited me. To be advised is right but if a man has not confidence in my judgment. I still think (tho I did not thus promise) he may do his own preaching. - I finally settled into a calm peace. They had a good prayer meet & 6 young <sup>men</sup> <sup>5+1</sup> joined. I came to bro Miller where found Ernestus Harvey aged 89 - a Freeville Bap. on his way to Springfield. - 11 called Glover. Kendall Runklin Sadus came over Helms & I showed Machine Cars at 2 & came Urbana called Hamilton house & bro Dustin's who cordially inviting me I put up with him. We circulated bills & I gave a free lecture at night pretty well attended. - 12 called Mr John & Dr Mosgrove - & Milby & I showed machine to Sadus. Laid out at night. There was a singing

school I few out Rec 2.82. I exerted self 2 hrs 20 m. I had freedom for a thin house. - Ewart Esq of Mantua 13 Sabbath In 70 m. Watchman what of the night. Dined with bro Lewis Hunter 8 W of town. Called & exhorted I in 2<sup>nd</sup> Church (20 m) - tea bro Dustin's & for J. Kingley (who rec'd I attend at Brookport, he says 1847) - The man was cramped bro Dustin where he bro Ewart a Missionary clove Bap. test gave reports of the sermon of Bap. pastor & bro Dittinius and I did 14 It was clear last n. little snow but has been hard since I left home. Berry misinformed about time Cars to Piqua left - saw Judge Lawrence, O. Follet & several friends at Station. Thought of going via Bellefontaine but changed mind came called on Mrs Johnson. Mrs Willey & dined bro Dustin's at 2 came Station wrote & came Piqua. Called on Lawton's & find mis sewing machine which they said did not work well. Sister John son called - came Station Cars to Perry & home. Mill. wife time works too



Feb 14<sup>th</sup> 1839

hard. The enlargement of Spleen, or  
 I some suspect ovarian tumour, increas-  
 es. While at depot at Urbana a man  
 brot 1.00 bill. I put in my hand say-  
 ing he had no p<sup>r</sup> & would not  
 give his name. rain soon 4 to 6  
 15. Thaws. Fixed sister Rufells sewing machine.  
 Called Mrs Sullivan & am<sup>er</sup> sister.  
 16 Rose left took stockholders train (Dr. Co. with her  
 having given me his proxy) & came Marion.  
 A sewingma had come from Clare  
 & my large one came from Sidney on  
 paper (put in a loop the ma being  
 defective) & attended stockholders B & H  
 RR. Dined bro Wilson. tea bro Godwin.  
 Heard part of sermon from bro Hellen & prayer  
 meeting after 14, mostly boys up at all.  
 a young lady thought after conversion  
 I suspect she had been a backslider Godwin  
 17 Rose & her wrote called at Station & fixed  
 Sewing machine which was one that  
 would not work. rain P.M. Mrs Hardy  
 called & I agreed to leave it with her  
 without binding her to take it.  
 Left large m with J. Hardy.  
 Took car & came Crestline & Raven

Raining &amp; muddy. Came Calver-

18 Walked to Ruth's. Called bro Baldwin  
 & back & car at 11<sup>h</sup> to Cleveland. Called  
 at M.C. Norths. Concerned about sewing  
 machines & at night went to stand for  
 Lowman's

19 Called at bro Peets St. Clair St. <sup>Passage</sup>  
 Spent day looking at sewingma  
 Chimes. gave room for bal dees  
 105¢. He offered to make a pair if I pd.  
 75 in next wk. Ship<sup>d</sup> 2 machines & came  
 to Berice. Bro Brackensidges all in  
 bed.

20. Sabbath. Pra some freedom  
 on Road 18-75 min. Ten Claps - good  
 Had a fine visit with sister T. when  
 I rid in Church Feb 27-34 & married.  
 Aug 31 '36-

The Methodists are much more spiritual  
 than formerly. Bro Barnes for tea. Gave  
 him items in history of Berice. He pd  
 at night on Sat yr light so shined to  
 21 Spent all day trying to fix sewing  
 machine. Sleeked at night 1.43. Paid  
 for light 40. Dined at Rhoda <sup>my friend</sup> all but  
 22 Worked all day again - Got it going



Feb 22-59

by noon I went to bedroom I think  
 the Lord for I had made it a  
 subject of prayer but I could not  
 work it in PM till night called  
 at bro Distrow & W. Whitings & he  
 pressing went back & got machine  
 & staid all night Mach. worked  
 23 We sat till late & talked - He lost con-  
 fidence in members & withdrew from br  
 Br W authorised me to order a ton of  
 stone, as a present to me. came Br Br.  
 & Ruth & Rhoda's staid all night  
 24 Expecting a passenger train to leave  
 C at 7 I lingered. A ft lon had a pass  
 Car I was 5 m too late for that -  
 Called at bro Prentiss's His children  
 asking him to buy a sewing m. they  
 came to station & requested me to  
 carry it to his home. I worked it  
 till near noon & changing thread  
 forgetting loop was unscrewed I  
 drove the needle loop to & out & it  
 took me too late for 12 A train  
 This morn & noon I resorted to my old  
 promise All things work together for good -  
 Br McK was there I read them

my arg on Tower of xst. Br P bought  
 the man paid me 25¢ & coming to  
 Sta - took train for Cleveland - called  
 at 65 St Clair & sup<sup>d</sup> with Edward we  
 went to P.O. he to his home we could  
 not find North - I wrote some letters  
 came down Sup<sup>d</sup> St jumped on <sup>Tolids</sup> cars  
 they moving slow. came Peice where  
 Ruth was waiting for C.C. train to go  
 to Sidney! In 10 yr cars came we came  
 Crestline - I could not get my sew-  
 ing machine & she went on I staid  
 & slept in a car with bro Collins son  
 of Meth. who lived at Taylor M H in  
 1828 -

25 Came to Galion - called Vining & Bro  
 hung about station cars to Macon  
 Stopt bro Wilson Attended prayer met  
 26 Bro up large machine & worked it &  
 called Mr E Hardy - I told him  
 & her they could have their choice of  
 Machines or the money - She chose  
 a machine finally I agreed to supply  
 one when they decided - She had got  
 every thing loose in the small m.  
 I left with her I adjusted it & when

Feb 26-1859

I got every thing righted again  
it worked well - Left the large one  
at bro J. C. Handys & told bro Wilson if  
Handys do not wish to keep it, they might  
take & work it - Took car. & came  
to Mt Victory - Sewed for Sister Frisby  
the machine I took from E Handys work.  
finally sewed to 16 Oct -

27 Sabbath 1st is on his Ct. Opened the  
morning meeting for the U.B. Rev Mr  
Holden pr, or rather exhorted from 1x B 11  
I preached with great freedom at 3h.  
on Rom 1x 18 - 105m and again at night  
some liberty on How long halt ye - 1 1/2 hours  
to a full house.

28. Sewed at Sister Frisby several women  
brought in sewing - Sewed in eve  
with good liberty 2 1/2 hours - 3.35 -

Mar 1. 59 - A pleasant day - Sewed until 4  
Took car. - came home. Found wife  
sick. Ruth gave us a grand dance. Last  
Sat 26 Feb.

2 Fixed sister Reep's sewing machine & heard  
part of a lecture Dr Thomas

3 Sewed for Mrs Morton of Columbus  
Mrs Cundiff of Urbana.

4 About house & getting ready for  
wife. Dr. Thomas says tumor  
is ovarian He prescribed - 2.50 per time.  
Heard part of lecture. Today saw -  
raining night before last.

5 Dr J reduced bill to 2.00. about town  
till I came to Piqua bro Sawtons  
When last here in the night I had left  
the looper out too long & the knee  
too low, so that the Ma. did not find  
fixed it in a few minutes -

6 Sabbath. My father would have  
been 83 Called at bro Moody's & read  
his ms. sermon for Bible -

Preached a sac. sermon on Hos 11 19 - Bro M  
had requested a half hour sermon I short  
ened the intro ex. to gain time. He  
took ten m. exhorting on his notes  
I became very nervous. When about  
stating my prop. term m. or so after  
commencing pr 9 - a lady in gay  
dress came rustling in - Two kinds  
of Cong. turned to gaze. I enquired  
Is Queen Victoria in the house? I could  
not suppose any less than an earthly  
monarch would take off the atten.



March 6 59

tion of a large majority of potato  
Christians from the King of Kings

I was wonderfully cramped at first  
I somewhat thro' yet there were  
impressive papays - spoke 45 min in all  
Lam was solemn & interesting

Called at the Pres. Church at their  
Monthly concert.

at night bro Moody pr two hours  
on the Inspiration of Bible. House  
crowded above & below.

7 Wrote a notice for Register of the  
discourse - at bro Lawtons.

8 Sewing machine got wrong  
Spent the day in trying to adjust  
it Did last night with liberty of  
Green St. Ch. on Sat 4:30 and while  
he may be for a sweet time  
staid then at bro Moody's.

9 Worked at machine & took it down  
by 10 Pm to Piqua - Wife has failed  
she will not allow a Physician is  
taking time till bore 2d time

2 deep three times daily -

10 At sharp: fixed ma. & about house  
Several called to exam machines

Took cars at 5 & came Piqua. Set  
ma. going - works well & cars  
home - Wife is delicious occasionally

11 Wrote letters - Called at McCullough  
Newcombs & fixed machines -

consulted Dr Johnston. Rain - heavy  
It has been a mild March so far

12 Windy all night about sick Cham  
ber of wife. Called Dr Johnston. Wife &  
Julia have been so opposed to medicine  
Dr says he thinks the lower portion of the  
dilemma is ulcerated or hydrated. that

operation was probably excited by sympathy  
that little could be done - I told her in

Pm if she had any thing to say to any  
of us, she had better while her strength  
lasted. She wished me to be kind to erring  
Joseph & get him a good steady place to live  
have Ruth bring up James & be well paid  
for it - to have the little properly used in  
educating the children -

13 Sabbath It was a clear night we obtained  
a movement of her bowels last night  
the first for a week. She was restless during  
night She seems desirous to depart. Often  
exclaiming O my Saviour. The Lord direct all

March 13 1839

We had family prayers in her chamber reading 20 & 23 Psalms. after which in the intervals of grooming she took Joseph's hand & said O Joseph try & love the Savior Be kind & affectionate to your little brother to James. she said kiss me. Be a good boy & keep out of bad company. we gave her for the first time a little anodyne.

She repeated, Jesus love of my soul

2 o'clock Let me to thy bosom fly.

We sent a note to the churches for prayers for grace & resignation. She rested some at intervals. Sister Frayer calling to see her when she awoke out of a doze she said I suffer much - I was in hopes I should have passed away before this - but the Lord knows best. I pray for resignation. After saying "O my Savior" To my que Is the Savior present "O yes."

6 O'clock She has suffered greatly. Very many called. a few of whom we admitted viz Sister Martin bro & sis Frayer. sister Dryden Luky, Ogden, Manning Sister Hoban & sister Her prayer in paroxysms of pain was The Lord give me grace. Sometimes Jesus

love of my soul Let me to thy bosom fly  
My head aches to night. Going out for water in morn I slipped & fell severely on planks - Mrs Jordin watches I see but one chance should the ulcer have been discharged & her system hold out to rally but of this there is the least probable hope.

11<sup>th</sup> wife had a restless painful night -

I presented increased doses nervous with acetan morph. she got near  $\frac{3}{4}$  hour rest between 8 & 9 A.M. Called for Dr Johnstone he being away called on Dr Coulter who came & recommended 4 scrums anodyne powder. Dr Frayer thinks the best way to dispose of her title to land is to deed it in trust for benefit of children

4 P.M. This was done. She was too nervous to write her name. She has failed all day & suffered much we gave no anodyne Julia being so much opposed to any prep of morph.

At 20 on p 4 we gave one powder.

A stormy rainy sunshiny windy day  
At six we gave her another, a mild anodyne  
at 7<sup>th</sup> Edward & Berij came she took the



hand of Edward first & said "O Edward my dear Son". then the hand of Benj as she had a paroxysm of pain & did not pronounce his name while she held his hand I asked her Do you know him "Benjamin I do" was her emphatic reply she gradually sunk into a slumber though she had fever during the night.  
 15 At 5 she was breathing shorter I spoke to her & she look up & said What & slept again - her pulse good -  
 8 A she lies gently making some effort to breathe I spoke to her telling her this was the anniversary of our wedding day (which we have always kept with interest) she raised her arms & put them round my neck, made an effort to speak but could not.

9 We had morning prayers in her chamber we read her favorite Psalm XXXIII I had freedom & enlargement the burden was that she might have a peaceful hour in which to die.

12 A I took her hand & asked if she knew me. She replied "O yes"

2 she closed her mouth looked better,

5 Dr. Boutwell & Benjamin called at 6 Mrs Martin thought she was changing I held her hand my fingers on her pulse for an hour & a quarter. At times it was gone & again it feebly flickered. She quietly settled away was conscious of every thing but could not speak. I felt this morning she would live till the hour of the evening when we were married. That hour was (as I remarked when preaching March) one of the most solemn of my life.

She gradually sunk away experiencing some difficulty of breathing from phlegm which she could not swallow or throw out till 20 or past ten when she ceased to breathe.

I held her hand when she died. She has gone to her Savior & her boys.

16 Went to the station & telegraphed to Emory Cobb. Jas H. Sheldon.

Too late to send letter to Piqua by Car. I seem to have been stupefied. Selected a place next Emeline B Hamlin McKinley - engaged a coffin wrote letters - was again too late

March 16<sup>th</sup> 1889

to send a letter to Lucretia Phelps telegraphed -

Dr. Bennett, Johnston & Wilson made a post mortem examination which showed she was never entirely well from the injury by falling at Loudonville - the spleen enlarged to 6 lbs. 10 to 15 times as large as it should be - about a foot in length of the large intestine was thickened, and contained hard lumps. There was not the least derangement of the ovaria the Physicians said.

I can only say The Lord hath done it. Had it not been best he would have suggested proper remedies.

17. All thru the night I would at times seem to hear the moan of my wife as it was three days before she departed. Made arrangements -

at 1/4 before two the family with bro son Jas H. from Cin - Cousin Frankenberg went in to look leave of the corpse in the Chamber we knelt around the coffin I made a short prayer to effect her

mantle might rest upon us, that we might always act so as to honor her memory & be prepared to meet her in the realms of light.

The coffin was then closed & placed at the front door. Rev Mr Holmes made a prayer - the coffin was then opened & the assembly viewed it the procession was formed Br Holmes assisted by Br Spence of Pikes Co. performed services a sermon on 1 Thess IV 14. singing 1078. 1094 - and at close 1088. Br Holmes read funeral service - bro Spence dismissed the Cong too soon & I was obliged to thank the audience. It appeared like rain & began in morning I prayed the Lord to control the elements & give us favorable weather. It was good & did not rain until just as we reached the house returning it began to sprinkle - Br Holmes attempted to read a brief memoir but it was not very light in the Church & he made many mistakes. It was a large & solemn assembly - It began sprinkle just as we returned to the house. I was calm & trustful



62

March 17<sup>th</sup> 89

Counselled with the children  
and having a pressing request to  
attend as a maternal witness in  
an important defence by bro S. Allen  
though they thought I should go so  
I took train <sup>7 o'clock</sup> to Union  
Called at the Meth. meeting they  
were taking collection for Miss S.  
I made some remarks collection was over  
20¢. Stopped with bro Shepherd American house  
18 Rose at 4 1/2 o'clock to Greenville called at bro  
St. Hebb's & bro Rev J. Newsum wrote Am  
called Bro. Mieser tea. Took cars & went to  
Coloille. It had been arranged that bro St  
should begin & when I came up in cars  
I should preach. It was a snowy, windy night  
a terrible storm. I saw out bro St got sick  
a moment he couldn't stop & never  
called on me even to preach. They  
had a noisy time one of - 3 at altar  
stood bro Lewis Byram.

19 Talked about sewing machines and  
2 sent (D) & cars to Greenville bro Mieser  
Wrote - about 11 went to C.H. & found they  
were calling the case of Nancy or Samt  
Armstrong. I listened to the partial one sided  
testimony - the hearing of the Judge

wrote at the lawyer's table - was called in  
Pm & gave a clear firm statement of the  
facts as I remember them. bro Medford  
remembered at first but few things -  
Took cars & coming to Union was introduced  
by bro Horner of Hill grove to bro  
Lucas a D of Winchester Ia who invited me  
to go & preach for them I asked counsel  
cost lots - & came. Called at bro Henderson's  
& bro Lucas. Cold icy - snow in sugar  
20 Sabbath Clean & pleasant but cold. S.S. opened  
& expounded on a new heart. Pr on Let us go  
on to Perfection - raised money for salary of  
Bro Gillman Dined bro Henderson's tea at  
bro Gillman's Pr at night 2 hours. 30 lessons  
& songs on Rom 14. 18. stood bro Lucas

21 Called at Mose-Hays. Bottom. Ways  
Station. Took cars & came Union. Dined  
bro Shepherds. Came Sidney.

22 Wrote, called up town, read  
Bro Holmes made some remarks &  
several prayers at night.

23 Taking catalogue of books E & H  
help me - Up town. Sewing machine

24 Introductory looking & arranging

25 Still arranging Mr Lee came latter

Mar 28-59

It has been a cold raw day -

Attended Exam of Union School in Pm

26 Froze & a little snow last night  
righting up library, folding 86 S. Mag  
Bro Kato Jr at 2 (Q. L.) on continue ye  
in my love's house. Drove Maxwell's &  
left a sewing ma on trail. In eve  
Bro K exhorted on a revival. I had  
enlargement in prayer -

27 Sabbath Jos. neglected or refused to drop himself  
while we were at breakfast as I had  
ordered him - he had twice disobeyed me  
last week - I whipt him until he promised  
to obey me in every thing in future  
Lovefeast pretty good -

Bro K Jr an excellent sermon on, Merely then  
men know that ye are my disciples if ye have  
love one to another He bap. a child & ad see  
Dined with him at bro Frazer. In eve  
Bro S. Phibson strained to get great adjective  
on God is love - I was disgusted & slept when  
I could for pain at the facts

28 Wrote W. Ad. righting up things Bro K  
called sold him Brog Dec 3.50

Drove Maxwell's. In eve at Good Templars Lodge

29 Wrote - Fixing up things copied to Henry.

30 Fixing children off. Borrowed 8¢ of  
bro Frazer. Ruth & her two children. Edw  
Joseph & James went. I went to  
Maxwells & took the sewing man  
& one other & came to Piqua I  
left Mr Lee, Julia & Benj. & Eliza the  
kind girl - came to bro Lawtons  
attended prayer meet. Wayne St.  
Exhorted -

31 Clear & cold, carried printing office  
set up handbills - read - tea bro Hays etc.

1 Rules for Holy living.

April 1 1859 Froze last in Pm. wrote & saw  
machines. Party at G. W. Johnson. Prayers, singing <sup>to G. good</sup>

2 A rainy stormy day -

3 Met class at bro Lawton's house

Ord with some friends for Rev  
Dr. Safford (Pres). on 1 Feb 1.15 - Dined  
with Dr. S. & exhorted S. S. small children  
came home St S S & exhorted there  
Preached at night for bro West (Wayne St) on  
Beloved now are we the sons of God & doth not  
be moderate

4 Worked hard today & traveled about & was  
tired. Lectured at night some wanted  
one hour some 1 1/2 some 2 hours - Told



Apr 14-59

them all should be accommodated - at the  
 those who wish can go. Kept on 2.20 -  
 My Magic lantern did not work well  
 Amount raised was 15+ but Moody raised a  
 collection for the hall 4+ making 19.34 Pd  
 for hall 2.50 (lights & fuel) -

5 Sewing machine at Mrs Luntons -

called. Many called

6 Called Worley, J. & J. Dupres. but W. H. Lander  
 Rev Coffin - Sister Johnson paid me  
 40 for the Case Machine. If it works  
 well she is to pay back if not I am to sell  
 it. Sent sewing machine to station  
 & cars to Sidney - Bess & Julia were  
 home lonely

7 Breakfast early cars at six came  
 to Troy. Stopt Dr. S. W. Beall a Homesp.  
 called Union School Notices for my  
 lecture are scarce & I think a thin  
 Sewed pants for Mrs Beall & Mrs Leonard

8 Lectured last night at M. E. Church  
 New 1.00 - sold 3 from 30. Rain & snow  
 last n. a snow storm now 8 Oct. Sewed some  
 for the family. a few called - very cold

9 Froze hard - called. Am doing next to O.  
 Mr Vanduyke & sister called - sold some

sermons, but no other books. Read some  
 10 April Sabbath some gloomy weather  
 sprinkled in Morn. & rain all day.

Preached to about 50 on throne of grace  
 But I & I talked about prophecies &c.  
 Pd at night on Rom ix. 30 clear  
 but tedious - about 50 at night.

11 Wrote letters. many calls to see  
 & test the sewing machine  
 Lectured at night on Divinity 3.26

12 Sewed & shoud machines -

13 I packed up to leave last n. but rain  
 heavy coming & Br Potts inviting  
 me. I came & staid at his house  
 & this morn breakfast being late  
 Cars left. Feeling all is for best.

Came to Bee cars at O. P. By  
 My motion they made one - Co  
 responding member I thanked  
 them in a few remarks - called & saw  
 Thorne Cobison's sold a new cord?  
 came to Mcampbell's Br James  
 Horton took me in his buggy to  
 Piqua It rained - called sister Johnson  
 find her ma. & got supper It rained &  
 delay. Walking to Depot water over  
 road fell in a hole & length - legs aches





Apr 18 59

I had dinner again till 1 o'clock  
Dined two Refs. In Pm took  
back his R sewing machine & sold  
it to Mr Dr Berman & taught him  
how to use it. Paid 30¢ they are  
to pay 1.25 loans if they keep.

19 Cars at 5¢. Very canny  
found can Piqua. Some met  
me as agreed. came Troy.  
called on Vanduyke, McCampbell  
here I fell into a conversation but  
with Baptist minister Childs but  
he would not allow me to finish  
an arg & I refused to talk with  
him any more. He is an excitable  
man - extravagant in his expressions  
Saw large Sewing machine magazine  
lantern & small box books to be in.  
The small machine was locked up in  
warehouse. took for cars & came to  
Dayton. Saw bro Hen at Depot who  
directed me to Sister Mrs B. Walker  
She is g. dau. to bro Martin Hill.

He & I convers. mainly on Genealogy  
20 Rose early (4) & wrote A Thunder  
storm - Cars at 8 for Cin - Slept at

bro W F Thorne 2407 West 6 St.  
near Depot. called at Bookroom  
H & Wilson; bro & Baker; Harris; Sloate;  
Novelty; Kelso; Hunt Webster Co.  
Sewing Machines. In Book room  
had a few minutes conversation  
with Dr K. He seemed to have a very  
contemptuous feeling about or for  
one who presumed to think that the  
prophecies authorized us to expect a great  
literal disap<sup>t</sup> to. Dr. Thorne was  
very attentive & kind - At dusk called  
at Mrs Thorne's father's where I saw  
Mr. M. C. Crickshank author of "Methu by  
Miss Fletcher" and her daughter.

Called at P. C. Just A Sheldon &  
21 Rose & took bath. bro T. house is  
built with all the modern improve-  
ments - Kept the house a rainy stormy  
day. Read sci<sup>ent</sup> argum on Div of Christ<sup>ianity</sup>  
22 Read H. Holmes' life album - Bookroom let  
me have some documents - bro Holmes article  
"set up & being struck off" They wonder that it  
is so meagre & said I had got the wrong  
person to prepare it. I told them he sent it  
to me, that it was meagre, leaving out im-

Apr 22 1839

portant facts he had been furnished with - Rain again -

23 Rose  $\frac{1}{4}$  to 4 after reading & writing - called depot & got box & sent letter - went to canal to look for machines - came via P.O. Mr. Hen came we took bus to main - walked to Broadway & Congreg then stage to Pendleton & private conveyance to Newtown stop - bro Geo Disque. I have sore lips & mouth from cold bro Hen set me up to see. I was with great reluctance. I tried - but had a good time on the off go. to a score or 25 - tea at Dr. Highlands. In eve bro H. put an excellent room clean, sweet & spiced from

pleas but windy

24 Sabb Had a strictness on lungs last m cough this morn - pleas.

Opened lovefiast - it was good - Br Hen Jr. He had not good liberty - Ad the Sac at 3 & Br Cat night with some freedom to a very attentive full house in Baptist Ch. <sup>Stony</sup> 18

25. We dined yesterday at Dr. Brown's. Br at 10 on 1 John III 2. some freedom. weather better. Dined bro Jones, father of W.E. & John. good of O.W. made some calls. Talked to the School Labored at night. They asked for our

home - but were modified afterwards that they had not asked for more - \$2.16

26 A bro took me or sent me to Milford. The Odd Fellows had a celebration. Poor order by Marshalls. Oration was good but too long. Was called upon & spoke 10 min leaving been in in the first Lodge in America - Dined at Dr. Th. M. Brown's where I left some things. Cars to be - It rained a torrent. A bro Shaw held his umbrella over me in part. The 6th bus had slept for night

27 called & got machines & took it to 46 W 6<sup>th</sup> Dined Sister Pae's. Sewed Spurgeon in the

28 Wrote after Mr. Ma & at 46 - Letters doubt come I fear one with a remittance is lost. At brook room - In eve called at bro Scar. I had attended prayer in or led in mid. at mony. Br Duamp & wife. Mrs Jackson & wife & two children bro Shaw & wife came in -

29. Called at Brook room & No 46<sup>th</sup> where I left my Sewing machine. Came to RR got half fare ticket. They made it out for me of 60c. I told them I was temporarily here. Came Plainville bro Dr W W Highland



Apr 29-59

brought me in "spunk" up to Newton  
I sewed for Mrs Bodine & lectured at  
night 2.90¢ —

30. Went up to W. H. & put up Apples  
Sewed & experimented. Sewed very  
thick leather. H. A. young man at  
Diggins brot me to Milford —

I had called at Johnson Turpin's. Mrs  
T gave me p. saying she could  
not come to my lecture I gave her  
two sermons. Gave the young & brot  
Daisy a I saw Mr. & sold in Wiggins  
May 1 Sabbath Yesterday was a pleas-  
ant day. The Ohio backs up the little  
Miami over very much land —

Discovered this morn I had lost  
the key of the W. H. in my pocket  
all day & have it —

Last night I lectured to a few .80¢  
at Meth Ch.

Bro L. P. Miller came & took me in tri-  
g to Centenary Ch near Newbury  
Clermont Co where I stop a little  
while with a Mr Holmes & then went  
to S. & exhorted them preached on mode  
of Baptisms with some freedom & clear

ness. came & dined with James Laws  
a private member now once a trav for  
He came from Balt Conf the year Feb '59  
He sent me to Milford — Had diar. today  
Pr at night (they were late gathering &  
sat back in the house & it was hard  
for 7 H. H. 16 — Read some in Meth  
Rox at 4 having waked at 3 —

Sewed specimens leather H. Called William  
Kugler's Sister H. gave me 30. for two sermons  
refused change — Came Erastus Holmes  
Lectured at Centenary Ch. They asked for 1.00  
& after I had gone nearly that they wanted me  
to lengthen I lec. over two hours —

5.61. Sold several sermons — Made apt for  
tomorrow night

3 Bro W. H. & W. C. North. "Endowed" — Sewed  
for women Dined bro Laws fine day  
Lectured on the Prophecies Col 2.13

4 Came to Milford & came to bin. Called  
Lib Sate & bookroom. Ot in RR bro  
Marqua died. His factory of children's  
wagons Mr John's Sewing Machine  
factory. Came with bro Poe to tea & stand  
One concert. was desultory & Maria Spence  
here —

76 May 5-59

About the Book room - Sewing machine  
called O & M R R & Co. - Staid bro Thomas  
& Called at Bp Morris not in. Attended  
Bunbury men's morning prayer meet-  
Head. Some in a new work on Creation  
& pop of other worlds - Sined & staid bro  
Poe's. He gave me a coat & vest nearly done  
but good for me -  
I discovered that a machine had been sent  
wrong & went Ex press office - Called on Bp  
Morris He gave me no advice only  
suggested that I employ myself to copy.  
I told him I could not & keep untram-  
melled. for I must necessarily enter in  
to business that would reach beyond  
words done - Took bus & came to Mad-  
isonville - via Walnut hills. Benj. Stewart's  
8 Sabbath Attended S S & addressed the child-  
ren with liberty. a deep impression seemed made  
on at 11 on 1 Tim I-15. Died R. L. Redman Sexton  
came bro Stewarts a party from Carthage were  
visiting they would not stay 5 m for prayer after  
tea. Hunt wife. Stewart wife White of binding  
Pratched at night Cong on Rom 12 to Stewarts  
9 Fixed clock Am Sewed for ladies in Pm  
Fine warm rain. Sailed in eve 3.86  
& 1.25 more bro Spier rained - Staid but Spier

77

10 Coolen Spent the day about coun-  
sided at bro Harveys. Several ladies  
seemed highly pleased with the machine  
11 Came in & dined bro Poe's Attended  
S S convention - Bro Poe's at night  
12 S S convention when the Revolution  
about early conversion was up. I spoke  
about 2 or 3 min. Bro Thomas at night  
13 Sewing machine - wrote letters - Poe's  
14 Went down to 357 - I had difficulty in  
finding where bro Venter lived. found  
it at last dined there. He gone to S S  
Pic Nic. Called bro Mark R Barnitz. Pub.  
an Chapin's - Sewed specimen in Pm. He  
I dreamed last night of seeing my wife as  
she lay in the black drip just as laid out  
I thought I kissed her & she spoke to me  
though she seemed behind me as I speak-  
ing - The papers confirm the views that  
war has begun. My opinion from the  
prophecies, is that this war will last  
just 7 years rather than in 3 1/2 as before  
will triumph & that triumph will last  
30 years & then the Papacy will be destroy-  
ed. I predicted <sup>at the drop of Crinley's whip</sup> that war was breaking out again  
in a few years, &c. and the event is full as



May 14<sup>th</sup> 1859  
78 Doonas I expected. Came to Bro Yount

15 Sabbath Called at Morris Chapel & opened  
S.S. & Exhorted the school - came Park St &  
addressed the infant school 61 scholars came into  
Main S.S. & addressed them (bro Magill Sup). came  
to Christie Chapel & preached with freedom  
on 1 Cor 15. I was embarrassed on com from  
expectation to be short & not filling the house with  
my voice when a voice said Lord help. I felt  
I could go now. Came & dined with bro  
John Debois - he son. Eunice Buthe for his 1<sup>st</sup>  
who was living at Marcus Stevens with whom  
I slept in 1827. - Opened S.S. at 2 & Addressed Inf.  
School - & then the Main School about 250 scholars  
beside teachers - I declined to go at night for  
bro I had given out for a short dis & altar exer  
cises. Exhorted & talked 30 or 35 min & called penitents  
to come - Came to Br. Gambles & wrote  
that Sister G. asked Sister Y. to have me come  
home and stay -

16. This family have every convenience. Formerly  
from Ireland Up town & at night attended  
prayer meet. Christie Chapel.

17. Book room. Sewing machines &c -

18. Walked much tired. Pre at night Children  
on Thron of grace. A good improv seemed  
bro Thorne's

79  
19 Came bro Ham Oles breakfast -  
Went through the Factory. Sept candle  
very many improvement have been made  
since I was in one before - He gave me 4  
small cakes washing soap - tested on bro  
T. D. Larrow then Exam a new machine made  
by Albert Steigert on York & Warren Rows  
It is the substance of Singers ours heavy  
Saw one made by Mueller - Came book  
room & saw my machine with bro W. Will  
iams, then down town examined Almon's,  
Howes & other machines. called at Dr

Browns 46 E 4<sup>th</sup> Sta (attended 16 Exhibition  
of S.S. at Bethel Ch. - walked to Cambridge  
20 A fine clear air - I am greatly per  
plexed what to do. I should know if I  
had means. This was my weekly fast. At  
the Bookroom. Find tension of a sewing ma  
no word from Whlinger to whom I wrote  
last week. Rode out (Dr Kimpely rid' bus) to Sutcliffe  
iams His father & 4 mis since. Every thing  
looks as when here last. Called at bro Seades  
they were out. called Edwin House. He is  
sadly dyspeptic.

21 Fine air. called bro Seade where I bro & brother  
& rode down town to Brown's mis paper me

May 21-59

Spoke about this m. commencing - it continued by - united prayer & gave my exp. was introduced to several by H. B. Stone. came to Lumber & B. Room. then downtown & called Calvin T. Bradley's dined & wrote letters - came Book room called Dr. Clark & came to Brookman's in low spirits. No letter from Whiting but one from W. G. North. I could hear over

"All shall work for good to me" but the point is to believe it so as to rely on it. Bro & Sister G. went out visiting, I left & came to old bro A. Peacock's Webster & man  
22 Sabbath Walked up hill to Mt Auburn. Exhorted S. Pr 30 m on Rom XV 7-8. Dined Moses Brooks. Walked Avondale with bro Cowden (Jr) & E. Houser. Pr Heb XI 4 - Mrs Johnson wife of teacher here - who put her hand out to gate & called me back. It was Eunice Fox. He professes to be converted but she not converted. Prayer made some impression. bro Rich Ashcraft brot me to city bro Peacock. Pr rather crankily on 1 Cor XV 5 at 20. Ashbury - a daughter of Rev Joseph Rustling came up & invited me to call. Weather dry & cool pleasant.

23 called Miller's manufac. not in  
called J. F. Fell (sister Rustling) tea -  
24 wrote - came to Avondale called on Sister Means. She had been sick. Staid bro Ashcraft.  
25 Rode in town with bro A. called bro Thomas dined - took machine to Book room. Prayer meet at Ashbury at night bro Peacock.  
26 Showing sewing machine have given my terms to W. G. A. & await his answer. I have thought & prayed much & it seems to me so far as I can learn, the will of the Lord but I have been in a state of mind, balanced, undecided. Resolved in strength of grace to live more self denying & watchful - Rain this morn. It had been very dry - Took bus & came Avondale during a very hard long shower. Preached at night on 1 Tim I-15. Few out on acct of rain. Staid at Johnson's (Eunice Fox) I baptized her in inf. Reading my Arg on Power & Ubi of



May 26-59

of Christ, I fell asleep while reading - I went to bed.

27 Rose Lk - Yesterday I learned bro Thompson's dec. to Sec.

Rose remained a day. wrote - called at Sister Means, bro Ashcraft & came to city. Rose with sister Susan Price. Found Mr North at Book Room & went with him to Queen City Sewing machine. Grovet Dale. Ladd. Webster Mr Harris, Mr Wilson, - Singers, Corbins, Bruens, Seamstraps & three or 4 others - He wants me to pay him for state. I don't see my way clear to any thing - Staid bro Pais -

28. Called at Canal Boat Mr Pannaman Capt Eymann & one of his hands came to bookroom & took my Magic lantern home. Packed some things in carpet bag & came RR & came (Mr North in car) to Corwin. He talked of various ways to start the business. On getting out I saw a man who looked like my father I stepped to him and said Is your name Alfred Caden? It is. He had come for me He was highly pleased. Came to his house. He is very poor.

His three girls intelligent - one the oldest a mate & sickly. He walked down town he introduced me to many - He is now a kind of Spiritualist. I design to write his history - cannot now -

29 Sabbath I had prayers last night & this morn - Pr in the Mth Lk 2.20 m on Rom 18 - Had liberty of words. dined bro Eph. Mills & slept a waking up after the time came hastily to Church. Bro Spar had taken his text & was preaching on Resurrection - too bro Mark Haynes Pr at night to a full house with freedom on Th of Mr. Alf. family there he was not called & he said he had pr enough in the morning - He was evident disappointed in the way I pr. Good impressions seemed made. Bro Haynes

30 Alf. called & we had an agreeable chat. We then walked out together. He wished to show me the beautiful landscape & mineral springs. The morn. & c. coming back I called on Jonathan P. Clarke who professed to be interested in my preaching & wanted me to go over the ground & to show me what an excellent site there was for a town.



a water cure establishment to which I went with him. Sailed at night on Astoromy. 293. W.C. Clark

31 Friend Clark took me to John Thorne's a Minister where we had a very refreshing visit & dined after which friends prayed - & at parting I prayed. We then called on Webbells. Welch who seemed to be a man whose heart is in the right place, who with his wife live to do good. He here talked of the plan of a seminary. Clark seemed desirous to enlist me & he held out large pecuniary considerations. I explained my original village views & gave him many particulars of my life & experience - In eve. preached with freedom on Kings XIII & a full house & very quiet. W.C. Clark  
 June 17 1839 - I have read my American Spirit. Jane T. is a very interesting lady. It is refreshing to mingle with Quaker men & women after associating with either bigoted Unitarians or selfish worldlings. Called at Mark Haysers. A Leardis. Bakeris, Joseph & Taylors

(son of Jane T. Clark) Jon. M. took me in buggy to J. Thorne's & W.C. Welch's. Welch & Clark lent me their note for 100 at bank - I left my clothes at Welch's & a box at the depot. Clark related his sister's courtship. It was remarkable that both their companions died on the same day<sup>6</sup> 800 m apart & same hour of the day. He excited my desire to be acquainted with some of whom he gave an account. Took cars & came to Cin. Called at Express & Seams have come - Called Evans & Swift. They refused to discount the note. Called on Calvin Bradley who thought his bank would for 1 1/2 p c p m. Came to Book Room & read my letters. Had no din - Talked with bro Poe. Thompson & while talking with bro Poe the snow came. They locked my keys & trunk & I could not open my carpet bag which caused me to change & not go over river. I spent an hour in opening it & came to be. Poe's. We talked of the offers they made me at Haverysburg -



June 2-1859

I slept none after one o'clock, lay & thought. I have had at various times a thought that after all the Lord might use me in the establishment of Lyceum villages according to my original impression, but I have generally dismissed the thought as being too unworthy or as a vain imagination. Yesterday I read over my expenses in part & this morn I have after much thought & prayer concluded that if the Friends offer me \$2000 worth of stock or more as a salary as agent requiring no more than 10 hours a day, paying my travelling expenses in the service & my deducting the time necessary to attend my own affairs & visit my friends, if they would make it a large liberal concern I would consider it a call of God & removed there. I sacrificed 2000 to receive the loan. com. the wife have given me liberty & I feel perfectly free to follow the spirit of the Lord & his providences. My present idea is if they shall voluntarily open my

way to secure by agents all the tracts we shall want - to then form the company improve the Springs - erect an establishment - manual labor shops & making it that delightful place by fountains & for mental, moral & physical education, which nature seems to have designed it & making it a desirable place of residence for persons of means in summer or winter from the city. wrote letters. Called down town bro J. Albright introduced me to bro J. Parkin who upon my assurance that the note would be paid at maturity discounted it for me I sent 95¢ to Phil for sewing machines & took cars & the lay me. I came to Harveyburg walking from Corwin to N.G. Welch's. 3. Walked to John Thorne's & he gave me a horse & rode town & talked with J.P. Clarke. His prop. was to give me one half the profits of his whole concern after 10,000. putting it at say 15,000. I stated my views were that we had better put in at appraisal & he give me a dozen. I asked him if he thought of a definite sum. He said he would guar



June 3: 1859.

about 1000 - & the profits to - The sewing machine came & showed a great many & sewed - died J. P. Clark. - & sewed in P.M. 4 wrote agreement which was signed after J. P. C. had offered to donate out of his part 2000\$ and to take (instead of 15000 which he refused for a speculative concern) 12000 to make it a Lyceum village. Wrote out Sub for stock. J. P. C. putting down 10.000 & 2000. He brot me to John Thomas & Maynesville. I designs to go to Ridgeville L.M. hearing of a S.S. picnic came & sister Philips was speaking a most sweet & charming address. I also spoke with some freedom. No way opening for me to go to Ridgeville. came & slept with bro. Routledge. Walked & called on bro Sedo. Frost this night plants injured.

5 Sabbath Lay awake & thought much. last m. some important thoughts came to my mind - after this in my chamber. It was suggested to my mind that I should speak to the young people at the Orthodox Friends M.T.G. (There are two O. & F. here) in the P.M. mentioned

my impression to bro R. he said they would not permit it - that they were very bigoted & He may be mistaken. I told him if it was best the Lord would open my way. He called on Daniel Jones he met me at the door did not invite me in. I told him my impression that I felt a desire to speak to the young people of their Society on the danger of grieving the Spirit. Then came to bro R. He said D. J. & A. Brown the sup of the S S were the two most bigoted members. In going up to the S S I over took Thos. Amett & wife. to whom I spoke. I told them I did not ask for an invitation but I simply wished them not to deny me privilege to obey the convictions of duty. I went in & there was a consultation & I was called out. Arthur B said the Trustees were not all here & it was unusual & they did not feel free to grant any privilege. After Thos. A. opened the S S I rose & spoke five min tenderly - I was much affected. Soon after Bro R came to inform me that apt was 10:15 & bill had rung. Thos. followed him out & asked him to



90

June 1839

Br R informed him I was in good stand-  
 ing - Coming along bro R said  
 Altho they often apply for our M.H.  
 They never granted the use of theiss - That  
 some were very illiberal -  
 Preached with freedom of spirit. Tho  
 cramped in words from 1 Tim 1-15  
 Dined Mrs Henry's - Opened B  
 & Exhorted children & teachers - came  
 to bro R & rested.  
 Preached to the young people at A on Eph IV 20  
 A meeting time. Pr at night strong  
 Luke XI last v. hard on spirit rappers  
 Cong very attentive. - Br Kneill  
 6 Came borrowin after agreeing  
 with bro. E bright to sell sewing machine  
 He is to have \$500 on each. Took cars  
 & came Columbus. & Delaware - called  
 at Trustee meet. O W Sam Lecky Br H & P  
 then declined one for his guest. Dr Plummer  
 addressed the Missionary Synod in a very  
 witty strain. glorifying our great country  
 7 Took cars & came White Sulphur Station. &  
 to Springs & examined every thing. Dr  
 took notes & they sent to Station & in to del  
 & com. of Lecky. Br Donelson address

50

was good - not superior - In eve seniors  
spoke Br Pilehus

9 Room of O W U. The grad class more more  
uniformly excellent than heretofore -  
Br Shaffer thinks Russia will rule with  
France. (He has been sick & is feeble)  
Pres. Thomson, bei. was good not splan  
did as heretofore. Lavee at bro Thomas's  
at night. Br Pelcher

10 Took cars 5.20 came to Berea. Sold  
some sermons on cars. Dined <sup>at</sup> ~~the~~ <sup>place</sup> ~~the~~ &  
came up to cars & Toledo train full fare to  
Cleveland. After a long while found  
McNorth, with whom I took tea. He  
is asking more for the state than  
before - came to Bro Rogers & ~~bro~~ <sup>Lawrence</sup>  
after calling & changing Am to Hal  
Marble order for wife monument making  
 $35 + 2 ft = 37$  in Sidney  
11 Settled Dr. Fiske He has 50¢ worth  
Medicines - I took 1 doz pills & a  
box Mrs Allen's Hair Restorer. I have but  
little faith in its restoring my hair on  
my bald head. I bought Bushnell's  
Spectacles & read to day one -  
McNorth made various propositions



none of which I accepted. Took cars  
 & came Berea. Ruths, Joseph  
 came so we were mostly together  
 12 Sabbath Dr. Heileb called for me  
 to be funeral of Lucy (Lane) Pickard  
 age 38 yrs of age. Called on Prof Hartup.  
 bro Baker & heard Dr. Hart on the  
 Resurrection latter part of which was  
 eloquently impressive. Dined bro  
 Wallace's & read to him & bro McK  
 illips. Bucknells first sermon on  
 the individual destiny of man.  
 Prayed at the house of Lyman Pickard  
 & at Church at 8 pm with some  
 power on "To die is gain". good cong.  
 It is said she was present when in  
 May 1820 I was friend of Mr Whiting  
 aged 2 yrs & shortly after his mother  
 Rachel wife of Robert Whiting & in  
 1823 of Mr Lane, Rachel her father  
 who died very triumphant. She died in  
 peace. walked to grave read burial  
 service & back to Ruths. Rained some  
 13. Snow 3 1/2. Edward and bro Carpet bag came  
 Station & cars. Norwalk called bro  
 Mowers, breakfast Called down

town. saw P. Benedict. now 84  
 I first met him 41 yrs ago. when he  
 was getting out tenton for the first  
 Good House - called at Perkins  
 Sewing Machine factory. - at Pease  
 bookstore where I met Rev Mr  
 Newton, Mr Wainwright (whom I met  
 at Potsdam 1843) - Soaps met at 2.  
 Was requested to act as Sen. Warden -  
 & by vote to address the S. which I did  
 recommending caution in admitting  
 strict discipline. punctuality, brotherly  
 love. morality &c - For which they  
 gave me a vote of thanks  
 In eve they were discussion cases  
 of many who refused to pay dues  
 I had sent for a demit some few  
 years ago the Master (Barnum) told  
 me it was granted but it had not  
 been forwarded - Bro Rule thought  
 that with others I had been suspen-  
 ded. In any event there was a dis-  
 position to submit & make all  
 straight - Old records were lost &  
 it was decided over for engraving -  
 A very warm day & hard rain at  
 9 o'clock



June 14<sup>th</sup> 1854

Rose at 4<sup>th</sup> read - called at  
graveyard where my child Jas. Hart  
was buried next to Mary Bradley  
Called on bro Barnum late Wm.

He said my denit was granted &  
he directed it made out & sent  
to me - Capt Benedict took me  
to Maria (Clott, Rundle) Geer's din.  
have them some personal facts &  
she took me to Benj Clott's we  
had a good visit

15 We all came to Leath Brink  
choff & Benj took me to Green  
wick - Dined at bro Culver's And  
some talk & exhorted his wife  
vain for Shalton & Sidney calling  
at Marion - Julia had come  
back

16 Called several places paid  
taxes & dined Mr Spence's & cars  
to Piqua Bro Lewtons Sister P sick

17 Took cars & came Troy Leafed  
about calling at Vandyke.  
Campbell, Orbison's dined Mary  
& id bro Wall's & cars Dayton  
Mr. V. Walkers

18 Rose at 1 cars 1<sup>20</sup> to Denia  
ft. to Corwin. I walked to M. G. Niles  
Breakfast & long talk went to Harveys  
benj talk with J. C. Several better  
offers have been made him - He is  
firm to his contract - took bus & came  
Piqua. Br M. Pleadings for an excellent  
speech <sup>Rose some with pros</sup> walked to Freeport & waited  
for cars. Bro I married the W. B. Brister  
The Express. would not stop for us. it was  
8.47 before mail train came, took cars to  
Lin 10.45. Stopt bro Wm. Wood. I had met  
him on cars & he had very cordially  
invited me to stop at his his house  
head of Kilgore Street. I told him when  
he said he belonged to Shirley Chapel  
that I asked bro Lowry if there was  
any member of his charge that would  
esteem it a privilege to keep an old  
travelling fr & receive for pay the  
bond "as much as ye have done it  
to one of the least of these &c. That bro  
I had said he knew of none. Most  
of his members on out of high rents  
procured houses only large enough  
for their own families. That there



June 18

were those who had room but they were not of that class. He knew of no one to recommend me to. Dr. W. said on the cars He shandered us. I told him I would call if I came in.

19 Sabbath This is a noble mansion. My window looks out on Ky. hills & Lexington. How strangely have I been led by God's Providence. Rainy. Attended the S.S. Dr. Hearn Self. Hearn & Fisher addressed the school about ten min each. Dr. Nicholson, led Agnes for a Pure religion & undefiled. Dined at bro Swornstedts. Supper at 3 said to be the best for a long while. I was ordained deacon in the old stone ch 32 yrs next fall. Tea at Sist Mary Elstroms. In at night on He being dead yet speaking & hurried & had more lib of words than spirit. Dr. Woods

20 Rose 3h Wrote. With bro W. horse & buggy went P.M. J.H. Sheldon Ex press office. Met Book Room where I waited bro Hearn not meeting me as agreed. Talked with Dr. Colclough. At ten Rode to Spring Grove Cemetery

coming back hard shower we were dry. Dined bro Woods. Called on Jos. F. Larkin, banker. He was very kind inviting me to come to his office & write. Called on J.M. Applegate who once boarded at my house. Wrote. Tea bro Woods. Read Arg. on Div of Xst to Father Wood. He is 92 yrs old - & staid with him. The house is a double house he & W. occupy. This morn walked up to Reservoir. 21 Rose 3h Wrote. Called at the Express office. Had machines taken to 20 E. 4th St. J.B. Corbins. J.P. Clark called. with him went Straders, Larkins Bank, Dr. Judkins Book Concern. Dined Father Woods cars 4.40 to Corwin & rode with J.P. to W&W. 22 Took buggy & came to Waynesville regulated machines & sent one. V&W & left one. Dr. E. Bright. Car to Kenia, <sup>called</sup> bro Simmons. Walked, getting a chance to ride some to Tawawa Springs. Commencement of cruises interesting. Springs fell below my expectation. Dined. Went over the premises. Came to station. A. Express Conductor would not stop. agreed with Train Master hereafter to stop. Staid to 8 o'clock. came



22 June 59

to Leominster. Mary Welch had been fearful I would not come & had gone walked, hungry & tired to Melch.

23 Came to I.P.C. we went Darwin Hall took refusal of his 18 acres at 1500p. Came round to town & closed with Thomas Melton 5 1/2 acres at 1200.

bought 3 A 2 R. 28p of A.T. Sabin Called on P. Bowers & agreed to take his 14 1/2 a at 60p per acre came W. & W. 24 Unfolded our plan to W. & W. He expressed a strong desire to have us go ahead. He wished consent of his children before he became security. Walked down his farm to his son Turner, who expressed no doubt of propriety or success. Walked along Caesar's lot. to Springs & came Clark's & dined. Called at P.M. & Union School. As W. & W. did not come up according to his agreement Rode with mail to his home. Found that his children would not consent he should go in with us. Walked Harveys buyt. took horse & rode Turners. - Told them my views. As it appeared to me they were unreasonably cautious

and selfish - came John Thomas & stand 25 Unfolded all to the family - called at W. & W. His wife stated that I was deceived that her husband had no intention to go in with us, & putting the ques to him he said he was afraid. Came to Thomas & wrote a recantation to Turner. of something I had said after he denuded his f. did not wish to go in - came Thos. Wales not at home, came Clark's. we consulted what was providential. I met Mr Bowers & we cannot draw a mean of our contract & he extended the time for our executing papers to 2 July. I had difficulty to get security on my note to A.T. Sabin McConan, deLamy & W. & W. at first. Finally I agreed to give a sewing Machine if the land if I failed to meet it - & the contract was executed - At 11 heard bro Andrew pr. a wordy pointless talk - I.P.C. 26 Sabbath Called at Mark Haynes & love feast It was slow in beginning & having to go Spoke. was coming to reside expected evil speaking, persecution & derision & prayer. Came to build up Reddums



June 26-1839

Kingdom, & left bro Mr Ham  
rode with me to fill the apt of the p-  
rene - gave him history that bro  
Preached at Sharon Va to some freedom  
1 Tent - 15 - Dined bro Lefstra's  
came to town & pr<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor IV 5. A very  
full house & more than usual freedom  
& power. I learned soon after when  
spending some hours with G W Ham  
that manner things had been said  
against me - some they would  
never hear me again - they were  
here today, God imprisoned made  
In eve went to colored people's meet-  
but was so sleepy from labour & was  
of sleep could not enjoy it - J P S  
27. Home at 4 - Mind very active in  
night on our Village project. Wrote  
Called to see various persons to be  
Corporators. Fixed up sewing ma-  
chines at Wm Ham's. Several  
met & appointed me chairman Dr Dabie  
Sec. J. P. Clark Treas. & organized. It occur-  
ed to me that it was on the 27 June  
1836 that we signed the agreement for the  
Community at Peira. Had a long con-

versation with Judge Edwards.

Weather is becoming dry -

28. Slept poorly last night - black & I  
went to Benj Lukins who wants to  
buy the Bower property & offered him  
if he would go my security for the  
first payt. I would assign the  
whole contract to him - He agreed  
to at first but after he came up  
he said to another. If I do he'll pay  
for it & I'll have my trouble for  
nothing. He hoped I would not get  
security & he would get a chance to  
buy it. I applied to Aaron S. Anson  
a rich covetous man he scouted the idea.  
black finally suggested to ask five - I had  
expected W & W. would have been my security  
my friend - We saw Deacon who agreed to  
29. Wrote - called on Mr Ham he backed  
out from his promise to be security but  
went with me to find Till Wales, while  
waiting for him wrote & copied long letter  
to Dr North - We went W & W. who with Wales  
signed my note came back went Bower  
called on Dr Hornell & finally got together  
when W. May Mountain of Bower raised



June 29-59

objections I've sent for Judge Edwards. The Judge disapproved Mr B had not made so good a bargain - as he might & J.P.C. coming consented to amending it. He finally got one new act written & signed & is in hands of Judge E to copy. We had very fine showers today. This morn sitting without dress with him over ~~the~~ I took cold & had rheum in my back.

30 Rose early & wrote. Came to room where we met E & H Dakin finally became security by my agreeing to pledge 500<sup>ft</sup> stock for their security. There are few business men here most are ignorant of business principles & it is slow & difficult to deal with such. After we finished the contract the corporators acknowledged. I came with Jon & Jane & J.H. Jay for with his ft in law to Corwin & Lein. Dined bro Woods - Spent some time in Lat Kew's Banks came to S.B. Corbiers, Fishers, Brook Room & John Wood's sleep time

July 1-1859

This day, by agreement with J.P.C. I commenced my agency of the Iron Springs Co. The understanding is that I am to have 1000<sup>ft</sup> per year & office & travelling expenses. I have engaged board & washing at J. Malanki's at 3.50 per week. Called for the Co. Pres of R.R. La Bradley & others took cars to & came Dayton. Tea at M.B. Walker's. Cars to Sidney by Julia was up waiting for me.

2 Wrote called up town - In library & at 6 Tea bro Frazar - Cars at 8 & came Versailles - for M. Night & stop S. Hoover.

3 Sabb Rode out to Brook Park with John W. Miles. Love feast full & pretty good - Br. Kalk in a first rate sermon on John 11 66. It was very locally appropriate. Dined bro Medford. Preached with freedom & power at Job 11. Baptized

Daniel } S. F. &

} Kyrle Smith

George Franklin } Rudolph

} Haldah Seaman

July 3 '59

- Br Hall adm Sacramento & we came to Versailles where I pr with liberty on "Quit you like men be strong". J. M. Kyles
- 4 Called bro Bulls Read in Eclipse of Fort & came to Sidney. Called to sell cow & fixed up things. In eve called Lodge Good Templars -
- 5 Rose early took cars & came Dayton Slept 2 1/2 hrs wrote for the Co. Cars to Harwin & Corwin rode up with Dr Dakin Dined M.C. In Pm we went over the North part of Bowers lot & cleared out Springs I counted 54. I am surprised at the beauty & adaptation of the property to our purposes. After tea went to the 30 acre purchase till dark. This was bought at 14¢ pr acre - The wood there will pay for it wove till 10 Oe for tea
- 6 Rose 5 - wrote for tea. Replied on Dr D & gave plan & consulted - wrote again. Meeting of corporators Self & Sen authorized to open books - Meeting of Elders at night A. J. Sabin in the chair Developed our plans. Several spoke -
- 7 Rose 3 1/2 came Clark's wagon to Corwin

- Came to Corwin called Bank - Book Room Pres. & other officers of R.R. - Dined W. Woods - Called S. B. Hooten - J. Haynes - Palmer. took R. & bro to Harwin - called A. Long & Jackson & staid bro for H. B. Raper
- 8 Rose 4 & wove came to Book room 7 1/2 Express wagon to Depot where by apt met Clark - called at Gazette office Pugh's printing office bot 5c ginger snaps for br & din - We finally got our business shaped & came Sup. office - Durand saw the importance of our movement. Cars at 4.40 at Deerfield Julia came on board - we came to Clark
- 9 - We went to Harwin the girls went with us to the springs & even grounds. In Pm I address the col. - S.D. picnic - Took Julia & went Waynesville to get printing & returned to Harwin by Br Spake dined with us
- 10 Sabbath Br Thomas took me to Harwin to see bro Spake's apt. I pr. on Waynesville heard Dined bro LeFevre's came with Mr. & Sunday Sch lingered 15 m after the time & then they proposed to adj. for preaching - I told them that children & people were tired & we would have it at 4 - bro Mills said that few would be out there - so we left it



July 10-59

Came to Clark's John Thome a man  
 & his wife - Thos. Arnett & wife both  
 ministers were at Clark's & Micajah J. d.  
 son & wife came I gave them up  
 a moment of my call to be aware  
 of these institutions - I tried hard  
 but could not keep the consciousness  
 from becoming secular at  
 times I read 23 Ps & prayed  
 with some feeling of grief -

He gave me a long life of his  
 early life - The day has been hot -  
 11 Rose 1/4 to 4 women for a meeting of  
 Citizens to apt a committee of arrange.  
 They did not know what to do & I was  
 added. Went city to get printing  
 of Letters of invitation Dined Woods  
 at A. Pugh's - called on several &  
 had a long talk with Glenn Ed. Gazette

Jan P. Mangrum & staid after directly  
 many letters of invitation. very hot  
 12 Called J. H. Kapers & D. Jackson  
 bro Younts Book Room D. Fisher  
 S. B. Morris Sup RR & cars to Corvallis  
 waited for Clark's deuter Letter &  
 came 'bung' - more air In Pk

cleaned out Springs - tired

13 Slept poorly - rose at 2 1/2 & wrote  
 to daylight read - Fixing Springs, taking  
 temperatures, putting up guide boards etc  
 Four Springs are 56° - Two wells in N. 60°  
 14 Fixing up. after meeting of Com &  
 programme made. at 11:15 visitors  
 drove in sight - The Com over ruled me  
 & brot them up the town instead of  
 down the creek. The table accom. 100  
 on each side. set on a level plateau  
 between several Springs. Every thing  
 went off well - Dr Hornell welcomed  
 the guest in behalf of Citizens. I on  
 behalf of Clark & self, proprietors.  
 After Dinner Dr Scott Editor from Libanon  
 spoke of the value of water & of medical  
 waters - of the value of them - the philanthropy  
 of proprietors. He -

Mr Sage. said it was a most lovely spot  
 hoped the hills & points would be covered  
 with cottages & boarding houses.

We then took a stroll some one way  
 some another. I took a party via Ram  
 to Poison Spring up to house down Clark av.  
 along our west border up to Sunset grove.



July 14-1857

then toward Creek & came in to the dinner ground. then we had speaking. We found them impatient for speaking. Dr Scott addressed the ladies. on the importance of being able to get good dinners to secure the affections of their husbands. Judge Sabine Argued that as people here took of the Character of the Configuration of a Country here was a chance to make men strong. - he thought the Altruistic chemist had designed this as a beautiful residence the healthy & a place of healing for sick of every kind. addressing him self "I'll give an advance on the cost of the Bowrie property & borrow the money, & I'll give an advance on the Springs & borrow the money. If I live to be old I have the means. There is not a place on God's earth where I would to live." Mr Hufny made an artificial speech on the interests of the working man. Mark R Bennett said he had travelled in Virginia, he knew of no place Superior to this he would be one of 20 to raise all the cost of the property.

still behind

Dr Wilson of bin looked upon the place as beautiful the enterprise safe & congratulated us upon our temperance principles. I thanked the visitors & providers. A small soured man by name of Black whose carriage had a spring but cracked wanted to kick up a dust - I told him I'd make it good - it was necessary to take Pres. to Corners. After feasting upon us he took 1.50 for the damage. Every body seemed pleased to day. We took tea at Th M Waler. In eve sat in Lodge 3 days. Renfro D. - 15. Diarrhea set in from great heat & taking cold - & fever at 12th night & by morn bloody flux - rested - took pill & pain better in P.M. wrote. made map to - 16. A fine rain at night very hot. wrote for pub. called & talked some about stock went with Clark over B. Lukens north of road - home to Maynesville. I was very near getting into a snafu this morn. The man has a great habit of finding fault with his wife, without intending it or being conscious of it and complaining there was



July 16 - 59

too much yeast in the cake. when I saw nothing wrong. I remarked that I had been impudic to say it sometimes hurts feelings after women have done all they can to have their husbands find fault with them.

I called at bro Henleys who had got strange ideas from stories about our place - called at bro Ebright who was with me to the editor bro Roberts - came back to bro Henleys

7 Sabbath very hot weather. called at at bro Routledge's Pr<sup>c</sup> for law or Cor  
15.5 some freedom of word & thought.  
In P<sup>m</sup> at 3h Thomas Amato had a meeting to address the Youth.  
After a season of silence he arose & gave an exhortation founded on what shall it profit a man to gain the world & lose his sl. There was little conversation & a very awkward elocution  
After a long pause John Thorn rose & made some feeling remarks  
Thos. after another pause said it would soon be time to close. His wife prayed  
After we came out. Thos. came.

whispered to Bro Routledge & then came to me & said "Free knows our manner is not to invite any one but to allow them to use their freedom" I replied "My way having been shut up on me I had not freedom till it was opened. Came to hate our foot & rode with to Hamburg - Townsend

& his family had come up Sat. night  
I proposed prayer at night -

18 Most of day fixing Springs - bottling water of 1. 8. 21. We find it increases water to open the Spring -

19 Rose at 3 & drove to Corwin. It had rained finely. called on Frazer to see about buying brick called at Ebright - Henleys. W. G. H. & piloted Mrs. T & children to Spring very hot - Fine rain. Rode out to see Sabin & Johnson.

20 Cooler - very pleasant. It has been the hottest weather I ever knew. Ther 76 to 70.5 in shade. Talked with various citizens about stocks - fixed up office some. Put up notices to keep out of fields copied into Stark book. Wrote for by law - In P<sup>m</sup> went with

July 20-59

J.P. & cleared out Poison Spring & left him building a dam for a fork pond - called on several & talked about stock. In eve we had a meeting Wm. Ham, presided - It was then owing to two other meetings in town J.P. made some remarks I went into a full argument J.H. Crow made a good speech A.J. Sabien made sensible remarks It was agreed to request Th. Corwin to speak in the Fifty Springs grove

22 Last night & the night before it was cool & pleasant. Writing this morning called to get sub to stock Most were not ready - J.H. Crow & J.K. Randall 1. H.D. 6. 2. H.H. Hall 3. A.M. Thorne 1. I told the last seven that I would take their stock & pay if they did not wish to keep it -

23 Called & sold two shares Wm. Ham & Co. borrowed a horse of J.W. Andran & rode Corwin. conversed with Adella & came to town. Called Larkins bank. Buckham Dr. Locke office Haystack. Book Room J.B. Corbins & came here to Dr. A. Callender. No meeting at night

24 Sabbath Explored S on Strait gate & narrow way - Pr at 11 for brethren on Prophecies - Called Hanford Fish she was on a visit & went to Sacramental Longfast at 3 - Dined at J. Green's. In eve Dr. Her for as the Mosquitoes had bitten me & kept awake last n. was very sleepy -

25 Called at H. Fish's and at Mrs. Robt. Riley, & fixed sewing machine - called on Pres. Wright L.M. & C. R.R. committed R. Ashcraft. will take stock - Bank. Book room - Fishes C. Bradley & stand P. Margua's -

26 Rose early & went Alex. Long's Atty & consulted till after breakfast called J. Hoff Dubois. Hinkle held for building. dined P. Margua. called Phillips & Bonham Water Works Dr. Wilson 115 6th St. At Riddle Book Room. Slept in Am. Convention & came R.R. office - Mrs. Riley. They have no platform if they get tentions to a tight condemn machine. called Tharps Rachel Barnes came Dr. W. & stand

27 Called H. Fish. talked about stock. Called Mrs. Riley & wrote for Co. state ment to. Called about company's busi



June 27<sup>th</sup> 1859.

rep. I Dubois Br. Off. A. A. Riddle  
Staid Br Woods -

28 Called Middleton & Brownridge  
about engraving - A. Pugh printing  
Dr Locke read his analysis of Spring  
1 - 8 & 21 - his bill is \$80.50.

Called RR office interview with Sup.  
Took machine from J. J. Corbiers &  
train at 4.40 to Cornum on the  
way conversed with Mr W. Taylor  
Bethel Br. in Cal & the bro. from San F.  
Webster Clark's camera came & I came to  
his house & he generously brought me  
home (to Clark) -

29 Benjamin came with my horse  
I called to get sick taken & explained  
to J. M. Wales for Henry John Ogden  
Benj. went errands for me & black work  
at walks near Spring - Meeting  
of stock holders at 3 but nothing  
done only increase the stock  
Meeting at night writing By laws

30 The Country is parched with drought  
Corn will be a failure

Took Jim & after calling here on several  
rode Dr J. R. Burgess. Opened up on

plan in full to him & his son  
They said "Has Aaron Autram taken stock"  
I replied No. "If he had taken it would be  
indicative of its success" Don you consid  
er A. A. a sagacious man? He has a certain  
kind of tact, to get me in debt to him  
& take notes & mortgages at high in  
terest - but I have seen no evidence  
of his superior sagacity. I consider him  
a very near sighted man. I may be  
mistaken in him; but to me he appears  
unable to see & grasp a valuable prize  
a little distance from him. "He is  
very cautious." There are two kinds  
of enterprise: One man goes ahead  
without looking over the ground &  
bursts - another scans the whole &  
succeeds. J. P. B. is, in my judgement a  
decidedly more far seeing man  
He saw the value of the Springs  
Bergen to buy - was ridiculed - He went  
on & made more with a small cap  
ital than A. A. with a large one  
When A. A. shall see this enterprise  
up the hill rolling prosperously  
he will be ready to join in. but



July 30<sup>th</sup> 1859

then it will be too late to make the profits. - Dr admitted the truth of my portrait of A.A. He said he would consider it - Came to Office after dinner. The stock being taken to amt 10,000 the stock holders (all pres but 4) shared elected directors - who met & appointed me Pres. J. M. Clark Sec & J. H. Brown who is an intelligent practical mechanic Treas. - We also adopted a few by laws & adj<sup>c</sup>. Went down to Springs. J. H. has made a good way down to 20 & 21 - & hydraulic - wrote 31 Sabbath Clouds up & some appearance of rain Country is suffering a drought - We have no prayers here I am lost & cannot reconcile my feelings to this heathenish neglect. Called at bro Haynes Hamis & Mills - left at 10 - Bro. Ham was over half hour in opening, then spoke to several & gave me a chance I told them I had an impression to attend Friends meeting at 11 & should leave Ho. Feeling it would not be out of the way I rose & preached on

What shall it profit a man if he gain the whole world & lose his own soul -  $\frac{3}{4}$  hrg. John Thom prayed & spoke - At 12 went to S. being asked to speak I proposed making in the morning at 9 - & to give tickets & learn Catechism - but bro Reed put it to vote & took the vote on negative first and it carried as I said from his inquisitive manner of putting the question, it would We have had a fine rain today Aug 1<sup>st</sup> 1859 Rose 2 $\frac{1}{4}$  Ocl & wrote called Benj at 3 He took Mrs J. Brown & Chas field to Cornwin - I took Jim & took J. C. & Sabir to Station & Sabir to Lebanon called at his father's & got dinner Called on Judge Sabir Dr Scott. Mrs Rapp formerly Mrs Christie Bro Fergusons wife was buried Sat - Took Mrs to Deerfield & came in - at Lebanon Mr Cornwin would do to accommodate the time Staid Mr Woods & slept with bro Here - 2 Called yesterday Mr Riley said Machine broke thread. I saw two



Aug 3rd 1859

two tight. loaned it & it went  
 of first rate. They have little skull  
 & deep features. Called at Corbins  
 & Burkham's & Eagle insurance  
 I wanted money & get not get  
 it so I gave my note backed  
 by J. M. C. & Melville Welch to Calvin  
 Bradley & he brot 96. for 100 30 day  
 4/10 at a us. Will not this be the  
 last time I am so fixed?  
 Called to see about seal & sea at MW  
 & took bus & came brot Alex Long  
 He had a bro in law drunk then  
 leave him his way Cleveland & Rap's  
 3 Warm hot. Came to Woods & Office P.M.  
 I came to Corwin in Comp. Judge Spru  
 & family - I have mistaid my paper &  
 owe 75 if it be not found Mr J. M. C. Le  
 coming ride to home dinner & in P.M.  
 drew brick & watered a spring Heavy  
 thunder & hard rain at night wind  
 4 Rain last night. Working at walk  
 & Springs. A.M. Richard 2 3/4 hours  
 Hand Corwin spoke in P.M. 4 hours  
 He blamed the abolitionists for the  
 election of Polk over Clay to which

when he got through I replied, that  
 I went for him until his 2nd letter &  
 then I could not - It rained very hard  
 while he was speaking but the people  
 stood outside of Smith's & listened -  
 After we walked over the spring  
 ground with J.M.C.  
 5 Lay awake much after I think  
 finally rose at 5 1/2. We have a new  
 charter calling it the "Fifty Springs"  
 instead of "Ten" - When I named it Clark  
 said there were 13 or 14. He finds he  
 says 60 I counted 54 + 2 since = 56  
 Measured lots for J.M.C. sold Joseph & others  
 rode to Robt. Haynes blue sulphur spring  
 Called at Lewis & back wrote  
 deeds. Went in morn to P. Bowers for  
 & corn Called J. M. Andraw  
 6 A long talk with Ina Hann & J. Wilson  
 writing - Voting for candidates Rep.  
 party. Drove to S. picnic at Sharon M.K.  
 Dr Smith was speaking after dinner Bro  
 Ferguson spoke an hour & Mrs Phillips was  
 speak when Mrs Chasfield came with us  
 was tired & wished to come home & I left -  
 Had a talk about financial affairs A. T. Robin



Aug 6-59

Walked with Judge Edwards over the grove to Springs. He said he had no idea of the amount of water we had.

7 Sabbath Fine pleasant weather Prayed at 10 Did not go to Quaker m. but read Hilditch Religion of Ind. about SS. They have not the right Sup. Things don't go right. Dr Scott Meyer at 3 1/4 - Called at J. W. Andrews he is very low on Friday night I called & prayed with him. & remarked in prayer he had but few days to stay - Was told after that, it made him sleep - but now he seems going very fast. Read Dir of G from his works to the family & J. W. Andrews - The election has been very exciting. Anxiety to be nominated was in time - Charming weather

8 Meeting of Directors Wrote

Took J. W. to Cornum Called at prayer met at bro Fletcher on my return

9 Wrote consultation with Jas. Ashlin whom son John W. Andrews who has been building a new house died at 2 this morning - Consulted Judge Edwards told him I should not rent the grove he is plowing Went to Town - He looks out

from selling oats - He does from selling the acre of corn -

10 Wrote letters long one to H. C. Called A. J. Sabin to see if thin firm would take stock. W. J. came with me to Cornum when he returned I drove Lebanon calling at W. J. for dinner Agreed with Judge Sabin to advance the money for Black's Shiff purchase & to get names to bond - tea at M. Rapp's - Called on B. Soule he is feeble. Called on bro Read P. C. Drove Deerfield & above to bro Jonas Jones & Staid

11 Left my horse to go to City & return & go to H. C. Camp on - rainy. Looked about for J. P. C. called at 8 o'clock prayer meeting - pretty good called for Sewell & Carley of stock Dined bro Poes - & Staid bro Townsends -

12 Wrote called at Court house Probate Court read exam of J. P. C. - he was called to ans touching his property that he "had not one cent in his own right" - Called & got 30.8 per cent of stock - Called J. Reeves - Conversed with Sup. L. M. R. Cars & came to Deerfield J. P. C. in



July 12 ~ 1859

his breath was very offensive from strong drink - Came to bro Jones

13 Took horse & buggy & came to Shiloh Camp ground - Road very heavy from two days rain - As no other preacher was present the com called on me for a sermon at 11 - Had some comfort on Jerk 11 & 5

Br Ellis with set me to work again at 3 - Took

1 Tim 1:15 - In an hour with some friends

Br J M Sullivan at night as let us not sleep as do others -

A great many following around me after dismission -

14 Sabbath Charming weather As I had an apt at the Springs I was called upon again to preach at 10 on Rom 12:18 - 1/2 with friends of words - was much overwhelmed with a sense of my unworthiness before preaching Took horse & drove to Clarksville. Bro Austin being away drove on by & took a bite & went down to Springs & put <sup>20</sup> on top of Springfield.

15 Had some words with J. H. I told him I would keep my contract Assured him so too Finally he mellowed & we had meeting for our organ - Took J. H. to Claynes

ville & called at brickmaker & painter & came home via Free Lake.

16 Wrote. Rode with Hays & made verbal contract which was written but not signed as the fee of land is in his father - Came via D. Stumps & bro Blanks (dined) to several Springs thence. Found a great excitement about J. H. Taylor's apt as P. M. which was just come on. Spent most of P. M. in reasoning -

17 Called. The excitement against me is so great I could hardly get trust for a store. In P. M. took horse & gig & drove via Freeport to Lebanon. Called on Judge Sabin & put my horse at Livory stable Consulted with him & called on P. M.

18 Consulted & called on bro Reeds - Judge Sabin urged me to sell off quick & make a spec out of it - I told him my impression of duty. He is opposed to "stock" He will furnish money with good names Dined bro Reeds & came home via Freeport Found that between threats & promises for H. J. had agreed to give apt of dep to old P. M. & let the P. M. remain. Went to John Thorne & W. G. Welch, & returned to J. M. Wales & staid

Aug 19. 57

Appearance of rain - ground needs it but corn has wonderfully come on since the rains - Last night Mr Brown called on me to tell me he had changed his mind about sowing - He had told me before winter he should not sow - John Ogden had plowed some when I told him. I should not think any one to rent my property I told Ogden I did not want a war in a neighborhood - nor people to force me in to a strife -

I have now come to a graydary. His wife has not sanctioned Mr. contract & I must either keep them to it or dissolve - If so then I must either see as stock or wholesale or retail - I pray much for the Holy Spirit to guide me I think he will - I feel the Lord will open the way - somehow. I will try patiently wait - Consulted all Am <sup>A. B. Adams</sup> with Judge Edwards. He said "if Mr Clark said when the Sheriff levied on the five acres that 'It is not mine - I will not have not made any compromise' He In Pm consulted Dr Hornall, Enas. A. L. Antrom & wrote by laws 10-17. 20 Cool nights - hot days Bloody flux

prevails in the country several cases in town a child of E. J. McBurn's died last week. I am bro't to a stand still point as it were I am waiting for the Lord to open my way. Cannot publish our prospectus until we have the property put in - Clark has been in the city all of the week.

Consulted with Ansalem Antrom - Drove R. B. Edwards - Robt Haynes. He said his father refused that he should either sell or rent - Drove to his father's. He said R had never said a word about it - That he would think about renting & he thought I could buy it at 45¢ per acre that he would in next week decide - Drove Stumps Blacks & all from home. W. L. Welch consulted & gave him full history - Called V. Nicholson & home - 21 Sabbath Rose early took gig & drove Camp ground by 7th. Mr Brown sat with a good spirit on the wedding garment. At 11 by W. Jay (son from California) in a field on the demonstration who ran to Jesus & worshipped him - An interesting & evangelical scene. Mr Smith (Moses) sat at the same time on ground - After dinner seeing the people strolling & talking I slept



Aug 21 '59

on a log seat & began to relate my  
 experience & opposition to the Methodist  
 & exhorted 3/4 I had a great & very attentive  
 audience - I lay down being somewhat  
 unwell while bro M P Gaddis for  
 on I am the Root & offspring of David  
 the bright & morning star - I heard one  
 man speak very highly of it - but to  
 me it seemed like an egotistical effort.  
 Took horse & drove home. Hearing singing  
 went to Meth Church & found bro Tra-  
 den about to preach a funeral  
 sermon on 125 Ps v. death of a boy  
 who had joined under him son of  
 Robinson - It was a sensible  
 discourse he related most of Hibbard's  
 introduction to it & very literal -

22 Awoke with a singular dream I can't  
 interpret it nor fully account for it.  
 I had a good sized female hog harnessed to  
 a load - driving - she plunged down a hill  
 buried the load under the dirt & came  
 out & started back. I tried to drive her.  
 It seem we were on a plain a male  
 hog of about the same size both dirty  
 white - appeared & seemed trying to

lead her the right way - a boy about  
 12 or 13 yrs old appeared whom I told to help me  
 he seemed to have been an employee - he  
 refused. then I had a whip & I told him  
 I would whip him if he did not. He pos-  
 itively refused - I told him I must do  
 as I promised & struck at him, awoke  
 & behold it was a dream - I think  
 I shall find some interpretation  
 While he was sleeping Benj told me Mrs  
 C. wanted me to move my things out  
 of the room. by Wednesday so that she  
 could take up the Carpet. Helen up.  
 I told him I should not move until I  
 settled this Company concern. If they  
 put in their property according to agree-  
 ment well - if not I shall take care  
 of mine -

I H. hunted, Saturday night, for our contract  
 & could not find it! - I have hunted all  
 my papers carefully over 3 times & some  
 of them & I can't find my copy of it.  
 The last I saw of it was on my table in  
 my room before I went to city -

He had a meeting of Directors at my ree-  
 om. they finished a code of by laws

Aug 22 '59

While discussing the putting Clark's property woodpiles to right. A fine rain came & we met in eve at Clark's dining room. He agreed to take the Wilson property. I reserved the woods. I offered a resolution to receive Clark's property at 300¢ per acre but he went against that. Ham resigned & A M Thorne filled his place. Met at 11½.

23 We met at the office I unfolded to J. C. the thoughts I had on my bed this morn. He agreed to them at first but after we got together he went against it. He was to put in his property without measurement & let his stock be dependent upon his ~~area~~ itself for dividends. All else agreed to that he refused. He then proposed to put in all at 4000 above cost & give that as dividends if they will secure stock. I considered he should try it but it is to be void if not done in 60 days.

I drove to the town & called at J. Thorne & dined there. Called at Harvey & Ham.

In eve told Jane what had been done & my agency in it. He had a most sweet & opportune rain last night.

24 Cloudy still. I omitted to notice that attended funeral of Martha aged 6. dau of Mrs. Harvey Monday at 3. John Thorne spoke as I also did. Went to P. Bowers who went with me & ran some lines. He says he never gave a deed nor a line to J. P. C. for 3 acres. He offered to compromise but Clark said when the land was run off "I will not have it."

In P. M. Cleared out 3 & 4 Springs & went Thor. Wales. In eve consulted Dr. Hornell & Saml. Welch. Did not go to prayer meet. The Methodist had abused me so about the P. M. I felt as if they did not want me.

25 Went with Ben & cleared out more springs. B. J. Judge - Fixed drawers in office.

26 This morn after 1. had clear view of day made a most gay on S. M. property to some my endorses. Dined Wales. Went over grounds with Smith (Senator) & Ed. Denbar. Heard polit. speech. Morning had been rainy. Met in S. M. Drove to



Aug 26 - 59

Clears beyond "Hempick" - Supper & St  
JH Crew endorsed 225. + 450 for me

27 Drove town breakfast called on Man  
He will not endorse. I think he wants my  
corn & sewing ma which I have agreed to give  
if he has to pay now - Drove Wales. Day his "Sulphur  
Spring" - It is simply chalybeate. - Mr. G. Miles  
not at home Drove Haynes The novars  
50 of me are or 250 spent Drove (rain) to Rays  
viller slept with Mills. He is quite

a thinker Gave him account of our  
debate at S. in my. He said his bro came back  
very much staggered in his Newlight faith

28 Sabbath Fine rain Went over to S. &  
Exhorted 20 persons Pr at 11 on Providence  
Dined & drove Lumberton Tell bro Collins  
in form on the character of Christ. Dr Sim  
mons adm Sam - Pr with freedom in  
eve on 1 Tim 1-15 - Clear on Div & depen  
ity Staid Henry Swinks. Beautiful Aurora  
Borealis - in eve -

29 - Clear cool Drove to Wilkes. & back to  
Lebanon. Judge Sabien probably is what he  
has been represented to be. a good deal of gas  
He flatters but come to the point & can  
not be depended on. Dined with bro R

conversed about the Springs. Drove to  
bro Hagaman's 4 m & rested a little & to  
Sharon. bro Am Sorraius - He walked  
over town -

30 Wrote & Copied my map - Drove  
Glendale, & through it - then Lonsford  
over via Mount Pleasant. & to College Hill  
Dined bro Fitch. Called on sister Freeman &  
Cary. & Br. Richer. He is a Meth has been in  
Legislature & was full of anecdote. In eve  
called on S. Albary at the Female College

31 Called by apt early went over the college  
building & grounds. It is a model. I have  
not seen its superior. Here I met Mr Wilson  
the newly elected Steward. He recom me to  
call on Dr Jm Mackenzie - conversed with  
Mr Taylor & then J. G. Cary. Drove  
to Cummingsville & Clifton & thence that  
Magnificent place to Mt Auburn & dined  
Sister Williams. Drove via Vine St hill to  
Bookroom. then called on Middleton  
Shubridge & Co & got certificates & called on  
Mack R Barnitz. Jennings neither seemed  
inclined to engage - Drove to bro Ashcraft  
Mile put up my horse. Called at Depot  
& found Dr Mackenzie - after putting

Aug 31-89

out my horse called at Rf Morris  
bro Chalfant & came to tea  
Opened up the subject to him & gave  
him my call - Went 8<sup>th</sup> Pres Church  
to prayer meet. Made some remarks  
Hall Dr McK we talked w 11 - a bro  
Vandusen was in -

Sept 1<sup>st</sup> 1859. I trust the Lord will influence  
the hearts of some Christian brethren  
to take hold with me. I am sick  
of worldly policy - & flattery -

I intend to do one of three things

- 1 borrow money & lay off & sell it
- 2 take in some partments & do so, or
- 3 form a Co & improve the place

Attended the brown's men's morning  
prayer meeting - good - prayed -

Called at bro Chalfant & Mr Riddle  
Sup. RR - took horse at 12 & drove Sharon  
Dropt my umbrella & drove on thinking  
it may do somebody good - Drove out  
lost a shoe, while getting it set a buggy drove  
past - I slept out to ask the man if he had  
seen an umbrella but not observing one  
did not hail him - Drove to the tavern  
Keeper told me - that man found it Drove

on & he having occasion to see a man  
stopped until I came - I felt impudant  
to quote a text What shall it profit to -  
So I did & told him my thoughts when I  
lost my shoe I thought it would find my  
umbrella - Stop said he as I was going  
"You don't know all the fun" - A  
man before me found it & lost it  
& I picked it up & he came back for  
it & I refused & said the owner should  
have it H. then wanted me to treat  
I refused" My friend's name was  
John Cooper Reading Co. Drove  
Pisgah and fed at Rev J Fordson's  
His wife dau of Rev C. Elliott Drove Lebanon  
& 32 by random & 1 m further & laid at Mr  
Widgers

2 Drove Maynesville Corwin & home call  
ing at Welch's & Fletchers. Took horse &  
drove down to Corwin for Dr Jm  
Mcckenzie & wife. We went round  
to big blue Lick in Haynes Cornfield  
A 88 Pie he was in the 3<sup>rd</sup> end of grove  
Br. Ferguson made a good speech -  
After dinner walked over Spring ground  
with Dr. M. He was greatly delighted said



Sept 2. 59

half was not told him - wrote B Store  
 Harpers my horse. James made arrange-  
 ments to give my room to Mrs. W.  
 It said I could go up stairs. I told her  
 I had said. I should not move again until  
 I move for good - Drove Webster & W. &  
 I staid

3 Rose 1/2 to 4. Drove Penn town, Sand  
 Beans breakfast. Lebanon. Judge Eaton  
 had promised to let me have some more  
 This was the last day for my note at  
 Lein. We went to Banks & room  
 detained until past 11. I got it &  
 drove to Desford in 27 mins & to cars  
 was one minute before time hardly  
 sent the draft. I felt relieved. I never  
 remember of a protest on my own  
 note. I had gloomy fears. But I  
 trusted in God & prayed if he had any  
 thing for me to do not to suffer  
 me to dishonor. Called on bro Simpson  
 a P. A. M. & min. Meth. Prot. Had dinner at  
 Mr. Brandenburgs. Drove Morrow called  
 a moment on bro Fairchild & drove  
 via Rochester to Hempstead. bro Middleton  
 went in to the store to ask a Mr. Bean

about preaching. He was so long &  
 the man manifesting no willingness  
 to talk I came on. Benj had my  
 office key & I waited for him so long  
 I took some bread & milk & staid over night  
 4 Sabbath Called at S. S. few out for the  
 funeral. took home buggy & six children  
 & drove to Baptist with Mr. Redell for a  
 good sermon. At night there was a  
 Cry made go ye out to meet  
 him. Good weather. I felt im-  
 pressed to go to night I had a sermon  
 given out. In eve. preach to a remarkably  
 still, and attentive audience on If a man  
 die shall he live again. Some freedom.  
 5 Rose at 4 1/2 & wrote 7 letters. called at  
 Office had a talk with Wilson. He says  
 there was great prejudice at first against  
 me by being introduced by Black.  
 All whom he had introduced had turned  
 out worthless. Consulted with bro  
 Harvey & A. T. Baber. Long talk with  
 latter. He suggested to adopt one of  
 my plans by substituting the Wilson  
 property to me for my summer work  
 instead of 2000 interest in it to which

Sept 5-59

am agreed - Called to see Walis - He wanted till morning - Mr Melch did not think he would go in Ham did not decide. All agree the plan is right & practicable & would accomplish the object & make a profit to each.

6 wrote. I have from the first a calm confidence the Lord will overrule all for good - Now, I don't know I try to leave to Him & earnestly pray for His Spirit to guide me. Yesterday J. T. had a son born - After writing an article on P. O. meeting 20 facts Drove E. Sabin & gave it - returned sent J. O. J. who agreed to go in Mont W Ham who not ready - laid it before Judge Edwards.

Called at L. Ed. & J. D. Hawley agreed if hisp does not object - talked with Dr. Webb. planning 7 Fixed up - gave copy of prop to A. T. Sabin - it runs to 13 inst. Drove Wayneville Mr C is in trouble & gone to Lebanon Drove John Allen's Dining near Centreville Drove Dayton Found piece of h. was assigned to Bro. McCain - a wholesaler man In ev bro Foubler for "I am the Way"

Pro C W Swain Exhorted

8 Attended Conf Bp Ames in chair was introduced as an old fellow Tabern saw bro Chalfant & opened him out at 10 per cent & half profit if he would furnish money. Renewed acquaintance There are but 7 who were in before me in Conf. After Dinner Drove via Fair grounds looked over - It is simply a ruin for horse raising - Drove Troy saw bro J. W. Beall. & he proposing concluded to get horse show & stay over night Milked out very much & pleased. but dry

9 Drove to Thos Orbison he had no money & couldn't pay bal. Drove Signa M. B. Johnson had broke one of the corn - Went & got it mended & fixed her machine Called Sister Lawton's & Washburn & Drove Sadmy - Ruth has been here 4 weeks with Jas. & her two children - Julia has returned 10 Ruth & M. Lee put my books to upstairs so I had them to right up to day, which was rainy - Showers were very much needed - We had a soaking rain - 11 Sabbath Called at Pres. Bible Class &



Sept 11-59

exhorted the S.S. came to Meth Church & heard bro Holmes preach on ministerial fidelity. In Meth S.S. had liberty in exhorting children on being born again. Pre at 4 in the Pres Church to a good Con with some freedom on Acts VI 1 & 11 on Persecution. Heard bro Holmes at night tell his members very plainly what they were & ought not to be.

12 Choring - set up monument of wife - drew chips from Mr Carey, ulcerated tooth is bad

13 Drew chips & shavings - chores - bot for gas. & fixed up for conf & took train at 3 1/2 came Bellefontaine called Bro McCullough, tea & came bro J. Gardner staid till 9 & came to Station cars came 10 40 rode <sup>nearly</sup> all night & blyde slept in chair till light called

14 Bro A. Fenn, breakfast - cars left then came Fremont. just as Conf met. Bro Morris in the chair - Committees ap & circulars from Conf on slavery question & conf bu

simp progressed - In P.M. bro Mykes preached a good sermon on holiness at Pres Ch. I staid with E. J. Raymond a Pres. Called on Mr B. Sheldon (from Rupert) - In eve Bro Donelson delivered the General Missionary Sermon. A good essay, but no exposition of the text.

15 Birthday Attended the morning or Service prayer meet - good 4 only pres. Being called upon to offer Conf. I was affected - Pres Met VI from Lay not up for twelve hours on earth - & the hymn which was so sweetly inspired on my soul as I never from before. at Rome - I felt a sweetness in hearing

Still let me live thy blood to show I am this day 40 yrs of age - I find it hard to be reconciled to be laid aside as useless - I have thought if the Conf & ap power could be evidenced by wit to give me one favorable trial of an honorable apt. I might then be satisfied if I could not survive. While writing above a letter was put me from Hawkeyberg after prayer I opened it and found



Sept 15-59

nothing had been done there. It left me free & when my case was called & I was requested to say any thing I wished in regard to my relation I told them "I don't know as I have any thing to say. This conf know that I was placed in my relation with as good health as I ever had. I once thought I was called to preach, and if I knew my own heart I have as strong desire to save souls as ever."

during the year I have preached 120 times. I learned they simply moved to continue my relation -

Br Wm Taylor pr at 3: a good sermon. In eve S<sup>d</sup> Anniversary Br Taylor made an effective speech.

16 Took bro Israel Smith's horse & buggy & drove out Tiffin road calling at Brash, Moore's & Batlett's to sell books. Sold none - sold a few at half price at the conf. Tea at Mr B Sheedon. In eve Miss Ann. Br. Durbin made a masterly speech giving the indications of Providence. Br E M Eddy made a pious speech & Br Taylor a sermon.

Not having been asked for any thing all the year I gave \$5 to constitute Wm Taylor a life member of Conf So. Br Amos Wilson the other \$5 I also gave \$1. to constitute bro. Kael a life member of Conf.

17 We have had Sunrise prayer meeting each day - good -

This morning we elected W L Harris, B. H. Smith, H M Shaffer & J. A. Ayers delegates & W. J. Wells & L B. Smith re serve delegates.

In Pm while filling up parchments & drafts for Br Morris - tea at Mr B Sheedon's. In eve Dr Kingsley pr a good sermon.

18 Sabbath Sunrise prayer meet 11 o'clock. Lovefeast at 9 - very good. Br M pr at 10 1/2 one of his usual sermons always doing good - He ord' deacons. In Pm at 3 Br J M Eddy pr Heb 11 2 - a good sermon only he wrapped too many fine ribbons around the sword.

Br requested me to present the Elders & deliver parchments. Br. Dr Porter & self in altar. Brs Hill, Shaffer & B. H. Smith outside with altar laid hands.



Sept 18-89

In Eve went to hear brotherly at  
Pres. Ch. He was rather dry  
Reading Model Preacher

19. I asked for liberty to be absent  
after Sab. but I doubt if I ought  
to go. After writing above I made  
it a subject of prayer & concluded to go  
Attended Sunrise prayer meet

Opened it & made remarks & gave an  
exhort called at bro Smith's & took  
Car for Cann Clyde breakfast at  
bro Fenn's bot a peck of peaches  
Came to Bellefontaine dined at  
Gardner's & waited for fr train Read  
Model preacher Cann Sidney wrote

20 A very heavy rain last night  
Raining day - hot spring, much  
choiring Bury came about noon  
Ruth, James & Mary have had a  
turn of fevour again

21 Choring. Waited for Ed & Jon. & found  
at 5 $\frac{1}{2}$  as they did not come took  
train & came to Day one morning  
Slept on my Buf. robe to 1-

22 Cars at 1.20. came Corvina. Staid  
in came to Corvina walked to

Valentine Nicholas. breakfast and  
walked Harveys bury Clark apologized  
for his letter to me and at home

Went to Dorset to get them to be security  
for Wilson & Sabin properly all admit  
they are more than worth the money  
J. Johnson, Eliza Sabin, A. T. Sabin  
J. Wales. Mr. <sup>Nicholson</sup> ~~Wales~~, all declined  
Took Clark's horse & buggy drove toward  
Aron Evans. It became late &  
stopt at Maynesville.

23 Bill 30c. Drove (4 Am) to Evans  
by fairly light. He is an independent  
farmer. Has every thing the matter  
right of any one I know  
Mr Evans went with me to Harveys  
bury & all around over the place  
I find that my note is conditioned  
upon receiving subscription & Wilson is  
not ready to give it.

24 We had a grand hunt for some  
missing papers. Found one in my  
New Light post folio (It was copy of the ori-  
ginal contract between Clark & myself)  
The others were found in my trunk  
between ~~fur~~ vest & clothes where they



146

Sept 24-59

were tumbled in - Came to Convent  
 rode part way with Merton who has  
 turned last night. I attended was  
 sleepy - Today a discussion  
 sprung up as he undertook to  
 defend materialism. Came to Convent  
 called at bro Wood's & aimed & came  
 to Morris Chapel when bro M. Mor-  
 ley is holding L. M. He preaches a son  
 good sermon. Staid at C. W. Sigs -

25 Sabbath called to spend S. & Ex. T. W.  
 Inf. class - called at Park St & Ex.  
 visited S. on Remem. Creator - came  
 to Morris Ch. & heard bro Marley

He seemed cramped - There were  
 obligations to his coming on Dis.

Sae at 3 I closed it - Preaching  
 drily on Thron of grace felt  
 house & good attention - I mean  
 had some stop & two prayers  
 but none came forward

Reading till 11 Providence by Higgin  
 & Peckupine -

26 Called at B. P. Morris & staid my  
 came to bro Chalfant. He said he  
 was moving & could not come now

147

I called for Dr Mackenzie - could  
 not find him - wrote a letter to  
 B. P. & came along got into bed  
 I was near finding relief in tears  
 I have had strong trust in Providence  
 but I can't tell whether this intention  
 to favor or defeat my plans.

I proposed to bro to lend me - he  
 said if he did any thing he would  
 prefer taking a share & manage

I felt more peace in myself  
 but the way is dark - Bro Morris  
 gave me his "Church Policy" called  
 at the Book Room & I. P. S. Sigs

& Dr Mackenzie - wrote a letter  
 for C. Kilgus - took car to come  
 to Deerfield - I have prayed much

but no assurance of help - I leave all  
 to God - Have little anxiety now

Bro McDonald was waiting by bridge  
 & bro me to Lebanon called on

Ferguson's & he sent me to Dr Stevens  
 The Dr is half sick - Family very  
 pleasant -

27 Read & wrote - called & lounged  
 about Court House - A trial was



Sept 27-59

for the day - Talked & read - Dined  
 Dr Stevens & bade farewell -  
 Came to Court house uncer-  
 tain what course to steer  
 Jas D Johnson was coming home in a  
 covered carriage & I came with him  
 It rained heavily on the way -

I proposed to him to do as he would be  
 done by" but he said he had never went  
 bail. I did not want to get into the habit  
 After prayer in my chamber I felt  
 God would so dispose of it that I should  
 hereafter see 'twas for the best & I was  
 peaceful, & resigned - In eve read the  
 C. A. & J. I do not allow myself  
 ever to find fault or complain of any  
 thing but my situation is becoming  
 very irksome. The petulance & scolding  
 of a woman. So unlike true Quakers  
 is very annoying -

28 Awoke early & lay till 3h & arose. As  
 my fluid was nearly gone I fixed a  
 lamp by some oil in a glass & wrote  
 & read - Called on bro Ham who endorsed  
 for me - He had tried to borrow money  
 & failed & was very willing I should

have an extension, based on A T Sabin  
 & he had provided for my note coming  
 due - The truth is A T had originally  
 agreed to give bro who would bring  
 it to Dec 25 - but when the time came  
 (June 25) to execute he refused for only  
 3 mrs. Mrs. C. was unaccommodating  
 refused to fulfil C's my contract by  
 becoming responsible. & I went to  
 office & rode Mt. Uelish, & in his  
 buggy came to Lebanon - They  
 were engaged in a divorce case before  
 that was disposed of at 2 or 3 Pm. Black  
 & atty opposed compromise by paying  
 50¢ & costs. I came to Bro Reed &  
 enjoyed a visit with him. Bro Chal-  
 fant not coming I staid all night  
 29 After breakfast Br R brot me to  
 town & I started on foot when near  
 Judge Sabin. Dr Evans of Middle-  
 town, a delegate to Synod at Hillsbo-  
 ro. Came along & invited me  
 to get in. I rode to Deerfield &  
 called Br. Hamilton Nager a blacksmith  
 Read papers & wrote some. Dined  
 & took car & came to bio. Called

Sept. 29 &amp; 1859

H. Wilson Brown, Br. Woods. John Gay & P  
Walked to Fulton & slept at Fick's  
Spent the evening hearing chit chat  
& mixing with it unprofitably

30 Rose & wrote early - called at  
Rachel Thorpe & walked to Station then  
to prayer meeting - then to Fishers.

At M. Middley. Book Room wrote  
Called on S. B. Munson & dined & then  
with him on Mt Thomas Ex Mayor

He had been a Meth but is now out

Had a good visit - He is not inclined  
to go into our matter - Came to  
Wood & Depot & cars to Loveland  
but changed my mind & came  
to Corwin & rode up with Ans. Auburn  
Heavy rain about dark -

Oct 1. Lis said it rained hard last night

My clothes are worn out my money  
is spent. debts incurred & I am  
brought to an extremity. Yet I have hope

I thought this morning I would  
try & sell a sewing machine or two &  
then prepare to lecture - The Lord al-  
ways has relieved me.

Had a talk with T. Wilson. He told me

the advice given him - I told him he  
could tender me possession & demand pay-  
ment. that I could tender him pay &  
demand possession - I told him I would  
comply with the contract next week  
if he gave me possession or arrange it  
satisfactorily to him. He wanted to cancel  
the whole - Sold a sewing machine  
to W. G. Welch 28¢ cost & car.

I felt very much like tears would relieve  
me - as I sang

My friends are gone & I am in gloom  
This earth is all a dreary tomb.

I have no home but heaven

I Plank said to his wife "The five acres  
is mine; not thine" to which she answered  
Webster, upon my asking for how much  
he was bail for Jon - said "Only the 300¢ at  
Lebanon" Webster offered to sell the 5 acres  
and would ask only 250¢ for acre. "You'll  
give me the same time Ans. Auburn  
gets will you" said I "Yes" said he. "Will  
you give me refusal one week" "Yes"  
"You are a man of your word" said I  
Took Carpet bag rode with Jos. Ady to  
his house walked to Welch, took my



Oct 1 - 89

apparatus & walked on a waygon over  
took me & I rode to Corwin. Changed  
my mind & instead of spending Sat  
at Wayneville came to Spring Val-  
ley. Stops at Silas Riddell's warm  
2 Sabbath colder last m. No S.S. walked  
out with bro Riddell Bro E H Field  
came & fed at W's & gave out for  
me at B. I cast 100 for prayer it  
came for Feb 14 16 - over two other times  
a very pleasant day. Last night I  
awoke & lay awake with will vision  
of sleep - nor could I drive thoughts  
out or sleep in. Preached with some  
comfort on the text and at night  
lectured on the works of God - to an  
attentive audience.

3 Wrote, called & visited the three de-  
partments of the Union School &  
made addresses in each. At night  
lectured & read 2.33. bro Riddell's  
4 wrote - Very fine pleasant weather  
No frost yet to hurt in this region  
at 11 cars to Corwin & walked to  
Harveys buy time - Clark is dis-  
pleased that I should attempt to sell  
mine without his. Read a letter

from bro Chalfant - he declines to  
do any thing. My heart is nearly  
sunk within me. Still I fall back  
on the promise. It shall turn out  
so that in the end I shall be satisfied  
but it is hard to believe against hope.

In the evening I was cheered up some  
5 Rose before light & being in a room  
without fire and standing on the  
porch looking at the stars altho I had  
a shawl on I was cold & was seized  
with a crick in my back -

Smoked & plotted - tho in pain. Run  
off land for Dakin & Clarke -

6 Frost last night very pleasant  
Rheum better - writing. Called on  
H Ham. He wants 10 per cent & a bonus  
of 23 per cent making 18 3/4 per cent for use  
of money to 1 year to take a deed  
subject to be recovered upon part of  
the money. see memo about Ham

I called on Ham & told him if he wanted  
more security I would give it He intended  
that he wanted 1000. I sold the corn to Clarke  
for 50¢ & took their note for 50 more  
H. declined to take the notes & I went down

Oct 7 59

to cars & came City Market in vain  
for B. H. Kellogg - & went to H. W. Brown  
& back & finally came bro Woods &  
rested & tea & came to Kellogg &  
had a talk with him. He seems willing  
to take an interest if he finds  
it right & will come up next week  
Came to Station sitting room &  
wrote at 11:30 came home at 1:30  
I walked to Hawysburg by 4.

I was very lame in back & side  
& had to stop & rest 4 times. Being  
in a perspiration shift put a wet  
cloth on my side & at 7k was  
very much better. W. H. A. & Judge  
Cakewoods called. I was very plain  
with them & told them I wanted do  
right but I could not get the corn back  
it was sold. Came to Conover  
& Anna & Dayton. Dined at  
L. B. Brown. Called at A. B. Green's  
Saw W. M. Green whom I knew at  
Leakstown. Called on bro Leavitt at  
Schubert & exhorted the S. S. children  
in Cat. class - <sup>weather</sup> grows cold  
Sup. at Bro Leonard Bavinger's 26 yrs

a Meth. Took cars & came to Leavitt  
E. & B. came up to meet me  
It was after 11 -  
9 Sabbath called on bro Ketchum & heard  
him preach on "Let the words of my mouth  
& med of my heart be acceptable to -  
a systematic talk. In the Read of W. Kellogg  
"Lost Chapters" Did not go out in eve  
10 - Helped the boys fix up & called up town  
got my inkstand mended & C.  
Ed. Perry & J. J. started for Mary's at  
Tabor Iowa. E. & B. both seem anx-  
ious to try & make some money. They  
see the inconveniences I am put to  
for want of it. I told them my  
impression is they will find hard  
times there. We had a solemn time  
in prayer after dinner. I have been  
much inclined to melancholy. A ready  
crying spell would do me good.  
I went with the boys to top of hill  
baptized them & gave them my blessing.  
Called at Mr. Ruff's took tea & cars  
for Dayton. Leaving at 11:30 was  
a breakfast at Troy got off. Called  
at Dr. Sabin. one of the principal Meth.



Oct 10 1859

he said there was a love feast as he  
met me at the door. I told him  
I heard there was a b. & thought  
I would stop over if I found a  
good chance. He did not  
invite me in & I picked up my  
Campet bag came bro Beals who  
reid me with great cordiality &  
affection. Love feast sentimental  
I spoke & exhorted some in my speech  
Br Manly gave me a warm invi-  
tation to stay & call at any time  
11 Rose early & took train came  
Dayton & breakfast at bro L. W. Van  
gus. cold night. pleasant. Dr Trimble  
was on the train coming from Chicago  
called at Dayton. Breakfast at bro Riving-  
ors. called at Green's Store & at bro  
Chalfant. Bro C said if the money  
due him at Urbana was paid I could  
have it. I told him if the Lord saw  
best to relieve me he would provide  
the means. I felt safe there - I  
went back & suggested he could give  
me a check if paid. He declined that  
Br McLeaill gave me his sermon

on holiness. I read it in the cars  
It is good. Oh if I could just  
preach nothing else during the  
remainder of my days. Lord help  
me. Came to Corwin. in company  
with bro Corwin. Clark & wife on  
way to city. Rode to Harveysburg  
Election. Voted Rep ticket except  
Dr. Dorsey who had acted wrong at  
Sidney. but is a man of talents & a  
prof of rel. & Dr Fisknull who  
was a friend in Mansfield, as I  
sup. wrote at Clarks

12 While writing (copying for press the  
Ans to Rev A. L. Kinney. Mr Lippincott  
called & said he called as the friend of  
Thos Wilson. I gave him a narrative  
of the points which had conspired to  
produce the delay. He wished me to  
to pay 50¢ & give up the contract  
I told him I had compliance with  
my contract in every particular  
He argued that it was Wilson's un-  
derstanding that I was to give  
security for the deferred payments  
& take advice. I told him I had offered

double security to obtain that security, that I never had been asked for the pay<sup>t</sup> of the 1000<sup>l</sup>. that I was ready to pay it ~~when~~ I obtained possession. that as a matter of accommodation to him I was ready to take a deed & give security, if I could get it. but if he finally took out his pocket book for some legal process but could not find it I told him it was providential perhaps I noticed the strife & party created by a legal suit that I should sell my life dear as possible if coercion was resorted to. Mr Ham was present during most & after Lippincott asked him if I saw any thing wrong. He said I don't see any thing wrong. I <sup>last night</sup> ~~plead~~ with Wilson to hold on a few days. & Ham left to act as a peace maker.

The fact is Wilson I suppose expected I would give additional security I was not obliged to me if I asked

for a deed - I have not asked for a deed I told them I had entered this as a matter of religious duty, that I left all to Providence. It may be I may be driven from this to a place of greater usefulness - I referred to the entry June 11<sup>th</sup> in my journal. I feel calm; resting on God's promise. "It shall be so adjusted that you will be fully satisfied". There I'll try to rest. Lord help me to glorify thee & prevent me from doing any thing inconsistent with a religious life.

13 After writing & making out papers I went down to Bro Ham & authorized a deed & took a bond to mortgage to me on or before 15 March next upon 410<sup>l</sup> at 10 per cent. - talk with Judge Edwards blank expect a draft for 2000 such has been adv. In Pm after writing took message & came home from W. G. Welch & to Spring Valley Bro Readells & sold me wholesale & carriage & gave him agency to sell in Greene Co. to Robt W Readell



Oct 12

Came to Convin where came W & M  
+ Harveysburg wrote.

15 Stephen M Thome owns land in  
Missouri + Kansas On my enquiry  
about that of Frankenburgs he offered  
me + after reflection + prayer I took  
it 80 acres Anderson Co Kan. 160 in  
Morgan Co Mo + Win Shamrock.

Wrote deeds + mortgages to day  
Wilson has finally agreed to take  
my securities wrote letters.

16 Sabbath Went to S. Eng Mills opened  
with a long - all over the world - prayer  
They did not ask me to open or read or  
speak I sat + read a half hour +  
came away + went to Quaker  
Meeting No one speaking I preached  
then a sermon on viewing the Spirit  
+ prayed Some comfort + refreshment  
came to J Thomas Stephen brot me  
Waynesville called on br J W C  
tea - He would + urged me to go I  
decline had no impression, or to  
He pr a warm talk on God be man  
ful to me a sermon I exhorted a little  
+ pr stand on Ebright's.

17 Rose at 3 1/2 wrote + at 1/4 to 5 came  
Station + came to Cin - jumped off  
while in slow motion at Bath Chen  
th + called on Fisk + breakfasted  
Ann (Sheldon) hadle here - a pleasant  
visit came to Bookroom went  
over it with Jas R Ham + M Thome  
+ we went to a Notary's + executed  
the deeds + I sent them to the res  
pective Counties for record  
dined at restaurant at Hains  
2 1/2 + I came to Pres. office but he  
did not come Called on  
A W Brown he is so busy he cant  
come up - finally came over  
to Covington 1 1/2 + 1/2 we had  
a very agreeable visit Sat late  
+ Rain last ev. as it did night  
before - wrote - Came over + attended  
turnips mens prayer meeting called  
+ John Geyers At Sister Ast called  
+ looked at the sewing machine  
Called at Vandusen O + M R R +  
came to br P Margua + dined called  
+ D Camps + E B Howard Bookroom  
+ Kent down to Geyers + up to B Bails

Oct 18-39

Felt lonely, approaching to disheartening - After tea called at Br Hayes son in law to my old friend Sam Lewis a pleasant visit - came to Official meeting - & to Br Bails Perote 17 wrote Ans to M. K. came down town

Called Kilgour, Mackenzie Vandewater bro Wombough met Sam West and to trap. located about 1824 very rich in property. Called on B. F. Goodrich.

Called again on Kilgour & back to Goodrich & finally took cars & came to Deerfield. I had done every thing & I could & I felt peace every effort had been unavailing. Whatever may result what ever turn it may take, the hand of Providence is very visible in shaping things now - but I see no light in future - Staid Br Hayes

20 Called at Perry Sears & breakfasted rode with him & took full cars & sews machine left him at Monfort & drove Judge Sabin's Lebanon. He had said If the machine was good he'd take it at cost to me 40.51 + 2 - 41.53 cents His wife liked it - it ~~worked~~ well

on every thing Judge wanted to try it till 1<sup>st</sup> Nov. I told him he might try it just as long as he'd brot me, that I should not sell machine at cost & have it tried by every body If I sold it I warrant in good order You must judge of the machinery But if I give time I must be paid for it He left it there He to keep the machine till Nov 1<sup>st</sup> if it proves not good he to send to Harveysburg, if I like or pay me what is right

Drove to Monfort & walk (2 m) Deerfield cars to Corwin & walk the overtaken by bro Lafetra & drove to Harveysburg very cold chilly

21 No fire in room lay in bed late I thought - I determined to bring the spring matter to an issue If Clarke will put in the property well, if not, I will endeavor to find personal assistance.

When C & I consulted he said the 40 or rather 35 acres is encumbered with a mortgage. W. G. Welch has a deed of 3 acres the He finally proposed to try one more to



Oct 21-59

organize a company upon original basis. I wrote all day & counseled upon it. Called in eve upon Crow & A. L. Antraw. He says: It is impossible to form a company upon the price & puts upon his property.

22 Storm of rain with thunder last n.

Awoke at 4 & lay to noon 1/2 past 6 as there was no fire place in room & no fire in the house. Yesterday I told C. when he apologized for the scolding & ill manners of his wife, that I had seen it all & said C. that but for my religion I would have blown the thing up before now - that I came here in good faith, it was their own offer to board me, that while I was working for him as much as for my self I should expect to board with them & be treated as a friend - that whenever it was other wise I was ready to settle & pay my board & horsekeeping. She was more polite yesterday.

Sam executed a mortgage upon a small house & lot to secure Wilson. Rode down to see him. & rode after coming back

Upon presented the several notes for signature & refused to sign but one. I felt at first a temptation to go to Wilson & give up the contract - but my Upon in the morning had, committed thy way unto the L. & he will bring it to pass. Trust in Him - and he shall give thee the desires of thy heart" That now sustained me. I therefore having written out the plan & made the necessary calculations & divisions went in eve with C. to A. T. Sabin. He proposed to give him 500 original stock or 750 shares as now proposed if he obtained 4500 original shares. He seemed to believe it practicable. Came back. Wrote an answer to N. Wright.

23 Sabbath The plan of future proceeding was clearly presented to my mind before I rose & it seemed it would be carried out & would then be better than any of our former plans so that I should be fully satisfied according to the promise of God to my soul. I have had to walk solely by faith several times, not an emotional feeling nor a ray of financial light to sustain or direct me, but the kind Lord has sustained

Oct 23<sup>rd</sup> 1859

me. Resolved not to speak of the Spring today but if he introduced it to tell them frankly my trials & hopes. After coming down I found a pious impression had come over James soul & the Bible was bro't & laid on the table but while at breakfast he, introduced it. I after hearing him a long while (for he is very discursive & tedious) told them I had resolved not to speak on the subject today unless begun & then to say, if I can be permitted to proceed without interruption, I think we shall succeed it will depend upon our written purpose & energies & cooperation. It will probably be all for the best that we have been driven to think & to adopt our present plan, if we carry out in full our original understanding we shall succeed. My trials of faith have all arisen from the intractability of James and from the variations from our first contract. If the whole 12,000 as agreed had been put in we could have sold stock or raised money - slow at first - but I have no doubt it would have succeeded I never had - but it may be best as it is

He endeavored to vindicate himself from this position - by saying "I am unwilling" but he had said "She will do anything I agree to or think best. He said he aimed to carry out the original agreement but said I it was the manners Had the 12000 stock been issued we could have raised all the money we wanted & by the time your \$4000 was due have converted stock into money. I am soon from breakfast before we did & going into the kitchen & finding a dog had carried off the soup bone provided for dinner was thrown into a paroxysm of rage family division was omitted - I read Hibbard on the Ps till after 10 o'clock came up to my room & wrote above. Went over to Quaker Meeting John Thorne spoke discursively on rights of females. I spoke some Arthur had liberty. John Thorne & Mary Welch took theme here & I gave John my views of the prophets. At 3 went to Meth W & heard bro Deem on Christian Union - he read rules & closed with prayer - Just before dark James & I had a little



Oct 23. 59

flameup - Jon<sup>e</sup> coming in spoke hastily, he not having understood it - I came up stairs & wrote out two pages foolscap & laid it on the table. They had all gone to meeting. I went & heard & absin. Be not weary in well doing for in due time ye shall reap if ye faint... Read last of Hibbard on the Prelims. Have been very much benefited by the reading.

24 Read Jona answer & wrote <sup>reply</sup> He was at table. I said not one word - but sat down & wrote reply - & read our contract. This opened his eyes & he said "the one I had read different" "It may be I have no recollection different from this. Produce it." I think the present arrangement may be better. Jona went to Cady & I called on A. J. Sabin & went with bro. Deem to see the Springs - then to W. G. Welch's. Black had said it was tried at me - W. said it was no such thing - Had an agreeable talk - came John Thomas & Jos. Adry's his wife is a Unit. Came & wrote. Jona came back fully believing it will be answered & fulfilled.

25 Writing till One Pm. Contracts Primary

company, & letters to - Pleasant weather. After dispatching letters went to W. H. Davis was not in morning old buildings - leased on P. Bowers, The Union - I told him the place would improve & properly would advance to - I a eve read. Heat commotion in street by Fantastics. & says Webster has got much engaged in favor of Springs.

26 With Jacob Smith & Lewis Hawwood I surveyed S. End of P. Bowers land. Am trapped at in Putro.

27. Surveyed Black property. very tired at night.

Mapping till late

28 I forgot my fast day till after break fast. Went down to Welch's & set stakes by compass for fruit trees in her Orchard. Took various observations & talked with Jos. Adry. Mapping till 11 A. Pm.

29 While writing & mapping John McClane came wanting to look at the Springs. Went with all Am & to Blue ~~the~~ sulphur. In Pm went A. J. Sabin & W. G. Welch. Sabin wait for Welch & Welch wait to see Bower

Oct 29-1889

came back feeling gloomy - Tried  
this morn to get a horse to go.  
2 M. I found relief in a weeping  
time at twilight prayer. I am a  
lonely pilgrim shut up to faith in  
Christ & trust in God's Providence -

In eve wrote letters

30<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Borrowed a horse of Aaron &  
Antnam took some bread & butter & coming  
over finding them at Breakfast took  
some coffee & a piece of pie & rode  
to New Burlington Lake. The bridge had  
fallen as I got in - it being further than  
I expected - It was a good breakfast -

Thinking a crowd. B. Reed P. set me to  
preaching in S.H. I had freedom from  
Isa II 2-4 a text that came to me before  
I rose this morning. Died James Smith  
Sat at 2<sup>h</sup> two joined - In eve bro D.  
pr. will ye also be his disciples. B. Reed  
Exhorted a little & closed at 8 -

Tea this M. at bro Duns Lodge & Smiths.

31 Rose early & rode to Harveysburg & after  
various business came down to Thom.  
Gooder to invite him to our next Socy  
went Corwin & back wrote & mapped

surveying -

Nov 1 - While survey Mound lot. Ant  
Antnam came for me to lay out  
his orchard - Bill 2<sup>h</sup> - & mapped.  
In eve meeting of friends at Clarks  
to consult about Springs - They  
talked about every thing till  
8 & then all looked to Webster & W

& he did little - His wife put down  
\$500 - I gave them a plain talk

2 Called & conversed Dr Dakin & went  
Webster & Wicks. He would do & int  
consulting his son under whose  
thumb he is completely. I was tired

& disgusted - called John Thorne a  
few minutes & came Harveysburg  
over a line & found one  
had been wrong - I called & had

a visit with Martha Antnam wife  
A.L. Fixed Haskinsons Machine

In eve a discussion on Romanism  
at Harveys Store -

3. I am tired of this way of living  
lie in bed in Morn because they  
are unwilling to be disturbed by  
a fire - Have resolved to act except



Nov 3. 59

really I not dally with trifling men  
 who procrastinate & postpone  
 All our delay & difficulties are  
 occasioned by the business of  
 Clark & wife to put on their prop-  
 erty according to agreement  
 After I came down Clark said  
 if they did not take here he would  
 take the whole of the half of the stock  
 Went down to W. Welch. He will not  
 be permitted to take any, by his son  
 Came to Harveysburg. I talk  
 with Dr. Stump & John Loken - then  
 Welch, Sabin & Co. Edwards & Briggs saw  
 the people here were determined to take  
 no stock at J.P.C. prices - Fixed  
 Machine for Hoskins on Mas at  
 Friends Meeting a little while.

Run a line again & mapped.

4. Rose with Clark to Corwin & then  
 went Lebanon. Judge Sabin is much  
 pleased with his machine - Exam-  
 ined records. Returned to Linn town called  
 at Melburdy where was bro Braden  
 After sitting a while no one asking  
 me to put out my horse I soon

departed & came to bro Swink  
 where was bro Hypes. Staid for  
 tea & fed & drove Corwin & back  
 to Waynesville where were two letters  
 detained. I rode Harveysburg  
 Letter from Henry. Susan & Vincent  
 Mary is sick & her recovery doubtful  
 Henry goes to Downsville Sat till 11  
 Cel - not sleepy

5. Thought I wrote my thoughts to  
 J.P.C. wrote letters to all my children  
 I got Bradley & mother Bradley Plating & Co  
 In our directors met. I agreed to put in  
 all the property, if we stock to. I go ahead  
 Sabbath called at the S.S. was treated  
 with the same neglect - called at  
 A Carders & then went into prayer  
 meeting Bro Mills led & did not  
 call on me - Attended preaching at  
 W.B. Church Mr \_\_\_\_\_ preached a  
 good. evangelical sermon on Come over  
 me to - I called on me to close by prayer  
 Had friends - Coming home find-  
 ing doors lock (Don't & Jane were visiting  
 at John Thomas) called at Aaron & Aitman  
 He had taken Sab to take med. & dinner

Nov 6-59

Called at preaching by Bro Mason  
Sun<sup>fr</sup>. on Wherfore we receive a  
a Kingdom<sup>2</sup> Heb x 11 26 - He called on  
Bro Mills to close & led the females of chapel  
& dismissed. I requested them to sit down  
& told them it was the first time I had  
an op<sup>n</sup> to meet chapel. &c - requested them  
to watch over me till we in a Christian  
Spirit what they saw wrong in my  
conduct, heard wrong in my words,  
or feared wrong in my heart. Pray  
for me - that I had no bitterness  
or envy as any one on earth - &c  
This Bro M<sup>r</sup> to say he would speak  
with me - I invited him to my room  
he said he had been requested not to  
invite me to participate lest some  
should leave the house - I told him  
for myself I cared nothing - but  
the cause of truth required courtesy  
to an acknowledged minister - He finally  
confessed he had done wrong in  
acting without proof. He said  
he heard no tangible thing only  
prejudice -  
In eve attended Quaker Meeting

Daniel Hetchins spoke & exhorted<sup>ms</sup>  
to liberality toward other Denomin-  
ations. From the parable of the Sower  
I satetioned it & explained it more  
fully - It was a good time.

7. It appears the colored people desire  
to purchase our tract have a meeting  
place & school - I have resolved if  
the whites will not take the Stock  
let the col people. Sat late last n  
& feel dull today Working at maps  
& contracts &c

8 Wrote Kilgus Took Clark & wife down  
to Cornum coming back Slept & dined  
at Whitech's. Contracts deeds & maps till  
11 at night

9 Still dry smoky Indiana Summer  
It is what it was just 40 yrs ago -  
Worked very steady at mapping to day  
I find instead of 40 acres there is but  
37,38 Acres A Dep. Grandm came to instal  
the officers of the Lodge but my head ached  
& came home - A Dep. Shiff left write for  
1300<sup>pp</sup> 3 suits or black & wife of W Taylor

10 Clark returned from City having his  
faith increased made an agreement to



Nov 10<sup>th</sup> 1859 this week

finish & transfer the contracts, & deliver it with Mr. McGinnis Esq. Wrote all day & head ache in eve —

11 Surveyed — There are so many different surveys of the same line it makes much trouble Mapping — was bothered — In eve directors met & passed the necessary resolutions — After some had left Clark started the question (the directors had filled the blank for my salary at 83 1/3% per month and allowed my bill for travelling expenses) whether in addition to the 2000 he gave me he was expected to pay a part of my salary — After he had got fairly thro' I began by referring to my reasons for accepting — Clark threw in a word I spoke in a passion & said he would not be spoken to in that way — I replied that I intended to speak respectfully, that if any does not wish me to say 'I don't wish to be interrupted' they must not interrupt me — I interrupted no one until he was through or I thought he was. or to assist him — He calmed & listened patiently. I told them (Alfred Thorne & W.D. Clarke were present) I wrote the conditions before I came

that when I came Clark made me offer to fully the amount I then read him every word of my Journal written in June 2<sup>nd</sup> & he knew my true expectation — So much for that — It was matter of record — on the 4<sup>th</sup> we contracted in view of that record — I labored faithfully & if it was not carried out it was not my fault I was disap.<sup>d</sup> when they refused to put in their property when organized — I had my trials & my comforts — I am now satisfied more good will result to the work by the circumstances in which we have been thrown in if we carry out our present plan. I have had my 86 trials It will finally all work for the best — After retiring & coming to my room I wrote. I also remarked contracts were contracts I am ready to donate 1000 to a col. Sem<sup>y</sup> if he will in same proportion I can nothing for money only to do good — 12 Worked hard all day Revis<sup>d</sup> last n<sup>t</sup> & all day more or less. Exchanged land with Harvey & Madden to make it right angles Map progressed but little Cant make portrait agree with deed of Dr. Hornell

Nov 12 1859

I laid a letter on my table trying to back out of the original agreement I did not answer it today. In eve laid by work & read WCA & other papers

13 Sabbath Snow this morn.

It has been a raw day - Attended the Col. "Anti-slavery Baptist Ch."

Madison Graham Jr. - Ira Pratt & self exhorted - dined with the Pratt bro

Pratts - Called at Wm Hams Reading Death bed scene by Dr

Clark - wrote to Joseph dated at Wmorrow - The writing was occasioned by my impressions yesterday's feelings in prayer today

14 Wrote a letter to be sent to a rich woman (Elizabeth) whose husband left her an annuity more than she needs for help us - attended Quaker meeting several spoke, I did a few words which were well received -

15 Back at map We took the location of several springs to be 2. & worked at map - Madely, helped us

I told J P to day when he was saying we ought not to sell stock until we

were certain it would all be taken that I should raise money on my contracts. If he thought not best to put in his property I should borrow on mine - In eve J H Green who is Treas & promoter for Pres & Sec when either of us is interested signed off some Certif of Stock & transfers of Contracts -

16 Rose early & wrote, copied the Map made out stock 6,000 to J P & J H & 1800 for me to sell to cover expenses & towards amounts due the next 6 mo - I told him the other day I would waive the receiving my 2000 until I got 3,000 more subscribed

17 Finished up papers made out 2,000 more for C & 2000 for self & deposited all with the papers with M Green & took nit - Fixed up & came to Corwin with W D Clark & came to Lin left baggage called to see Mackenzie Kellogg & Wright - saw none - called down Webb st to see Peter H Clark & then away to com John & 10 - & after an interview came back room



Nov 17-1859

and home with bro Poe. We talk  
all evening -

18 A rainy morning. Called at the  
Bookroom then came to RR offices  
to see Wright, Kelgom & McKenzie. The  
latter said now we have gone ahead  
I can do something for you. You can  
rely on Brown - called at Linous &  
was measured for some clothes - called  
all over <sup>West</sup> Lim St to find Rev Wallace Shultz  
& back to Longworth. He had been gone  
5 minutes to a funeral & I waited and  
dined at 3 - He came. Laid our  
plans fully before him with a  
history. came to W. F. Thomas store &  
with him to his house - Was much  
exhilarated getting with the children  
Read papers in eve -

19 What a luxury as well as necessity  
is a bath room. More early & wrote  
called Book room, & W. Shultz. A  
rainy & slopy day. called on Dr. Wilson  
Mack R. Barnitz & Stand's leaving left  
my daguerotype with bro Middleton  
for an evening

20 Sabbath Called at the Zion Baptist St

& then at Park St S. S. spoke to the  
Infant Class. & Bro Clayton to the St. John  
I 3004 they came Zion Baptist Ch  
& put on The earth shall be full of the  
knowledge of the Lord as the waters cover  
the sea Isa x 9 - Had freedom  
& attention - Dined with the Parson W. Shultz  
to tea a Barnitz Mrs Taylor  
son & dau - then - In eve Preached  
with much freedom on Rom x 18  
at Park Street. over an hour to a  
very attentive & large conc -  
Staid at Barnitz -

21 Rose wrote - at Barnitz mess  
meyer meeting - then called  
on H. Thane Miller on my agency -  
then Bookroom & wrote, then  
went to cars to meet H. C. Lach who  
did not come then up agency  
col people - rainy - called Rev Sand  
Moff & Dr D. Wilson both invited me  
to write in their offices - came  
Barnitz at tea & to bro Alex Webb -  
362 Fourth St.

22 Rose at 4 & wrote to 9 called at  
Elder Shultz to get him to call with me

Nov 22 1839

being hindered Rev Jordan Munkes came. He owns property in Ky & wants to come to Ohio. I considered this rather providential. In P.M. called at Liverpools H<sup>o</sup> - Called at the tailors In eve lectured at Zion Church at 2.19 and addressed them on the Springs proposition. I had taken tea a Pigwidgeon. He has a salary of 1000 a year. In a est<sup>n</sup>. After meeting was out came to Bro Webb all in bed - Came bro Thomas do. Came to a tavern, looked in found them playing cards & came Southgate house - Waiter said they were pretty full came W<sup>o</sup>. & they were drinking came to Walnut St & slept - 30c

23: Came bro P. Marqua breakfast then to Church put up apparatus & brot it to W. F. Thomas. Store - called on B. B. men The Pres. of Columbus and said he considered it very important but they would not give a half fare ticket to a committee to visit it. Furnished the com 3.00 - to go & visit it. Came Rev S. Munkes & D. Wilson wrote called at Webb's & got carpet bag &

Called down town to tailors & found they had not even been cut out! They had falsely represented to me all along. Came to West who being out came to bro Poe. It was some trial to my faith my clothes are worn out knee of pants damaged & wants it more vest ragged H<sup>o</sup> - In eve wrote 24 Thanksgiving Br. Poe seeing my situation, presents me with a pair of good pants only some worn, with a delicacy that endeared him to me.

Hearing that Bish Ames was to be at Wesley Chapel at 10 went there & was at 11 but Bishop had to go, so I had a chat with him. He advised me to go & spend the evening of my life in California - I gave him my history & present engagements - Heard bro Mitchell pre a sensible discourse on 147 Ps - 1 v. Sister Swormsted came to me & invited me to dinner - just as I was thinking no one would I wrote some there & after din. Sis I said she wondered I did not call oftener - I told her I called where



Nov 21<sup>st</sup> 1889

I had invitations. She said Br I had got past inviting any body that an old fr ought not to wait for that. that she would always welcome me. Went to Cars where I met the Com. & then I wrote out their report called & took tea with W. Parkham one of them - In eve at Zion Church - I made some remarks & pray. Then come reports & questions of me followed. then a colored couple came in & were married & I took Sub for week 2033¢ - then came to Br. Webb & not finding him up came bro Poe, who got out of bed & let me in -

25. Came to Book room & Middles & Dr Wilsons to Mr McCords & was "measured for a suit at 4<sup>00</sup>¢ - called Elder Shuttles & A Puffer to get Rest printed & back & waited to 3 for dinner. Head ache when I fast. Called with Elder on Elder Simpson & find Monday night for another meeting. Came to Pugh for proof & to Bro. Poe. Read & wrote

26 Ron at 4<sup>00</sup>¢ wrote came down town called at <sup>Smith</sup> McCords. W Shuttles & come 4<sup>00</sup>¢ & have to see room then went to leave & engaged it. It is a small one Th by. comparatively low cost & have called Printer of RR Depot told Pres W. & L. Kilgore what we intended to do came to room & then Book Room & Br Poe - read & wrote - called Br Hagans - & back to Bro Poe. 27 Sabb called in S. S. at Asbury & Op. 1 Ex. on new heart & came to New St Col & Ex St. & back to Asbury & for bro. Bail on Th of grace. Some friends came by inv to W. L. Seaworth & I dined. Attended Dedication of Bethel. Rev Mr Goddard read a sermon. Can there dry bones live - called at Mr Jones the collector of Baker St Col Col - tea - & for on Dan xii 1 - & came to Bro Poe. 28 Came down to room at Corn 4<sup>00</sup>¢ & have called to get it whitewashed & run about & did little - called at Baker St & Lutter after tea at Mr Jones. Small con 1.57 Went home with Pastor & stand 29 Came to RR saw Dr Mackenzie

Nov 29-59

about 10

came down town but some chairs for  
office - Dined bro Poes - & about noon  
found it is dark - In eve tea bro Sworn  
stead & Lovefeast at New Street - good  
stead bro Sworn & kids -

30 Came to room it is not fixed  
for yet & after consulting I & I  
finally decided to change & come  
to bro West's room. He offers me  
room for desk & 6 - & all will  
be but 4.00 pr mo. I pay 1/2 the fire  
when here & pay rent only when here  
Can get board at 2.50 pr wk not reckoning  
lost time - Attended funeral of  
J. Haines - Was called on to pray  
Having understood he was a pious  
Christian - I prayed so - afterwards  
learned the mis unde - Mr Wain  
preaching sermon. Set they here in  
order - In eve attended a meeting  
& gave brief account of the Life  
of Jesus - Isaac Lister called  
at 171 Lafayette.

Dec 1 1859 My oldest boy if living  
would be 39 yrs old today  
A very rainy warm smoky

day - Fixed up things called  
on several but without success - They  
all are waiting to have the pastor  
Bro Sheldon visit the Springs - Wrote  
letters in eve. Bro West took occa-  
sion to say "I suppose I must have  
done something at which God is dis-  
pleased, though I am not conscious  
of it - for so many circumstances  
have conspired to surround & con-  
vance - small in their beginnings  
but now large - No man can con-  
ceive the net work which men have  
wove around me.

2 Rainy most of night. The smoke  
& fog have injured my throat &  
lungs - wrote. Copying map  
Called at Zion Church where was a prayer  
meeting for Brown & his associates  
bought a load coal - Dr Leach of Cleveland  
called - mapping - head ache -

3 Made out papers & copies for J. Meaux  
Mr Harris agent anti-slavery Soc. called  
He will go & view - Called at Wm J Dubois  
& dined - McCords arg with an Athlete  
In eve wrote Dr Weston called -



Dec 3<sup>rd</sup> 1889

Cold bad, lungs tight - a stormy, snowy day

4 Sabbath snow & sleet 1 1/2 deep in places - Slipping - went to A. R. R. cook & breakfast - came Union chapel & addressed by class circa to Church & spoke to Infant class -

back to Union I heard bro Robinson a good sermon He had sent for me to come into pulpit & asked me to close. I gave me the hymn book with the selected hymn when he finished he prayed himself so I let him give out the hymn he felt the rebuke & asked me to pronounce the benediction As he had been afraid to trust me to pray I waved my hand for him to do all

Called at bro Dubois & dined & called bro Magna & came Cong Church heard Mr Boynton a good discourse on the tendency of crime - & containing of retribution - Come to room & talked with Rev Newson late

Elmer of Af. Meth. Came to Mrs Whittington & her Pr at Bethel

Walshman What of the night &c. gave some out of our plan came room & wrote letter to blacks I see now the hand of God & I rejoice & adore - I am perfectly satisfied Why did I doubt? And yet I shall doubt again - Lord help me to trust Thee -

5 Rose at 5 after coughing considerable rights up & read the psalm with my clothes not made according to order to bro McGow & breakfast at W. S. Dubois - Several colored people called one woman bot herself at 500 and her husband at 750 but they raised to 1000 & she paid it - another bot herself at 1000 - Clark came - wrote &c -

6 - breakfast on bread & 3 ap - dine W. S. Dubois Clark in room Am consulting a rainy day snow at night at Anti Slavery meet Zion Harris called to get signatures to petition to Genl - 7. Spiritual birth day On review of past see unbelief - wrong tempers thoughts & actions - but the good Lord enabled me to renew dedication of all to Him - I hang on the Cross of

Dec 7-1859

Thirty six years. how soon past.  
I thought on my knees, & said The day  
of my death draws near. I know not the  
~~when~~ the where, nor the how. I leave  
all to God.

Snow & sleet 4 in deep & freezing cold  
this morn. Dismal - called to bro  
H. Woodruff breakfast - then Sup. office  
& about cars to 10. the col. we take  
Clark mortified - & they dis ap<sup>d</sup> - & says  
they would come 4.40 - called Wilbur  
road - they give no ticket to any who  
have any secular calling -  
Came soon - calling at Eliza Boy  
with my clothes for washing I casual  
made the acquaintance of A. Perry  
at Burgess - where I dined -  
& called at McCords & came  
Wilson's bookroom & room &  
went to RR to see Dr S. of.  
came to room & back to  
in we very cold

H. O. Sheldon



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal December 8, 1859-April 22, 1861

FORMAT: Volume #49

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

page 50-51 repeated once

Other

Journal  
of  
Henry O. Sheldon  
From

December 8<sup>th</sup> 1859

To  
April 22<sup>nd</sup> 1860

No. I.



1859

20

Dec 8<sup>th</sup> Air filled with frost.

Business men's prayer meet  
Called H. Thompson. A Gordon then  
H. Parkhurst and H. S. Dubois  
Called R. B. Dr. Leach, Elder Shotton dodged  
me somehow. took street car to Eld  
I came back to room Sarah H. Hudson  
McMillan. Dumas. reproved some  
drinking col. men from Louisville  
they invited me to drink which being  
declined them to supper. While pre  
siding it to Mr. Ball & others called  
to supper went down then Morris  
Chapel Ladies Home Mission Soc.  
Staid to 8 came from. the Col. br  
seemed to talk to hear himself  
or have me hear how well he could  
talk. They hung on till 10. Then Elder  
S. & Dr. L. made reports came room  
beautiful night

I wrote Staid in room to wait  
for Dr. L. & others who did not come  
only Ben Calamere

Called St. Hudson McMillan Rose  
Book Concern & back to room

Dec 9-1859.

Called Gordon & Thompson  
 heard Dr Brynlow Lecture on  
 internal condition of earth  
 met Prof Schenck.

10 Called breakfast W S Dubois  
 called Shelton, Simpson, Peckham  
 McGord. Rev Warren. Conrad, Clark  
 Eliza Boyd. Book room &c  
 wrote letters

11 Sabbath breakf W S Dubois called  
 S S Prot with Ch. b. Ephraim huf Chap  
 called bro Rivers Chap. at Female College  
 Heard bro Sutherland on To him that  
 knoweth to do good & doeth it not  
 to him it is sin - Went with him  
 we had a fine dish of discourse  
 I pd for him at Finley Chapel  
 Room 18 18 first lib & last p scattering  
 Stand bro Sutherland

12 Rose 4 - read Walked to Trinity  
 when met Dr DW Clark walked  
 with him to Book Room room  
 wrote read - Called M A Clark dined  
 J M Langton Dr Lead room  
 sup on br & milk. Heard Dr Brynlow

and called at Langton lecture. Called  
 on several to day

13 Called Book room. At Thompson's home  
 New room. & commissioned him (10/10 ct) -  
 Dined Dubois - Sup Mr Piquet. Mrs P  
 gave thrilling narrative of her own escape  
 from Chap. nobody out. Eliza Boyd  
 Paid - Pleasant day.

14. Coole wrote. Called bookroom for  
 my letters - various persons - spent  
 Sent letter to Clark. Dined Dubois  
 waiting for various persons. Called at  
 Shelton. Simpson. Met Elden Richards  
 an agent Am. Foreign Bible Soc. - Sparring  
 - Called Mr Downey's. Froy's came  
 Baker St bk. lectured A G. agreed  
 to take stock

15 Read papers & wrote. Rev Henry Simpson  
 on called. gave him agency - 10 p &  
 deducting my expenses at noon  
 went 188 Oliver. dined testu Parker  
 Called Alfred M Thorne & various persons  
 In eve belined on the Springs at Allen  
 Chapel. Clark & his wife came



Dec 15<sup>th</sup> 1839

they & Mr Thorne were at meetg  
 called at Newton's school text  
 16 Bus. men pray meeting called Shelton  
 took some bread & milk called  
 McMillens. took room. took 25¢ &  
 back went Harrison St African Ch. Lutter  
 on the Sp Co. Several subscribed for stock  
 17 Rain & snow last night. wrote bond  
 gave mine 2000¢. called Rev Leonard  
 Went Station with black & West. Called  
 in eve Hazant bro Poes. Sis. Eliza Bell  
 of Mansfield there. came room & ate  
 some crackers & having.  
 18 Sabbath called at bro Poe breakf.  
 S at Union Chap then Prot Meth  
 Lectured the S. discursively came  
 Trinity. Dr Clark's sermon excellent  
 full of great thoughts. Dined W S  
 Dubois. Called Rev Jos White He  
 asked me to pr I declined till he said  
 I put on my coat to go out for a pr  
 then I consented. Made some enquir-  
 ies 10478 - y - e - 's called at  
 Dr Bryntons Ch. He pr an admirable  
 sermon on Be not deceived the same br

Whites & Co. Pr at his Ch on Rom VIII 28  
 This text had been misprinted but when  
 I found hymns in prayer solute. was temp-  
 ted to change till after mental prayer I  
 cast lots & it came to take this. & Co. 2/1  
 I had not a first rate time, was cramped  
 & felt ashamed. Called at Dr Wilsons who  
 urged me to stay all night  
 19 We talked to 11 & awake at 2 1/2 or 3 & talked  
 Morn prayer m. Judge Storey led. text  
 xx of Mat. He spoke of return of Jews.  
 I felt a strong desire to ask a question  
 but did not till a had spoken & Mr Tracy  
 I soon & quoted passage after passage desired  
 to know if there was any other date than  
 406 to begin the 1260 days. I was clear  
 & an impression was made  
 After meet. one said I broke the rule.  
 Then the Ch<sup>ch</sup> did said bro Tracy  
 Came to my office called bro Woods & H R  
 Shewd Durand Dr W H letter.  
 Dined W. S. Dubois's back to Woods. & office  
 Met bro Lowther at bro Jos Whites  
 Called again Dr Wilsons. In eve lovefest  
 at Old Wesley Spoke freely & pathetically  
 a good time

6 Dec 20 '59

Waked at 2 1/2 & went at 4 called  
Larkin's bank - prayer meet - then  
Dr Wilson's office called on Sat.  
Went M. Moley by cars & back via Elm St.  
Dined Dubois Wilson's & took room  
Asking for 2 or 3 Ch. Man. both said I must  
speak to bro S. saying him he said my printing  
last year was not paid. I told him he was under  
a mistake. bro P. corrected him - Called bro  
Whites in his & at Ch. for with liberty turn  
tion on the of grace. prayer meet after was  
good - one forward.

Coming to my room passed bro Mr Wright  
who recognized my voice as I said Mr. Cold  
He came with me to room

21. Breakfast with Mr. M. Called went to  
notify directors - called at door of Prof. Teach  
& gave 4 a Man. Met of Stockholders  
& Ex. Com. Met at Postch. were - Ex. Com.  
good m.

22. Called to see about borrowing money  
work all day - consult J. Melanck  
In eve Parish called prayer meet

23. Went early R. Gordon's back & forth  
L. M. Moley's for letter & back. Took room

& back. Dr. Wilson's Rhodons. After 6  
ack & down depot. In eve learned at  
Office

24. Called at prayer on. Discovered mistake  
10 train does not go this. Cars at 10. 4 day  
ton - Stop Mon. B. Walker Dined - Cold  
Called Moley - bro Chalfant for a good time  
In Dilleon's awhile - loaned M. Moley's tea  
& Station wrote to read - Cars at 9 to riding  
11 home - James had scarlet fever & had  
cough now - J. Lee here Sat 12

25. Christmas Sat. rose late called at bro  
K. & Mr. Spence who wished me to be heard  
in on I sanctify them thro' thy hands -  
Attended German Lovefeast 3 & at night  
for Mr. Spence Behold I brought  
forth to you to -

26. Writing called up town several  
back righted up some papers  
Up town after dinner again  
I wrote - Reading at lesson  
Eclipse of J. J. -

27. Sabbath James had some fever. Have  
anxiety for his health. Gave him since  
Sabbath some of "St. O'Sullivan's Cough Balm"



Dec 27-1839

Came at 3 Legue Versailles. Called at Hoovers. L. Simons M. Night's tea L. Ward. Jon Miller & Jas Miller & pd at night to a full house & deeply attentive audience with much freedom on Rom II "Despised those who are of God". Was solemn & emphatic. - Parts were awful & impressive. They sang & prayed. Dr. Doyle insisted on making a collection 1.86. Staid M. Night's - My reception was worth two years trials.

28 Came at 7th M. St gave me maybe hickory nuts for Child's & pd fare back he <sup>went</sup> to Bally. I came to Sidney. Called & had my teeth plates which was broken last n. mended by Dr. Ainsworth. He ch<sup>d</sup> me O. Mr Lee who has been here a wk - came up to Sta. Carr - got off at Piqua. Called on Harri's tea & Prayer meet at night. Dr. Hearn had invited me to call from intent to introduce me to poor Widow but she did not come to meeting & he declined to call. I felt perfectly resigned.

thinking it providential - came to see Lawton's. Had a fine visit.

29 Rose 5 breakfast came Station. Cars behind time lost the connection at Dayton. Called at M. B. Walker's & dined. Bank & bot check for \$100. Came Station & read Eclipse of faith which I fin. on cars. I am greatly delighted & instructed with it. It requires profound thought to read it. Came to bin & room. raining & slippery. Dr. West & I talked 10:1.

30 Lay awake a long while between 3 & 6 - concluded to write. I have thought it all over. Several things may have not been thought of but so far as I can act coolly & dispassionately - there seems no impropriety in thinking or acting upon it. It may be from the Lord - It may be springing from vain imagination or some unseen motive not laudable time will show. Called at Bookroom. Consulted bro Poe. Wrote thoughts for my

Dec. 30<sup>th</sup> 59.

journal copied them & sent them to  
 B. A. called in morning on R. Gordon  
 with bro Parish - He said he would be able  
 to attend to it tomorrow. Called Shelton  
 Simpson - Newsom called. They have  
 a story going which frightens the Col  
 people from investing. In eve called  
 at Office of Clark & Gordon & calmly  
 asked what time tomorrow will you  
 be able to attend to our matter  
 He replied sternly "Not at all" I  
 learned he has difficulties which  
 involve him - called Kitchens 86 Bro  
 & tea - came room Bro West & I talked  
 about courtship & marriage - &  
 31 About Millennium journal says  
 Mr Spence has embraced the personal  
 appearing before Mil. Am now  
 in great straits by failure of Gordon  
 to do our paper - Money due at  
 Lebanon - Hawysburg & Col people  
 slack - doubtful if they go on to any  
 great amount - Called at Shelton's. He  
 Bro. Sutherland had invited me to preach but  
 the painter said varnish was not dry

I went to bed. I wrote letters to my  
 children till 9 & went to Christie Chapel  
 Watchnight. Bro Marly was preaching on  
 faith. Bro Yountie invited to talk two  
 men told a day experience in a low tone  
 for an hour - Bro Pfaff half an hour &  
 I spoke 10 m. exercises grew more interest-  
 ing to Clon. Came & staid bro Sutherland  
 Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1860. Sabbath After devotional exercises  
 Read Dr. Landon second coming of Christ  
 Came to Sixth St S.S. Reunion in S.S.  
 Several & self exhorted & prayed - Came  
 to room Went to E. Pearl St Miss Ch. heard  
 bro Poe on Ps CXIX 54 some very good Pro  
 Powells & dined - Came S.S. & exhorted children  
 In eve for day by to a few on what shall it  
 profit to Bro. West exhorted them  
 2 Attended prayer meeting - full & interesting  
 Called with my clothes - Dr. Landon not in -  
 Bookroom - called Bro Thomas - Rev Simpson  
 Bro Sears - bro W. Woods - Bro Powells & to room  
 Called at bro Poe's hearing of prayer and  
 Lovefeast at Asbury went - mortified at my  
 talk & mended it - Good meeting came room  
 3 Wrote (see Ms) - Prayer meeting one of the



Jan 3-1860

exiles from Ky rose & began to speak  
 & proposed to give a short history. Judge  
 Stone & the leader both called him to order  
 the leader called on him (Mr Bouton) to pray  
 another prayed - I prayed with some  
 point for self exam & courage & the  
 Spt of Ch. called on Dr Wilson & came  
 R.R. to read letters - saw L.E. & arranged  
 to introduce Dr M. called book room  
 & Court house & down to Long office  
 then drove to S Dubois (I owe 6¢) now  
 came to W & bro Powells - R.R. to 4 -  
 saw J.R. Ham & came to room & wrote  
 about P.O. at Hawysburg then Long office  
 then to his house - tea & walked to Asbury  
 Dr Friend's place oh how good! What a year  
 believe that ye receive & ye shall have  
 I asked with naked faith no great mani-  
 festation of love but simple trust I  
 came to room bringing "I a pilgrim  
 stranger" Dr West gone to Lebanon -  
 To night having thought best to relate on  
 to fix my affections on again I asked  
 the Lord to give me L. if best for me - I  
 have prayed about it much - I may

be mistaken but it seems to me it  
 will be so - but I am entirely resigned  
 God's will not mine -  
 4 wrote to 12 last night & rose early &  
 wrote prospectus for Geo -  
 called at E Boyd's & at Howard collected  
 coming to cars having been detained  
 by two persons was 1 m too late for  
 train Spent some time reading  
 news & conversing with Rhodon  
 called Ellen & Mrs Brandon 127 Ban  
 called at Printing office & cars at 10:40  
 & came Maria. In the Col Convention  
 a full house were listening eclogues on  
 John Brown & his associates Some very  
 very fiery They nearly all accommo-  
 dated to shoot slaveholders - I finally  
 at 11 got a small short chance introduce  
 the Spirit briefly - Two sub for det  
 came to station at 12 wrote a little &  
 5 lay down in Sitter till 4 sleep very some  
 rose & wrote. concluded to stop till 12  
 called at bro Simmons to breakfast - called  
 Rev Wesley Roberts (Af. Meth) & at Conven-  
 tion conversed Dr Leach &c -

Jan 5 1860

Came to Station with N B Wall  
Came to Corwin & walked to Harvey  
burg - called. Bairds, Sabins, Hays  
Am Prall. N B Wall, P O, H.

Counseled with J P Clark - called at  
McLewen's bed at 11 -

6 Awoke at 20 m to 5 & thinking I should  
not have time to reach cars went  
to sleep - called Thor Wilson & P O,  
wrote letters to H. Wilson had not rec'd my  
letter. Walked to Station & cars to  
Levin. Weather moderated some  
called Book room <sup>letters</sup> James is no better  
wrote - called Dumas Hotel -

7 After usual devotional exercises - wrote  
Rising last night called Dr Wilson &  
Smith - then Mr Ball's. then Newcom  
Smith's dinner. Jas Williams two shares  
called Dr Duncan's Warren's office, could  
get into an arg with Clark on Hall fin  
called Mr Williams. In eve went (Dr  
Wilson along) to Mr Sterns ch heard  
Rogers & Lee exiles from Ky. & to room  
8 Sabbath called to Brown (love) & breakfast  
Addressed S. S. Allen Chapel, Pr 30 m with  
freedom on 1 Jan 1-15 - Came to room with

Frank H Guinn called at Dubois & dined  
arg with young men - Heard J. H. Free on  
Charity at Corwin's church. then came  
to Florrs Church & heard him on I love  
them that love me; a good tho. Calomies  
to dis course. Came down to Carr St.  
called at Br Stewart's & down north of  
Ch & got some refreshment & Pr at  
7 & 1 King & 11 21 freedom - long  
Exhorted much took sheet car & came  
to room. Conductor was a Campbellite  
did not charge me

I have this day had a deep humbling  
sense of my sins & impurities &  
I trust was enabled to come to Christ  
with them - I find myself desiring  
for the future & somewhat anxious  
yet I do not know as I have any  
improper anxiety - so that I cannot  
say Thy will be done. Though to have  
my will is desirable. But I am so  
unworthy, unbelieving & so far from  
what I might be It seems hard for  
God to grant me favour - but He is  
good & will do right - I shall be



Jan 8<sup>th</sup> 1880

satisfied when I awake in this  
city now -

9 I had a weeping meeting time  
at the throne of grace in pleading for  
a deeper work of grace baled at  
R Gordon's Coal yard twice. He will  
not do any thing until he gets his  
coal secured - baled on Sup RR for  
Frank H. Guion - went to Leffers &  
laid the matter before him & then  
I dined bro Pack, & called Dr Wells  
& Jos Whites & Packham's & Sullaboo  
I laid in my bread & milk &  
resolution here -

10 Rose early I wrote & read. wanted for Parker  
to 10 called at Dr Dumas who is making  
a new plate of teeth - called Q & M RR  
H L Simpson, looked for Crafts called E Boyd  
the best people have new story out - It  
seems impossible to get them to do any  
thing - then W S Dubois came room  
wanted for Simpson & others attended.  
Prayer m. for the conversion of the world  
at Dr Wilson's 1<sup>st</sup> Ch. came to room  
J Mc. came Called at Dumas & J B met

writing letter W H Clement. He is  
of opinion - we shall do little among  
the Col people. - Clark slept with me  
11 Awoke at 2 lay & thought two  
hours & more. I cannot avoid anticipa-  
ting the possibility of getting again  
and yet I feel ashamed of vain im-  
aginations - but am enabled generally  
to commit all to Providence  
Clark is very despondent. Every thing  
looks dark he has been relying on my  
faith. debts are crowding them. Called  
at Clark Gordon's coal office. then on Clement  
Pres RR - Mrs J L Emerson Rhodon He is a most  
peculiar man He will not break off to enquire  
about our note till he gets the coal out of  
the way - he now says Sat. came room  
& went Bookroom for letters. James is  
better - Felt very thankful - called Packham  
Ellis - Simpson - James Young 307 Main St  
Dined - came room - called Mrs Williams  
roomed to Deulink W C Dumas - Mendenhall  
back Dentist. He has made a new plate & teeth  
worth 12 to 18 change, only 5<sup>00</sup> - Simpson, Mend  
owny. Packham Wauwuk & Clark at room

Jan 11 - 1860

Attended prayer meeting at S. Pres Ch.  
 prayed & exhorted - came home to look in  
 12 Rm at 6 - snow last night a few days in  
 very warm - at 8 went to breakfast with V.L.  
 at Dubois - then to prayer meeting good  
 Bookroom - called on John B. West.  
 came room Rev. Mr. Shelton called He  
 has acted some duplicity - called R.R. de P.  
 back wrote off Appeal of Exiles -  
 Frances Ellen Watkins is the author  
 after which read the Play of our Union which  
 had been given me by mistake for Sledge  
 I get no letter from Kansas - It seems to  
 justify giving up hopes or imaginations  
 still something may explain -  
 13 Called for letters. then J.B. West then  
 Pres. R.R. - then Dr. Dawson who wished to  
 see me then office - then Levi Coffin  
 then Shoemaker - Dr. Debois <sup>Boys</sup> <sup>Palmer</sup>  
 P.H. Clark who had in of - came Book  
 letters from Sydney room read & wrote  
 Was gloomy before I read the of. Still I  
 hung on the promise "you will be perfectly  
 satisfied - Long letter to Wallace -  
 concluded I'll not lay it to heart if any

correspondents do not write. Somebody  
 will  
 14 Rain last night & this morn - I enjoy  
 access to the Throne of grace but do not  
 seeming get answer - Have peace with God  
 this, Jesus. Confide in his wisdom & goodness  
 to me, but there is desire to see more clear  
 ly my way: to walk by sight instead of  
 faith - was enabled to stand as Christ was  
 made "wisdom" He would exercise it  
 for me & enable me wisely to avoid  
 snares set for my feet. I was drawn  
 out that today would settle one question.  
 I have had so many proofs that God  
 was working for me when seemingly  
 against me I ought not to doubt  
 I do not. I long for deeper commun-  
 ion with my Saviour.  
 Called Mrs. Williams breakfast. then  
 Lloyd Lewis. Fleming. A. Young.  
 Printing office Simpsonson. London Lewis  
 Prayer meeting at 3, S. Pres Ch. pg - came Lewis  
 & Mainville. bro for. Hatch Paid for him  
 The son of man came to save that which  
 was lost - freedom -



Sept 5<sup>th</sup> 1860

Sabbath came to speaking meeting  
 Pre 1<sup>st</sup> on Perfection - Dined with G.  
 Tufts. His f. portrait has my head &  
 more remarkably - P. to children 3. on  
 Eul xx 1-7 - liberty - two Benj Tufts  
 at night 1<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> on the floor. Room  
 suffocating at first - Benj Tufts  
 read sci. arg on div be They gave 2.15  
 16 Rose & came cars & in - called  
 in office Book room - & my room  
 Got spec. mended - at printing office again  
 Stated for Mr. Healthy Ben detained called  
 at John B. West's Mrs. Sheldon wd of David  
 called at W. Church Geo Warville was  
 holding a protracted meet - He had begun  
 set me to go I did so with much  
 freedom comfort on Rom x 18. search  
 full forward - came to stand with Aaron R.  
 Fayre -

17 Mr West family have been sick since he  
 came - Took bus came to Leont town  
 got my books - was interested in passengers  
 whose husbands will was broke & she  
 annoyed for 4 yrs <sup>dined Kiptons</sup> J. B. Church came  
 at 4 called to get my teeth plate altered Saw

a remarkably fine specimen - called  
 at various col. people, meeting in eve  
 at Christian Chapel while there Mr Conrad  
 told me Mr Shelton has a letter which he  
 was going to read - After holding to 9 -  
 went to Zion Church where after 10 -  
 read the letter of Mrs. <sup>Eliza</sup> Whitlow who  
 calls herself sister & Shelton "dear brother" the letter  
 contains a tissue of falsehoods - I replied  
 to them at length. Shelton attempted to  
 vindicate himself from the gross  
 want of courtesy in reading the  
 letter without first informing me  
 of the fact - came to room 16  
 18. Called & book room no letter  
 called Rhordons Warner's study  
 arg with Fowler who holds lemp  
 bell's doc of faith before repentance  
 Dined with Warren & came book room &  
 room then about Peterson -  
 In evening went to Wesley Chapel to hear  
 Bishop Simpson but they charged 25 c &  
 then own pastor. I could not afford to pay it  
 I had but 4.57 - besides I felt some repug-  
 nance to paying towards pulling down

Jan 187860

a commodious house of worship  
to build one more expensive. as I was  
an old & upannated minister  
19. Called to try & effect our locu-  
calling at Book room bro Poe showed  
me a letter from Middleboro calling  
for help consulted with Leback & con-  
cluded to go. & save to the Co. the time &  
expense of staying here until Monday  
Took car came ~~Morrow~~ - then riding  
town cars & delayed to Hick's station  
walked  $\frac{3}{4}$  mile found them singing  
after me - Bro. Shinn made a long  
appeal to join - It was repugnant to my  
feelings - He whispered to me if I was  
a preacher - I said I must pray. I told  
him I would talk, but he need not give  
my name. I began "I think there is  
too much ado about religion & went  
on with all the common slanders against  
& said This is what is said against  
& gave a solemn & affecting appeal  
to settle the question & seek relief  
Staid bro H. Bailey with bro Dart  
20. Pr<sup>c</sup> at 10 on Just by Faith full house

bro. went on to exhort to join I object  
to compassing sea & land to make mere  
proselytes - We went to bro Johnson's  
dinner - Held prayer meet at 4 o'clock  
Several young women appeared about  
half awakened. In eve How long  
halt ye between two opinions. Bro Dart  
made a long appeal to join as he  
did at prayer meet. Came to Bro  
Bailey's.

21 Rose at 3 1/2 o'clock fire & wrote -  
Pr<sup>d</sup> at 10 to a few on 1 Tim 1:15 come  
freedom Emma Bottis & Elis<sup>a</sup> Hamlin  
joined - At bro B's wrote - Bro Peter

Dukeman called. Left tract at  
several places. Elis. Taylor was very  
light at first when I began to talk  
but became evidently impressed.

Prayer meet at 4.  
In eve pr<sup>d</sup> with with freedom & power  
on Luke 4:1 last. when I had pr<sup>d</sup> 70 min a bro  
said preach another hour - Bro Bailey's

22 Sabbath Made fire at 20 min to 4 &  
rested till 5 o'clock. read & wrote  
I find my mind dwelling upon the



Jan 22-60

probability of settling again & the various persons who have been recommended to me pass thro my mind.

I cannot ask God to take every thought out of my mind, for I suppose my soul is formed for friendship.

I purport to marry again if the Lord shows me one whom I judge to be truly pious, & every way suitable. If I know my own heart, I desire only to glorify God.

I have thought seriously with a woman who had piety & intellect, good sense & good temper & means sufficient to support her, would enable me to pass the evening of my days in useful rest - but the future is dark.

I have received nothing for wages & there is a possibility of an utter failure to establish a watering place by the Co. but I fall back upon the promise that all shall result so that I shall be perfectly satisfied both with the result & the end.

Experience or speaking meeting at 92  
P.C. at 11 long & clear to a house very full of deeply attentive hearers on  
Rom x 18 - Was mortified that a young sister professedly seeking religion who last night wished to be baptized today did not come forward.

Read Liberty or Slavery Prize Essay  
Presented me by Mr Vail of College Hill  
Preaching at night solemn on the general judgment Rev & X. House crowded & many outside - Came to bro John Johnsons.

23 Rose at 5 read two letters.

Remained at bro J's till 12 reading when train came. - Tomorrow - then  
Linn - called at Bookroom & Dr Wilson P.O. & Br. Powells. - plan chat with Joe. I had in view to Dr DW & they are becoming interested in each other - In eve wrote & called Dr S R D. gave him a pen sketch  
Our conversation was desultory - Came room

24 Rose early - There is now but one week before 1<sup>st</sup> Feb - I see no possible way, unless the Lord undertake for us, for the fifty Springs too to do much. If R.G. does

Jan 24. 60

not let us have that, and I am inclined to believe he will not we can't move the col. people are all scared by the bitter letter of Eliza Winslow from Haverysburg it will not be best to collect more of them & I see little chance of escape - I fall back on the prison line & there I rest.

Iris Black's letter saying Eliza says she was imposed upon. Called on Conrad & showed him the letter - took 'bus & went College Hill & toward Mt Pleasant. After getting beyond the Hill I learned that J. W. whom I was going to see had gone over to Ky. so I got out & a waggon coming along took me to corner Elm & 15. It being just when Mrs. H. lived near the hill thinking there might be a Providence in it. Her sister and she being in the country - called Dr. W. & room writing a long letter to Black in answer to one in which he complains of my unpopularity at Haverysburg.

25 Rose 10 m to 5 - row to - called at Book room - then Rev W. Sheltons, Parham Ellis, Simpsons. Merdounys & room. then to Louisville boat. conversed with J. B. West

He says he will be back in three weeks or last of April. came room wrote called for Dr. Lusk at Manen's office and room. Went toward Christie on way overtook Elias Grogg who took me home with him to tea. came with him to Finely Chapel made opening prayer for Br. Weeks of Elm Louf who put apt. onto men over to die & after this the judge. Many came to the altar. Left & coming past Christie called one forward. meeting dragged, had been good last night - called L. W. & to room 10 o'clock.

26 Wrote called book room letter from Jas. Waller. called Newson. Conrad Brown told. Streets. & Browns. Letter from L. B. & his Bigelow's dam. is sick not expected to recover. Inve. letter of Dr. Bugaters wrote J. L. Smith asking a loan I have <sup>little</sup> no faith in his friendship or generosity. or having any spare money.

27 writing letters - called to no purpose today - wrote J. M. Clark. I cannot see this the workings of Providence called Br. Pfaff & Pra at Christie Chapel on Ep<sup>23</sup>



Jan 27

Some came forward they  
appear to have got into a lazy  
formal state. No one asking me  
to pray walked to room -

28 attended morning prayer meet-  
ing by Dr D. to Mrs Harris (called  
at Brewster's <sup>living</sup> room yesterday &  
came with a blind niece to Dr Willing  
Saw procession an hour or more  
Legislators from Ky & Tenn. at Cav<sup>r</sup> saw  
bro Bellwille) Today went book room  
for letters then. Dr Duncan's devils  
Conrad: withdrawn now departed -  
Book room & dined W S Dubois - came  
Newport called on James Ewing &  
at Arctic paintings. Called on Mrs H  
The first impression unfavorable  
she is said to be very pious & devoted  
Mr Middleton and proof of  
my portrait Mr M told me of  
a SS teacher homely, sweet disposition  
& pious. She came near my idea  
than any one I have had described  
Staid at Mr Ewing in eve Arctic ex-  
hibition. Paintings good - Staid bro James  
Ewing's -

29<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Went over river to room  
called a Union Chapel S. talked to  
two classes Mr. Middletons & Miss Bar-  
ris called at Sixth St M P Ch talk  
Dr Wilson He exhorted the Inf class &  
I said a few words. came back &  
pr for bro Cunningham M E South  
on Rom 18 long Isaac Baughman  
son of old bro Phil Baughman of Lexing-  
ton came up & inquired if I were the man  
that slept at his father's - He was then  
64 yrs old Bro Bodley also knew me  
went with bro Baughman. He m  
Sarah Hildely Her sister Almira  
never experienced rel. & she promised  
me she would give the spirit  
no more. Mr B & I went to S.S.  
M E. & found a Roman love feast  
It was good - Tea at Bro Bodley's  
He m Harriet a sister of Sarah  
Here I found Elis<sup>a</sup> another sister  
who also gave me her hand & promised  
to serve the Lord hereafter -  
Pr at night with liberty & power on  
Fin 1-15 - I prayed for a score who  
awakened - About 20 rose for prayer

Jan 29 1860

promising to pray & serve God

Br Curry the P.E. was there -  
came with Br Baughman

30 Awakened at 3 knelt & fine could not  
sleep. lay till 4h. My thoughts  
mainly on future settlement I  
have acquiesced in prayer that I may  
be preserved from any foolish  
notion & from any sin which  
would endanger my soul or man  
or hinder the work of God. I feel  
a sweet resign<sup>ed</sup> to God's will &  
believe he will work all things  
for my good. I expect crosses  
& trials. A way was suggested to  
my mind that the Fifty Springs might  
be overruled so that I should see  
the Hand of God. God has many a  
wheel within a wheel.

Omitted to mention last night that  
after the Benedic<sup>tion</sup> the following persons  
came & gave their names & request me to  
remember them in prayer. For Sarah Elisabeth  
Punshall, Elisabeth Colbin Sarah Ingraham  
for Sam Julia Vandeweyer. Cath<sup>erine</sup> Loy

called Eckhart. He said Mr Belleville  
will want me to go. I said he urged me  
I consent wrote two letters & sent the  
wrong one to him Elizabeth Punshall  
formed peace - came to city - prayer  
<sup>look</sup> ~~look~~ up Apparatus - <sup>to Bethel</sup> Dr. Brown &  
Dr. Duncan - I went thro 8 St. School  
19 deputation <sup>Dennis Dudge</sup> - I came in 9 31 -  
with Bro Munson - called Bro Powell  
Mr I have been sick Mr Boyer  
was there. tea - came & listened to the  
ragged Chelton on Astronomy -  
no more

31- Prayer meet. called Bethel,  
brook room Dr Duncan West End  
Prism & one deput (26) & came <sup>on Monday</sup> & Dr. Thome  
then room - then New York in storm  
called Eckhart - & Sister Davis Br  
Belleville then Mr Harris & Baughman  
Exhorted for Br Cunningham  
& after meeting called at Mrs  
& Exhorted there I Baughman  
Feb 1-1860 Pleas<sup>ed</sup> again wrote letters  
called for Mr Belleville, without success -  
called Bodley - & dined Baughman's



Feb 1. 1860

Read arg on Dr Christ to the women  
 called at Eng Payne. Graft coal off.  
 Talking about harmonizing sects & he  
 bolted on one with his baptism by  
 immersion & began to question - I kept  
 off, finally told him I did not know.  
 As the game was worth the powder  
 Asked him if he was honest? told him  
 it was of no use to reason with a dis-  
 honest man & he professed great  
 candor I commenced & said every thing  
 on his side candor required I went on  
 with clearness & force - When I had  
 nearly wound up he said the game  
 is not worth the powder for I am not  
 convinced - Christ could not convince the  
 S&T. He had arg but they refused  
 to be influenced by them There was 5 or 6  
 men in the office - One a Mr Ladd I  
 think an Old Ed Pres. Called again  
 at Mrs Capt Davis where at first visit  
 I saw Capt Moore of the a river  
 Boat. He promised to obey the Spirit Prayed  
 with him Came Baughman & took  
 tea & came in soon J. M. had come  
 walked & talked with him Went P. Q.

and to Morris Chapel Few out  
 A dry speaking meet - Left at 8 1/2  
 when the Pastor was riding about Dr  
 Palmer in England. came room & to  
 Newport boat hindrance left home  
 I Baughman.  
 2 Have taken cold & a cough -  
 Weather changed on 31 to severe  
 cold - made fire at 2 & times it at  
 4 & rose at 5 - The lot is out into the lap  
 but the disposal of the Lord.  
 I learned that they did not break up till  
 11 Oc. Called Eckarts. Sir Davis. Wilsons  
 where Br Belleville & wife visiting  
 came to City called Elm St. & 8 St & at  
 Br Whites George & left umbrella at M. Cods  
 & came Newport - Staid bro Eckarts  
 3 <sup>did not</sup> came Morning prayer m. but met Clark  
 at room consulted Did little to advantage  
 Came over to Newport Eckarts to tea  
 Preached for Br Belleville on Th of grace  
 long 12 forward for prayers - 4 p. Staid with  
 Br Jos. Firth.  
 4 came to prayer m. p. & called Dr Wilson  
 I asked him to go my security for 72 to print  
 my sermons. my giving him ample security

Feb 4 - 1860

Book room for letters - called at Depot  
for half fare tickets self & bro Wm  
writing - Book room again - came to  
Newport I / 3<sup>rd</sup> - called on Mr & Mrs  
Andrews - & came Mr Bodley  
I staid.

5 Sat. I & L: A Lawrence & L. Colman &  
came to it last in visitors in -

Called yet on D P Hull - he has feared he  
will help us -

This is a sewing room dis agreeable room

Woke at 4 - not sleep enough. Exhorted SS  
at Taylor St. (Ch South) on New birth -

Came to term Ch. & for bro Wm's on

1 Cor 17 24. dined Bodley's came on now

opening of Beth. S. S. Hall. back tea

I Baughman, & came Dr Wm Andrews.

Pa for him She hath done what she could.

Staid with him -

6 Some weather He read me his morning

serm. I read part of M K discip - called

bro Ewan - came over Book room

D P Hull's made papers about Spung for

him Called Y M Mex L. read from Mason

on Down of Christ. came in room

Came to room & I staid at Pres. Ch. & in

ave wrote - Went at Harvey's room

7 Rom 5 read & wrote - Business men

prayer meet - came book room - &

D P Hull for Co. John J. Sheldon son of Nath

called hindered me 1/2 hour waiting - then

thorn then went with him - A 3 - then

called Day. Hamilton R R got 1/2 fare

ticket came Simpson at Ban St

W Sherron - Eliza Boyd - & Co. & room

blank had come - went R R for S W &

back & tea at Dan H Horn's - In eve

heard Peter Lathright lecture - relating

his odd adventures & witty sayings -

He closed rather solemnly -

8 Called at various places in morning -

Dined W S Dubois let him have M. 78 + 12 - 20

= 70 deduction - Called bro Sears - thought of leading

a class but on praying the Lord decided it

not - Took bus & rode Mt Pleas. Scraped

acquainted with an interesting old

lady a Presbyterian, I judged truly pious

at College hill learned her name was

Williams - She asked as we parted shall we

meet again. Oyes said I. At Mt Pleas

called at E M Seyers store but he did not

ask me into his house, A bro. of his Ch

called & asked me to go, said they'd have



Feb 8 60

the bell rang - Went to Eliza An West  
 I took sup. She & Ann Eliza have experim.  
 religion - After sup. called at the  
 Ch. They had sung but once I was  
 holding prayer meet & speaking  
 all very dry - I judge Sunday was  
 up to preach & preferred prayer  
 He did not invite me to speak or pray  
 I said a very few words only  
 they held to 9 1/2 & nobody invited me  
 home I enquired for a Methodist  
 calling they were in bed, as they  
 were at bro Kling's. the women  
 As there was a great racket at the  
 tavern & moon shone fine came  
 on to Coley hill - Found no tavern  
 after trying several places found  
 F. G. Cary's up & stand riding at 12  
 9 Mrs L. (Sister) proposed I should come  
 I built them a church Her husband  
 said he would have the sermons paid  
 if I would - Told I would make it  
 a subject of prayer & would obey the  
 Prov of God - Called Mrs. Williams who  
 introduced me to her daughter Mrs Howard  
 an agreeable lady at 50 - She asked

me to pray with them, did so -  
 Called Gregory's - & walked on. Mr  
 Solomon of Mt Pleasant overtook & took  
 me to Brighton House & came room  
 Counselor Mayday he referred me to  
 Bro White in charge  
 J. W. bot a pair of ponies wishing  
 to send them to Corwin offered me  
 3/4 to take them I got started about 4  
 & rode windy road to bro White's  
 farm He regards it as Providential  
 & left Monday 2 for Trustees meet,  
 10 Ron before & rode before light, very  
 cold but I had Buf cloak - called a few  
 minutes at Dr Ricks & Corwin by 12:05  
 Left horses & cars to leave - Bro R. home  
 for letters - leave to see Clark & Eve work  
 in room - called in at a Daguer in  
 11th St & stood for a picture - not being good  
 was persuaded to sit - & paid 50 c & felt "a  
 fool & his money faded" packed up - attended  
 bus men prayer meet in morning - bus for  
 Coley Hill rode with & exhorted drivers -  
 Stopt F. G. Cary's - called bro Fitch, then Mr  
 Babb (NS Pres) & bro Ricker's tea talked with  
 Sister F. & Bro R. about a church. Found they

Feb 11 - 60

were divided with jealousy & bickering in neighborhood. It will be an uphill business to build a church here. but if trustees are unanimous, shall attempt. In eve at camp - He enquired my plan & approved it.

12 Sabbath. Rose at 4. Room is large & cold. Fireplace small. I talked mine to warm up. Enjoyed a sweet resignation to will of God - accept in prayer. I prayed if God saw best, for his glory & my souls good & to be reconciled - in my - 1/2 / Or a r c 1: 6709/

Am I have been read concerning Great Tribulation. Called at bro Rickers. Borrowed his horse & rode West Union Mt. Stopped bro Simpson until people came bro White insisted on my preaching I had some feeling on Let us go on to perfection. r c 1/2 / Went with bro Sparks to dinner. A lone talk with Sallie she belongs but now he is only praying occasionally. She promised to try with her whole heart. A backslidden baptist Mr Barney was there. Came back to Rickers & Camp's & in eve in a full house on she hath done what she could, different

from last Sat. night - A deep impression on some seemed made - F. G. Camp's

13 Rose early, wrote came to Rickers. Bro Levi White there. Trustees met at 2 o'clock. They increased the board by self & bro S. L. Yonnie, concluded that they needed a church to seat 400 persons. Staid with bro White at Rickers.

14 Went Camp & got my instruments. drew plan for a ch. 35 by 55. In eve trustees met. They appointed me to get sub. on F. G. Camp's & I showed not to be binding unless 2500 be sub. Went up to Camp & back & staid bro Rickers.

15 Drew a sub & put down 200 in land. Called Mrs Williams & Howard Grants, next day Strong & back to Edward. Felt Hammett & dined. Arg on Mrs & Campbell. Mrs Strong walked to Mt Airy & read a sermon.

Went to Sister Hendrix. A child of her housekeeper being sick, went to doctor & staid. Read sermon on Mf. 1/2



Feb 16<sup>th</sup> 60

Dreamed last night of lying on the arm of a sister & she overruled I considered so reprehensible that I made it a matter of solemn & earnest prayer if it was intended to deceive my thoughts. The Lord answered that it was not. Went at 5.11. Heard in the choir was better. Sister H says she will do something. intimated that she was would give 200 now & about lending 300 more until till her death & then bequeath it. which I had suggested, she said she would think about it. came Coll Hies calling John Weatherbys & Co. & Co. dined Edwards & took bus & came town. Called at Book room twice. Left R.R. & staid bro Gounties. Went with him to Care Street Ch & made some scattering remarks on Temp. 27 signed B's & then made an eloquent speech & 4 more ps.

17 Called all Am to find J. Henry & Weatherly without success. Book room dined bro Gounties & called Dr Wilson & L.M.R.R. then Book room no letter - then Dr W & with him to bro Thomas & Depot. Asked for ticket to Dayton. This was not the train - I had supposed to call at Lockland. It now occurred to me I could go

then by this train except I had went up to bro J. & then it was too late when I arrived at Depot. Went into ticket office & conversed on foreknowledge & motives with Mr. Stockton. Had freedom & hope he will receive spiritual good from any confusion of mind. On asking the L if I should call at L ans was not. So I came 5.30. to Dayton & Lf on the way conversed with Rigley a Newlight who believed safe Div of 41 & said he had no business among them. Mr. Heer a Bap took me to Bro L. Fagan a L.P. where I staid 18 Took stage (bro Perkins) & came to New Carlisle. Dined Joseph Pumphreys whom I knew in Rich Lee in '28-29. Talked with Mr & Mrs. Pally they agreed to serve the Lord. Funeral of a sis. at 12. Thos. Harrison Jr. went grave & called with bro Miller on Mary & prayed with part of them. Ica bro Pumphreys & pr at night 1 1/2 hr to a very attentive cong. (large) on Rom 14:18. Staid bro Hulls.

19 Sabb Rom 4 & read & wrote speaking meeting at 9. It dragged. Had some freedom. Heb IV 16. Dined bro Corey's. Preached to children & youth at 3 Remember now & Co - good time

Feb 19-60

Tea at bro Leary's On at night with much  
freedom & power on Prov XNUMX 13-

Was very plain on hypocritical professors  
3 joined - House full - Staid with bro  
Miller at bro Hulls

20 Rose at 4 read & wrote Bro Perkins  
gave took me in his buggy to Tip. (I  
had called on his sister) We stopped at  
Ann S. Reyburn's, sold a bk man - -

Agreed with bro P. that if he borrowed 100¢  
for me I would stop as I came back -  
Lame Sidney - made some calls -  
in P. M. With children at tea & we late.  
Ruth & I talked freely about settling  
again - The children are quite favor-  
able to it.

21 On rising I asked the Lord to present  
the person He had selected for me in  
a dream - On awaking I had been  
dreaming of. v 50 5th - Jas. went with  
me to the station cars for Tip. Bro P.  
had made the loan - gave my note  
for 90 days - He signed I secured him  
with 2 shares stock No 33. He brot me  
to N. Locust - Preached with freedom  
on Just by Faith to a few A sweet

heavenly time dined bro Leary  
tea bro Johnsons In we f.d on  
How long halt. Liberty & power -  
none came - The Church is divided & back  
ward - bro Johnsons

22 Thinking it might be the devil instead  
of the Lord who caused me to dream yest-  
morn I prayed earnestly for the Lord to confirm  
or reject it by lot. I fully believe the Lord  
will give a true ans in this way - He  
ever has - The reason of my doubting was be-  
cause the face was not presented in my  
dream, it being only about him. On casting  
the lot it came to make no advances  
Preached on 1 Tim 1.15 at 10 - a good con.

Called around at night p.m. on Heb 11.7  
Some freedom None came to altar &  
no members went into cong & I gave  
up the meeting Came to bro Leary  
& staid with bro H. E. Perkins

23. Called at bro John Johnson's & Sarah  
Sheets before breakfast. and breakf  
at bro Leary & rode in buggy with bro  
Johnson to Springfield called bro Per-  
kins & dined then called sister Ann  
Marinos - then bro Destin hearing sis



Feb 23 1860

we had dyspepsia sent some pills 1/2 doz  
 & gave 1/2 doz to Dustin came Depot  
 on train to Dayton conversed with  
 Rufus H. Haver - gave him two Sermon -  
 at Dayton called on bro Cony's Mother  
 in law - Mr Mitchell she did not  
 write me to let I came by Cony's  
 & with him to M. H. Walker's when  
 his father Dr. Hitt & several were &  
 bro Cony's baptised their child Morella  
 Hitt. I staid for tea - & came to Depot  
 & train for Cin - Arrived at 11 1/2 &  
 walked to bro Thorne's they had just  
 got home.

24 Rose & her bath, I read till Jan 6 1/2  
 rose. Came book room, letters, came to Wm  
 room to look here letters from H. M. & Ed. & C  
 came prayer m. Dr Wilsons. Dr Duncan  
 gave him Sermon (1st) for E. W. H. Dr Gouette's  
 consulted with him about M. H. C. Thorne's dinner  
 Book room. Paid 50¢ for printing Sermon  
 25 for Eng & the portraits - 5 Dr D. for the 20 W. H. C.  
 tailor - Wrote Cars to Wmpton Walked - rode Walker  
 who I learned m. a Sheldon. Bus Cold Hill Camp  
 called Sam & Gary's Female College - & F. H. C.

25 Awoke early - Thought - prayed - 46. M. W. C.  
 Journal elsewhere (which see) After breakf.  
 called with sister L. on Sis Howard. Stephen Howard  
 Gray. & Richer's back to F. H. C. bro D. Griffin here  
 Consultation. Came Grants, bus to City  
 Book room & bus Pendleton Bro John Leeds  
 Pr at night dryly on Just by Faith -  
 26 Sabbath Address I on a new heart.  
 Pr at 11 on the offer. dined bro Leeds. Sisters  
 Miranda Conklin & Jane McCullough there  
 called at Eliza Sheddons & clasp all or both  
 Claps met together. led them. Pr at night to  
 a crowded house two hours amid breathless  
 attention on Rom 8:18 bro Leeds  
 27 Rose 4 1/2 wrote copied for E. At table  
 I confidentially told bro & sis I my  
 predilections, to prevent them from giving  
 any thought to an excellent lady who  
 was here yesterday - If the Lord opens  
 my way, my choice is fixed if I find  
 the facts contrary to those assumed I am  
 perfectly free - Came in bus to Fish's  
 & called Laura was not well, came to  
 Ann Staldon Castle, who introduced me to Sister  
 Williams the land lady, came Book room &  
 bro Wilsons came bro McCords paid him 6.00 for

Feb 27. 80

In of pants dined - saw bro Guntw &  
 called Thorne's then J. H. Audras none  
 in then Brathbury - not at home  
 walked on to Thompson's house &  
 rode Cunningham & bus to College Hill leaving  
 28 wrote to 11 1/2 last in row 4 & 5 then  
 wrote. called bro Fitch & rough w -  
 Br F went with me W. H. Howards. The  
 boys were gone & came S. Henry & dined  
 called Strong. Edwards & to room &  
 wrote - In eve went W. H. Howards &  
 tried to get them to sub. they objected  
 to the place. She had promised not to give  
 them a cent - I told them people said  
 they were tight & stingy & only made  
 the place an excuse if it was to be built  
 on their ground they would not give a  
 quarter as much as they would be benefited  
 The old lady flared up but the boys cooled  
 her & it went down to their stomachs  
 Will said I suppose we put it when  
 you propose what will you give  
 Could not make them say - & I  
 rose & came back - to my room &  
 wrote -

29 Rose early & wrote (see Journal sheet)

Called at Stephen Howards. worked  
 at him all Am & got only 50¢. came  
 W. H. & she put down 100¢ the two boys  
 25¢ each!! they ought to have put down 100¢.  
 Dined w. Ricker & called Sam Cary - A  
 very rainy day - Talked J. B. Brathbury -  
 Tompkins & tea F. H. & in eve Sam H.  
 He will do nothing yet. promises as much  
 as any one - called a few min Mrs Williams  
 & came to room & wrote -

Mar 1 1860 Rose before 5 & read & wrote  
 let. Called on bro Edwards for sub. He  
 said he had purposed to sign 50¢ but would  
 not yet. called bro Ricker & dined He sub 50  
 called on bro Fitch He will give 100 if I'll  
 sell his Western land. but will not sub -  
 came Henry Sewing So. Read for them  
 a sermon on Prov. At tea Dr. Warden. Mr. Hume  
 & E. P. Strong called - Related to sis C. some  
 more & my call to agency - This morn all  
 looked dark - we are more resigned to night  
 2 After coming to room I asked the Lord if  
 I should go into town today or for bear. And  
 was go. <sup>This morning I asked</sup> Shall I send a letter by J or carry  
 it? And carry it It then seemed to me I  
 should meet or see the person on the Decle



Mar 2 60

walk or some where —

Called at bro Edwards. He would do or I suggested he resign. He consented. I told him I'd see him again.

Called on bro Parnall S.P. I agreed to help him buy if necessary 25 of his. sub-  
called at Edwards shop & when he declined to give I requested him to sign a resignation which I had written. He refused that & said next week I shall know what I can do. I told him I could do nothing while chairman did so came & talked bro Ricker & took Carpet bag & came City. called Dr D. took Div Pro & bookroom. Sermons are passing this the pref-called West-Black there came Middletons - Dr. Mountee, dinner - Thomas - Mrs. Brown. (Funeral of 13 persons killed by fall of a wall) came Mountee & Thomas tea - In eve Monie Chapel spoke 10 m on S.S. to S.S. pray a med-  
3 Vest very pleas - Rain at 5 when I was Dr Y said yest. E was "all right" but doubt-  
ed if I could get her - I feel some solici-  
tude but no anxiety if she be pious

she I will incline her toward me if not I don't want her - Passed her drive  
yester who was standing on pavement before than door yest. could have handed the letter but delay was indicated to my mind - Consulted with sister T. She evidently thinks it would be too great a sacrifice for E to have me, on account of my great age & small means - It was all arranged in my mind by thinking of she is pious the Lord will incline her toward me if she be not pious I don't want her. So when I talked with bro Goudee after I mentioned to him he seemed to think it was of the Lord & agreed to receive I handed over letters of array should hap. A thought struck me at bro McCord I inquired the name of her father Elijah Norton. looked over my Stracy & called on her step mother & from a similarity of names thought it probable he was a descendant of John Norton & Rebecca Sheedow. Mrs. N. sent for Mrs. Grossman & she "had no doubt" Mrs. N. invited me to call again when E came home

Mar 3<sup>rd</sup> 66

so the ice was broke I was introduced in the family - I now see the hand of God in delaying my letters. I may find things different but it really seems as if the hand of God was in this matter - came Wilson & prayed with him he was gloomy & dejected. Came West saw Clark & came back room & Ad. Leontus - I took bus & came College Hill - wrote letters & in eve heard Mr Moran Editor of Wisconsin Chief lecture on Temperance. He is a thrilling lecturer. Mrs Leary was so excited she sat down & cried after she came home -

4 Sabbath Read sermoning "Great tribula"

Sister Gary took me to West Union in bus. On the way I learned the cause of her tears last n. She had two bro. intemperate that she loved & that loved her. Preached with unction on James I 12. We came home got dinner & I put a few 1<sup>st</sup> on Rom IX 18 some freedom. Tea at bro Riches & went to the monthly concert. Sleepy 5 Rose 4<sup>th</sup> - Thought & wrote In my dream. I saw 15. 0. / 27

After breakfast called at Mr Howard & got her to increase the sub. called Moses ways - then got boot mended. Called Onley & Egg Strait. Mrs. Davis, came bro Fitch & dined called ~~Ray~~ Mr. Vandorow. He reasoned against the North having a M.H. He has a splendid Library. I got into a very social chat & he proposed me to ride to Leavenworth & back. On the way he spoke of Mr. Mattoon, saying I was at his house in Leroy. Then first I learned this was that Mattoon - Called at Pres Mattoon's & a very pleasant day & spoke also of Mrs. Hawk & relatives in the highest terms - came to Mr Vandorow's to tea & then Lecture of G. W. Brown by one Ideason. which he eulogized. Letter from father Smith.

I can but admire the leadings of Prov in reference to late answer to prayer. Providence is preparing a sweet or a bitter cup of disappointment for me perhaps leading me to the pinnacle to dash me down. In God I will trust.



Mar 6 1860

My honored & beloved father would have been 84 yrs old today had he lived, wrote letters & called at Dr Mattoons & took corrections & additions from his wife & her sister. Then called Mr Van Doran then Dr. Mrs Williams & walked to Ricker's & Father Gay's - where I took a horse and rode in rain to Capt. Hawk's. Dined and dined my self. They have a son born the 29 ult. He is a member of Meth P & the Meth E church. I presented the subscription book. "I can give but a trifle" said he & put down. I ~~put~~ put up the book without looking at it - & had prayers. He talked about our relationship & from the similarity of given names as well as portraits of her father they have no doubt we are related. After prayer Sister H said to me "I want you to baptize our child," & then spoke to her husband about it. They agreed & after presenting it when I said name this child she announced, & then I baptized Henry Sheldon { Columbus B. & Joannas Hawk

I was much affected and both parents wept as I prayed for his life to be spared till he became a Minister. I was considering as a link, in the chain of Providence since I am as remarkable. My faith strengthened. Came to Gay's & opening my book found 30<sup>th</sup> down - Walked to room & wrote.

7 Rose early & wrote bread, gathered some grafts of choice pears - apples, cuttings of Currants, gooseberry, Strawberry, many sorts of roses, Willows, quince & grape - & boxed & sent them to Mary. Dined with Ricker's. bus all gone walked down hill the box weighed 21<sup>lb</sup> a Mr Lavoiser overtook me & brot to Cumming viler Stage & RR to City called McCondo & Mrs Norton (see also when Journal) - Came to bro Thomas. Wrote till 11 & awake at 3

8 in Am lay to 4 & thoughts (see sheet) - wrote to G. then walked to US Express office & Met's & Book room, & back to Thomas wrote to 12 dined called at Mrs Nortons & left her a Book Anecdote, present - called

March 8-1860

at Bookman to give directions about binding sermons. Went down to Middle town & got 800 portraits - then called at Mr. S. P. Clark he told me his trials. Came P. O. & called Mr. Cords & Mrs. Norton & met me at the door she very coolly invited me in. I handed her a Ch. Psalm wrapped for Sir Gallagher & a Ch. Man with extracts from an of Journal for herself. She did not repeat the invitation said she would hand it to Mr. G. I should have went in but for the direction of the Lord. to send my papers first - Came to bro Thomas's tea. Head ache from taking cold & change of wind & temper. I feel singularly calm respecting the fate of my papers. The knows. I do not. There I leave it. In eve called on June T. Clark at Gallagher's 493 7<sup>th</sup> St. & back - bed early - Head ache & Awoke at 2 Head ache rose after 4 & bathed lay down & slept. The one great subject of my thoughts. The prevailing impression is that The Lord is working according to my wishes, & that I am tempted to doubt as when building my house in Bera & before taking agency

yet the suspicion of want of deep piety causes me to think. Perhaps God sees not best for me to be gratified in this respect. But, why then should He have led me along? Why answered me as He has? Is it in my imagination, only, that she answers so precisely to the portrait I have drawn? The Lord now has decided me - He has crossed me many times. I have always been thankful afterwards. But He never has caused things to work different from answers to prayer - And I believe this will not be an exception. If it be there is something not revealed - which will be explained here after. I bless the Lord I am enabled to rest in Him - to confide in His wisdom & good. rep. I was much impressed with the sweet promises to which I opened yesterday morn. ~~XCE~~ Psalm - Before I slept I saw all the mystery was fully explained. See Journal leaf. I had however great agony all day. I met with such cross providences! But had gone earlier than time. Called at Mrs. A. her sister said me very sternly - & I went college hill for a paper & came back



Mar 9

Had intended to sleep with Mrs. & Clark was there - Dr Wilson, & he was gone - Mr Younce was away. Mr Gaddes came to tea & stayed with me - we went to Morris Chapel. He spoke & finally I called for Squire & boys & a woman came to altar. Mr G. said & had natural goodness but not piety.

10 Rose early & wrote (see leaf) - & came to morning prayer meet, which was very good - called book room & dined at Woods. Called in eve at Mrs Norton's convocations & prayers with family. & not in time to Thomas & wrote to 11 copied for H. - letter to E.

11 Sabbath After prayer cast to & came Depot & on foot in engine (Mr Penn) passing slept out had a ride to Pendleton. Called on Leeds his wife sick from excitement caused by death of her little Stephen 7 yrs old. As they did not offer breakfast came sister Lou Klins as she did not come to sister Jane McCullough's breakfast. Went to S. & Exhort

children then came Prot. State S. S. Mrs. Lytle was teaching music & I exhorted. Mr. Boucher did not come. I put dry on 1. Sun 1. 15 - 1.5 m. Called at Cous. Eliza Sheldon's dinner. I was very happy on the road here this morn singing hymns 'The troubles of Paul & I Jesus I my Cross have taken &c'. Called at Eng. L. G. McKlin's & came to Thos. Bell McCullough's. Jane is 41 past a sensible, pious, useful, sister free & easy in conversation. Pr at night with some freedom & strength on Rev. III. 20.

12 Mr. M. home is one side of the Church the other side of the Station. Mr. Longworth owns most of the Land around the asks 25¢ per foot for 200 ft deep. His death will be a public benefaction if his property comes into market at fair price. Read from 4 to 6 in Ladies Repository. Had access to the Ph of G. last night. I felt if the Lord did not gratify my desires he would give sweet resignation to his Providence. This morn I walked and ran along R. R. & turnpike for exercise. After breakfast took bus. Drove

Mar 12 1860

once a Mith. Exhorted him & sold a S-  
on Prov. Called on Pres. Clement came  
Hest & Thorne's - Sweet anse to throne of  
grace. Had power to plead that E. would be  
be turned toward me if it would be for  
the glory of God. (see sheet) Called at 2 on E.  
My interview very satisfactory - came Hest & Defoe  
wrote & handed to Clements. Aft with Hilton  
on Cass. sold some sermons - walked  
from Corwin to W. McLeh. I was so happy  
in my soul. the distance was not noticed  
All day & night I have had great rest to  
my soul.

13 After breakfast walked Harvyp being fine  
A loudn sewing machine called at A. S. Sabo  
A close talk with his wife she left the Mith  
because he promised if she would leave the  
Mith he would go with her elsewhere.  
Prayed with her & Eliza. dany & another  
Dined - Came Clarke & went down to the  
Springs - Very pleasant day came to Ad. An. Tran  
& wrote. Aseep to throne of grace

14. Note letter E & copied Journal Took horse &  
went Corwin for W. H. Clement & Ham. at - dined  
at Clarke & wrote while they went to Springs  
Then came to bin - called at West. Me. St & left

note - bro Thomas & Defoe - came Dr Wilson  
& slept - read him my letter He advised against  
sending it -

15. Anxious. of my wedding day & wife's death  
Fasted - Am. Submitted to the Lord Shall I send my  
letter - It seemed clear to me but Dr W. said not I  
cast lots & the ans was send it - Dropt it in P. B.  
& had faith & feeling when I prayed Lord go with  
it - The Lord is at work in this thing. I am now  
resigned any way - But it seems to me the L.  
will give me the desire of my heart. Had great  
power at Ad. in communicating to L. & Mith  
I promised to leave it. Recd letter from Mary  
called book room sermons not done -  
Called at Union prayer meeting good -  
came Peacock after calling on Dr. Poe  
& Rabens & got new boots. Book room Mr  
Kellam, met. - Came Hest Had ache  
I have concluded to let to night dictate my  
future course. If E. is at home, it is favorable  
I hardly expect it.

10 Oc. called at 7-16 (see leaf) came to bro Wilson  
& wrote & wrote, W. 11"

16 Thought rose & wrote. copied (see). called Mrs. Nor-  
ton's - various places. Dr Locke not in - Took bus  
S. F. Lang not ready to sub. came College Hill



Mar 16 1860

and Capt. Hanks - Sister H. confined yet  
 visited In eve explained a little on prophecies  
 17 Rose early wrote to Mary. condensed his  
 -tory - Br H. took me via Mt Pleasant. (Mrs. Wood  
 says he has. will be up 10<sup>th</sup> April.) to West Hill.  
 On the way read my letter to M. & conversed  
 freely. Br Manly was put on ground in gown  
 I put dryly at night on Feb 14. The  
 house was so hot. At Lillieon I made  
 some remarks in Pm - staid bro Goodwin  
 18 Sabbath worn (sic) - Lovefeast. felt gloomy,  
 tried - spoke some - toward close became  
 so deeply impressed I had to leave & walk  
 the yards - said lots & signified that I had  
 not to do any more at present to open my  
 way - Then I was more calm I did  
 not feel it my privilege to know my  
 future only as the Lord revealed by His  
 Spirit & Providence - All shall be plain  
 Br. Manly put dry as usual on resur-  
 rection. tho with more animation than  
 yet. Saw good - Rode with bro White to  
 Br. A. B. Cutler's was depressed & went to  
 a room & slept much. I could hardly  
 tell why. I all but gave up, &c. (Victor  
 had such agony many years ago)

more anticipation - which turned out  
 different - Br C. gave for M. H. a scholar-  
 ship (100\$) which cheered me & came to sister  
 Hardin's Presented the M. H. sub. fully &  
 she sub. 500\$. Her sister Mrs. Henry prom-  
 ised to do something. I was exhilarated.  
 & encouraged every way. came to Church  
 bro Manly put a capital sermon on Works  
 out yr sal. &c. - Br Griffiths self exhorted.  
 19 Waked at One & lay hours. I do not feel  
 at liberty to prescribe my future path but  
 leave all to Providence. There are five  
 or six paths opening before me - The  
 Lord direct me - Without any decision I  
 got to sleep again - Dreamed of - v/ -  
 Was quite happy this morning in singing  
 parts of "Jesus I my cross have taken."  
 Quite a talk with bro & sister Goodwin. They  
 were trying to recruit some to me for a camp  
 Bro White coming along got in & rode to College  
 Hill - called S. F. Bangs & dined - wrote I can  
 do nothing till he signs to M. H. A sweet season at  
 twilight (see sheet.)  
 20 Confined & wrote letters Sidney & Capt. Hall -  
 too at bro Riches - No dinner I in Pm & eve  
 with S. F. Bangs He will give 1000\$ worth of land

Mar 20-60

came to room two.

21 Awaked at 2 & could not sleep. Thought now I wrote - called at S F Langs & walked towards Lummingsdale. Mr Tomlinson took me in his buggy & took to town called on Eunice Arava Walker & came to Hollins called at Mrs St & left letters. called West room, Book room & sent Laws call to Capt H, and package - shewing all my impressions & casting lots to have been vain imaginations - I cannot understand it - So mysterious. called at Comads. Lewis Smith wishes me to collect for him to buy his wife & children called M. S. Mcarrow: she not in called Tom. J. Fullam but my portrait here & wrote she is 5<sup>th</sup> Comm - tea and staid all night

22 In reflecting this morning my course seemed directed in accordance with previous impressions (see sheet) I prayed & cast lots. How strange - I have peace wrote - came to West room. wrote S F Agreed to solicit sub for Lewis Smith to redeem his wife & children He is to give me twenty five per cent. (verbal agreement in presence of Sam West.) Called on John Jolliffe

Took Carpet bag called at Bookroom & came John Norton 713 Elm St. waited for him till 5 wrote Hearny late persuaded me to stay all night. wrote copied letter of Abby Arnold

23 I have now prepared a letter which will finally lead to a decision of a question which has been presented & kept before my mind for the last 4 wks - In which I have cast lots for every move & implicitly followed the Lords direction. I shall yet see his hand in this thing. This morning my earnest prayer ~~was~~ was, that if God saw my desire would not be for my souls good, or if it would promote His glory to turn the mind of Q against it. I would not now choose for myself, without asking for counsel if I had the privilege this moment. Walked to Brighton. but to Lummingsdale Dr Gottling coming took me part way of mile. A fact about money laid out was suggestive of the end of that matter. Came to room & washwoman. came Dr Siffertus He's 50 left my shell came Mrs Johns sold



Mar 23-60

as I did, at Mrs. Bannings walked on  
pike when Mr. Davis coming out me  
to later visit Haiden where I found  
Sister Henry & Eleanor Robinson Pres.  
who sat 250p.

24 Wrote some Mrs H. gave me a check  
for 500p. on P.B.M. who own her 11,000. She  
related her Christian experience last night  
as I did Mrs R had none & so H. declined  
walked Adams' sold 3 room Wilkinsons  
& Gilllands in - Huston & Poni at Goding  
dined walked on A man took on Express  
wagon to Cummingsville called his  
Orsley car to Glendale where I had  
talk with Eng. McLean & sem on Prov  
at boy but me to Springfield 10c  
Br Whitelocks. Indulged some vain  
imagination today. tho did not feel  
at liberty w, from sense of honor & conscience.  
The great source of trouble is the 50  
Spi company.

25 Sabbath Spelled Pres S.S. opened & expor:  
on a new heart with father & liberty. The  
Pastor invited me to pr at night - Pr<sup>c</sup> for  
bro White on Jas 1:12. Some feeling  
a stormy snowy warden day

Drive with our Truck to Miami Cha  
son. I pr on Rem speak to the young  
man some friend on 2 drove to  
Bole chambers tea conous on  
Prop. Drove Whitelocks & Pa in  
me for Mr Beecher (Pres) Rom 18  
dry but down - This morning I enjoyed  
a sweet season of faith, lying in the hands  
of my heavenly Father. For more than two  
months, have been exercised in thought &  
mysteriously led. At times was ardent  
ated by hopes; at times agonized with  
the severest conflict of faith. These ex  
ercises, have been gradually drawn to  
the point of resignation to God. I  
now feel ready to accept His will with  
thankfulness; ready to part with a cherished  
hope; or to receive from the hand of the  
Lord a desired blessing. I have had  
Abraham's trial, but not his steady con  
fiding trust, though I suspect he  
was not without a severe mental conflict  
to endure. God is

Good when He gives, supremely good  
Nor less when He denies  
I have sincerely prayed the Lord to keep



March 25 60

Keep me from a snare which  
would injure my soul

26. Br White gave me 2<sup>d</sup> expenses  
Br. Muford took me in a snow storm  
to Lockland called a few min at  
Sister Latta; & bro Crow's then walk  
called Mayhew. Dr M H Smith  
an atheist. Mrs Cochran, David  
Tullis & for Tullis, Lloyd keeps  
house for him. Chit chat while wait-  
ing for Mr Tullis. He declined to sign  
now but "will" see them on Colerain &  
sign when we get smaller figures  
came to La B. Banks & stayed. A  
free conference with him to see the

27. Sent my carpet bag to Colley  
Hill. walked. On the way I felt  
in hopes that what would transpire con-  
trary to my former wishes - great  
peace & quietness in my own soul.  
Called old Mr Camp & Mrs N Gray  
He finally put down 50. I prayed  
& was much moved. He took his wife's  
hand to set out this day to serve God  
& get to Heaven I called twice to witness  
Camm & G. Camp; called Wadsworth

& came to P.O. saw Capt Ho. & getting  
my carpet bag came to city  
called at book room Br Poe scolded them  
for delay of sermons - Came next  
Clark's in - In eve called with Clark &  
Burnet house. Clement not in -  
28. Called at bro McCords paid 3<sup>d</sup> -  
called bro Thomas & M. S. Dubois break-  
fast - called Book room & Lill R R Dep  
bro Dan Powell's dined - came room  
& book room & took bus for Colerain -  
Called Sister Hadden. Sister Hennie  
afflicted with disease of heart. Advised  
her to make her will. Read Aug on Dr. P.  
29. Wrote form of will for Sister Hennie -  
called bro Luther & back. Called at Weather-  
by's. sold sermon 10 - called Jas Pooler. His  
father has been paralytic on one side some  
years. Exhorted him & his wife. Exhorted  
Mrs E. B. to consecrate herself to God. She pro-  
fessed to have found pardon about a year  
after joining the Pres. Ch. said she was will-  
ing & desirous to live a life of purity & use-  
fulness during life (see text) - called  
Sparks & bro Goodins calling & telling  
some sermons - Fra. bro G. made



Mar 29-60

other excuses now & gave. came to  
bro Fox, & wrote enjoyed a sweet sea-  
son at twilight.

30 wrote came to bro Mittelkamp. dined.

He gave nothing came to Hatfield &  
Sister Bates the boy took my carpet sack  
called Birdall. left soon. W. A. Bay  
left he sat 20¢ - came Susan Strong  
& F. H. Camp's tea Mrs. Williams called  
Pierrow - Staid at room.

31 called at Hickins. P.O. & came Bates. The  
boy took me his paper - & & Ponder's  
dined came at Hubbard where I met a  
celebrated Campbellite for Patterson so.

Some room - came Jas. Pool. Interview with  
E. R. North whom I rode to Campbellite Chapel  
& Patterson made me feel I was not at  
liberty in 1 Cor 15. He went over his  
own believe. obig & receive the promise -  
Staid at Pool's.

Apr. 1: 1860. Sabbath Rain most of the night  
a stormy windy morning. Mr & Mrs P & E  
concluded to stand the storm & go to meeting  
we rode in two buggies - Bro White called  
on me to preach I did with much freedom  
&unction on Rom 1. Bro White borrowed

a buggy for me. dined at Corlin's  
& drove Colley Hill. Two only came out  
no bell rung - came to my room & drove  
back & to Pool's & staid. E had gone to her day  
Mr P & I talked -

2 wrote letters to children to - Mrs P at fami  
prayer. agreed to consecrate himself to work.

They both agreed with what I had told E that  
the two strong traits in her character were  
firmness & love of property - Came to bro  
Butter, Bro White soon came - Sister Fitch  
was there. He had very cheerful conversa-  
tion & some sharp jokes. I could not keep up  
with them - Rode with bro White to College  
Hill. He called at bro. Ricker's tea & Sister Hoon  
Dir

3 They concluded to raise their sub. (Came  
to Carey took bus & came City - Called  
Bookroom, S. West & came to Haymarket  
met Jas. Pool. we came & saw my fam portrait  
& came to Book room. Mr. Thomson & Poe -  
came room wrote letter E. & called Thorne's  
came Withaby & G. W. Maley, & staid

4 wrote E. called Halladay & truth, Margie  
Mrs. Morrow & P. - W. R. D. Powell's room.  
& staid came to Brighton it being delayed

Apr 5. 1860

the last bus was gone. Walked a few steps & seeing two gent in a buggy requested them to carry my carpet bag (it was heavy) to home after going a few steps the younger got out & waited & they took me in. It was Kempton, the builder. When I reached his house E & J Brown came along & took me. As he came the Colonel like a new thought struck which I expected for I walked to Pools. E was not there. Mother Pool was up & got me some tea. I was surprised that I accomplished the walk of 4 miles with so little fatigue.

5 James left me at home & buggy. Drove Mrs Hardies & saw J. A. Andrews. Bent to call at Mrs Austons. her son was E had gone to the city. Drove to Ly Camp. He was a fine farming section. Dinner came back to Austons. a shoe was off which as there was no blacksmith I set.

As I came along I prayed the Lord to hasten the return of E so that I might meet him. When I reached Mt P was surprised to drive to top of hill I desired to go back but delayed & drove up to water my horse.

They drove up. Took E. in my buggy to James Floyds. Baptists.

Caroline { James &  
Emmeline { Isabella Floyd  
James Thomas

We had a sociable chat. for Jullis said he would give "something" for our Mt. He seemed never to have discovered our visitation. In eve I walked with Mary Lewis & Mary in Pools & John drove our buggy to the New Light Church where I preached on 1 Tim 1-15 clear but not pathetic. Mary Brown signed 500 for our church. After dinner to far Pools by 11 - then took tea - after twelve retired.

6 Spent the day in her company <sup>with E</sup> in the parlor & at her instance took a walk to the woods & fields. I proposed she should select a day, she wished more time to consider that. I became tempered & in eve was uncomfortable in mind. We rode to gether to Mrs Hardies & stand Mary Lally & Mrs Hennie there.

7 Wrote last night after coming to chamber & wrote this morning. My soul is calm & peaceful this morning.



April 7-60

Bro J. H. Andrews asked me to see the order his mother gave me. I showed it to him. he wished to copy it. I let him - he did not return it. They offered me another of a different tenor for the same amount. I refuse to receive it. Jos. had gone then - It was a bonafide draft value nil & I did not feel at liberty after it was given for the College Hill M. E. to annul or vitiate it. Drove with E to Jas Pool. I proposed to E to pray over our matters till next Friday then if she were undecided to leave it by lot to the Lord - I prayed with her & was very much moved myself. She was not Drove College Hill & Capt Hawks & Jos Fuller & Springdale. On the way I felt my affection cool on reflecting upon her coldness & noncommittalism. A lady to have my affection must deserve it and manifest at least that she desires to appreciate it. I need <sup>say over</sup> her answer to mine of 4<sup>th</sup> in pencil mark without a name. I am leaving it to herself to return or

dismiss my attention. I would hardly turn my hand over for choice. I shall pray most earnestly to God & if he does not incline me towards her more strongly I shall abandon the suit. Every thing is on a pivot. The Lord direct for his glory - But now it appears to me unless she greatly change I could not be happy with her.

When I reached Springdale I found bro White nor bro Briggs had been here a Cong. but no pr. last night & no apt for this nor tomorrow morning - bro <sup>John Moorhead</sup> W. took me to bro ~~Howard~~ <sup>Howard</sup>. I came to my room requesting them to call me for prayers at 9 went down they were all in bed - 8 Sabbath My mind was clear & settled calmly trusting in God - wrote (me) Called at Pres. S. S. instructed a class Called at Philbrick again I tried to persuade him to provide for the Soc. He was not "going to be forced into measures" I went to the church & while kneeling the word came But the day of the Lord will

Apr 8-60

come" 11 Pet III 10 - I had a clear time on the prophecies, dined bro Moorhead, & drove to Walkers & H. Bruff's for I expected - on Eliza's & Drove Symmes Loomer & slept with bro John P M Cornicks.

9 Drove Sister Eliza Austin said to be a rich old maid. She gave nothing Drove Bradbury Gilley reported very rich - He gave 0 for church Drove Venius called West then Shaws then put home at West & dined bro Kelly, Bruff's then - called Judge Wade then Ad Camahans got nothing then But got 25<sup>sub</sup> of Bro Phynny Shaw Drove Mrs Hobbs in - then Jas Pooler A Mr Kean & his sister there -

10 - Some chat with E. to no amount. read what I had written Sabbath morning went to P.O. no letter from Sundry - dined Mrs Hurdies - back to Pool's arrived just before a very heavy storm of wind hail & rain - We talked over some things & E said 1-2-3-4 Bro Middlehoff & Mary Gilley here - We were quite lively except E - An ambiguous expression left the matter in doubt

11 Slept sweetly - On arising - felt calm in leaving all to God. He will direct - I see in one road possible trials, & possible comfort joy & usefulness. but the Lord knows & I feel safe in committing all to Him Rained all night -

12 Now Submitted the question to E she replied in these words "if my mind does not change in two weeks I will prepare to go with you" After this I proposed we should consider the questions which would naturally arise. I told that previous to the nuptials she might by a marriage contract secure every cent of her property to her own control, if she wished.

We discussed various questions, we had an affectionate interview through P M & E -

12<sup>th</sup> He agreed if no change occurred before the time to consider the 25<sup>th</sup> as the proper time There is an air of mystery about her, I cannot fully account for. It may be she has hopes from another quarter. Came into her with Jas Pool & called bro Kroon & bro Mitchell & Bp Morris & had interview with J W Clark he has sold part of Bowens property which leave the matter in a better shape. Slept with bro West.



April 13<sup>th</sup> 1860

attended morning prayer meeting  
good - called on Bp. Morris he agrees if  
I desire to postpone his starting to Wed Ap. 25<sup>th</sup>  
In my absence of mind took the wrong  
street car - landing at Bay View Depot called  
at Br Thomas & came West Row & took  
stage for Colley Hill called Edwards & Fitch  
<sup>Picture, he gives a</sup>  
sent letter by Fitch. 7<sup>th</sup> L. Tinslie met in  
eve. They are unwilling to risk any money  
towards my going to Chicago - They have no  
faith in the Sab of S. F. Lang - Staid bro  
Riches.

14 Called F. H. L. Sister Howards, S. J. Howards  
called old Mr. Lang, I walked to Mt Pleasant.  
Waited a long while sent hymn 6 to E.  
by F. H. L. came Tullis & dined. called Capt  
Hawks when by apt bro Griffith met me  
& brot me to Dent. Conf in Sep.  
Called on Mr. Nute Sheldon a shipless  
signaled out. & came Mr. Griffith to tea  
Came to Ch. Dan. Griffith pr as he did  
last Sab at 3. I expected lovely came with  
Judge J. B. Stevens. I staid Sept S. L. Griffith  
15 Sabbath A calm resting in Gods Provi  
dence for me. My prevailing impression  
are hopeful. always too much so.

Lovefeast. I had spoken but a minute  
I half or two when Mr. Masley P. Q. said he  
shall as possible. He preached day as usual  
on Mon iniv to Hobab. Soc. I felt  
that my conference was insulted by the  
general neglect & his manner of introducing  
me to Dent. after they were dismissed  
& resolved I would attend his Dent's no  
more unless it were necessary.

Came to Sister Griffiths with Steph. G.  
& dined & came to Harrison & Stopt  
Dr. Baker to tea & preached on  
The one of moderately comfortable  
Came to Waller Clark.

16 Rode before 5. Br G. harnessed while.  
I wrote to E. & we drove in rain to  
Dent Chivist & then Colley Hill  
to Sister Bates for breakfast at 10 Ocl  
in heavy showers. Called at Riches  
& went on to Capt. Hawks. Sab of Papst Hania  
returned to Hill & Mr Bailey. Staid bro  
Riches

17 Called at P. Q. no letter came to City.  
letters from Chitown none from E. wrote  
to her that tomorrow I shall pass & if I see a  
white flag at N. E. window Col. Hustons (his

Apr 17 - 60

house is off the road) I would call.  
Felt an impression to go to Cedarvale East  
lots & abeying started in bus - called  
Sister Hennie at Hardins & came to  
Las. Pools. Learned E had settled her mind  
& written to me. I had doubt of the  
state of her mind from having had no  
letters.

18 Took horse & buggy & early came Col.  
Hurstont. The white flag overcame me I  
burst into convulsive tears. It showed  
she was there - had read all my letters &  
all was right. We had a joyful meeting  
for she had felt bad too. We prayed  
together. I rode up to Cary & back  
they will do nothing at present  
dined before 12 & came with E to City.  
She made purchases & we returned after  
calling at my office & reading letters to  
her & my children. We found we had  
both fixed up Sabb. It is the one origi-  
ally selected as 32<sup>nd</sup> year since my first  
ordination at the altar of the old Stone  
Standing where Wesley Chapel does.

19 After breakf. came Cedarvale to Sister  
H. bro Andrew takes up horse & buggy

& I took bus & came city called book  
room. Thomas, Powells, Woods, & Tea  
W.S. Dubois & came next room  
& slept.

20 Called & bought shirt & collar. W.D. Clark  
Morning prayer meeting was much ex-  
cited for Joseph & <sup>some</sup> called upon to pray I  
had freedom & faith. It seemed the Lord  
did hear prayer. Afterwards brother  
bowed & I was led to speak. He was  
member of Wesley & was interested in  
my prayer. Called bro Thomas & Woods  
Defect & agreed many places. Book  
room, breakf & din. on 5c crackers  
went to Newport. Mrs Dr Parker, &  
Mr Harris the latter bluffed me  
of whom I presented Colley Hill.  
Mr Baughmans, Ewing & Tea  
Bro Woods, came room & bro Gouther  
Barts Millie & room - cant get  
a horse reasonable, Lures for Private Gt.  
21 Awoke at 12 Rose at 1<sup>st</sup> wrote to H &  
slept 4<sup>th</sup> hour & rose again & wrote a  
Marriage Contract. Slept a little at 4 & 5.  
called Dr. Jacksons breakfast. called Gouther  
Bennet House, 1<sup>st</sup> bookroom & H & C -



Ap. 21-1860

very hard rain - in which started for bus.  
 Came College Hill. & then to Col. Huston's  
 Huston's Executed Marriage Contract  
 with E. Mrs. Eleanor Robinson. Then after-  
 22 Sabbath A bright, pleasant morning  
 Eve. 10 O'clock, Bunnet House. We are  
 married. Eleanor Robinson has become  
 my wife. We spent the former part  
 of the day at Col. Huston's took a  
 lunch at 11<sup>h</sup> & came in a barouche  
 to the Bunnet house where after  
 dinner we repaired to the Wesley  
 Chapel, where a large congregation  
 were assembled. Walked up to the  
 altar, where Bishop Morris in a  
 most interesting & pious manner  
 performed the marriage ceremony  
 & gave out the hymn we had select-  
 ed which was sung with much strength  
 & then my dear wife gave her name  
 to bro Mitchell & having affirmed to the  
 doctrines & discipline he pronounced  
 her a member in full fellowship  
 We ~~received~~ <sup>received</sup> the congratulations of  
 invited friends & acquaintances - we  
 called a few minutes in the parsonage

and coming to Bunnet home look-  
 back & drove to bro Poole's to tea where  
 we found bro J. F. Wright, who made <sup>for</sup> us  
 an excellent prayer. In eve went to  
 Ashbury where I preached with some  
 freedom of words on Rev X1X9 -  
 under the heads The betrothal, Marriage  
 Supper, & blissed up. we walked to the  
 Bunnet House

23. Having retired late we lay late.  
 attended morning prayer meet-  
 requested prayers on our journey  
 returning thanks for the strength &  
 comfort rec'd at prayer meeting  
 J. P. Black was with me much -  
 Read cases - black died with us  
 We walked to bro Goulet's. after seeing  
 the premises of W. C. A. a dollar kept  
 from cake - took car at 6 came  
 to Sidney. Having written Dr. Grothman  
 arrived 10<sup>h</sup> - Jane Breakenside & son  
 24 Pleasant. Mr. Spence & lady called  
 bro Ketchum. & several.  
 25 Fixed up took car after dinner & came  
 to Versailles called McNight tea. Preached at  
 night on Mat III Your words have been stout - to  
 us of Chapter -



April 25 1860

Full house & liberty stand at Jacob Miller  
 26<sup>th</sup> Called at several places. Preached on Wap  
 at 3 - & repaired to the house & baptized  
 Mary Sheldon { Jacob &  
 Mary Jane Miller

In P. M. at Jacob Miller - Preached  
 in eve on Last verse in Bible with pathos  
 & power. staid all night

27 Called Rev Reeds, Geo Wards, Lewis Hughes  
 Jas. Reeds & Hoovers. wife played on  
 Melodeon & dinner came to Sidney -  
 wrote letter Aunt West 20<sup>th</sup> -

28 Evening - We think of purchasing  
 a house. Ellen has bill, receivable  
 coming to her to receive, amount  
 Jane B Holcomb left. Mr. J. J. Leary  
 called. The train bro my hat

29 Sabbath Preached for Mr. Spence with  
 some liberty on last verse in Bible.

The prayer very good. In eve preached  
 on Rev 17 at German Mt. Church to a  
 small cong. was rather dry - Pleasant weather  
 for two days. mild this evening

30 Pleasant. the cool Ellen's side is better  
 It was doubtless an affliction of the liver.  
 Packing up books a rainy day

Sidney Q

May 1<sup>st</sup> 1860 Packing up books in Library  
 2 Packing - In eve we went to Pres  
 prayer meeting & we went into grave  
 yard after it being a bright moon  
 light night

3 Packing Ann called Frank Hughes  
 for Leary, Mr. Spence, Mr. Irving  
 In eve, wrote letters -

4 Packing finished. we could not yet

5 Started at 5.10 look cars came  
 via Troy Day Wm to Hamilton to  
 wife's mother who resides with Robert  
 Harper who m. Mary 4 yrs older than

E. Several called - In eve called Mr.  
 McMillan (Pres) & Dr. Wyman's Bro  
 & Sister Loring called -

6 Sabbath Called at S. West side &  
 Exhorted Children on being angels  
 Called at S. on East side & Exhorted  
 two tracks RR - two roads this time  
 Preached for Bro Loring rather cramped  
 on Throne of Grace - Came to Harpeth  
 In eve preached on Rom 14. 18 Crank  
 & Clond - The most profound attention

7 Pleasant. We took a buggy & rode in  
 the heat to E. farm. She had 3 - comprising



May 7-60

380 acres. we drove round by the place where she was born in a cabin & the stone house in which she was raised. Her father once owned 4 sections 2560 acres. I was the richest man in Butler Co. made 3 fortunes & broke twice before he kept one - drove back & died - several called & kept us - I called at Peck's bank, a long talk. In eve was too late in calling at ladies meeting -

8 Took bus after breakfast & cars to Dayton. Time had changed & cars did not connect. Called Mr. Walker they requested me to bring up my wife & she came. I called at Keim's depot & we took a lunch car. I & waiting for her came to Corwin's no train. Here as we came John Thorne - We sang for them.  
 9 <sup>Rain last night</sup> Had a very agreeable visit. Called on Mary Welch & Clark came to boat and Harvey busy we called at the Antrams & went over the grounds. Clark had sold off south of road to B. Lickens & began to fence the Spring property. As Antram & Thorne Dr. Dakin & wife called on us.  
 10 Called at & attended Friends Meeting

I spoke on They that wait upon the Lord. shall renew their strength. John Thorne on Where the Sp of L is there is liberty. I then prayed & they soon dismissed. In PM we visited A. L. Antram's. In eve Dr. Walker's wife played organ for them & also for St. Horw's wife who came in later. I closed with liberty in prayer. There were 4 men & each had with him his second wife.

After we came back we sat down to business. J. C. proposed to start anew let him have all the property and I give him 10,000 for Springs & the cost for the 50 acres. Bowe's property - I told him plainly I would not relinquish the bargain, but would keep to it. He sat till 1/2 past 11 & left it till morning.  
 11 Sitting near a broken glass window when the cold wind came in look cold & by 10 o'clk my back was so lame I could not walk straight. Lay about the house making of directors.  
 12 Rhema better some after dinner we



May 12/60

road via Delmar & Noah Haynes  
to Blue Spring & round home  
Rain some

13 Sabbath Went to Friends meeting  
Felt imposed to speak but rea-  
soned myself out of it. Meeting  
disrupted by J. P. Burgess. Then John  
Wanor spoke.

At 3 John Henry Douglas spoke  
an hour on Behold I come quickly  
I prayed after.

Called at Wm Ham who has bilious  
fever & A. F. Baker who is sick &  
Edgar Lawrence who has cut his  
foot very badly.

J. P. C. gave us a wretched proposition  
apparently lowering the price but  
in reality increasing it to me

14 Rheum back Directors did not  
meet. We went down to Springs.

15. Went Cornwin with A. L. Andrews  
& walked back calling at W. B. Welch's  
& J. Thorne. Nickersons. We failed to  
get a meeting of directors again

16 We finally got a meeting at  
night when J. P. C. tried to get the

Harveysburg

responsibility of the company sad-  
ded onto me. I held it firm on  
the company. Sticking to the contract  
The com. docked my wages from  
15 Aug to 11 Nov. when the blank <sup>in my favor</sup> was  
filled up. leaving bal of 73.29 due  
me. They decided that what was  
done before was mutual. This  
cut off Clark's claim for board  
before the 11th Nov. He withdrew his  
trumped up bill & got leave to  
amend it. I make no opposition  
to the report. Wife had gone to bed  
but I kept the hall door open so she  
heard all. Clark tried his utmost  
to get my 2000 of stock based upon the  
fact that I was to furnish 4000 to  
them. I kept the words of the contract  
before them. I saw the directors lean  
strongly to Clark, he living here.

I told them plainly that I had said  
to all My coming here to live depen-  
ed upon a fair settlement of our  
accounts & honorable treatment

17 Clark called a meeting of directors.  
He finds himself headed. While I was



May 17-60

in Gen (Apr 3) He had a resolution  
passed that all the stock issued to  
J. O. Smealon & others be cancelled.  
When I came here found this, I sent  
the deed to Lebanon for record.

Now he affects to say. It was undertaken  
in me. I told them. I felt it necessary  
to protect the stockholders from men who  
would thus without law or justice  
destroy the rights of property.

We dined with A. L. Autram to whom  
I gave an account. Ashel Brown  
took my wife to Concord & Ch. 6 Oct.  
We took the car & came to Columbus  
stopping at the Galt house.

18 We walked to town & to State house  
stop of it - introduced to Dr. Hill Sec.  
of Baptist Miss. Soc. who was on his  
way to him. Breakfast with Br. W. E.  
Spicer. Attended morning prayer  
meeting. It last only half hour.

Took train at 10<sup>25</sup> & came to Berea.  
The conductor of Ex/press train kindly  
convening to leave us at Berea where  
train does not usually stop - Came to  
Lamb Patterson. It began to rain soon

after we arrived & remained all night.  
19 Mallan who was in last n. sent a  
horse & buggy & we rode round &  
called Br. J. J. Pope & L. Mallans for dinner.  
About his home. Stayed there.

20 Sabbath We rode to Church & preached  
for Bro Pope on Rev last Ch last v.  
Some freedom for 4<sup>30</sup> m. We walked to  
Br. Pope's & dined. Br. Hartup called  
& invited me to lecture to students. I did  
so at 3 on Power, Wisdom & Abiquely of  
xth & drove to Lake Abram & preached  
with liberty on Bay side beach.  
Returned & staid with Mr. Barber.

21 A rainy night. Called on Pierce.  
They lost three children & he is a very  
afflicted man. called on Claps & Mr.  
Baldwins. In Pm I called at Clark's  
quarry. D. Searns & L. S. Claps office.  
Br. John Searns D. Searns & Thos. John  
son called. Warm pleasant day. Walked

22 We came to cars 8<sup>25</sup> & to Cleveland.  
Called at bro Lowman's who furnished  
me a horse & buggy & drove round up  
Kinsman & down to Depot & dined bro  
Lowman's - Took wife to St. A. H. H. H.



May 23~1860

I called on Jones & said, I wish to settle our bill & he "had not time" & said some close things. He finally said he would pay as soon as he could.

Then I left & called at Fiske's. He being gone I got no money. Wife had rode out with Mr H & coming we all rode to West Side & went up to Water works & back to City, dined & then came on board Propeller "Old Concord".

We got off about 8 &

24 We had a ~~very~~ pleasant morning. The Capt took half fare only. His name Howard Langley. We landed

2 PM Called at P. Q. & Otis Brackton. Saw Dr Shaffer. called Judge Sheldon they were away. Took boarding at Rome's. In eve Aid Society at F. H. Rock.

25 We attended the Conf. The 5/6 speakers on the Slavery question with the exception of Dr Thomison were dry & wide of the point.

In PM called Horace T. Sheldon & several places.

26 Attended Conf. Reports of Com.

Dr Roberts requesting me to go to Albion to see for bro Stiles. Came in cars at 5.40 & stopt bro Stiles.

27. Sabbath Preached in the new Church from 1 Cor 15. The pe was expelled on frivolous charges growing out of the opposition to "Nazareitism" which is applied to those Meth who are more thoroughly antislavery & preached more practical godliness. The people about 2/3 of all withdrew & built a new church 85 ft long.

Dr Stiles denning I pre my sermon in discom on Div of X at 3. Called on Norton Sheldon & tea at Stiles. Pr in eve on Rom 18.

Full hour. Wife said it was good. 28 Wrote - Very pleas. Albion is a beautiful City - called at Abner Sheldon, when Jon & I called & took ~~me~~ to his house. We had a very pleasant visit.

29 I took me to Isaac T., called at his dare Jackson. He sub & pre for Magi. back to Albion called at



May 29-60

called at bro Stiles. & Le House & took cars & came Brockport & S. S. Shedd's - He is in Mich.

30 - Visited Rods to Brockport for letter while waiting in Bradley's liquor store (to which I was attracted by the name of my wife) - after conversing about genealogy I asked an old man the name of a firm that failed some years ago - It happened that one of the firm was present, C. S. Peck. This commenced a con. He was very sensitive but was much annoyed by my question. How great was the dividends & where was mine. While there a heavy clasp of thunder struck the lightning rod of Mith. Ch. & plowed the ground at the base.

31 Bro S. son Alfred sent us to Parma. Stopped at Loomis Sheldon. They have a new piano & wife plays for them. June 1<sup>st</sup> 1860. Went to corner. called on Dr Bradley & dined Henry Peck's - back vis.

2 Fine weather My Rheum not well yet. Wife & I talked over & agreed to

keep her property as it is & devote the income to 1 our support 2 doing good. Called trust Dr Sam Bradley who copied largely from my "Bradley genealogy." called for Pease's - Sam W. Knapp's. Rogers & Thompson when I gave my views on Baptism returned to Loomis. Benton has won the prize - then prizes in fact for his horse, 3 Sabbath Manner - cost 60¢ for my text. Preached in Cong. Ch. 8 1/2 h. with good liberty on Rom 18. Dined Rev. Bentley Mrs. Pe at 1 1/2 on The of Grace dryly - Tie on H. Peck's. & preached at 5 h with liberty on Christ Jesus came into world to save sinners. Staid Loomis Sheldon. Called at Lutter's. She asked me to stop there next time. I took us to Spencerport cars to Rochester, rainy. Called on O. S. He is 50,000 worse than O. called bro Mith. P. on North St. & Adrian Scranton. He we walked out & saw the falls. & cars to Newark. A fiery man Lideon Lewis took us to Mr Jonathan Sheldon he died last year. 5 hrs & all the Jews are "Christians" Modified from the Ohio Newlights but good sort of people. Visited at Jesse



June 5-1860

Richards. In eve heard Rev Mr

He preached a warm  
earnest sermon nearly Evangelical  
Came to Geo. E. rainy today

6 Grap. grain & fruit look well

Mrs Sheldon took us to her daughters in  
Newark when we met her sister in law  
Mrs Lullitt we called at Capt Halliday's place  
of Eliza Sheldon Bagg of Detroit wife was  
tired that she did not invite us to take  
off her bonnet called at Depot.

Called Sutherland saw Laura, Mr Halliday  
cordially invited us to make his house  
our home when we come back  
returned to Geo. E. Very pleas PM

7 Rainy gave up going to Newark &  
Came Depot & took car to Lyons,  
Took a bad cold last night called on  
Mrs H Halliday who on Anna R Bagg.  
Headache & sneezing now running Anna  
& her husband made us very welcome & were  
very kind called on Mrs Parrish.

Took arrival to travel staid all night  
8 Better this morn staid 7 & came  
Windsport at last wagon with wife

Windsport

to John Sheldon, came in village  
& found Sylvester, rode with her  
We arrived just as rain set in  
rain all day

9 & all night & all 24th. Staid  
& went to Ill. at Windsport. Then  
Rev Bingham late of E. Iron Ed. H. A  
read a dry sermon. I went to depot  
to get my trunk & came  
back to my room & staid.

10 Bingham knew the students  
to school, & when came to J. S. Sheldon

10 Came to Lovecast - very good. Dr B  
preached a dry sermon on James 1:20 & said I am  
Dr B baptised. After being half gone  
he gave out for me a few minutes of prayer

met. Called at Seth Woodworth's after  
dinner at Nichols P 1:35 at 5 o'clock  
Came to J. S. Sheldon

11 Called Sylvester, John Wright, John Bibbins,  
Daniel Sheldon, & back to John after dinner  
very pleas. Took my first lesson on Melodion

12 Wrote after dinner took his horse & buggy &  
bringing Mrs S. to Watkins called J. Bibbins  
Myron Sheldon Esq, & came E. W. Sheldon



He & I called at Jacobs who is lingering  
with consumption. Saw Mr Anderson  
& gave him the sermon on Providence  
13 Received letters. Judge Sheldon kindly let  
us have his horse & buggy - came to  
Auburn, but it had gone & no letters  
could be found. we drove to Thuring  
by Elijah Sheldons. He is 76 past & the 68.  
14 We have had a delightful spiritual  
visit - Drove Springport, Levanne  
Aurora, Ledyard (formerly Scipio)  
Northville. Learning that Flora was  
at Adams we called & dined,  
called a few moments at A.  
Kingsley's. Drove past the M.H.  
back to corner & to Dea M Lyons  
& called also at Eliza B Cobbs. We  
then drove & called at D Price who  
owns the farm. that was my father's  
the house in which I was raised  
has been moved it size or more  
& the foundation laid for a larger  
new one - Wife played on the melo-  
dian in it - Returned to Woodbury  
Corners & drove east via Bell Corners  
gave Mil J G. Altwater a sermon I M

called at M.H. where they  
were cleaning & halted at store.  
Five Corners & called <sup>the</sup> Mr Franklins  
I had talked with his youngest bro  
Sam Newell. Here we had a pleasant  
short time. Drove down the hill &  
to Ralsam's. John Shumpe  
& his wife & two children live with  
them. A very pleasant family  
15 It rained before we started but  
stopped before we were ready we  
drove to Hewitts on the Indian  
Fields & left wife & went down to  
Lewisa village to Ralsam 2<sup>nd</sup> & saw  
R. B. Brownell & back & drove  
E. B. Cobbs (he has buried his wife &  
me, & Rev T. D. Wine. Achah was there  
Nanny has poor health - at two stages  
I drove on Poplar ridge to Thuring  
David G. Leavens. we spent a short time  
only with Rhoda M. & drove Auburn  
Arrived at bro Horners just before a  
hard rain. He we found bro Thurstons  
wife & others. We staid for tea. On  
the way had a severe temptation in which  
I spoke impudently having lost my patience

June 15-1860

The rain clearing Mr drove to Sumner took the Mudsport pike instead of the right one & came near two miles out of our way -

16<sup>th</sup> Slept none from 2 to near 4 arose at 5 Agonized with doubts of duty & uncertainty

Had an explanation Made my acknowledgments - A some gloomy day some rain. Called on Jacob & wife before

17 Sabbath Came to Horners & called on Mr Anderson It had been arranged for me to preach at Pres. Ch in Morn at Meth at 1 & Bap Ch at night -

A colored fugitive was to lecture at 4 Mr A. had arranged to have her lecture at his Church so as to draw mine away & I declined to accede to the arrangement & refused to go for him - So I

went to Meth Ch & pre with good liberty & power on Th of grace - Heard a Bap pre on "It is finished" Pr at night in Baptist Ch on Rom 11 & 18 with liberty to a very attentive audience. I had read at 4<sup>th</sup> my sermon on Div of 7<sup>th</sup>. Staid Judge Freeman It is 36 yrs since

I was licensed to preach -

18 Wrote. Mr Elton came & brot us to his home where we had a cheerful time visiting - He went across the fields to George's & back

19 A rainy time prevented us going Mrs (Nor) Ogden called to whom I gave a talk on Baptism. Read sermon on Div of 7<sup>th</sup> to family -

20 Very pleasant fine weather Mrs Mary Ann Clark took us to Auburn & we went to Lehighville calling on Mrs David Clark. & back calling at Independent Office & Lewis Symons Going through Penitentiary & Insane Hospital

21 Called Dr Congdon, Isaac, & Butter. S. Wife played on piano at Congdon's dined Symons & took care at 2.45 Br & Sis Symons were very attentive came Syracuse & called at Jas. M Clapp. Drizzling rain at night

22 Pleasant again Mother Bradley is 86 much broken but about. Called at Geo Kilmer's near Idiot Asylum on Spencer St. Called at Seale's at Hotel He was so hurried he could give me no inform<sup>n</sup> only that he lived in Southampton -



June 22-60

after dinner we came to Sherman house & took car to 2 O'clock for Fulton  
stopt at Quartus Rusk called bro  
Red read the sta preach

23 In prayer it seemed best to comply  
with bro R invitation but disturbing  
my impression cast the lot & it came  
to stay - called at bro R. with  
him on Mr Lord the Pres. Min. who  
was not at home - Mr had some work  
ing done - read - bro R called  
to tea - Pleasant day - wrote letters  
Ruth. J. Fisk Poet Wilchuck -

24 Sabbath Expended the S in Mr. Elphinch  
on a new heart. Pr at 11 $\frac{1}{2}$  on Thome 18  
loud, house had to preach in Pr again  
at 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  on Thome 14. with liberty & feeling  
Brother R Red had took a cold. for me  
5.62. Preached again at 5 on Thome of  
gave a comfortable time. Bro R  
prayed powerfully - Staid Quartus Rusk

25 Wrote some. Beautiful weather  
Called at Rev S. Dada who on a sheldan for  
his 3 wife Had an interesting time. He took  
Car at 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  came to Oswego. Called at  
Revenue House. I called at Rev Vandewater

who had gone to Fulton called Bradford  
Museum & J. B. Johnsons. His dau. Elvira  
very politely & cordially inviting us, we  
walked over & staid -

26 Came over to Insurance office &  
found Mr. F. son of Dehewick &  
called on Elizabeth A. who furnished  
me his horse & carriage & I took wife  
to his house a charming situation  
on the bank of lake in the woods above  
the town. Here I found his son from  
Perry N.Y. we returned to Johnsons

27. It was raining yet. but clear & pleas  
ant - Called at E.A. office his horse  
being engaged - went down to  
harbor & found & dined Johnsons  
At 2 $\frac{1}{4}$  E.A. let me take his horse & car  
riage & I took wife & Elvira to Silves  
ter Lockwoods & Elvira drove back  
Jas. I took me to Pauls. He had no record  
& by exp. questions I made out his farm  
record. He had tea. He says his meadow is  
so full of strawberries the hay looks red  
where he mows. Came back to Lockwoods

28. Beautiful night - Comet seen last  
James took his mother & as I drove past



June 28

his sister Martha's school to John Sheldon. He was very full of his jokes & first called at Vanburys & Hills & to Obadiah Johnsons to tea. Wrote Janie news for Mr Lockwood then mother came to George & lounged about till Cataract came in. He went out & out.

29 Waked up near Kington. Landed & left our trunks at Warehouse. Went up town & walked about. Called at Beuly Kirk. Sheldons Daguerian room. It rained. We called at Rev. Mr. Pollards. They were absent at Camp meet. The girl got us dinner. After which we called at Daguerian room again. Henry gave us each a post tho a rainy day & dark. We went to tea at Rev. H. Paupers. Passing St Pauls Church built so that the N.E. corner stands on my fathers old grave. Mrs. Vaughan & her daughter Mrs. H. Hellen. Sub for May as Henry had done. In eve we called at the Horticultural Exhibition & came to

Anglo American House & stairs  
30 Expecting boat at 4 we rose at 3 & waited for boat to 6 1/2 when it came. It was a clear day & most delightfully cool & pleasant. The boat Ontario was a fine one & we landed in Ogden's bay at noon. Came to Rowell 4. Pettibone mistaking him for Sumner his bro who proposed to be converted in 1843 we dined & I called on Paraclete J. & he called with me on St. Wright man & Elder Lamb & bro. Call. Supposing I was going on (I think) he did not ask me to stay & preach. After Sheldon at first invited me to stay & then half way back out I saw them raising the Liberty pole 170 ft long & as Mr Sheldon was cool we walked out & finding a way on I rode out to Mr Arnold's tent & slept. He has a forehead & nose like mine was born in Cranston R.I.  
July 1st 1860 Sabbath Much refreshed. Bro. Arnold's son took me in a buggy to Depot where I got a clean shirt & took our carpet bag to Rowell.



July 1860

Pottsville where my wife had  
 stopt & we then went to Meth  
 Church & were seated afterward  
 Br Ball came & talked with us  
 Arnold who was in the opposite ship  
 & then asked me to sit in the pulpit  
 I went up & sat. He gave out the  
 first hymn & then asked me to  
 make the opening prayer. I ex-  
 myself but he said he wished me  
 to take part in the exercises - I prayd  
 He gave me the second hymn to  
 give out. I did so. While the choir  
 was singing He asked me if I  
 ever preached when I travelling  
 on a journey & finally said  
 he wished I would pr for him  
 this morn as he had engaged to  
 pr to children at 2 - I thought  
 of 1 Cor W 5 which had been in the  
 lesson in fam prayer - I preachd  
 with liberty & an attention and  
 dinnd - I followed which  
 opened with pr & then exhorted on  
 preparation for heaven with  
 freedom & affection. It is an in

vesting school Good impressions  
 seemed made - I went below &  
 exhorted the Infant Class on loan  
 to the Savior then dropt in where  
 my wife was in class a bro was  
 leading class & when he thrd through  
 he gave me an invitation to lead the  
 remainder. I did so - Called at  
 Br Balls & dinnd -

Br Ball pr to the children. He had not  
 good liberty - After meeting, <sup>we</sup> came  
 with his Arnold home -

2 Writing. Br Geo A took me to Ogdensburg to  
 get my trunk called on Parablets S. &  
 Arba Pray. & sold some sermons & books  
 Br Thos <sup>Amel</sup> took me to his house where we had  
 a fine visit & he took us to John Sheddons  
 3 John took me to Mrs Sheddons. Alfred Atkins  
 Isaac Sheldon Rufus Sheldon then came  
 at the "Circular Congregational Conference. The  
 preacher dwelt on the chastisements & teaching  
 of God taking sinners & from the first  
 stop - never stopping till they are perfect &  
 then taking them home to glory. The la pr  
 then glorified the discourse & commended  
 the work of God to shoveling one into a



July 3. 1860

furrows, then hammering & rolling  
till the bars of iron are complete -

Two others glorified the Lord & I could not  
well resist the impression to warn sin-  
ners. So I told my experience & warned  
them against grieving the Holy Spirit  
& life came to John Skeddons -

& back to John Skeddons & preached at the  
S.H. with some freedom on How long  
halt ye between two opinions? ~~John Skeddons~~

4 Independence day. Called at John Pray  
bro & sister & they dined & bro Arnold met  
Thos & wife visit on the road. Aaron  
Pray <sup>with wife</sup> tea at J Skeddons -

5 It began to rain about 12 & rained very hard  
& kept on till after 9 - Writing Mending  
Campet bag broke the frame wife scolded  
me for trying to mend it. Got out of pa-  
tience & told her, enough had been said -  
No dinner mouth sore - rain  
to noon - some weather - Toward,

night John & wife took us to W.H. Reynolds

6 We went to Isaac Sheldens calling at  
Acherma - & Ryfords & Pulcrans

I proposed to go at night but it was  
coldly received & I gave it up, but about

5 PM it was revived word was sent  
& I called at Wm Aikers, Alfred Aiker  
& John Martins & preached at night  
very plain & pointed the in S.H.  
Have been unwell a day Isaac Sheldons  
& Dickhead came. Phil took me to  
Lisbon Station Called on Wells & took  
a lunch, & Cars for Potodam & Center  
Called at bro Loker he was at Poor  
home walked there & heard him pre-  
- dry sermon because it shot over  
the heads of his hearers. After Sermon  
I slept up to him & gave him my  
name as a member of Central A.  
Conf. He paid no attention to me  
& came out & rode back to town  
with. Only the Shf called on Sheldons  
one & at bro Ser. Toarnes They were  
full & could not entertain us &  
sent us to <sup>L.L.</sup> Packards Called at his  
store but he failed to provide for us  
so we took tea at the tavern. Having  
called on the Pres Min Mr Braugh  
he very kindly invited us to stop  
over the Sab with them & go for him  
We walked out & on returning slept



July 7-60

at a prayer meet. No other Male  
being present was requested to Sister  
Cole to open. I prepared to do so.  
She asked me where I stopped but did  
not ask us to come there - even  
came over to Rev Mr Wainwright.  
8<sup>th</sup> Sabbath called at prayer meet. Mr & Mrs  
Sister Cole said brother wished to see me.  
He wanted me to see him in the morning just  
as we were going in the Baptist.  
He came to have me for the  
Pr with freedom on the 10<sup>th</sup> of gr.  
Took lunch at Mr Wainwright's for  
him at 12 on Rome 18. Freedom  
of words. Read my sermon on Dec 7<sup>th</sup>  
in M. C. at 6. Then we conf. meet  
in S. Brown room. Pres. talked some  
9 Some of the converts have died happy  
some backslidden. There are faithful.  
Rising vis with brother came to  
Bro. Cole & dined & then to Mr Thos.  
Champlin with whom I stopped in the  
His son for Wallace took me to Mr  
Bigney's & back. She is sister to her  
Wright. Wife & children played on  
piano

10 Sent letters. Delightful weather  
for travelling. Called at Miller's  
Took car at 2 & came Governor  
Mr Henry Sheldon's. He & his wife are bapt.  
ists.

11 Alice's birth day - 45 - Visited &  
came Timothy Sheldon. Lucia &  
Julia are at home. His wife  
dead. He is 72 never professed  
religion. Weather clear but  
delightfully cool.

12 Cloudy. Returned to Dr Henry's  
13 having rode round & viewed the village  
meeting Rev Dr Cummings in the Cemetery  
who has married Sheldon of Taylerville Ill.

13 Visited called at Daguerion room for the  
Henry - came on Mr Benj. G. Paddock  
Pr at night on Rome 18. Dead Sheldon's.

14 Took car came to Watertown. Called on  
Met Mr Rev Benj. S. Wright found he was  
a cousin - came Mr Hughes who is  
a sister to Henry's wife.

15 Sabbath Prayer in at Arsenal St. Bk.  
Pr for bro Hunt on Prov. was tempted  
& tried to had a hard time. Lunch at  
Mr Hughes & for bro Wright at place.

July 15-1860

Street on Throne of grace. Liberty - the  
bro Wright. He was very poor at night  
with much comfort on last. in the  
Bible. Br Wright

16 Took from his mother the list of relations  
and Hughes after calling at his Haddam  
bro. Milder came for us. & we came  
to Dry Hill where found son of Mr. Mann  
& Kelly. An apt having been given out  
preached with clearness & comfort on  
Rom 1x18. Great attention - Rain today

17 Clear & pleasant. wrote to H. & L. W. D.  
took me to Joseph Webb's then to  
Adams Centre (now a flourishing  
village) called at Jas. Mainer's then  
Dea Abraham's & dinner came  
to Mainer's & took list - returned  
he sent H. & L. - then we went to Chas  
Greene's where it happened his son  
Eddy Markburn & Emily took long  
list. the grandchildren they agreed to  
send. Coming to R.R. cars had gone  
so Milder brot us to Jericho & Thom's  
son & we borrowed overcoats  
& came to Watertown Hughes  
18 Had a fine of to examine the

eclipse 7 to 9 - called at R. Lamour's  
Br Wright Mr S. Clark whose gun  
was a Quakerman, saw L. L. L. L. L.  
called at Ingalls & found he had  
14 boxes apparatus took two - left  
one box & a few gift to Hughes took  
one with me leaving 12 sets author-  
izing him to sell or as to let me 1/3 price  
Took stage to Copenhagen 3 m slope  
walked to & found a buggy who for  
25c. took us on further to Edinboro  
All well -

19 Rain & wind last night, rain  
in morn. Read newspaper & L.  
Edinboro brot us to Copenhagen saw  
Albert & Moolworth, called at Thim. W.  
& Lucy Hurd's Br Phillip & Ed gave  
out apt for me & at night I put  
on Rom 1x18 at Meth Ch. Edinboro started  
to take me part way to Albert but I had  
forgotten umbrella & going back  
house was locked & bro P asked me & I  
staid with him.

20 He took me in buggy to Albert's  
who being at Old Iron his son got  
a horse & brot us there, I called at



July 20<sup>th</sup> 1860

James H. & family his father  
returned to Mr. Iron.

21 Helped the boys - they unloaded hay  
by horse power, a large fork & saw  
lasp. Apollonia came last night  
They took me to Jas. H. & he sent me a  
his father's calling at Martin & then  
came to Thomas & to Houserville  
his name Martha who in her house  
I had left my book at Asa, & I came  
back to James & stayed at Martin's after  
sending letters to Leanda & J. G. B. Stiles  
22 Sabbath Called at S. S. & reported the  
children. Preached with some freedom on  
By grace are ye saved. They  
took a collection 6.49. A Mr Bailey  
throwing in a 50¢ bill - Asa has just  
heard of death of Perry of yellow fever  
at N. Orleans. His mother is greatly  
distressed for fear he did impudent  
Perry experienced vol when 12 yrs of age  
came to Houserville. Pr for bro Palmer  
Behold I bring him forth that ye  
may know I find no fault in him  
And they cried out Cursed him Cursed  
Good liberty - Stated Geo Hous

Heard Rev Mr Pond at night  
monotonous -

23. Called at had Sheldon Sarratt & took  
stage & came to Merriam's. Rain  
visited at Gordon Lord's back & Stairs  
24 Took stage & came to Boonville  
Came to Remsen Called A. Billings  
In PM we went (out) to Trenton Falls  
station. & walked to Falls & up to High  
back & we did not go down by side of  
water as I did when here before  
Had permitted bro Harrison to give  
an apt & I put at night on Phil  
12 13 some freedom

25 Called bro Mitchell's breakfast. He  
going to see look us On the way I  
put on Rom 14 15 & read my Scientific Series  
Called bro Sheldon left wife & called  
W. & bro F. & their sister Thomas  
bro F. took me back & took us to see  
John Harris. This is the 115 Sheldon Farm  
visited since we started.

26 Fine weather crops heavy  
John W. with us to Room. My wife  
stayed at a tavern & I went to Dr. John  
Sylvester took list & then brot me to town



July 26

came & came to Attica Took list from Eben, son & daughter & called at Miss Stocking when we found Mrs. Walter, & took earliest train to Little Falls S. Whitman. He had returned down up. (123)

27. We walked over river & up to an immense stack & took earliest train. I went to Dr. Stott's dinner & tea - Walked in the garden & went to Fry - Rev. L. was at meeting his wife proposed to be sick & we came to Mrs. May's & slept on the floor

28. I walked early to Elkanah Wilbur's & back called on T. S. & family breakfast & wife & I called in at Church of Holy Cross a Purry its founded by Mrs. Wagon - we came to Cous. Emily <sup>Aug.</sup> Pierce & dined - then I called at John Keo who cordially invited me to make his home my home called at Henry & Sheldon & Rich & Sheldon at the met his f. Dr. Henry wife We called at Charles Store & came to Eben Jones to tea & back to Depot

called today at Express office & got from soul a few called at the Dr. Skiller called on <sup>130</sup> Sheldon family chris far 29. Sabbath The preacher in charge boards here - A rainy day. Attended State St. Ch. The seats were below in seats & himself went into pulpit with Prof. Lewis who delivered a feeble talk of half an hour without animation I called at H. C. Sheldon & then Jones for dinner. we called at African Mth & there Pres. Ch. where Mr. Davis was soliciting help to buy his two sons - Explored the S. & people - came to Depot & for W. H. Smith men of My Conf. Missionary on the grace of our S. family be with you Came to Emily Ann Pierce & praying & gathering love, it came to attend State Street Sat in pew but bro. Bidwell came & I could not go. Did not come home on Pharoah clear & plain - Jones 30 Wrote letters called Emily" Several of the family & took board Mrs. Folger (131)



July 30 1860

with Mrs. Harvey 64-5 St-

31 Wrote. Went up to Mt Ida & in the town of Unionville. Called on Dr. J. S. Strong. He had an agreeable chat - He says the words the Baptists hang upon never meant to immerse, to dye, soak or saturate, called on 170 Main R. D. Barwell, Mr. David Sheldon & Burnett & Edson -

Aug 1 1860 Rose at 5: wrote - yesterday I spent most of day at Surrogate's office examining records. An excursion for the benefit of Congress St. St. was planned by Bro. Hillman. We went in Cars to Saratoga. I called on Chancellor Walworth & did not hear the first part of B. P. Simpson's address which was good but owing to the great crowd it did not produce the effect of one of his pulpit performances. There were songs &c by Child &ady at 11 past 2 for

dinner. Called on Mr. Walworth & while waiting the balloon went up before the time advertised so I only saw it after it was up. The day was very fine & a fine breeze - Called on John Benedict who was Ensign & came in Cars to Troy. Henry C. Sheldon 49-6 St. Called on L. P. Sheldon who also called in the eve. Consulted about a social meeting of the Sheldon.

2 Cool night & pleasant. Called to find Stephen A. at Babcocks. Cannot find Henry C. Bro. Hillman refunded half my full fare yesterday. In the evening Mr. Babcock, but was an arg with the old lady on Spiritualism. Have lost or misplaced my Autograph book. Went up to Epiph. W. & rode down with him - In eve called at Library Y. M. C. A. very pleasant. H. C. Sheldon

3 Took stage & came to Albany left trunk & Carpet bag at Stage Office & called on Hays & Sheldon where we found S. & Jackson & family. I saw



Aug 3<sup>rd</sup> 1860

and his wife from N.Y. - called  
on Alex. Strain, & Mrs. Mrs. F. Book  
Geo. W. Sheldon & Lyman Chapin  
He wrote Rains - we had designed  
to go to Danbury but rain  
prevented. He called at stores &  
walked up past public building  
& penitentiary to & G. Sheldon  
Sabbath very close & hot yet, (very)  
clear sweet air - balmy.  
Ruben M. Vansickler came in for us  
& I went with him 5 m. & preached in  
the 1<sup>st</sup> Baptist Ch. on Providence.  
Came to Naus. & attended S. S.  
Exhorted on a new heart. Pr. at  
night with freedom on Th. of Grace  
I trust good impressions were made  
in S. S. & tonight colle. \$4.43. W. S.  
to Pr. & brot me to town wife had staid  
to hear Dr. Fuller the great Bap. orator  
I was wonderfully disappointed.  
Took G. Sheldon's horse & buggy &  
drove Lionel A. & round via  
St. Josephs. Ch. & took stage & came  
Fray. Em. Pierce, called on bro. W. S.  
& staid Cous. Pierce -

7 Called Sister Stewart & took stage  
& came to Berlin. Met Mrs. Bly were  
passengers Mrs. Chase formerly Lewis  
& called at Eng. Wm. Sheldon & tea  
at Mrs. Bly's & staid Wm. Jr.  
8 Had a little arg on Sabb. the 7<sup>th</sup>  
day Bap. have a church here. He has  
no farm pray - belongs to day Bap -  
very hot yet. view from Berlin  
Mountain fine - Cloudy this M.  
Called on S. S. Brown. & several.  
Preached at night on Rom 1x 18. in 7<sup>th</sup> day Bap  
church colle. 42. Rev Wm. Coon & Mrs. Mrs. Guild of  
the 1<sup>st</sup> day Bap. present came Wm. Jr.  
9 Called (he sent his carriage) at David Derrison  
the (151 fam.) wife had shirt. fire. made yet  
on sewing machine. She being fatigued  
rested after dinner till cool of eve & I  
came on to Mr. Bery Vans. Mr. Fuller, Derr  
mison brot my wife at night & we staid.  
10 These hot days past -  
Horatio Vans brot us to Col. Lansing's place  
He & I went into the old grave yard  
Asa Douglass' slab say he was one of the  
first settlers of Stephentown in 1766.  
Gardner is said to be the first. He came



Aug 10 1866

from R I with a yoke of oxen & the cutting his road. He went back in the same way & lost the second time a barrel of cider. He was intemperate & some of his descendants are to this day. He called on Polly - & then went to John L. In Pm I took horse & wagon & called at Wm E. Sheldon's & his bro S. W. Rens. but the latter was so drunk & profane. I could get a valuable from him stand at last.

11 I went to a Douglass meeting. I told him I feared I. would be struck by fraud & falsehood & after two years popular reign would be a scourge. I took wife & left her at "Aunt Polly's" & called on S. W. R. He promised to drink no more & I gave him a gift copy of sermons & wrote the pledge in it & he signed it. Called on Simon Arnold & Wm L. lost Sheldon's

12 Sabbath Preached in Bapt Ch for Elder Sweet on Pharaoh's experience - Noice feeble. Drove with Mrs S & my wife to S. L. H. & put a full hall of children to bed. End XII 1-7. Returning after seeing

black B. Goodrich & his bro E. J. Sheldon & calling on Wm Sheldon & Rufus H. Goodrich attended prayer meet. where I learned that Wm E. died at 4 this Pm. He returned from Palmer's bat. and suddenly died 13 Rainy morn at 10 rain ceased & I took us to Ganam Town corner via Lebanon Spring & the Shaker Village. We called at the Spring but did not at the Shakers - It began to rain soon after we got into the cars & rain had all the way to Albany & I was in the depot. I to Troy. We called at bro W. Stewart.

14 Rain all night. We took cars to Schenectady left our trunks & took stage & came to Deane'sburg. A corner dined with bro Anna McDonald & got carried to Joel Moore's a Quaker. He carried us to John Sheldon who<sup>160</sup> took us to James his bro. These are the oddest specimens of Sheldon I have seen. At bid time I suggested that I would be glad to see the family together. James opposed it by sending one here & another there. I observed it



Aug 14 60

not being agreeable. We would return.  
 Jas. replied that sometimes strays  
 crowded upon others. I told him a  
 man was living in his own castle  
 & the duty of others to submit to  
 his laws. Wife chided me for  
 answering him. I had waited  
 long in the expectation they were  
 preparing to come in -

15 Called at Lydia's & took breakfast  
 then I found Timothy & Susan  
 Parent & returned to Jas & walked

to Abraham's & com. Got in the water  
 He let me have his horse & rode

to Deutter & R. Durfee's & back  
 to Jas & he brot us via Wicks M. J. S. Woy

Ad. Snyder, Eliza and Carpenter to Benj  
 Skeddons where we staid I preached

at night in a hall the Meth have  
 bought on the ground on L. H. be

with you all. good liberty coll 1:28  
 Tim is a profane vulgar infidel. Benj

a decent smoking ignorant universal  
 sceptic. James a bigoted Hicksite socialist

John a conscientious Hicksite vegetarian  
 16 Called & got books half sold & called at

Hicksite Friends meeting - Benj Estes said  
 a few words on Spiritual resurrection denying  
 any other. Another said a few words  
 dined at John Skeddons & gave talk on  
 hell fire to Eliza Carpenter & removed the  
 impression of John about my following  
 preaching as a trade. He nor James nor  
 nor Jonathan the sister came to meet last  
 night Benj took us & came to &  
 roads by McDanolds. Preached at night  
 in S. H. on Rom 1:28 & sold 12 serm. gave gifts  
 due to the M. D. cool weather

17 Wrote to W. part 10 clear  
 Took stage & came Schenectady. B. W. Talbot

He is wholehearted very diff from Jas  
 & others. He spent on the patent right

for France & England of his Chimney  
 for the bare fees. He agreed to promote

sale in Ohio. Came to Ballston &  
 called Rio W. Groom Sen. & staid

18 Rainy morn we called on Dr  
 A. A. Smith who invited me to stay & pr

for him. Dr Groom and I called on  
 Ellen Jane Skeddons dau of Abel &

at the new Spring up toward Cold  
 ville Traying & Cashing 104 it came



22

Aug 18-60

to stay. Tea at our Smith & stay at  
Bryant's <sup>W. L.</sup> Sticks.

19 Sabbath Exhorted to 20 m & they  
promised to seek a new heart -

To with comfort on 1 Cor IV 5 - a text  
given by lot after opening on it.

Pr. Stokes led Clap close & good -

Read Milton's Paradise Lost. attended

prayer meet at 6. Rev Mr Van Meter of  
the 4<sup>th</sup> Ward mission gave an account of  
his work & took a collection for it.

20. Rainy snowy. Sister & formerly  
Miss Bull has enjoyed perfect love  
for 3 yrs. We took car & came back

to go. called at Benedict's his  
second wife was cold & repulsive

called Dr Strong & Conger &  
Columbian & Pavilion Springs

& Lham. Malworth & wrote to  
night saw S. S. Sheldon from  
Filleberg. Staid Commercial

Hotel (Eaton) called on Mrs. Dumas

21 Rainy - called Dr S. Strong breakfast  
cars at 9 1/2 to Whitehall & boat

to Round Point. Lay over at

Burlington Lake House called  
found Mr. Ellis on board Canada -

Burlington 11

123

at bro Drows I took tea -

wife at Lake House called on

Cornelius W. Sheldon - son Oliver

22 Called at 2 & waited for Boat

wrote Aramiah - took boat America

Read Aramiah died a few wks ago. called

on Wm Sheldon then Henry & David

a mile from town very warm -

23 Slept & wrote letters - In the P.M.

called at Mrs L. Stearns remembered

His wife is nearly gone of Consump

tion -

23 Came to <sup>lower</sup> village & called Mrs John

Sheldon read & wrote called Chapman

24 We took excursion tickets car to Montreal

It rained hard all morning & to 1. Oct

We slept at Hotel de Quebec, went at

two & we stood on balcony of market for

two hours seeing the Steamboats come

in, then walked up to Victoria (tubular)

bridge called on Judge Hale & Rev Mr

Townsend - Went into the Cathedral &

looked at Ferry boat Mr & came to Round

Point at Mrs Sheldon's again -

25 Rainy again took cars, having

paid this to Springfield. I sat lots to



Aug 25 1840

- go to Boyton at 725 or I at 790  
 Slept at St Albans, Fremont home  
 dinner & stage to Sheldon collect in  
 Sheldon & called at Joshua W Sheldon  
 He was a lawyer & son at 37. a  
 poor uneducated handsome Dutch  
 girl who gave him one son & die  
 in 15 m. He is quite rich in land.  
 26 Sabbath The Cong ch having  
 no pastor I pr in Providence  
 & again at 2 on Pharoah & times  
 & at 5 in Meth ch on Divinity of  
 Christ: after two<sup>nd</sup> collection 5.87 -  
 It was a cool pleasant day - no it  
 raining last night J W Sheddons  
 27. Cool called at Putnam's, Northrup  
 Mrs Green's dinner J W, team took us to  
 Mrs Miles Martin. Nath & he took us to Joel  
 Meetings - Pr at night on Ph of Lr. J W Sheddons  
 28 wrote. Hiram & wife called & another dinner  
 Cann & Martin's where found Mrs Wheel  
 & her husband. It sent me to S D Prouty  
 & Lucius Lacey's & called J W, & team  
 Dea John - Pr at night How long last year  
 Rhine all day - came Dea John  
 29 Rode to Sutherland B. who took me to his.

25

I walked to Nelson Lacey & dinner - wife  
 & John came & we called at Brian Buttons &  
 his mother, then John took us to St Albans  
 where we took cars & rode all night via  
 Montpelier. It was full moon charming  
 scenery. Slept at Windsor Vt at 3 to 7 - called  
 Slept Barnardston called W Pratt &  
 dinner - Mrs Pratt Jr. took us to Mrs Jarrell  
 via two Cushman's. Called on Rodolphus  
 from Florida. Staid Mrs Brown  
 Mr Brown took me to Thomas,  
 Rufus & Simon's with whom I rode  
 to Joel Aldrich's came to Mrs Brown  
 called at the Hoe factory wrote letters  
 & came in rain to Depot met Geo.  
 H W Cushman & Lady - & came Greenfield  
 walked to Maj O'ra's & staid.  
 13 <sup>Sept 1st</sup> Took horse & buggy & called at Cutler  
 Henry Sheddons & Henry W. & Mrs Warren  
 came Mary O'ra & to Old Deerfield called  
 at site of old Sheldon house. & Horatio Hays  
 where is the old door & Mrs H. promised  
 me the bullet with which Hannah (35)  
 was slain called David, Wm. Hays  
 where tea & a good visit - Drove by moon  
 light to Mary O'ra & lodged.



Sept 27 1860

2 Sabbath. George B. took us to Henry  
 Called & paid for bus state. Merrill on  
 Nov 19 not much freedom of words  
 addressed the Soc. & took check at  
 bro Merills & Paid 2, 30 on 1 Cor 145  
 Tea at bro M. R. at night on What  
 think ye of Christ. Col 2.29 staid  
 Henry

3 Very pleas. cool fine weather  
 called at Mr. Seth's & Mrs Warren Took  
 Cars & came to So. Deerfield & got  
 off thinking it was Northampton  
 Common, my philo. Inquired  
 for Strong. & went to. Called on  
 Rev P. K. Good time. Dined & took  
 Cars & came Northampton Staid bro  
 Warren called Mrs Judd.

4 Mrs Warren took us (after I had called  
 on Lewis Strong) to Isaac Sheldon.  
 Lyman Parson. - staid Warren

5 Took wife to Josiah Parsons & Mr Warren  
 took me to Luther Wright & J. J. Judd  
 I called on J. K. Sheldon. Files & Marvel.  
 Cool Edwards & son. Leclappe & Thad. Leclappe  
 & Simcon, Rodolphus Sheldon & came to  
 Northampton Josiah Parsons

6 - Cars to Springfield - called at the  
 Nat Horse show rain coming up  
 came out & went round. took  
 tickets & Cars to Palmer. & Williamette  
 Camp & Minkley Br Bidwell for  
 a scattering sermon. Wife at Sackam Station  
 7 Breakfast good - Sold sermons  
 to Sheldon & others. Br Townsend  
 pre a good sermon. Staid to enter in at  
 the Strat gate - I had given a some  
 what long talk in breakfast but  
 I did not feel satisfied to leave  
 so. As the P. E. had a young  
 man to pre I exhorted at a  
 prayer meet with liberty only  
 pitched my voice too high  
 I could have sold many sermons  
 Took Cars & came to Boston Called  
 on Lyman Sheldon & his son  
 Keith Staid wrote  
 8 Rainy morn Cars to Worcester  
 & Mrs. L. waited for wife who staid  
 did not connect - when we took cars  
 & came to Boston called for letters  
 S. Drake, J. P. Mayes & brother Milton Day  
 gets -



Sept 9. 1860

- Sabbath Rainy - Attended prayer meet & heard Mr W F Warren read a pretty discourse on the topography of Iconia &c on stand up on thy, Probably 5 in the house might have known what he meant by "laying Iconoclastic hands on your sins"
- In Pm went Centre Street & for Zion (Col) Church on the ground of our Lf. Collection for Lewis Sm. 3.10 - In eve for at Af Mett to on Heb 1 -
- 10 Called for E Sheldon & Q E not in wrote in Historic Rooms & called Stephen R. Dr L R went up on State house & took a view on Ocean called at Mayor Book Room & Mr Francis Sheldon & came to S. H. & stairs
- 11 Came to RR Depot Called on Biggs came to Daggett & got over coat & called for E. Clapp lost my wife & called Geo. Sheldon Q E not in -
- Called on L P Field & finally took cars & came Providence staid Tillingham Sheldon.
- 12 A rainy day called Mr. Esq. Mr H. James. Pardon, A R Brooke W. T. Greene &c

- got cards of invitation printed - Aldrich house - went down to India wharf Stormy in eve. I Sheldon.
- 13 Pleasant. Called for Sheldon Mrs. Mrs. Spicers. Susan Mrs Sarah Mrs Baker. din. in Mr Sheldon Social meeting at Aldrich house - about a dozen came but I found a hot links tea at Mrs Bakers took slow motion cars & came to NY
- 14 Sunday after 7. very fine in sailing around the side of City Rode up to J I Browns 139 North St & breakfast called down town Smith & Smith Henry, Geo R. Henry M. L. H. Fred & came Browns & Rev H Mattison
- 16 41° 36' staid
- 15 Birth day. 61. 16 years the fleecious came to Dr. S. Fitch. to Astor Library came Baggins R. called Mr C. Brady St. called Dr. Bradley who went with us & Barnum's Museum & came S. H. & stairs up to town & got over coat & came to J. I. Browns
- 16 Subb 16 Sept Went to Five Points Mission & staid in S. S. & P. C. The go from Lf



Sept 60

we with you all" It was an  
 hard place to be. Dr Holdich. He  
 came to hear me & said he could  
 not be there at all. Came to  
 Ashurst (old State Lib) class meeting  
 came Dr Bradley, when wife  
 had come we dined & then  
 wife & I came to Sand. Dr  
 S. Longest. & then walked to Mrs  
 Jane Rands. She was overjoyed  
 He husband became a praying man  
 & died 1859. ~~He~~ came  
 & came & heard H. C. ~~He~~  
 What then shall I do with Jesus  
 who is called Christ a tolerably  
 good sermon for such an immense  
 audience. I came to Dr B. soon  
 wife with Mrs Reed. I  
 17 Slept poorly for mosquitoes. Came  
 to breakfast & S. S. 14<sup>th</sup> St & J. B.  
 then came to Smith S. & filled out cards &  
 came over & called on Lousie's  
 Mary Van Bunt. & Julia Suydam  
 then to Navy Yard  
 Left. Sermons gilt with Mrs Jane Rands  
 to sell. Came to M. & David

with John Elliott Dr B in eve  
 there

18 Started late & came to S. S. & then  
 went to Duane St & called Thos B &  
 Henry K & W. & came to S. S. Mrs E.  
 called & we went to Harper's Book  
 Manufactory - & came up town to  
 Smith S 128 & 14. Dr Fish called  
 in & sat till 5. May.

19 Rose early & came to M. & E. R.  
 & came via Corning to Baff.

20 Arrived at 1 & stopt City Hotel.  
 After Breakfast walked to book  
 store. Engaged passage on Chicago  
 came to Revue House & from a  
 window balcony saw S. & Douglass  
 as he got in to the carriage & passed  
 close. He appeared springy with legs  
 or we went to Niagara Falls.  
 Suspension Bridge to - called at  
 H. A. Sheldon's office & back to Buffalo  
 on Boat

21 The Equinoctial rising we did not  
 get out. lingered about visit the  
 Central RR Elevator & Ware house &  
 finally concluded to come by land



Sept 21-60

So after supper we moved our tent  
took care at an increased expense of  
6.37 + travelled all night +  
22 Arrived at Cleveland 5th Went  
up to Dr Fink's office Home in  
Cous to Brooklyn + Bueyus by  
10 Am Conf in session Was  
affected by the warm greetings of  
many. Some feet were cold  
+ distasteful. Am sent to Rev Mr  
A. R. Howards Lutheran. In eve.  
S. Anniversary Br Wheeler made  
first address, warm, bro Donald  
son the 2<sup>d</sup> day.

23 Sabbath Breakfast good. bro  
Laddis occupied most time Bro  
Hill who was 71 in Aug spoke very  
well. Br James pr, with with  
his accustomed emotion on Rom  
+ 11 1, 2. + ordained deacons. We dined  
with John Roman - + Rev Joshua Conn  
Lut took me to his church in the  
Country + I pr with liberty on  
Rom 18 Took collection for S. Smith  
2.08. + returned tea at Howards +  
heard bro Buckley on I will turn

aside + see this great sight" but  
not consumed. A string of pleasant  
adjectives collected with hesitation +  
apparent straining - glory flying  
the Church, no discrimination of  
character - I closed by a few re-  
marks enquiring if the Divine  
presence dwells in us -

~~24~~ Wrote letters came to Conf room  
A long time spent over report of  
Stewards finally some taken off  
Allen + Williams + sent to Mr Ocker  
+ Brine they gave me 70 + 20 to for  
+ 25 to for. When they called my  
name I told them, the Conf knew  
my desire to work. I never asked a  
favor but to save a beloved wife from  
Martyrdom. that I had no favors  
to ask I was a Meth Pn + I left the  
responsibility on the Conf - My rela-  
tion was continued - We dined at Dr Shaffer  
Br James boards there. I consulted with  
him He said it was his opinion that  
with my ability to suit myself to any  
case I could be more useful than  
in any other relation. closed at



Sept 24-1860

Dr. McInnes. His son in law is very sick - In eve I put at Mitt. Ch. with only tolerable liberty on the ground of one of J. C. be with you all Sunday. There was a very fine state of feeling afterwards, excitement ran high.

25. Confession Br. Lynch in the chair - A pleas session this Am & an PM session closing about 4. I D Shaffer made a stump stump speech in eve on the square.

26 Took cars at 6 & came to Crestline. While waiting for the Bell font cars Joseph Horr, who is travelling agent for Hayden & Wilson, Wilson & Hayden gave me an account of John Benker who with black Drinnell noted Benker's verbalism, came to me, when holding a Bill at Remington town 26 years ago, & requested me to see on the work of all things after the counsel of his own will. The doctrines, case with which I handled the subject & the Sp of God, & Benker he obtained religion & most of his friends (Quakers) joined. He was a talented & pious member of Cong.

Poor Drinnell died a horrible death. Came Sidney & called for Gary's store. S. Home & tea & lodging at Mrs. Neals.

27 Came down to the house & concluded we had better rescind the bargain as they had proposed to live here, at least this winter. Fixing up Wife has bloody flux -

28 Wife better. Fixing up & providing things called in, Am to the Synod (Q. S. Pres) While they were giving a history of the State of religion -

29 Wife better still. The Douglassites had a fine reception. Made purchases fixed gate sawed wood. Dined at Mrs. Neals. In eve made purchases -

30 Sabbath. Attended Pres Church. Heard Dr. Plummer on How hath he redeemed us from the curse of the law. For Christ also hath suffered for us. That he might bring us to God. 1 Pet. Sacrament -

Dined Mrs. Neals & I came to S. D. in Mitt. Ch. They had dismissed it for want of teachers. I made some remarks.



Sept 30-60

In eve heard Rev Mr McMillan  
wife's former pastor in Presb Ch on  
For the wages of sin is death &c  
Dry precise, rhetorical -

Oct 1st 1860 Raining last night  
Fixing up - set up clocks. fix doors  
He wrote letters in eve -

2 Fixing up things got shavings - fixed  
rain water bl. - Mr Green called an Exhorter

3 Pleasant - Done but little today  
Consulting about raising the mill  
dilest part of the house, roof is old, need  
repairing - Up town read news -

4 Fixing up, called Ensey to get him  
to repair County fair Commence

5 Spent the Am. in trying find con-  
veyance for wife to fair after dinner  
Went up with Jamie - returned & wife  
& I walked up town in -

6 A pleasant day Spent most of day at  
the Fair grounds -

7 A pleasant day Spent most of day at  
the Fair grounds -

8 A pleasant day Spent most of day at  
the Fair grounds -

9 A pleasant day Spent most of day at  
the Fair grounds -

10 A pleasant day Spent most of day at  
the Fair grounds -

Sidney Q

(31)

7 Sabbath Rose late, went to Pres  
S. & in Mr Spence's Bible class -  
Heard bro Kitchum Jr. on Quinsy text  
I come - & he took sub for S. Library  
At 4 attended Monthly convet of Pres  
in Pres. & called at Ruth's & H  
Bro K called to have me for him  
I did so in eve on She hath done  
what she could -

8. Fixing up made shelves to go under  
Secretary heads -

9 Election day I went up early looked  
the entire Republican ticket - only one  
of which in the County was elected, our  
neighbor Jas A Brown took of Court.

Work at setting up shelves & writing  
Shel. Mag wrote letters.

10. Envy, & fable going up town & 12  
a dumb agent took me which last  
to the girls in, at night.

11 Wrote in Revising Sheldon Mag

12 The first frost this year this morn  
Opening boxes. fixed office chair  
with Castors. wrote to -

13 Quarterly meeting began with  
Bro Hammond P. E. preaching deeply



Sept 13-1860

to 50 persons - after meeting finished  
the fence west of Cow yard. In eve  
did not get out till sermon began  
2nd apt. on Frazer, Frankenburg  
Rufel a committee on my claim  
14<sup>th</sup> Sabbath This is James birth day -  
Lovefeast, by Elder for some (was  
going to say his father) straining  
at something on Dan 44 -  
He dined at Mrs. Neal's - I prayed  
with James - at 3<sup>h</sup> Sacramento  
Bo. H. came with ~~us~~ to tea I did  
not go out at night Eye sore  
15<sup>th</sup> Rose at 2<sup>h</sup> packed up & took 5<sup>th</sup>  
cars for Hamilton. arrived at 10<sup>h</sup>  
having been delayed. called on  
McFarlane dined Gilmore  
Called at Mother Hustons & took  
And. Lewis horse & buggy & came  
Pleas Run. Col. Hustons. Geo & Lay  
have a son 3mo old for Thomas  
There was a frost this morn the 3<sup>rd</sup>  
see. cold new wind at night  
16<sup>th</sup> Pleas. morn Took the horse back to  
Hamilton & spent most of day at  
Harpers. Geo Huston came & brot

Harpersburg

me to Pleas. Run -

17. My eye was sore & I kept the house  
fixed three clocks & six doors. Latches of  
almost every door were worn out or b.  
Run -

18 Took horse & buggy & drove Hamilton  
called Harpers. P.O. & telegraph office  
to  
via A  
Sabamoyne Maynesville & John Thomas  
Anselm Antrom & fam. there -

19. A very pleas. vis here. Drove to Aaron  
Antroms - I called P.O. Balthus, Carder  
Pabin store. Jon. C. Clark & Mr. Ham - In  
eve we were at J.C. Ham made one  
statement Clark another & I different  
financing Clark found a net which con-  
firmed my words exactly.

20 Raining. J.C. brought a prop. to sell  
me whole - in pencil mark. did not accept  
it - opened just my box of things Clark had  
left it on porch & rain had wet & damaged  
thing - Left compass & books & took  
others with sewing machine from  
Alfred Carder & after dinner drove  
to Hamilton & Pleas Run by 60 A night  
roads heavy. I paid 1.48. 60 to be



Oct 20. 60

I agree to send some needles to Mr. H. & he that, it should be in full of fixing

21<sup>st</sup> Sabbath At farm prayer. I explain Scripture & had much freedom & all wept at prayer. Raining day - eye sore. In Pm had a talk with Perry Wilson & had liberty. He is skeptical -

22 Took horse & buggy & came Harpels Hamilton. Found Tabor here & went with him to Lein. Called at Dr. A. Powell's & back to depot & staid at Herbie House -

23 Called with W. M. Tabor & A. Root at Powell's. He proposes to cast for 3<sup>rd</sup> bet the Pat. Chimneys & have what is right for putting up. Called Book room down town & after dinner (which I paid bill) took omnibus & came to Mr. Hustons

24. His son took Doll & another & drove us to Hamilton. - & -  
He talked about my buying right to Chimney -

25 We concluded to accept of Mr. Tabor's propositions & concluded to bargain

for the State of Ohio at 5000 - taking the State of Ky in lieu of the northern tier of Counties. He however warranted the profits to be double the cost.

Gave him note at bank for 300<sup>00</sup> at J. P. Peck's Bank.

26<sup>th</sup> Wife. Root & self went to her farm & Tabor to Harpels. Having finished our writing

27 Called for sewing machine & - - -

28 Drove to Col. Hustons fixed his gate & came to town forgetting omnibus & carrying & sent the boy back. He called at Riffens to settle wife's ac -

29 Sabbath Spoke in S. S. M. E. C. on new hat. Pri for Mrs Lowry 35 m on 1 Feb 1-15. Slept at bro L till night & p.m. for Mr. L. Millan on Prov XLVII B 1.2. Dry & long

29 Pleased weather. Borrowed Mr. Sloughen's horse drove to farm measured shingle & settled or looked over with blacksmith A. H. Linsmeier, Esq. Strokov who put up the barn was there who had used the hinges cost 4.60 - & pikes ordered by him cost 2.00 (to black Strokov) returned to town



Oct 29-60

went with Harper & took down for Patent Gate. Called to get sewing machine at Express Office -  
 30 wrote O Root & B Beall. Called at Liff who agreed to take an order for part of his claim - went to Eyre who procured & brought one for \$10 - while the one of the firm went out & presented the order & the man took it & changed it payable in "boots & shoes" & brot it back to me & returned it. I refused to take it saying it was mutilated & made another thing Liffen did. The understanding was it was to be paid thus - we went to the maker & under cover both said there was not a word of the kind with me being thus apprised I walked quietly away - left them to fight it out. Called at Mr. Furlans & was copying my lease when Liffen came in & threatened to sue if I did not take back the order. I told him I did not know enough to be scared was ready to do right. I come over

to wife - John Dillon came & paid 110¢. I went over Liffen acknowledged I was right in refusing the mutilated order - Mackin went to her sister Bird & I wrote while rest went to political meeting  
 31 While in parlor I proposed a full settlement of every thing. All agreed they would take up one thing after another & agreed how it should be I wrote it down & Enquired for more of any kind. There was none then sign. All signed (see paper) Me then came & measured ground occupied by them & found it 18 ft 10 in. They had agreed on the sum annually but they supposed it was only a trifle - finally we threw off interest. They paid 69.40 & gave note 78.26 at Bank for bal - We executed their quit claim I paid Liffen in full - came home Nov 1-1860 A J Lewis sued before presenting his bill - we called & paid it B S James sued for 1.00 Apr 9-56 wife now had no bill presented. Called Dr. Weyman & looked over the 64. sent in some lent money -



Nov 1 1860

called at J.P. Oak bank & checked  
out 75¢ - called Howell he pd 8.30  
called Moore, not in, called  
J.P. & told him when a summons  
for spite was demanded J.P. only  
very hard pushed for business gener-  
ally gave notice. - Came to  
Harper & walked fast to Cars  
gone 3 m. Returned to Harper  
Fad at 4.40 took the train came to bin  
Left Carpet bag at baggage Room  
walked to Bookroom & got letters, called  
at <sup>at 10.30</sup> ~~at 10.30~~ <sup>on the way I paid 5¢</sup> ~~at 10.30~~  
at Kents & got a new hand to my watch  
called at Bro Sawthrist & came D.A. Paw  
ells. He not being in went down to Tele-  
graph Office had a long talk with  
S.D. Rogers son of N.P. Rogers. a descen-  
dant of the master. Came back to Powell  
& bargained for casting the chimney.  
2 Rose at 5<sup>th</sup> - bath - Powell finally now  
Executed a contract & walked from  
to Cars 1 m or 1 1/2 barely time, in the rain  
Came Hamilton wife not at Depot &  
came to Harper, wife had gone to Jan-  
Pool. Minded things ask bucket & wash  
etc. - he & wife came at 2 called at

Hamilton

Dr Wymans - Eng. Bureau - & banks  
We came to Depot & had barely time  
to get baggage on (thats chairs left)  
baggage when I understood to say  
the train went to Toledo. After  
we were on, learned we must lie over  
at Dayton - where wife staid at room  
I called & took tea at Eng. Bldg.  
He invited me to call again when  
passing - He came to Sidney - Rose  
down a house, & at bed by 1. PM  
3 Called at Ruths. P.O. Sinks & H  
Wiggins - wrote to J. Miller & called  
at Carey, Bank. got 30¢ & came  
for Adrian <sup>for Adrian</sup> ~~for Adrian~~ <sup>1 1/2 hours</sup> (car wheel  
had broke). came to Columbus Grove  
Br. M. Pherson came on car & saw  
Dr. Shaffer was holding a Bill at  
Ottawa. The Conductor said there  
was no prospect of connecting with  
train for Adrian - Felt an unprop-  
ious & cast lots it came to stop  
Wife proposed going back end. &  
in doing so I missed seeing many  
who got on for Dell at Leiford  
learned too late. it was 7 m further



Nov 3<sup>rd</sup> 1860

Mr. John <sup>Keller</sup> took me home to tea.  
 called over town & at Dr. Hopkins  
 store where I met with several  
 who knew me 26 yrs ago. I passed by  
 here where first submerged in 1834.  
 Was introduced to 4 or 5 Methodists men  
 all of whom were smokers. I have  
 such a difficulty in believing a  
 pleasure seeking smoker an intelli-  
 gent self denying Christian. I  
 am prejudiced until I hear them  
 talk.

4 Sabbath Mr rode with bro Green to  
 Leipsic where bro Shaffer was holding the  
 Q. B. Arrived just after Lovefeast  
 commenced. Bro Shaffer hailed me as his  
 "spiritual father". He had a good love  
 feast. After which I preached a Sacramen-  
 tal sermon on Nov. 19 & administered the  
 Eucharist. Bro. Shaffer pd at night on  
 Beloved now are we the sons of God &c  
 I exhorted & called for mourners 3 came  
 & Mr had staid at Rev. P. A. Brown's  
 I pd on Nov 21 with some freedom  
 I had a good time yest & birds felt well  
 to day. After preaching the brethren

agreed to build a church 34 by 46  
 We came to bro Shaffer & dined bro  
 Shaffer gave me an agency to sell  
 his new patent beehive in Mich, Miss  
 ouri & Kansas. I paid him two \$  
 for the model & agreed to have one half  
 for my expenses & time in selling  
 He brought us to the Station & we came  
 to Toledo, I gave copy gilt sermons  
 to Will Shoenmaker Sup. of road-labor  
 of pills. At Toledo we waited 50 m  
 & came to Adrian where we  
 found Mr O'Root & slept at the  
 Boursford Hotel. <sup>every brother my friend</sup> I telegraphed to Glen  
 & Top for which he was waiting was sent  
 & we finally concluded a bargain with  
 bro Shaffer & took cars at 6  
 I spent off at Manchester Leife & I staid  
 bro Rev - Donnelly gave him right to  
 use. He came into town  
 we took 12<sup>th</sup> train & came Jackson  
 He was at Richard Horn we called  
 on Lorenzo Sheldon at Pontiac and dinner  
 & took night train to Kalamazoo  
 9 Stopt Cottage Hall Mr Duffie called  
 on Thos. P. Sheldon a chief of the old flock



Nov 9-60

a rainy day - Tried in vain to sell  
or commission the beehiving & come  
to Cars, but Mr R not getting the Top on  
wife got off & we stand in eve Edwin  
Terry son of Joseph came in & I corner  
him for Hal co. to make bulk beehives  
at half profits. Prayers in eve -

10 Pleas. morning came to Sta & waited  
train was much behind time - Came  
to Lawton & stop called on bro George  
& Longstreet. who invited us to dinner  
but we were wrongly directed & I  
went to his bro Esq L Surfe back to  
showed beehive us buyers - Took  
stage & came Paw Paw Judge Sheldon  
11 Sabbath Jud self called on Rev Can  
close Baptist. A Morgan Muck &

Darling Brewill B. I preached  
for F W on The Grave 1<sup>h</sup> 10 - for Elder  
Care 1.20 on Rom 1 x 18. & 1<sup>h</sup> on St  
is a faithful saying, turn thy to. at  
Meth. house full & silent as death  
12 Cloudy Came down town called  
to see the Harrison bee house at Mr Brown  
The worms had destroyed them. Called Bp  
Sheldon & Edwin A. who went & brot cry

wife to dinner - Jason A paid our fare  
to Lawton where we took cars 3<sup>15</sup> & came  
to Chicago. & stop board house -  
13. Called at Aurelia L's & D.H. then at  
Manchester's office - then dined D.H. &  
wife & I went to Manchester's house & J H Wells  
wife staid to tea & I came. Called to see  
David Bradley, Emory Hyman Cobb &  
bro Sheldon none in - came to depot  
we all walked to Milwaukee depot then  
took cars 9<sup>00</sup> & came to Kenosha. City  
Hotel - by 12<sup>00</sup>

14 Very fine pleas weather Walking  
up town heard an invitation to help  
raise an addition to a Meth Lch. Mnt  
formed bro Phil Peare. after raising  
wife & I called & dined on vegetables  
In Pm some talk with Mr. Ruffin  
15 In eve Mr. Root. & I tried to make  
some arrangement. wife interfered. Recd  
letter from Labor.  $\frac{1}{2}$  42 47, 59 50  
42 5, 6 6 17, 47 41, 7 6 01 8 07  
8 4, 2 6 8 - 3 6 15 - Slept little -  
almost desmented today - Warm sun

16 Took cars early & came to Racine  
& stop over called at Talveys way



to cast cheap as any - but after calling & looking he backed I went out to S. K. Sheldon, being carried past & walking back. His sister came in

17 While I was hammering I walked on but he did not overtake me we called at two other furnaces & it being dizzy we concluded to stay over. The Cong gave out for me. Had an interview with M. M. Story wife and I staid at Emily (B) Winslow.

18 Sabbath stormy. came to Long Ch. & preached to a few on Providence house badly warmed. Collection but they forgot to give it to me, came to bro. Mansuett's. I went to S. & gave them a talk. Tea at Lucas & Bradley's. In the presence of L. W. on Nov 18. Staid Bradley's.

19 He left on morning train & came to Milwaukee. wife at Central Hotel while I was up town found Bradley Newell discovered & took my wife home. Called - Chas. F. Loomis

Ad. C. Sheldon & at Milwaukee Bank W. S. Johnson not in - Staid Jewell & fixed sewing machine for Mrs. Munt wife of neph. Tent Munt.

20 - Called at Helene works after we had made contract learned he was Jas. Seville a Meth. Took Boat Milwaukee - Boat rolled some wife sick. 21 Came to Grand Rapids - Called on Joel S. Sheldon who knew nothing of his ancestors - traced them & also Benj. Smith, son of David Sheldon. He called on Silas Pierce who sent me for wife two staid. They are "Arrives." I gave them portrait & "Lord of God".

22 Mr P. took us to Depot two came to Jonia. called Harvey Hatter - went down town & gave out for a lecture. I saw him on Astronomy 21. hrs. The Meth Ch. refused the M. H. on account of prayer meeting - Staid Hatter.

23 Snow last in the Hall over the 1.50 & 57c was over. Called at Rich's Bro. Blandie handed me a \$ saying one thought was worth that - Came to Detroit.



called at Dr Baggs. they were full  
 called at Dr Pitcher's They were sick  
 came & staid Pontiac Hotel Stormy  
 24 We contacted with Freeman in  
 Am. Called at Mr. Seth Reeds A  
 very stormy windy day - Wife  
 & I came to bro Reeds - he said  
 I must go twice - After I gave out  
 the hymns ~~bro~~ Perrine who has  
 been to Palestine came & he chorn  
 the night - Br R & I called on bro May  
 25<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Preached for bro Rice at  
 Woodward Church. on Th. of grace.  
 with liberty. opened S. S. at long  
 up St. & came to Sacramento at Wood  
 Ave & at night sat long St on How long  
 halt yr. House was full had a grand  
 time. Dr. Hickey P.E. married a couple  
 Br Hickey took us home two staid  
 26 Came to Station & settled with Mr  
 Root having advanced 48.20. A wife  
 had been averse to staying in Detroit. on Sat  
 night I resolved to move on this evening &  
 so I left without proper reflection, without  
 seeing Gov. Trumbull, G. T. Sheldon or some other  
 I ought to have seen. Came to Monro

stopt at bro John H. Burnham's - He  
 recd me very cordially. I called on the  
 Ladies Sem. but the principal & Prof  
 of Math. discouraged me & calling on  
 Pres of High School. he discouraged. I  
 was afterwards glad, for it was a rainy  
 eve.  
 27 We had a good visit - Br B got oysters  
 for dinner - I bought some flannel  
 for drawers at store & wife made them  
 We came to Toledo & called at bro Nelson  
 but wife not feeling at home we walked  
 out & called at bro Kennedys who  
 recd us very cordially. He  
 28 Spent all day in getting liberty to lec-  
 ture in Meth. Ch. & in calling on the schools  
 to give it out, and at night lectured to a  
 raft of young children and a few grown  
 persons. Collection was 80 c which I gave  
 Sexton I afterwards found 6 c in my hat.  
 29 Thanksgiving - Wife & I were taken out to  
 Whitneys Chapel one of bro K's apt where  
 I put 6.40 in The S. recognize the earth  
 rejoice - Some freedom of thought  
 Dined at bro Whitneys who brot us  
 back. Used before lecturing we took tea



Nov 29<sup>th</sup> 1860

at Tom & Sheldon's. Staid at bro K's  
 30 Called at Foundry could make  
 no bargain - Had calculated to go  
 at 2 but bro K kept saying cars went  
 at 1 & wife finally joining with him  
 I told her to put on her bonnet I then  
 did not. I went as I left told her  
 I would come back for her - Called  
 at Sup of RR & finding it as I said  
 at 2 came back & took dinner but  
 bro K & wife had gone & staid till  
 I came to Cars - we then came  
 to Perryburg where I had sent an  
 apt. but it was not grown out  
 we & left. I had 13 cents left - Staid  
 at bro J. Feghly's - Called at Maumee City  
 Dec 1. Mr. finally concluded to return  
 down at 3 at 4 P.M. Rain weather  
 2 Sabbath In S. exhorted children  
 on new hearts. In with much fire  
 down of spirit & pathos out Thru 1-15  
 After Ev. Chap & dinner came to Bro  
 Wesley's. Waters Maumee City & put  
 night in Meth Ch. strong on Rom 1x13  
 staid bro W's  
 Dec 3 wrote all at m & talked with wife

In eve lectured on Astronomy for two  
 hours \$3.00 collection staid bro Waters  
 & came to Bro. Feghly's & came to Mr. Miller  
 Called at Court house & saw Spink  
 & saw Whitte's youngest son of  
 Ruth - Dined & took cars & at Ottumwa  
 concluded to stop got off Called at  
 bro Keller's word was circulated  
 & I lectured 1 1/2 hrs 1.43c colle  
 Staid bro K's  
 5 Lucius Hubbard came & took us to  
 breakfast - talked about internal  
 fire in earth - Called Dr. McBur  
 dy's. PP Wright & took for train &  
 came Lima. Called bro Alderman  
 He has been sick two wks - Dr. D. M.  
 Andersons - Bro E. Williams  
 Took cars at 5 & came to Sidney  
 we kindled a fire & I went up to Ruth  
 for my letters & she sent Jas. & Cath for  
 wife who came & we both staid Mr. D.  
 Writing most of day letters &c -  
 Anniversary of my conversion. Enjoyment  
 small, writing &c about house Called  
 up town in P.M. trying to get an apt out  
 for Port Jefferson. At 10 tried to renew



Dec 7<sup>th</sup> 1860.

the dedication of my self to God.  
In eve wrote -

- 8 About the house writing fixing up.  
Called up town to get paper to St. J.  
9 Sabbath Called to borrow a horse of Mr. B.  
& Correll - After I had abandoned the idea  
Mr. Good came in to offer to dinner on  
He did, arrived before prayer on - word  
was circulated I fed with comfort on  
The Lord of our Lord be with you all. Dined his  
Convent the last time I was here Sister  
was well but on 11 Sept as she set a dog  
on a hog it ran against her knocking  
her down & broke her skull - She died in  
an hour. In eve on Ps LXXV 5 Come  
I see the works of God. Coll 1.28. Mr. Bonney  
10 Reading a while & thinking it time  
to walk came out & calling at Ogden  
Arbury Derland from Holliday's  
Pa was coming to S. & brot me home  
He after came & dined Mr. Lee also  
Came - A letter had been given  
out in all the churches for me but  
the Saviour for some reason refused  
to warm up to there was none -  
11 Rose at 5 & wrote some days ago

- James came home to live with  
He remarked If I live to be a man  
I shall be a Merchant or  
or a Minister. He gives evidence of a  
tender conscience & is trying to be good.  
12 Writing about home. Made blue  
13 Writing to C. Prayer meet at eight  
good, few out  
14 Anniversary of joining the Church  
writing letters to -  
Fixed up. Last as I was starting  
wife concluded to go. He sent for a  
man to take her trunk He sent  
word to "wait" till he come. He was  
delayed & I found he was not going  
got a wheelbarrow & wheeled trunk up  
we had been by their history  
on half a run. Came to Piqua  
& called on Sister Lawton Her machine  
works well only she has no fine needle  
Called on Mrs. Johnson Her machine  
works well only is gummed up with  
oil - Called Sam Davis (wife Cous)  
& staid  
Rose early - breakf & came C. in  
wife slept Ham. Called Thomas. Mr. Bon



Dec 15. 60

Bookroom dined with bro Hitch  
week - called I. Hays at Wood's Pa  
ell's, & Mrs. & Bookroom. They  
gave me letter to Jos. W. Asher 436  
5th St. Called at Depot & met wife -  
16<sup>th</sup> Sabbath called at Park St S. S. &  
gave short talk on being an Angel.  
Heard Bp Scott pr on Mat IV 12-16  
natural state & state of grace - made  
opening prayer - At 2 P. M. much at  
opposed chapel - Heard bro McClay & Dr. Durbin  
exhort the children. At Wesley  
Bp Simpson on XCIII Ps 1 - a good  
serm - Closed with some liberty in  
prayer.

17 Rose early wrote & read. Attended  
prayer meet. Pres. Ch. Returned thanks  
to the L. as I had asked prayers 8 ans ago.  
when starting on a journey  
Called on C F Hall. & Middleton & ordered  
Hos then at the Riverwates office &  
home (Ashes). - Dine wife & I went to  
Trinity: Conversational Missionary meeting  
We called at Bookroom & tea - then  
Missionary meet. Wp Anna J. Parker  
Harris & Durbin made excellent

5 p.m. - A very sweet comfortable time  
18 Rain Some Sleep poorly last n.

Write called Miss K.R. & Depot.  
Powell had refused to receive the Top  
beaten broken. It was as shipped.  
Missionary prayer meet at 2 Monio  
Chapel. Called at Shaver's office. Final  
meet? at night Bp Ames & Simpson  
Mauley, Tiffany, & Durbin. made  
most enlightening & impressive speeches.  
No collection was taken.

19. Endeavored to come to an agreement with — to bear & forbear, without effect. for a long while It was a rainy day. & we staid at bro Ashers

We called at business men's place: met  
 them upon his West where I found my  
 Astronomical Apparatus. we called on Mr  
 Mitchell - we saw Bp Ames. we then  
 called at Dr Powell's & he invited us  
 to dine so we came & wife stayed  
 I came to Book room & back & staid  
 21 - Went over to Newport & to Coorington  
 called on Bentons & then Hart's (dined) &  
 bro Curry & came to Otis RR bro Mar  
 gna's shop & Ashe's wife riding a horse



Dec. 21-60

J. T. Mitchell's on board on night  
New of S. C. suspension movement

22. Came to Book room & went thro  
it. then Bro. Pre's dinner, came to  
Walnut St. took bus for Cunningham  
called at bro Gothlin's but he having no  
room called at bro. Ogley's Haywards  
& Mr Hoffner's where wife had called  
Mrs. H. showed us all over their statutory &  
greenhouse - we found no place to  
stay - wife resolved on going to H.

We went on cars at Spring grove cars  
got under motion & fell in getting off  
with baggage & hurting my hip -

Found no one (as I had got off front  
Car) a boy came along & took me  
to Francis M. Maddock where I staid

23 Sabbath Slept poorly - cold feet, after  
breakfast called at bro Sylvester's home  
where Mr (Mr Hartley) boarded - He took  
me to Ch & I sat with liberty for  
him on Dec 14 16 - Dined at Ogley's  
snow last night In eve sat with some  
freedom to a full house on Rom 18

24 Took car & came Haverhill.

Spent day vis. & writing Harpers

25 Christmas bro Huston called & invi-  
ted us all down. So he took wife & I  
rode with Mary - bro Huston & wife,  
Harpers Huston & wife - Mrs Johnson down  
there, before we parted. I commented  
on the character of X. M. & had a sleep in  
prayer - We returned to Harpers

26 Writing letters from S. A. - wife called  
over in town

27 Lord wrote some called Mrs. Harpers  
three times. Jacoby twice Records  
McFarlands. In eve Bakers, Hyman  
Eyre, &c - Harpers presented a bill  
for lumber -

28 Wife went home this morning  
called at Treas. McFarlands. Depot  
Carriage shop. Back fixed settle  
& went out & settle J. R. Harris on  
walked in lane from hut Sat night  
wrote letters Harpers

29 Called Mrs. Stens, Depot & came  
Middletown Depot. Left box &  
came bro McHarry's, who was out  
read news. Felt lonely & depressed -  
Finally bro came. Hearing of a footnote  
meeting at Amanda went with bro, Elsie







164

Jan 7-1860

Came to Express office & Depot  
had sent for things. - Larkin -

6 Moore Harpers again

In P.M. Esq. Burrows without a reason  
or proof gave judgment against me \$5.77.

Harpers dragged old horse & buggy to Redoubt  
In eve returned over from 1 1/2 hours  
rain & wind few out - 1.61 col

Had Isaac K Davis

8 Had written up home for some  
things & sent my carpet sack. It  
has not come - called Dr Howell  
Wymans He got money b/p of Pak  
on Garrison's note & 1/2 of Wymans  
4.33 of Howell & paid 13 to Larkin  
oiled the buggy in part.

Came to bro Davis tea went &  
put up apr. I was in Miss Con  
a little while & came Davis bro  
Keller & Mr Haller called to  
rent the drug store. I came with  
them to Dr Wymans & then to Harpers  
& stand -

9 After breakfast came to Depot. Recd  
a letter to come to Franklin Calm  
Dr Howell's. Wymans & back

165

McKinnis, La Tourette - & Peck  
controversy about fixtures of Store  
Dined Davis & after at Store &  
Haller not coming I left at 4 &  
Came Franklin - bro Van Clever  
too - In I exhorted & requested all  
to present their reasons for leaving  
unorganized good prayer meet.  
12-15 forward - Came home at  
9 - wrote -

10 Wrote & read all day. voice mostly gone  
called Thirkields Ho. At night feel  
without comfort on How long halt ye  
Could not summon my voice - Felt much  
afflicted that I was in the way -  
11 It is a fine place to stay - I rise  
at 5 & build fire wash read &  
write - writing. War has begun  
in S.A. by firing on the US Flag. The  
end is not yet. I have formerly thought  
despotism will triumph for a time  
& liberty be subordinate until '66  
& then the winners will stand upon  
their feet. Preached at night in a  
hot room on 1 Jan 1-15. voice better  
Bro. Chalfant exhorted well -



Jan 12<sup>th</sup> 1860

Now early having a cold from hot water  
unwell wrote Went out & dined  
bro Clutch his wife was member  
at St Jeff. Read news.

Read W.C.A.

Sitting down to write just at night  
I found a note in soft polite words  
from bro V.C. saying that brethren  
whose judgment he was bound to respect  
thought any pulpit exercises were  
not <sup>beneficial</sup> ~~valuable~~. I think so myself  
Concerning with bro V.C. I find the  
objection was to the use of an expression  
which at the time I labored to avoid  
In defending the Supreme Divinity of Christ  
I said We are told that Christ is liter-  
ally the only begotten. He could be  
begotten only in the womb &  
was not therefore literally the son  
of God until his conception but  
he was metaphorically the son of  
H. from eternity -

Bro R Wilkinson called thinking me  
to stop at his house I went over. Read  
letters from home -

13 Sabbath. Called at Pres S S & Exhorted

Siding

children & prayed with liberty -  
Pr with freedom & effort on Nov 18  
at S S in Pm Exhorted them -  
Read bro V.C. read a dry dissertation  
on Bringham's friends and for repentance  
14 They took color for my expenses  
3.92 last m. Took call & came Sunday  
found sale of lands for taxes. Borrowed  
25¢ of M. C. Lloyd & paid off 1/19 - but  
had sent a man not knowing I was at  
home to bid against me. Dis. / prop  
lay 4.44. home & lot 21.42

15 writing fixing cupboard door  
up town & C. market & boots  
letter from Legum took  
16 mind saw make bottom for carpet  
bag & C. In eve wrote Coal oil for the  
17 Tuckering about - wrote J. H. Clark  
18 Prayer meetg in eve P. H. Goodwin  
18 fixing stove made carpet sack  
there. Bro Kelchman & I exhorted  
some freedom - in eve  
19 fix sawing machine saw  
split wood & C. Fixed up &  
started for Versailles, but clock  
being too slow & not looking at



Jan 19-61

my watch I was too late by 3 m.  
 Returns I read news. I see no one  
 yet to doubt that Deposition of  
 Slavery will triumph for a time  
 but at '66 I think it will, with  
 Romanism & war be destroyed.

In eve wife began another trade  
 20 Sabbath began in 8 & in 9  
 +, 5 5 1 9½ Thought of way to pro-  
 cure newspapers. concluded to read my  
 journals over. Did not go out to day  
 had head ache all day - having taken  
 cold last m. Read Journal I to VIII -  
 Was humbled at the instances of God's  
 goodness & forbearance towards me  
 went to bed early

21 Rose early read & wrote - We have been  
 scarce of the necessities of life. Wife feels  
 it not her duty to provide for me - if  
 she did her tenants are behind in  
 payments, so that she has not enough  
 to pay her debts, on hand. A thought  
 occurred which I intend to carry out  
 to day. Try to make an arrangement to give  
 orders on Stewards of Conf.  
 Good not success in making

any arrangement

22 Working at wood & fixing up things  
 writing revision too late for cars 3 m

23 Having grindstone ground tools saw  
 wood to - wrote in eve -

24 Choring & look cars at 3<sup>25</sup> & came  
 Versails - They circulated aft my  
 bill bro. Jarrington gave me text &  
 I pr. And there shall be no night there  
 a solemn & at close sweetly impressive  
 time I said Jacob Miller's

25 Breakf at McNight's. Called several  
 places - dine bro. Longworth & looked  
 over of with him. Many of were in  
 confusion - In eve sup at Mr Miller  
 & Lecture on Astronomy 1.89 & 50 from  
 McNight after lecture called at Lodge  
 Epworth & prayed at closing - Staid at N

26 Breakf at S Hoovers & rode with  
 Mr Longworth to D. M. at Wey's M. H.  
 Mr Harnount set me to pr. while talk-  
 ing to me the text came Watch yet pray  
 always to Luke 34 Good liberty &  
 a comfortable time Till noon. I  
 came to David Wey's to dinner  
 In eve bro Harnount pr on Deut



Jan 26 1861

xxx 19 - I exhorted - I walked to  
to S. Armstrong & Stair  
27 Sabbath came Lovefeast which was  
good bro H. on Rev VIII 13-15 &  
ad Soc - Came to Abraham Lyons  
& dinner he was b 1832. -

In eve put on 1 Feb 15. Room full  
children squalling - raised my voice abo  
& put crank & with freedom. Some im-  
pression - Staid David Ewry.

28 Bro Longworth brot me to Benaville  
called Jas Miller & Mr Wright &  
dinner S. Hoovers & cars at 12 1/2 -

Bro. & Sis Amy Boyer came with  
us. Of course hindered from writing  
29 Bro & sawed wood - wrote letters

very cold

30 Wrote J. R. Garrison long hunt for  
papers wife had mislaid very cold

31 Sawing wood to at Mearby  
at night Bro H. put & alone the  
protraction meeting

Feb 1 - Rain all day saw wood

2 Fixing up Ruth called & we  
settled Janies board & called it  
Squal She had sold many things

Denton O.

some the gave an account of  
& some not - Took cars at 4  
& came Dayton called on  
Jt Lee at Mr John Powell's  
3 Sabbath called at bro Gaddis  
who very cordially invited me  
to sit for him He has lately recd  
over 100 members into a new  
Church who worship in the old  
Quaker M.H. I had some free  
dope (after he had baptised) on  
1 John 28. Came & dined with  
bro W. H. Shanks E. 3<sup>rd</sup> St. Called at  
S. S. & Exhorted the children a new  
heart - Came to Mr Lee's place  
just as he was dismissing School  
He read the P. Epis. Church service  
& sermon on the Middelburg  
without a wedding garment  
Called at bro Marley (J. F.) &  
stopt for tea - Called at bro Brown  
& back to Lutheran Church where  
there was a Union Meeting for  
Kansas. to assist in relieving  
suffering occasioned by their  
drouth. Staid Mr. Powell,



Feb 4 1861

Took cars & came Hamilton called  
J Williams A C M F. Jr. Haller Dr  
Howell &c - dined Harpers wrote in  
we sat late

5. Called Mr Elliott. then to Col Roberts  
McFarland dined Isaac Davis. In  
Pm Jacoby, Pierce &c Read at Harpers  
wrote wife

6 Very pleas for a few days - called  
at Depot sent letter. News from  
South Brighton wrote - 10 to 12<sup>was</sup> at  
Mr Elliotts - In Pm took cars & went  
"Seven Mile" & walked to Birds

7 All sat late last n. Mended chair  
Wind changed - cold. Bird lost one to  
Depot - Came Hamilton dined Har  
pers & took cars & came Brighton &  
called Eliza Thomas' (wifes sister)

8 Came to R. S. Thomas office & looked  
over - came Bookroom -  
called Powell's & dined - came  
office wrote wife - P. Q. Meddell  
B. Bradley's & Bookroom &  
Court house came Eliza &  
took cars & came Hamilton  
Harpers - Read -

9. Mother & Mary are very severe  
on Ellen. They say the property is left  
for "Children" she has no business to  
keep them out of it.

Finished yesterday reading Bible thro'  
on pines in course -

Called at Records office to exam  
deeds. in consequence of Mary & mother  
saying part of Ellen's prop was left  
for her Children. It is so but not till  
after her death then to her legal heirs  
Came to 7 miles with Lyndthia  
Lia at bro Gary's & put on 1 Feb. 18  
Street Dr Haynes

10 Sabbath Mild & pleas. Experience  
meeting good. called all into a coven  
ant of entire consecration - Prd 1 1/2 h on  
Road & 18. At 3 Mr Langford spoke  
on the signs of the times. I corrected him  
on one point for a few minutes. At  
night sat on How long halt ye between  
two opinions - One joined Br Griffin  
said "the sermons have been all puffat  
canonading" - Mr Hauby exhorted at  
close & said with 100 MB they could not  
get over 7 out. to their protracted meeting



Feb 11<sup>th</sup> 1868

Called at the Seminary, and ex-  
horted the students & prayed with them  
4 or 5 promised to give their hearts  
to God. Home when present at  
my sermon on Rom 8.1. In eve. pr.  
with good liberty from Heb 10 last.  
12 Brother's brother to town.

At Dr. Wymann's dinner table. In eve.  
met Royal & Selat. Master's Council  
& staid at Harpers

13 We could not succeed in compron-  
sing with Thomas. Wife & he came within  
600 ft. - Wife rode with Dr. Wymann &  
walked to her farm. Called at David  
Lowther's & back to John Dillons & staid

14 Made a proposition to wife who  
has asked me to come to the farm  
to live. We have heretofore agreed to  
consecrate all our time, talents &  
property to the extension of the Redem-  
p-tion among men. She has 80 a  
bought in her own right & 298 a deed to  
a Trustee for her benefit so her sole &  
exclusive benefit during her life & then  
to go to her legal heirs. The house &  
barn are on the 80 a. of her own.

Hamilton

175

I propose a lease for life of the 80 a  
at death of both to be given to Bible  
or other benevolent Societies, or to be  
appraised & the amount refunded to her  
heirs & bal. to Cause of Redemption. During  
our life income therefrom to be applied  
to our support. but to no other purpose  
without the Consent of both.

2 A fair rent for the other land, which  
she may give her heirs, or, she may  
divide land so that they paying her  
half rent. for our support. She signed  
these. "Do you think I'm going to give  
my property to men to live on. No I  
will give it to my children & let  
them give it to the Lord" I made  
no reply. John Dillon took us to  
town. Rain Am. Clear after dinner

We effected a compromise wife  
agreeing to discount for life tenancy  
of land. - Staid till more.

3. Spent Am. calling. & finally  
dined at Col. J. M. Robeson's where wife  
played to after 2 called La Fourchette  
& Hilmore's. - wrote. Wife wanted  
to go to her dau. & I wanted to go to



176

Feb 16. 61

Meeting at 7 mile

16 Most of day spent trying to settle with Elliott & Robinson at Dr Wymers & Elliott. In eve called Moore, Milliners & stopt at Chas Snyder's. - Her mother advised wife to board at farrier & she felt insulted & would not go to Harper's

17 Sabbath Called & exhorted Children at W.P.S.S. Exhorted at Baptist House. Heard Mr. Davidson on the nature of punishment of wicked - In eve went to Muth & sat near door but I called on by name & I came to help sit & on Jones 1.12. I had had several trials myself for a few days past.

18 - Called on W. Elliott again. wrote H.

19 We were about starting with John Dillon when Geo. & Ret came along & went with John to Bank & then to Harper's we dined - & wife rode with John & I went to Dillon's & to Dr. Sawthorne & back to Dillon's & to town & then to Snyder's

20 Came over to Harper's wife & her mother then bargain rather concluded it on different terms. Came to Snyder's & took care

to seven mile stopt Dr Wieders & heard Dr Duffin on how I know there is no God but in Israel - Then seemed little in point in it -

21 Preached at 10 & John 11 2,3. to a few - & came on foot to Birds

22 Bird took his buggy & we came to Ham. Had Celebra. dined Harpers & back

23 Windy writing examining Birds & a adm of S.D.H. At night with Birds carriage came for Hardin's near Collinsville.

24 Sabbath Dr H. & boy went with me to Somerville. Speaking meeting was progressing. Dr Tibbitts put on "Free religion & friendship" Exhorted closely. Called at M. H. Longme dined - Dr at 3 O'clock on Sat us go on to perfection. Came back to Bro Hardin's Pleasant day

25 Pleasant. Came to Bird & with him to Sale. bot a plow for Geo. 3.55 & a Victor Colt 108.00 - & then a saddle & bridle 3.20 - 109th gave now 90 days for Harpers & scum. Came to Birds Fixed bill to.

26 Writing looking over Adam's & Harpers' & drove a little -

27. Fixed doors. & came to 7 m & mended saddle - dined Bro Wieders' & came



Feb 27 - 66

to Harpur - called with Birdy  
Jills & fixed his tools & came  
Harpur

28 Writing to. Rode colt to E Side  
& down by RR & out to A Ridley  
shapers to get them this bro to remit  
their fees - Called Ph Berry & fed &  
Mrs Richmond a chick at 3 & a at

Snyder - Came to Harpur -  
Mar 1<sup>st</sup> Rose at 5 & rode to John Dillons  
to find Mr Fullon called David Lawth  
& A Porter & Stone House & back to  
Porter up thro the woods & called  
at D Lawthers Found Mr Fullon  
after learning his testimony in the  
case where wife wants him happened  
to see his mare which he said was by  
old this Spring - sound. only lame  
a little by cutting thro the frost in  
deep mud since he left home  
I asked him 100 to boot but when I learned  
she was with foal I changed to 75 & lost  
his note called her 175 & him 250 - While  
on soft ground did not discover her  
lameness much but soon as I  
came to ride on hard road saw

at once he had told me a falsehood  
Came to Hamilton called Jacoby  
Becker, Howell, Banks, & collecting  
Came on horseback to Col Austons  
Wife began to scold & I finally  
lost my patience & told her "After  
I have been toiling from 5 in the  
morning to try & settle your business  
then to be found fault with & refuse  
to hear any explanations I am almost  
ready to swear by the Living God I'll  
never do a particle of your busi-  
ness again?"

2 The mare is very stiff in shoulders  
Harnessed her to Geo's buggy & drove  
to Harpur dined called on several  
Clerk, Shiff. &c. & at night drove to  
John Dillons & we walked to Lawthers  
& back & drove down to Robert Becketts

3 Sabbath Mairny concluded to stay at  
home to try & effect what I did, writing  
my views & feeling & we both subscribed  
the following: "Aware of the importance of cultiva-  
-ting conjugal affection, both to secure happiness & useful-  
ness; relying upon the assistance of the Holy Spirit we,  
H O & E Redden have this 3<sup>rd</sup> day of March 1866, mutually



March 3-61

agreed, that hereafter we will carefully abstain from every word and act, which we know, or suspect, to be offensive to the other; and especially we will abstain from all impeachment of each others motives; and if cautioned that our conversation is becoming afflictive, that we will immediately desist or change the subject. And further, whenever we have, by any means afflicted the other, we will, soon as known, make our acknowledgements, & be more guarded in future. <sup>All this we will try to do to the end of our lives.</sup> May the Lord help us so to act & live on earth that we may live together in Heaven"

We read Div of H to family - Rain all day  
4 Pleasant. Drove to J Dillons & walked to DeLaethers & back & drove thro Buncks saw N Fulton took news of his testimony - I told him if he wished to exchange back, he might do so. He remained satisfied. Came to Hamilton sat Dr Wyman's. His boy had his eye shot out. Drove to Pleasant Run & wife staid at Dr Wyman's -

5 I took Ret in my buggy & drove to Hamilton, & then to the farm.  
6 Fixed up for hot Ret & rode to Thom's. Bled of a horse 27¢ - A large

cow & calf 28.25 - a three year old very large heifer with calf at 27 - Came to farm but offered no one any bargains but he did not go to look at them -

7 I told my wife we would have family prayer in parlor before breakfast - Finding they were waiting she rose & went out.

Afterwards at the table I was trying to explain. wife interrupted me before I finished my sentence. I requested her to let me finish my sentence. She taunted me & again at another time I tried & again she hindered me, I lost my patience & told her if she interrupted me again I'd throw the coffee cup at her head, I intended to say cup of coffee - was very angry & carried the coffee cup to Chef of coffee. Her interruption made me say what I did not intend. In allusion to her, refusing to have prayers yet morn - I said, When a person refuses me privilege to pray



Mar 7-61

I don't pray in his house. He is the  
intemperate & was a long time before  
I could finish, until he asked me.  
We had a most disagreeable time.  
I need to get our Sabbath agreement  
& then helped his fix barn & bars  
to. After dinner he & I went to  
Thors. He took my kids & gave  
his note & I went security.  
The prop. cost 82<sup>25</sup> & is richly worth  
120 -

8 Drove to town called Harpers dinner  
bought harness got repairs called  
J. C. W. Blacksmiths to bank &  
back to farm - rain &  
9 Snow last night & today - Mr. fixed  
up & before night & then. Drove  
wind changing to NW & very cold  
came Millville & turned up to James  
Lewis. He has 500 ams. very valuable  
is & has rheum. & borne down by  
Cares. wants to sell.

10 Sabbath wife, Mrs L. Sallie & I walked  
to Pres. M. H. Mr Potter asked me to  
be - I had some freedom on  
Feb 21. In PM read some in

Fred Douglass life -

11 Drove via Millville. Venice to B.  
Cilly's & dined - came W. A. Hardins  
& staid for tea Dr Waterhouse of Am  
then drove for Pool's & staid.

12 Pleas. & winds - winding  
In PM we drove to Cin. Wife re  
fusing to call at her sister's we  
put up at Revis House. Powells

13 Called Book Room Powells &  
back took buggy to Gordons &  
made a trunk pack wrote  
to Tabor. P.C. came Eliza Thomas

14 Went to Sister Annie to buy for  
Lewis Smith & then to Thom. of  
Called on Bradstreet & Long  
Consulted about Harveysburg  
came to Thomas dinner & drove to  
Mary Hardens

15 Anniversary of first marriage  
& death of wife very pleasant  
as wife was unwell staid & wrote  
all after dinner - Mr. drove to Hamilton  
& to farm

16 Rain a little Drove to Hamilton  
via John Dillons lunch at noon



184

Mar 16-61

Got harness attuned & bridle to —

Settled with John Dillon 926.00 due  
saw Shp. he could not get Clerk to  
hunt life fees & I paid him (to Dep)  
6.50. Came Dr. Wymans & Drove  
to Birds. in edge of eve.

17 Sabbath We went to W. Br. Church  
& the Pr. seeing one came to have me  
prayed for him. I did on Follow. hoping  
wt wh. no man shall see th. So.

We dined at Dr. Kumbler. Several came  
in the store played lively tunes & I  
propounded, & prayed with liberty & left  
18 Helped Bird fix chump & at 11 we drove  
to Hamilton called at Waples dine  
got boot at Eys for Juss. & meat  
for self. and came back.

19 Helped Bird. We tried to move some  
pinket frame. fixed tools to — snow at 11

20 Fixed gate, laid stable floor to —

21 Finished floor to — doors snow laid.

22 Repaired barn doors. Latched gates  
& stable door & at 3 drove to Middleton  
Br Pettit wife said It is not convenient  
but we will try & make you comfort-  
able — we came on (Mare came)

Called at Beards wife had no help — came  
to Daniel Henderson — & staid

23 Rain night & Am. We found them  
interesting. He is real & ingenious  
in farming — I fixed gate & gave him  
hints about many improvements  
After din. we had prayer his wife & dau.  
Kette wept. She was a Bap. I understood  
he was before we left. Wife said he  
was not — We drove slow road heavy  
to Franklin Pr was out & Dill loaf in  
Br John L. Thirkield took us — At night  
I preached without good liberty on  
She had done what she could

24 Sabbath Pleas. Lovefeast. backward  
& day — Br. Chalfant pre a good lecture  
on the Treasure in earthen vessels — Ser.  
I pre at nt on Luke XI last

25 After supplying a lost nut at black  
smith Drove to Mary. Smith an agra  
of wife at Carlton will gate & fed &  
to Dayton called at Powells to see Mr  
Lee — He was at Greenville — Drove out to  
Wd Henry Smith. Had a talk with  
Sherman & wrote a materialist.  
His head is shaped like mine. Gave



Mar 26 '61

26 Then Scorn on Div. Pass. with my poor  
tract which he said looked just like  
his father. He thinks he is a g g son  
of John Sherman Jr. who in 1727 dau  
of John 73. It rained last night.  
Drove in vain to Hyattsville. had  
rain. B. Perkins - Stormy rainy  
all PM.

27 High wind last in snow this morn.  
Br Phas agree this morn gave him  
1 box Dehlers - 1 box Salver  
He left after having given him  
a note for 115 00 July at S. Davis. Pigna  
came to for provisions.  
28 Drove to S. Davis & feed. Called on Judge Miller  
& drove to Sidney 8.00

29 Fixing fence & gates. Washed off buggy &c.

30 Mrs Manning called we agreed to rent part  
Heard on Harbourn Bell at 2.  
In eve did not go out.

31 Sabbath Lovefeast. dry at first good.  
Br H. / n. on John 11 11. Sacrament. good  
wife did not go out to day, being too late  
for lovefeast - reading -

27. Not at home waiting for staid all  
night. 28 fixed at sewing machine to 11.  
Could not get it regulated - very muddy to Sidney

189

Preached at night on 1 Cor 11 5 1st 6 8 min  
rather dry. Rain coming home  
April 1 1861. Cold some weather rain last  
night. wrote lease reserving upper  
square room & room for goods.  
It is our purpose to travel on business  
2 Moving up to upper room  
Mr Manning moved in -  
Moving - Manning Dr 16 to 1.00  
1 sink 2.00

4 Fixed buggy seat at blacksmiths,  
wrote letters very lame having

5 Fixing up lame Tea at Brown

6 Raining day - About barn & fence  
Wood house &c -

7 Sabbath He took horse & drove to  
Br Shaws M.H. Br Wainup was

holding morning meet after which  
I spoke on 1 John 11 28 - dined at Shaws

& spoke at night on last v in Bible -  
John McCabe came forward & got

His face looked bright - He drove  
home after 10 -

8 Fixing barn. grape vines &c  
pain in kidney PM Lee called  
rain today



April 9-61

Rainy AM we went in Carney  
to Zions where Julia has boarded  
+ Bp Bedell married Rev J Lee to  
Julia - they + Ruth went to Piqua  
Mife + I called at bro Gooden's

10 Finning up - looking for papers

16

11 Rain again overhauling papers

Read on Dr Wright's fan at night

12 Kiddy came again overhauling

13 Not finishing we drove up town

to call at Monford, + Mrs Ellis

where we took tea + hearing of the

protracted meeting at Bothins door

on + sending horse + buggy to Jos.

Tullous I preached He that is not

with me is against me Mat XII

+ we staid Lorenzo Elliott

14 Sabbath morn' meet + I pre.

at 11 on watch what of night gave

opinion that "trouble" was at hand

that South would triumph at first

I think they will take Fort Pickens

At 4 P on Rom IX 18.

15 Dr Baxter called I could get

o from him He renewed his

note but I conf. interest  
on half only - War news exciting  
Dined Thos. Kurts. + drove home  
16 Packing up, went up town  
war news, exciting health  
poor.

of Northward being feeble We

got off after prayers Sister M was

earnest to write in prayers -

Drove wd Rhodesthams In driving

into barn a flaw of wind brought

a door against buggy just as

ascending + broke a coupling

strap -

18. We patched up + drove to

Piqua - Roads yet (Homed) today

very bad - Came via turnpike

Left Sam Davis, + fixed buggy

health poor - War news strong

a Company was org<sup>d</sup> Mond

night + to night the Co. here are

to have a flag presented. Read

but did not go out in eve<sup>g</sup>. Windy <sup>SW</sup>

19 One man had a mule colt last m.

It happened she had a large stable +

was tied long - all right. Cool



190

Apr 19-22

There is very great excitement  
about the Civil War over 100  
volunteers left for their rendez-  
vous at Columbus today -

20 Busy fixing things & take  
care of horse & colt & C-  
made halter & went to bro  
John Keft's after getting shoes  
faster - have new custom

21 Sabbath Called on Mrs. - Pre for  
him (after getting my list by lot) on  
Luke 22:36. I min. Called at Mrs. Hays  
was informed some reported I had a  
"Scapion Horn" - In eve for on "The ground  
of our L. to be with you all Amos"  
some freedoms. Afterward I corrected  
the inference -

22 Anniversary of Marriage. Called  
at bro John W Keft's breakfast & took  
care of horse & colt. Got them in - Called  
at Norton's shop & Express office &  
Mrs Johnson's. She has a long talk  
I told her when she delivered my ma-  
chine to Mrs Orbison my responsi-  
bility was at an end. See next  
vol

J. O. Seiden

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal April 22, 1861-December 22, 1862

FORMAT: Volume #50

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☒ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



1  
Diary  
for  
Journal

of  
Henry C. Sheldon

From April 22-1861

To Dec 22-1862

No. 1.

April 22<sup>nd</sup> 1860 We were invited to dinner. I slept to Davis & dined got my tools & came back & fixed the machine so that it went first rate. He finally agreed to give me \$7.50 by 1 Sept & take the machine. We drove to Troy & the colt being lame we stopped at Dr. Bealls.

23. After fixing door hinges & clock drove to Dr. Byrket's & fed & dined. Drove to Jacob Smith, son of Ma. Henry.

24 Fixed his door, clock, & fastening to gate. Drove to Dayton called at Powells on Lee & Julia. Fed & dined & drove to John Crane 20 mi in all. Had a kind of chill at noon & at night. Headache severe.

25. Mr. Crane's house & every thing in order. Drove Franklin called at Thierkild's store & drove to Dan Hewitts house & fed & dined. A warm clear day - yet cold & windy. Staid to 3 Brown Birds.



Apr 26 1861 (Sund. 11th)

Helped Bird fix up things. He took  
his man (mine plow) & drove him  
called Harper - Waller. Bank  
Cabinet Shop - Hardware Israel  
Williams went into Court room  
Dist Court. Tire shop & back  
to Bird, mended table &c

27. Took man over to W. McKee's  
Fixing broken things - work tired  
symptomatic ague - no wind train

28<sup>th</sup> <sup>Sabbath</sup> Pleas. before 9. He went to 7 m  
Heard Rev at W.B. for a  
good sermon on prayer. Exp & don

29 Working at fixing things  
for Bird. Wife & Cynthia went  
to Kett's. Fixed Gate &c

30 Fixing up things mending &c  
May 1 1861 He raised the ~~door~~ <sup>door</sup> ~~door~~  
Fixed cistern cover &c -

2. Hard frost last night Counting  
up we find over thirty jobs

drove to town dined at Dr. Weymans  
Called at Bank Waller Howells &c

and drove to farm

3 Wrote letters a rainy day. Drove to

train with Ret & called Barker's & Waller  
&c & back

4 Pleasant but cold

After dinner we came to Griesman  
& Tetter & drove to Dantown & to  
W. Marshall's where mother a pious  
old Sunday 89 lives with him

5 Sabbath. H. beginning to rain did  
not go out to church a rainy day  
Talked upon prophecies, baptism

Calvinism &c No one in the large  
family is a member but the old lady  
read 2 on Shorter Catechism, Ch. Intell  
ligence & several other works. It has  
been I trust a profitable day to my  
unworthy soul

6 Went to McKee's - rainy staid  
to after din. & read news & returned to  
Marshall's

7 An experimental talk with aunt  
on vitriol, holiness &c - After fixing  
some locks drove to farm & dined  
& put a door thro kitchen & drained  
milk house. Drove to. Garrison's

He quibbles with wife. Came to farm  
called Harper - Waller. Bank &c

- 4 May 7 1861  
and drove to Broad. Gilley's Island  
8 After fixing a chain & gate drove  
to Sister Hardins dinner & tea & to  
Jas Pools —  
9 Fine clear weather. Fixed his  
carriage & barn doors. Filled her  
10 Rain last night from. After  
dinner we drove to Ben & slept  
Bro Powell's, Wife sick —  
11 Rainy. Wife better. Got boots  
mended wrote B. W. Tabor &c  
Heard Judge Storey speak at the  
pole raising. Looking like rain  
we did not go.  
12 Sabbath Rain last a. Led clap  
for Bro Powell at E Pearl St. Heard  
Bro Collett Jr on Glorifying in the x of  
Christ. Ad the Sac. In eve went  
but an Exhorter who was to speak  
came back & insisted so I spoke  
half hour or a little more on Luke  
xvi 36 —  
13 Rain heavy last a. called at  
Waynes & made bot hinges for G. W. H.  
Called at Bookroom. Ed officers  
have broke views on Prop & life on

- Hawesbury &c 5  
notice of Powell's Machine Shop  
After din. we drove to Sharon calling  
at Coopers. & M. Hughes at Jan. Leon  
roy's the woman said they were  
fall & we drove on to a Dutch bath.  
little tavern — & put up —  
14 Drove to Lebanon called  
at J. H. Corwin, who not being at  
home drove up to Bro Reid's — After  
dinner called & had a long talk with  
Corwin, then borrowed Bro Reid's horse  
& drove to Hawesbury Aaron Cutman  
15 Called three times to Marks, called  
Store. A Hardins H. W. H. P. & H.  
After dinner we were seated wife  
mentioned her purpose to come here  
to live called at T. M. Hale & left word  
that I would take that land that he  
complained he had to take by being  
bail for one — came to Corwin & Lebanon  
16 Drove home via Mason Pymoney  
where we fed at Josiah Jeffry's saw  
T Moore on way at Hamilton  
17 Fixed gates &c —  
18 Came to Hamilton called P. Q. & H. H.



May 18 1861

- Col Hesters & James Pools Dined  
 Taught Emily on Sewing Machine  
 19 Sabbath We came to Venice & heard  
 Mr Hughes on leonard & let us  
 reason together. Came to B Billy  
 Rain at night Read Exiles of Florida  
 20 Rain all last n. started in a.m. &  
 drove to Hamilton & wife went out  
 to farm & I staid at Harpers over  
 night  
 21 Called on business at night drove to farm  
 I sup'd at Pat Diggins  
 22 Drove to town did business & drove  
 Harpers & drove in P.M. to Mason & to  
 Bro Hagerman, very pleasant  
 23 Drove to Lebanon. Interview with J.K.  
 saw bro Reids & drove Maynesville: dined  
 bro Henders - In P.M. came to M.G. Welch  
 tea & came Wales & A. Autram.  
 24 Called talked with Wales. Glack &  
 drove out to John Thomas came to W. &  
 was. examined the contract Wales & Glack  
 Glack said M. & M. & M.  
 25 Walked to Burg & saw the endorsee  
 They took a deed in Wales name & he gave

Near Harveysburg

- a title bond to James Glack & now that  
 the bond is forfeited Glack will not reli-  
 quish - came back to Netles  
 25 Sabbath We drove to Freeville Bapt  
 26. Speaking meeting ~~then~~ preaching  
 They that wait on the Lord shall renew  
 26. We came to Ad Autram's & dined  
 & then to W.G. W.  
 27 We all came to Burg & Hales & M.G.  
 tried to get Glack to surrender his  
 articles - without success women came  
 home & M. & I staid, I called at bro  
 Hagers M. & I came to his house at  
 12 <sup>midday</sup> Webster said he was not willing  
 I should go until Clark came home  
 28 Mowed in the door yard &  
 In P.M. Mary went with us down to  
 the Creek & waded & went up to Locust  
 grove & down to Creek again & back  
 29 Called at Joseph Medoy's & helped  
 him log up & after dinner came back  
 & helped Webster fix Charley's gate & fence  
 30 finished the gate & repaired another  
 helped about the fence & came to Webster  
 In P.M. took carriage wife & Mary to

May 30 - 61

V. A. Nicholas & I went to the Bury & called A. L. Andram, A. Sabin & 31 It is becoming very dry. Fixed. Cars. I miss & every thing much out of order here. I am perplexed. wife's notions are peculiar. The present prospect is my 2200 of worth of stock is worthless. War is before us & the future uncertain -

1 June We visited at Dr. Williams' called at bro Hill's & back to W. & M. 2 Sabbath Drove to Maynewille & called bro Hendley. Morning meet & pretty good - Mr. Reed gave a good sermon on Christ in you the hope of glory.

At 3 he baptized 3 children & I adm. the sac. Tea at bro Scott's - Mr. Reed said some were offended at my plain suit & supposed I would not feel willing to sit under those circumstances. I told him - that would make me prefer to be than told me to sit. I had a comfortable time on Rev & 7th last - Sunday bro Hendley

3 Drove & called Thos. W. Groder & to Helix

They can do nothing with black. & we drove to Helix in rain & stayed 4 It will not sell 5 a. but will 15 or more. Drove to Helix & Wales left wife & I went to Bury & did nothing today. Came & stayed Wales

5 James Nicholas will sell 4 or 5 acres. Helix will not sell less than 15. at 65 for a. Came to Helix, ordered & prayed & after a season of humilation & prayer cast lots. It came to make the prop. - did so. against advice of my wife & came back. After dinner drove to Lebanon & saw Mr. Reed

6 Called to H. & ex records Morgan on Clark's - J. K. Brown & came Mr. Henry Nagarmans & drove the road in rain yet & today - came but I White & stayed -

7 Drove in Left wife at bro Poe. I called Middleton & Dr. Waldo & Powell. Dined and back to Waldo. J. H. & came back concern I see & Poe & wife & I to far Pool's. Helix rain - very hot -



June 8 1861

- Fixed sewing machine. H. wrote  
 clear - came to Sister Hardin's  
 9 Sabbath - Drove to Unionville & for  
 on White on the works all day after  
 this counsel of his own will.  
 Drove to Fox & dined to Albany when  
 I for on 11th wherefore take the whole  
 armory to - came to for for ten  
 back to Sister Hardin's  
 10 Got my horse shoes & fixed in 16 wind  
 H. came - Went to Gas Pools  
 11 Picked Chimes to In PM Drove to  
 13 Billy & calling they persuaded us  
 to stay overnight  
 12 Came Hamilton wife had declined  
 to take back her offensive assertion  
 without which I told her I would "live  
 upon her children" no more so I made  
 arrangement to stay in Hamilton  
 Left carpet sack box to at Hall's  
 called Hank, Christie, & to came to  
 13 Drove to report & wife used me to  
 come to her. I told, I would only upon  
 the distinct understanding that she take  
 back her words. Came to farm where  
 she died.

Farm

- 13 Cut out a stable door to Blacksmith  
 14 Drove to Hamilton with 'Ret' Driven  
 lost far up the ford things in  
 Betsy got wet - Called Peter  
 Hilder, Eyes to - back to Giesman  
 worked at barn door - half sick  
 15 looked at large barn door  
 H. & El found fault - "It won't work"  
 "good for nothing to." When it was  
 being, then here was wonderfully  
 changed - "It rolled so easy" to  
 16 Sabbath stormy in eve Drove to  
 Ham. El. went with me P. S. Lowry  
 preached a sensible sermon on  
 Let us therefore go forth without  
 the same bearing rip-roak to  
 Came to Harpers & dined Mother  
 Sick of flux - Drove to farm  
 I attending prayer meeting &  
 preached in S. H. on Th. glor -  
 Cold & dry - windy  
 17 Fixed up barn door & drove to town  
 No court this week. Called clerk's office  
 investigated mistake of Shp (2.56) - called  
 Harpers & dined. Saw Th. Moore - as at  
 my dues (1.40. toward 3.00 overpaid) - & drove

June 17 1861

to Jere Gilmore &amp; stand -

18 Fixed clock & drove Mason, Bro White  
dine - Got horse shod & drove Lebanon  
Called bro Reed's & took compass & ch.  
& drove to Linn town - Mr Hager's -  
Prayer meet' led by bro. - who  
made a long talk & came on bro & sis  
till after 9<sup>1/2</sup> & I left being tired & sleepy  
After (wife told me) he was expecting  
me to speak -

19 Wrote letters Drove via Clements mill  
to W G Welch's - Went buy & back

20 Rain wrold till 10 Ocl -

21 Called at Neddy's & at S G Welch terms

were satisfactory & we came down to N.  
to don but on the way wife refused -  
She would have, perhaps, bought in her own  
name alone - I offered her

1 To buy jointly

2 To pay her interest for her money used

3 To give half the profits of the purchases

She declined all & that broke it up

came to no good just before the snow  
very hot day.

22 Drove to Wagnersville & Centreville

Dayton Sidney

A most uncomfortable gloomy day in  
mind. came Dayton called for Lee  
a few min & came to Wd Smith

23 Settled Bro Gaddis for on signs of the  
Times, & dedicated the new Brick  
Church - I was at Wd on Watchman  
what of the night? Some literary - came  
Wd Smith

24 Called at Jast's & fixed clock &  
drove on. Unpleasant atmosphere  
but 5<sup>c</sup> worth corn & fed on grass  
& drove to Troy called on Beall &  
drove to Piqua Bro Henry Rhodeham  
els -

25 Drove to Sidney tea at Mrs. Halls

26 Had an attack of Cholera this morn  
at Ruth's kept bed took pain  
In eve came down home

27 About & choring - wife has changed  
her plans several times - R & Julia  
look down at Sister M. Wife was  
cold & distant she disgusted them  
all they pitied her -

28 Raining just before noon we got  
off wife invited James to ride  
with us & we came to bro W Moore



June 28<sup>th</sup>

at Hardin - rainy

29 Drove to Mr McKinney's & called  
He took cold after having his lungs  
filled with dust in the morning & is  
very bad now. Heard of the death  
of his br. John last April - Drove  
to H. H. H. fixed valve to the well  
pump Reading Baldwin's Arria  
gibbon. An imaginative undig-  
nified work - At six we drove  
up to the S. H. & I for bro Long-  
worth - on Mal III. last v.  
came to bro for Myers & staid  
James (who is with us) went to Versailles  
with bro L.

30 Wallack Drove to Versailles bro M.  
Nights - Left at 10:20 Dan 11 44 small  
Cong. Dined & drove to Oliver &  
for Luke xix 14 He will not have  
this man to reign over us close  
It was suggested by seeing such a  
large company of wild young  
people, The infidels & spiritualists  
have demoralized this part of the land  
Drove to Dallas & for from Res xxii last  
staid bro Gott Turpin

July 1 1861 Drove early to Greenville  
Dr. H. H. Smiley (who on Martha J. Davis wife  
coins) - Rain - Called at Dr. Mifflin's &  
tea - called bro J. W. Alderman & in  
even read on Dev of Christ to family -  
2 Cold Last night the Comet was very  
fine It is said to be seen night  
before - Its body is laying in direc-  
tion of Merak & Dubhe about 30°  
below latter at 10 P.M.  
we drove to Brook & dined bro Mel-  
ford's & to bro. J. W. Houston North  
Star - He has been very sick of dropsy  
induced by disease of kidneys but  
is now recovering - Mel had a  
very agreeable visit  
3 Drove to Versailles via S. H. Hard  
where we dined. Tea at H. H. H. H. H.  
& we drove to Mr Fulton. & staid  
4 Drove to Sidney & to Fair ground  
bro Ketchum made a speech -  
We called at Ruth's & drove to Mr  
W. Shinn.  
5 Fixed his buggy seat raising it 4 in  
& drove to bro Harts. His dau was

July 5 '61

buried in death last Oct just  
after I reproved his mother for  
working her so hard.

6 Drove Piqua called at Mr. Mitch-  
ell's to meet bro Leekers who  
came late. We dined at Bro  
Lawton's & drove to Fletcher, bro  
Munigrove was gone - to Lena &  
they did not invite us to stay &  
bro Brecounts who did not & to St.  
Paris to Rev Wm Overhults -

7 Sabbath called at Ed & address  
at 10<sup>th</sup> fr on Rom 18 - I sat at  
3 - at 5<sup>th</sup> Pr 1<sup>st</sup> hrs on Watchman  
what of the night - In eve read  
Sermon on Div of 7<sup>th</sup> - We dined at  
Dr. Thos. Hamilton's. Rained some  
8. Got buggy <sup>spring</sup> mended & drove after  
dining at Dr. Hamilton's to Urbana  
called at Morris Corwins & left  
drove on & storm coming on  
called at farm house & found  
it to be bro Henry W. Price who  
rec'd us very cordially - A fine  
rain.

9. Cool. Bro Price gave me an

account of Smith W. dike. He was  
a moral young man. Bro P. noticed  
him when I preached in the 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Charge - two years ago. I said 'There  
is a young man present who  
may never hear another gospel  
sermon'. A few days after he  
was going to Debarance in crossing  
the Sciota was drowned.

Drove Texas & Mechanicsburg & slept  
with bro Fitch (late College Hill) & dined  
& read stew. Drove to Milford &  
called Rev G. West. He said his  
wife was tired & I did not stay  
Came to Bro Keyes & left. Head  
ache today. Came  
to Mayville & slept on L. C. Webster  
10. A pleasant visit calling down  
town. Saw sign & called to Mr. Nowell  
whom I met to Eliza L. Hawkins in 32  
They have had 11 children. Tea at  
Mr. Nowell's. Pr at night duly in  
Grace of our & for with you all  
some feeling at close - rain in eve.  
11. He drove to White Sulphur Springs



July 11-61

and around to the creek  
called & fed at Cellars & drove to  
Delaware. Slept on Shaffer's & house at  
bro S. Mower's.

12. Called & opened services at Chapel  
C. W. H. & Exhorted students - rain  
in eve Public speaking at Female  
College

13. Took horse & carriage called on  
bro S. Poppleton (I married them in 1828)

14. Sabbath Called at S. & Exhorted -  
Read bro Parker for a good sermon  
on "Grow in grace". Dined sister  
Gavitts. Read bro Given on "The  
mediator of a better covenant".  
In eve for at St Pauls on her of our  
L. J. H. Staid Dr Shaffer's

15. Mr. came & took our horse to bro  
S. Fauts called bro ~~Wheeler~~ <sup>Thompson</sup> <sup>16</sup>

16. Called bro Kells & staid at Fauts -

17. Mr. had agreed to buy part or all of  
the old Pres. Female College but this morn.  
wife changed her mind & it made me  
gloomy & dejected. We went out to the  
Milder joys & back to staid Dr Shaffer's

Delaware)

18. Took horse from bro Fauts & drove  
to bro Chandler's - Called on Morrow  
Dr. Berry" & C. - bro Gavitts & staid -

19. Called at Little's new stone house &  
looked at it - wife is pleased but I  
prefer the College property on Hill Street.  
Drove to Wd. Ezra Old's & dined  
very warm - sprinkle of rain -

Drove to Westfield & slept <sup>morgan</sup> bro Lewis  
I proposed to go at night but they  
seeming indisposed did not.

20. Bro Wilson asked me to begin the  
L. H. by frid I did on.

In eve bro Wilson for a short &  
sweet sermon.

21. Sabbath Breakfast pretty good  
Bro Gavitt for at 11 a good sermon.  
Sae. I for at 4<sup>th</sup> on Horn 18.

22. Drove to Delaware, <sup>an</sup> tea bro  
Gavitt & took horse to bro Chandler's  
we staid bro Shaffer. Mr. Farlan  
of Ulanie spoke a sermon at  
night - sensible

23. Exam. All Laying corner  
stone at Female College at 3.

July 23. 61

Dr. Hall & Moody spoke  
In eve Dr. Thomson addressed  
the Ladies

24 Commencement & Bacc of  
Pres. Donelson

25 Commencement & Bacc of Pres  
Merriam - Levee at his house  
at night

26 Called at Dr. Thomson. Heavens  
I drove Thomas for a drive down  
to Mr. Morton's & staid

27 Drove to Bloomfield & seeing  
a gathering called at Bro Shelden  
Clark's & for funeral of  
Harwin a young man 14 yrs  
old on If a man die shall he  
live again - Drove to Mt Vernon  
& slept bro Silas Mitchell

28 Sabbath Lovefeast. before preachers  
came I spoke 15 or 20 min on  
prophecies. Speaking good - etc.  
bro Whelton Elden did not speak  
to me I went when bro Hester  
who pre an excellent old fashioned  
sermon on "I am crucified with you"  
A horse of fire stable burned & live horse

Bill called to have me for him  
at 3<sup>rd</sup> Carbury lot text came Nov. 11  
19 for an hour lit of words - Tea  
with Mrs. McFarland & heard bro  
Wiles etc - He has not the morning lib  
erty - bro Silas Mitchell

29 Called at John Mitchell's & Dr. Cron  
(manus for Mrs. Wilelow) staid there  
called on Capt. Banning about  
the way to apply for the Chaplaincy  
staid 4 M.

30 Bro M gave me a letter to Ex  
Gov. Ford & wrote & mailed Drove  
to Silas M. & saw. The County  
has suffered with drouth for 8 wks  
after the shower drove Garbure  
got clip mended by bro Penhewood  
& drove to John T. Jacobs & staid

31 Drove New Castle & dined bro  
Hunners & came to West Bedford  
called at bro Smith's & drove to bro  
John McCoy & staid very hot -  
August 1 Drove to W. McCoy's & dined  
helped Uriah fix carriage door &  
drove to Jas. Smith He is near 86 yrs



Aug 2<sup>nd</sup> 1861

It is very warm. Yesterday was hot & a good air. Drove via Isaac Dickinsons to Dawson's & dined, then turned & came to Mr. Wheeler's. Went to a part of his farm all day. He sold for 35¢ gave 10¢ per acre. He has thorough bred short horn Durhams.

3 Made latch for a gate. It is gates are mostly hung on large stone posts but all fastened with a pin. Drove to Jesse Middletons & dined & to Joseph Smiths. Went to "Sole saying at Branch" M.H. They voted me to take command & after it was raised I made a short speech. Came for J & tea & taking his horse drove to Thomas Smiths. His wife Martha Kuersten she expressed pardon under any term on Aunt Lilla. They had a son they named for me who died at 2 years.

4 Sabbath Ram last night worth of us but none here for weeks past. Preached at Smiths or Lewis. MN

with liberty for 60 m in The 9<sup>th</sup> of our Lord Jesus like be with you all Amen. Came Eng for Dickinsons & dined & drove to Branch. Could get no text ~~and~~ thought of our east lot & not another east lot, not.

All the time Rom XIII I was busy in my mind. Finally prayed & east side its came. Reached with more than usual freedom on the 7<sup>th</sup> first verse 1<sup>st</sup> - came here for Smiths.

5. To note Sidney's previous letter showed bro J to make gate latch - very warm & drove to Valley, not at home. Drove to Robert, showed <sup>bro Smith</sup> <sup>He is home</sup> Drove home bro Evans (for in Ch) & staid.

6 Called over river on Dr Daise. Count H my lot has been sold for taxes & Henry Coughart has built on it. Mr. Shingles drove back & called at Hutchinsons & bro Evans.

7. Called for Kelley & Co & Rich Compton. Examined book bar to my bro is 17.65. I pd Fildes, bill bar 11¢ & I handed the

Aug 7-61

to bro Jas L Rittley who was Sec at that time & he has not entered it. Henry Cushman spent me 30 for it. lot & I told him if he had cash I would take it stand A. Hutchinsons.

8 Drove to Dr Robert Overlook by Long River. Drove Monoc. I called on bro Smith very low.

9 at Monoc on Dan 11 44. Col 168. Having broke buggy -

Came to bro Mor. C. Wagner -

9 After dinner drove to Monoc. Wm Stanley had called a war meeting which I had opened with prayer. After he spoke he & others called for me & I made a patriotic speech.

Came to Bro A. Haffs. Very hard rain.

10 Drove Dr Roberts & dinner to Monoc & tea at J. Jones & drove to Corborton. Ad Samples.

Col M. Gabe & Mary here.

11 Sabbath. Called at bro. Hickman & Pr for him an Luke & 136. I was rather surprised to say. Suppose that in the next engagement some accidental advantage should

be obtained against our arms & give courage to the rebellion & the spirit already beginning to be developed should increase, preferring the Constitution & country to be ruined rather than partly killed & its spoils be lost. The civil war now raging in the border states come to our own doors & what would properly be worth -

Retreat at night on the 9th of Aug 12. Came to harness shop to get buggy mended & met Henry Cushman to whom I made debt of lot bot for Trustees & what they threw back on my hand. It cost me 75 + int & taxes to be at 115 - Set for 50.

A Medbury died at 3 this M.

I conversed with him on 8 in Mon. worked at buggy - heavy rain. Dr Sapp in car & staid.

13 Finished buggy & drove to Fennell which left home called Harrison for dinner & over to bro. & back - called Bagnall, Hutchinson. He is very sick. fear it will go hard. Called Wd V. Pikes Wd R. Butler.



Aug 13-61

Louise tea; no Relilley, &c  
Read sermon in Div. Mt. to a few friends

14 Waited to 9 for mail which  
but one word Ben. had called  
for 3 yrs. was in camp. Drove to  
Keene & dined with bro. Will Puffer  
Drove to Shanesville & staid bro  
Oman Loomis

15 Drove to Falls Sugar Cr. bridge  
gone. Rode this first & then took  
things on seat & drove through  
then back & got my wife.

Bro M. King dined. Drove via  
Arcane to Canton. Cousin Cath  
Knapp Loomis. was almost over-  
joyed at meeting me.

16 Weather has been cool for two  
days past. flood has been severe  
here - Called bro Martinus, Ed. Barton  
sold some corns. Called Sister F. M.  
She heard me in on Mark 14:15.

about 30 yrs ago. She said that she was  
at Margaret Salas's wife of John who  
was sick with long continued hemorrhage  
of the bowels. She had the death rattle  
in her throat, family weeping

her father. Dunbar said "Poor  
Margaret she will soon be gone  
her b. Bro Dunbar then a Monk (now  
of Mt Vernon) wrote a note requesting  
prayer. It was handed to me in the  
pulpit. I discovered there was no  
request to live but simply to be  
fully prepared. I thought there was a  
case where God can answer prayer  
& convince the unbeliever. So I  
prayed & said "Thou canst easily  
raise even a dead person as to  
preserve a living one a moment  
Wilt thou save her up that the peo-  
ple may know Thou dost answer  
prayer. Thou wilt". When Sister  
W. came out of Church she was met  
by one who said Margaret was better.  
I called on her. She said "I had  
not the least expectation to get well."  
Dr. Thos. Bonfils used to say I was  
raised from the dead. I heard you  
preach in Worcester in 1826, we lived  
there then". Her husband died 5 or 6  
yrs ago. After dinner drove to  
Bro. Bodwin's Lake & staid.

Aug 17 1861

- Drove via Randolph & Roots town to  
Edinburg. Uncle Mr. Davis dined  
He was for many years Pres & is very  
bitter against the pres<sup>t</sup> administration.  
She is a Millente expects the Sud<sup>d</sup> day  
soon Drove to Lewis Adria C. Cove  
Called on Mrs. Radcliff & stand  
Sabbath 18<sup>th</sup> Preached at Centre Charleston  
1 Cor IV & some freedom, said to be very  
applicable. Heard Mr. Grant for a short  
Lecture sermon. Pr<sup>c</sup> at night 90 min  
Rom X 19 - stand Cove's  
19 Drove to Aunt Prudence Hall's she is  
87 - two yrs older than my father very inf.  
she lives with Sheldon Hall Preached at night  
on Thorns of Grace. She had called on  
Barnes but his wife & child were sick  
& we came to Francis Hall  
20 Wife went back to Cove's & I called  
at Centre I saw Davis patent Lee hear  
came at Q Hall's & Susan Mill & Luther Hall  
& dined & left Lock Haven, I came to  
Braunlee Abram & Sheldon.  
21 Fixed Clock all the. had dinner  
Aunt Slight I drove to Manor got  
sermons sent by Express to. Drove

- 22 Drove via Shenandoah with Cousin Joel Sheldon  
22 A fine rain. Has been great drought  
& grass hoppers bad Drove to Shenandoah  
& dined <sup>(see diary)</sup> Drove to Union St. & slept  
Hark Simons. Minnie got afflicted with  
some of the Measles & left them. Came  
myself to Har Meeting in which they  
voted to request me to be a War Sermon  
After dinner called at Channing Sheld  
on & visited Grandfather's grave called  
for tea & went Centre & preached on  
Rom X 19 returned to Jonestown  
23 Walked out & heard Jon<sup>s</sup> Experience  
Talked to family & prayed & drove  
Beverly & dined after which drove to  
Hark Simons  
24 Drove via Chapin to Centre  
dined Amanda Beach, Maddocks  
has wasted all the pills Drove for P  
Williams & tea - Called Aunt Williams  
& Morford. Drove for R. R. & stand  
Elder Randall there -  
25 Sabbath Came to Simons & M. H.  
Heard Elders in serm or read deeply  
a day sermon. Lunch at Amanda's  
Home for on Rom XIII 1-2. Some force



Aug 25 41

not much comfort came to  
Sims.

26. Home - Wife went on a farm  
for DeWolf & wife & Sims father  
in law & wife - After dinner we  
drove to Gustavus & Susan's wife  
had a long confab with him  
we drove to Mr Black's Aunt  
Merry Smart. Age 77.

27 We drove to Hampfield called at  
A B Leonard's & came to Henry  
P.'s Island

28 Called at Leonard's. Everts &  
Saxonville. He & I drove to Mr  
Brown's & A B Leonard's & came  
to Gustavus. Mr & Mrs. Gentry were  
Mr Preston - Drove Horner's &  
to Green but having left took  
drove back & slept. Nathan & Shelden  
called at Eliza's & slept at G.

29 Slept in Loggess's room &  
called on Burt. I drove home &  
told the G. P. Cates & the women. I was com-  
plained to. I told & I demanded  
kind I left. I had office in my room  
drove to Selby & Demans. leaving

called at Rector's now at home  
Barnum was very polite He shewed  
us oil & a Mr. pumping the  
I assigned him my claim & ordered  
two barrels of oil. Mr. Weller & J. B.  
Frazier Drove to Centre Johnston  
Rev. Mr. Ellis did not invite us to  
stop now & I drove to Modesto  
(Williams) Mignier

30. Pleasant Drove to Vernon called  
Alonge Beecher & W. Simons -  
& back to Johnston & preached at  
night on Watch ye & pray always &  
some liberty. Staid Mr Ellis

31. Drove to Centre Vernon & wife  
stayed Mr Rev. Alvanboe & I put up  
my horse David Sully & came  
to Church Rev. Mr. Ellis for a  
For we are strangers before the  
& sojourners as were all our fathers  
We had a conversational meeting  
Some said there were over 100 relatives  
present. I preached at night on  
What shall it profit a man if he  
gain the whole world &c.  
We drove to Uncle Williams & stayed

Sept 1 1861

at Cousin Newfords

Sept 1 Sabbath Called at Limes & Emma Gault & for 1 3/4 hours. on  
 a man des shall he like again  
 good liberty. In PM for farewell  
 on the pair of our & to be  
 with you all Amm.

Ten at Amanda & afterwards came  
 to W. Sumner & for at the S. S. &  
 Watchman what of the night?  
 Freedom. In all 4 hours today

2 Drove via Mike's son Sarge  
 whose wife has a daughter born  
 yet the name her Eleanor & later  
 called Mary & drove Maria  
 House shod & dinner at Cor  
 Jeffery's. The first oil well was  
 dug on his farm. Drove  
 to the Slough & rain coming on  
 drove in for shelter - Drove on  
 & called at bro J. R. Graves & to  
 Johnson Moore's & stand. Sent  
 his wife there. All intelligent

3 Drove & called Dr. Keros Sheldon  
 Fry dined Drove Auburn &  
 called Ezra Lutton & Newbury

Chagrin Falls)

and called Ad & Mary Lutton  
 4 Concluded to change my purpose  
 once & drove Chagrin Falls. Learned my  
 uncle died suddenly three years ago last  
 April - that his wife & daughter are  
 in Fondulac Min. Come to St. Louis  
 a "Bible Christian & such" & fed my cat &  
 drove Parley Sheldon & drove 3 lbs &  
 to Cleveland Sept 11 & 12 called  
 5 Dr. Fiske has failed made order for  
 Monument for wife & husband  
 & for a spring wagon with son  
 man & drove to Brooklyn tea at  
 Bro. Stone & to Berea & Pittsburg  
 6 Being anxious to reach home drove  
 called a moment at Pomeroy - & drove  
 Mrs. Shumway - called at W. Wickens  
 & drove Medina & B. C. went gone  
 Drove Seville tea at Rev. L. Stearns  
 & drove John Wells & Stearns  
 7 Drove Wooster settled at Howards  
 left at day hire, & drove L. B. Beck &  
 drove Millersburg, lunch & stop  
 John E. Koch a good place  
 8 Sabbath the head Dr. Thompson & -



Sept 8<sup>th</sup> 1861

- 1 Cor 11. 14. In Pm Dr Kinsley pre-  
good sermon on "If I be lifted up I  
will draw all men to me" Elders  
ordained. Called at Jacobs & Ma.  
Rock & heard Mr. Ward make a  
great failure at night -
- 9 - Conf moved on as usual In  
Pm I attempted to bid them good  
bye but was so much moved I  
could not say much I had  
spend Conf at request of Br James  
in the morning - I exhort them  
to take care of the children  
We drove to Oxford & staid  
Dr J. B. Wood
- 10 Drove to Mt Vernon via Rochester  
when we dined with Wm Conner  
they lived near Mt Holly 10 yrs ago  
We staid at Dr Owen's, Mt Ripton
- 11 Drove to Saubury via Liberty  
dining with Br Jackson &  
stop bro Mc Lane
- 12 Drove Columbus via Blendon  
during Mr Willis Mattoon  
Called on Mr Buckingham &  
Drove Camp Chase & saw

- Col G. Whittlesy Capt Stadel  
others & returned to Columbus &  
staid Tabern. Lotter
- 13 Btl 140. Drove Bloomfield & fed  
& dined bro A Briggs & to Anselode  
Sent to National House. Fry
- 14 attended Conf & sold sermon  
In Pm Miss. C. in evening  
Br Porter <sup>read</sup> a moderate sermon
- 15 Sabb Birth day 62. In love  
feast referred to my exp.  
Br James for good on Rom  
XII 1, 2. In our room we tried  
to dedicate all to God - Have  
had great trials. Specially on Friday  
It is 28 yrs since I was Secretary  
for this town of Conf.
- Dr. Durbin for at 3 One of his best  
on Heb 11 1-4 - In eve we had a dry  
lecture read on Self denial by Br  
Harrison at St Pauls House - Warm
- 16 - Conf proceeded Br John Stewart  
read a Historical sermon.  
At 3 Br Trimble read Br J. Cornell's  
Hist address of 1812 In eve bro Trimble  
read a partial statement to present the

Sept 16-51

- Conversational meetings after each  
 17 We drove round & called at Bloomfield  
 & Columbus & then at the Browns &  
 & more at Tuller & staid Sam Davis  
 18 Called on Wm Wells & drove via  
 California to Lumberville fed &  
 called on Davis having missed our  
 road  
 19 We were awaked at 12 by bro Davis  
 who said mine was very sick. Found  
 she has the colic she dies in half an hour  
 her stomach burst. He borrowed his  
 mare & drove victory leading Tom  
 & drove bro Harris. Drove to Kenton  
 & was assigned to Bro Sam Campbells  
 In eve at Church. Br Jos Phillips  
 preached. a good rambling sermon  
 20 Conf In reading the minutes observed  
 they had passed my character & contin-  
 ued my relation. When the stew-  
 ard presented them estimates from  
 committees mine had been altered  
 Joseph had been left off & mine  
 had 75¢ allowed & Jan 100 - Bp  
 decided none could go to a child  
 if father was living & it was struck

Kenton O.

- off. The com or stewards by div-  
 iding it thus reduced it & Kelham  
 & Harman in vain tried to get  
 it allowed -  
 In PM wrote some letters. In PM  
 Miss Anniversaly Report read &  
 then a defutation from S.S. W Liberty  
 presents a banner 3 crosses made  
 of gold coin & the inscription also  
 21 In Conf some brethren wanted me  
 to relinquish my dividend to Jan.  
 I asked them if they intended to  
 appoint a guardian & if they in-  
 tended to dictate what of my debts  
 should be first paid - I told them  
 I had no objection to pay Ruth as  
 far as due her.  
 An PM session bro Lynch in the  
 chair with a perfect jangle  
 In eve S S anniversary. Dr Kings  
 made the first speech  
 22 Sabbath Lovefeast very good -  
 Bp Ames spoke over 10 m.  
 He pre a good sermon on Our gospel  
 came not in word only but in power  
 &c - Two ordained. In PM attended



38 Sept 22 1861

Pres. S. & Exhorted the children on  
Newbirth I took cold in my  
head last Tues & ears still roar  
did not go out at night

23 Called at Mr. Selton on Bishop & breakfasted  
there. Opened Conf. with much freedom  
& hearty answers. Conf. lasted from  
minutes then asking me to let Mrs. B.  
have my div. I put my ans into  
hands of Bp for the messenger -  
Drove to Mt Victory Dr. B. J. S. Blain

24 Dr. brot in his colt & we harnessed  
& drove I want to buy - wife  
vetoes it.

25 I finally agreed for a horse if it  
suit me of Bruce Williams if not  
am to pay 1/2 -

Drove Bellefontaine Stop at S. Gardens

26 Had something like Cholera last  
night - dysentery today. It is Fast  
day all but fasting in B. Heard  
Pres. Min at his Ch. In P.M. a  
Sermon & discourse at Fair Ground

27 Br. Land Henderson harnessed his  
horse to my buggy - colt followed &  
drove to his house & dinner - we went

39

to his sons & he brot me to Quincy  
where a wagon (Monroe) hauled my  
ggs to Pemberton Walked out I  
met Dr. Driskell who took me home

28 Dr. brot me to Sidney. Left Carriage  
at McGaney's stable & sent colt to his  
farm ordered 4 qts oats daily. -

Br. K brot 46.65 to Ruth & did not  
give her the paper. She supposing  
it all hers spent it. Called Dr.  
Boulton & gave him my rec for Chap.  
Saw bro J. Knapp sent in 20 w. Rec.  
In eve called at Carey - Russell  
& talk with Manning they have pd. 0.

29 Sabbath Br. Ketchum pd on  
But ye are dead & yr life is hid  
with Christ - Called & dined with  
bro Spencer Called at Dr. Boulton  
He has rec a dispatch that there  
will be a fight at Lexington Wed  
In eve I pd on Luke XXI 36 40 on  
Head ache -

30 We rose at 2 packed our things &  
5 came cars - In drawing on  
new boots stretched my back

Sept 30-1861

- Dr. Bonklin Surgeon to Fremont  
Body Guards was on board &  
he promised to present my ap.  
for Chaplain - Left Hamilton  
Dined at Harpers wife went Ret's  
I could not walk there -  
Oct 1<sup>st</sup> very Pleasant has been Frost  
latity wrote Mary for to -  
Called on Moore to collect.  
P. Becker pd up - J. Haller pd part  
Eye o - Read & wrote Shiff came with  
writ for Ad of S. D. Houston -  
2 Called on Eye & asked them to board us  
declining, asked for a room. they refusing  
told them to give up the whole house  
Went out to the Fair. It was on  
the whole Meagre.  
3 Note lost rapidly to - Went to Fair  
Exhibition better in nothing good  
but horses - Rode in with Ben. Sweet  
who took a few small ones. Matched  
horses - In eve wife & self at Harpers  
wrote reply to Bird & Houston  
4 Called at Leiski & examined record  
books to Me walked to the fair ground.

- show of horses & other goods. Perfection  
& Stockbridge brief & thin colts - Drove to  
Harpers & dined. Aunt Marshall there -  
Returned to Fair & rode to Farm with  
Wm Marshall  
5 Choring Mended Carpet bag to -  
In P.M. with a borrowed blade horse  
& spring wagon drove to John's light  
He paid 10¢ & drove Collins viles to  
Jas Harpers  
6 Sabbath called at SS & Exhorter school  
At Fair Lk for on 1<sup>st</sup> Nov 1-15 Library of Spirit  
In P.M. pd at Mith Lk on Nov 18  
7 Drove to Birds & look sewing machine  
& drove via Kensington Mills & Agincourt  
Thomas - pd him cash & came to  
Harpers - wife went to Farm  
8 Called at Moores - Miller - P.D.  
This is election went out to farm &  
Called to Dav. Sawthrus & returned  
The most banished demagogueism  
is practiced in this County -  
9 Court was called I went out to farm  
to get Com. Fulton to testify & he had gone  
returned & prepared papers for Court  
10 Court was called refused our motion



Oct 10 1861

for adjournment to get testimony  
 so we were forced to trial. The offer  
 to leave it to the Court (Judge Hume)  
 but they insisted on a jury - when  
 we saw the stability we no objection  
 It took all day Judge Clark made  
 the opening for plaintiff. I made after  
 supper the first arg for defense  
 It was my first address to a jury  
 in a County Court. My effort  
 was complemented by the attorneys  
 Christie followed Harpers

11 Judge charged the jury well but  
 I requested an addl. item & he made  
 it. Looked at papers of Adm. & came  
 to Harpers. Jury not yet in -

Mr Jury struck out Plaintiff entire charge  
 for rent (with int it amt 959¢) lessened his  
 charge & increased his credit to us for  
 sawing as we pleaded. Esq Williams who  
 I had retained & who said I covered the entire  
 ground. said "G & I attribute to your  
 speak" - Mr F. said it was a triumph  
 they had beat us twice before.

12 About Court house. Plead for abate-  
 ment of cork. Examined Adm of

estates Mr. Houston S D H 16  
 13 Sabbath. Called at S.S. this side &  
 opened & exhorted a little. Called  
 Baptist S.S. on E side & exhorted  
 Heard Rev Mr Richardson. Behold an  
 Irradiated indeed in whom is no guile  
 In PM went to learn. Rev W H Rogers  
 of Mason was preaching to the Soldiers  
 I. but him home but seeing Mary  
 did cordially welcome him wife &  
 I went to farm & staid

14 Came in to town attended Court

15 Went to Court B.S. James sent was  
 set for trial. My motion for nonsuit  
 was allowed & case dismissed at cost  
 of Plaintiff - Eyre moved out.

16 We moved in some things. Work at  
 fixing up Dry store 16 - Slept at  
 Harpers.

17 Rain all day - Made out petition  
 in part - P. La Tourette offered a judg<sup>t</sup>  
 I told him I would leave it to his honor  
 he promised as a Mason to make it right  
 Presented motion & offered docket for  
 abatement of each

18. Rev. had last night slept on floor



Oct 18. 61

with cold rheumatism in back & side  
very lame. Went over to Mr. Office  
& prepared petition for suit on  
J. Dr. wife's tenant.

Being too lame to draw out the  
circuit - got a man to do it which  
so enraged wife she refused to go  
with me to Clerk's to file petition  
& I went got some meat &c.  
She had a long spell of jawing  
until I picked up my portfolio &  
told her I would go & sleep some  
where else when she ceased -

I still trust in God the time may  
come when I can live in peace.  
But I have had a hard time to  
endure her scolding, bitterness  
& suspicions & persecutions. I try to  
pray for patience. I have again  
& again told her I never will begin  
& I can truly say, I never do. She  
says: If you would not take it up  
there'd be no fuss - I generally  
wait the second & third abuse  
before I reply - Often my silence  
provokes her more. Lord help me

to be more meek & patient.

19 She began again this morning  
& to have peace I propose to go &  
seek employment. She agreed to  
give me a life lease of this small  
house & half lot, if I would move  
here. She now refuses - my virtues  
are charged as vices & my errors  
magnified into crimes. I am charged  
with things upon & aspersions, not only  
false but groundless. Perhaps the  
Lord permits this in her to drive me  
from comfort in this world - what  
be His object - it now destroys my  
domesticity, takes away my am-  
bition, and leaves me upon the brink  
of disappointment & gloom -

I finally propose another contract  
and she consented & we signed it.  
Most of day employed sitting with  
M<sup>r</sup> Furland & looking over documents  
making answer to Bird & Hueston  
Rheums - Put up beas lead to night  
20 Sabbath called at W. P. S. then  
M<sup>r</sup> Math - then read in at bro Landers  
Read him for on It is worse than



the beginning: for it were better not to have known it.

In Pm went to camp Rev. Mr. Kinn a Pres. preached deeply on "It is not the will of yr Heavenly Father that one of these little ones should perish". A very pleas. day

21 Went after store. Looking after documents & facts. Wrote of Amos & Bird & Houston

22 Drove from cellar of drug store & things to. Attended Court B & H's case was called. I produced the answer & told the court Amos day was 2<sup>nd</sup> Nov. He said it had been set for yest. Went over to house & got wife brot the writ & convinced them I was right

23 Find table in kitchen Examined records. Probate Court. At present the appearance of things indicates perfect rascality.

24 At documents Am. Attended Mason's funeral of Col. M. G. Ryan in Pm

25 Hunted documents found a surprising practice in case of putting both Hues & Adm<sup>r</sup>.

26 Called to settle Mr. Fairbank - Lighter - Nothing done - in

Pm fixed & took cars & came Sidway. Max Mill in Pigna burning <sup>to get the</sup> ~~staid~~ Manning picked up trunk open. 1 day.

27 Sabbath After breakf came Ruths. Called S S Pres. & Bible Clap - Exhorted - Heard bro Alderman pr on "the inward man is renewed day by day" - Addressed S S Miss So at 2 1/2. Not out in eve

28 very pleas. Called W Carry Banks, Depot. Warehouse & came home & wrote letters - packing

29 Packing -

30 Put things on Boat "Lurep"

31 At Mr. Carry's They had broke the round dash bolt & bent the hind axle. Finally I borrowed Judy Thompson's horse & took James & drove Mr. Rhodhams & drove coming to near Mr. Moore saw Tom in the pasture & called him he started to me - took him to house men all gone - I asked the woman what was to pay she said she did not know

Oct 31

I would probably meet them - I told him I would make it right. Came to Piqua not meeting them sent James back & put colt & boy & Lawton Baunt & Co stable. After dark Jacob Moon came post haste said a smile was missing. 'This what is to pay' He studied a while & said 3.75 25 for ad - 25 to Court 25 for writing 1.00 for taking up, 1.00 for taking ad to Co. Secat 1.00 Keeping - I looked had but a 3¢ & told him so offered 1.75 now & pay rest soon. While I was holding the bill he said let me look at it & while still hold of it he drew it out of my hand & kept it. I went to Office & borrowed 75 & paid him he refused to give a nit. He said I had no right to take the colt. I told him I took him by consent of his mother. He said she did not say so. I told him I understood Mr Moon was a Meth. & being in a hurry I led the colt to the door & his Mother said twas all right. If I had

known twas you said I. I should not have taken him out till I had settled for you are not a Christian but a mere worldlying mother God man nor the devil all you care for is to get money. He had said he was hard pushed. Staid at Mrs Lawton & fixed her sewing machine. It was gummed with bad oil. Next Mailing for boat washed carriage to. When it came they refused to take buggy on after trying living stable & every other place I could thing I put Mrs Johnson on the boat & took car & came to Han. Gave Capt. farber in my copy of my rec. He invited me to call at Camp Fort Troy & spend 3 or 4 days. House festival broke open. Heavy rain - made fire read daily. Supper of gravy & bread. 2. I put milk & bread made me a good breakfast. Wife came here & told Mrs Hueston heavy scolding made me resolve to leave & for picking open her trunk and rummaging and scattering her good clothes.



I had pleas the motion to reject Gorb  
having a warm contest with T Milliken  
& Judge Clark. But when visitors  
were gone wife commenced a tirade  
for not bringing more things

I took her home & buggy & drove to  
McGregor Co. got lost - got a pilot &  
came to L Sumner - who professed  
full sanctification is out of whiff  
sells whiskey! We got into an argu-  
& he made me conduct prayer.

3 Sabbath He Chm<sup>1</sup> for lodging  
& one meal & horse keep - Drove  
Amanda, Dunkards having  
met drove to Middletown

Coming in in time of prayer  
Mr West made me pr. Had good  
liberty on Res last ev -

Came to Pettib & dinner & staid  
D Hendrickson

4 Drove Franklin & way to Calm  
on Lee & Julia who are just mov-  
ing - Lee insisted I should go  
to tavern & dine drove Troy &

staid Dr. Sabers House at Mrs Bial  
5 Drove Piqua & bill for colt dined

with Sister Lawton & drove back to  
Troy & on to Jan. Smith -

6 Drove Franklin dined bro Thers  
Kild - Drove Mid<sup>2</sup> & Hann -

Put horse at Harpers - Wife out  
of humor -

7 - Got boxes & opened & helped Kate  
cut up beef - Wife at farm

8 Fixing up & helped Mr Pines draw  
out the Cistern wife refused to let  
me rise a boy & she went down &  
bailed the water found I drew it out

9 - Making at 2<sup>h</sup> wife commenced  
a tirade of abuse I requested her to  
change the conversation she refused.  
I finally told her if she did not quit  
I would get up she continuing arose

I wrote bread to day light <sup>(because he is so mean</sup>  
<sup>wants me to clothe him and punish all kind of house</sup>  
It has been sold, sold, nearly all

day - Toward night I went out to  
farm to require a correction of  
a story wife brot in from Lee & Ret  
They told it to me just as I repeated  
it to her. Came back - When she  
began scolding I went up to Har-  
pers & they pressing me to take some

Nov 9 - 61

new much I did so - Returning wife scolded me & I proposed prayer she left the room & I prayed in silence  
 10 Sabbath Head head ache. Wife began again to twist & fling. I requested her to omit it till tomorrow & I would listen & settle. At prayers she knelt but at breakfast began again. I bore it half thro' I had before told her I would throw my food in the fire as it did not digest when my mind was irritated & disturbed. So I ~~stopped~~ drinking I threw my coffee away & left the room. After I had been out I returned I asked her if she was going to meeting. She began again I told her I wished she would omit it till tomorrow & I would get Mary & R. up to come & what they said I would do. and that you backed out from. She said. "You don't get me by yr side looking as you do while you behave yourself I druss'd you - but I have done" - By 11 my head being better went over RR bridge to Col people church

Hamilton

ten women & five men there I preached on The Lord is my shepherd I shall not want. On the way the next opened to me My grace is sufficient for thee. Staid in Chapel & closing was asked to go for them at 3 O. After dinner lay down on sofa & slept some. Then went to African Meth Church & wd with comfort on the vase so sweetly given me this morn My grace to - In the Eve & Ally in In eve we went to Meth. Mr McMe had changed with Br Lawden & wd a good spray on Attonement by Christ -  
 11 Wife has been pleasant after her mother told her she intended to give me half if I gained the suit for her until this eve. I worked all day hard at Wood shed - to disadvantage hurrying to get a workbench make trussel &c In eve wife wanted a mortgage for money advanced by her & some spent also what was paid for clothes I offered to give her note for every thing deducting a fair compensation for my services in doing her business - She before had done any for me I have for her up and down the Rail Road there is nothing said



Nov 12 "1861

Working at wood shed & gate all day -  
In eve went to Council No quorum  
I dreamed on Sat Night that a fight  
occurred & we gained the day & took  
a thousand prisoners. The Evening news  
states this as a fact. I told wife &  
Capt Stone son of my dream before  
I heard the news

13 Work at Kitchen making one out of  
pork. In eve prayer meet<sup>g</sup> at M<sup>rs</sup> L's  
pretty good - heavy rain

14 Work haul at Kitchen - eve exam  
papers about wife's

15 Work at Kitchen putting in window

16 Went to Market & learned there was  
no court today Fixed workbench  
& hung grindstone & cauld door to

17 Sabbath Nov later. Heard on Her  
at Meth Ch. wife left went in  
to Pres Church - Reading M<sup>rs</sup> Cook  
on Divine Government (Providence)

In eve heard bro Her on Bible Cause  
It was called the Anniversary of Butter  
Co. B. S. which has existed 38 yrs & paid  
Parent Soc 240¢ & distrib 2400+ worth  
of B. & S.

Hamilton

18 Made a prop to wife about vacant  
lots Went to Court. Clark put in a plea  
agt my motion to disallow costs that  
the motion should have been in the  
pleadings. Milliken put in a demur  
rer for J. J. Owen - Work at Kitchen  
19 Wrote out prop. wife having agreed  
to it I have been expecting she would  
change her mind before we executed  
the requisite papers - Work at door  
hanging 16 to 16.

In eve sat down to copy our agree  
ment when wife said she wanted it  
stipulated that the buildings are to be  
two story & throw in other items which  
would make the whole worth less to  
me. I told her so, & that I knew  
where was land I could improve  
& I would move to it. <sup>did you pay your debts</sup>  
I went on & copied the agreement.  
She has advanced me money, & now  
wants a mortgage on Sidney property  
for repayment of the money spent  
for my clothes East & her expenses  
N. H. So I give up all hopes of  
doing any thing to provide for  
<sup>did you</sup> <sup>think the house in Sidney and your sons did you</sup>  
<sup>pay over the chimney copy</sup>

Nov 19-61-

old age unless I go West where  
land is cheap, <sup>more</sup> and you will have to be an owner  
20 Went over to lawyers about the  
cases on hand. Christy thinks the  
point is well taken showing he  
himself failed in correcting the  
plea. Williams is doubtful about  
his draft of the petition. Coming  
home wife gone to Harpers. She  
began on me for not buying  
at Ryans sale. I replied she  
had not told me to & I did not want  
to be scolded again. She then told  
the family I went contrary to her  
directions in buying apples.  
The case was, a Country man came  
along she says. No likes them  
buy a peck you better get the  
cheapest. I went out finding  
the cheap 25c a peck & bellflowers  
30 I got 1/2 of each 28c She has brot  
this up so often as if some great  
Crime had been committed. One  
word led to another till in grief  
I said I wish I were dead &  
out of the way - or would all ways tell the truth.

She charged me with beginning it  
Hannah said "No aunt Ellen you  
<sup>that was in my mind</sup> began it." She & Mary went to sale  
After a time I went to lawyers again  
& called bought a few books she  
bought table, old carpets, window  
blinds, smoothing irons, & matting -  
In eve we went down for 1 brot Carpet  
21 Awakening at 4 we talked near an  
hour. She began a fuss. I finally told  
her to stop, <sup>you are self</sup> on her refusing rose &  
wrote & prayed. I earnestly asked to  
be delivered. I cannot live so long.  
My mind is being destroyed, my  
temper, naturally irritable, is aff-  
ected. My thoughts more than  
half the time brooding over my  
misfortunes - I try to submit all  
to Providence & still hope on  
worked at fir fence West Court Am  
& came back to learn date & set ad  
Settling or rather trying to Mr Fr  
Consulted William  
22 Raining. work mending chair putting  
up curtains & 16 16  
23 Cold windy work, putting on old lock



Nov. 23-61.

called on Mr. Fairland, Examined Record of Court. Mr. & Mrs. Thompson. In PM repaired table for Harper, wife gone to Col. Hueston's. My best pants broke thro at the knee & I went to get a new pair at P. Baker's - wife was very wrathful when she discovered them - I told her I had look like a beggar long enough. On her saying I might have got them made I told her she had no time even to mind. My most common pair have been ragged more than a week & I had to wear the best till they have given way. She went to bed at 9 I remained & read in W.C.A.

24 Sabbath After washing searched for my new pants & not finding them asked wife for them. She refused to tell. I again asked her she said they were where I left them - I replied they were not. I left them in a paper on the floor near the door. I again asked for them or to tell where they were she refused. I seized her left wrist with my right hand & pushing her and going round the room like a dog

left hand & taking hold of her arm <sup>59</sup> below the elbow brot her in to the room near where they had been & again asked to tell me - she said you may put me out of the house No. I will not. after many repeated requests I told her I would smash all her crockery if she did not tell me. She said I have none. You have a bird case (stuffed birds) she said I'll cry Murder, very well. But tell me where the pants are. You hid my best ones once before. I did not" I pushed her towards the bird case & she finally promised to tell. She had said will you sign the mortgage - I will if you'll settle. I'll do nothing under a threat.

At last she said they were in the bed. I turned & turned & found them wrapped in a cloth under her pillow near the bottom of the bed. I then came & dropped in silence. Afterwards in my devotions I thought I would try fasting - Reading McCosh on Prov. till 9 - then praying

Nov 23-61

the text came "This kind goeth not out but by prayer & fasting" So I resolved to commence. When I was nearly dressed wife went into the room sat in the rocking chair & shut the door. After a while I opened the door. I again went in & advised her to come out as she might take cold. She remained I spread my shawl over her & left I remained to now (9 1/2 O.) & left for S.S. after I did when, if that is religion. I wasn't serious of it I lived with a non-prosecutor but I never was whipped in his name, all I asked him to do was to be honest and not get so mad, but children you should never let such angry passions rule your big hands were never made to save each other's honors off. Returning from S.S. I did not see wife she had made the bed & apparently got her breakfast. Searching thru the house I found her in the chamber in the cold with a comforter around her I spoke to her & advised her to go to the fire. After sitting down I found the entry in my journal

I have no desire to vary a hair from the whole fact. I made no efforts at personal injury beyond grasping her arm tight & compelling her to go near where the pant had been & then towards the bird case as hard as I could. The S.S. was very interesting. I was late spoke 5 m. at close. Before I went to Church I went up again & spoke to her. I had kissed her the first time coming up. This time I asked "what do you want of me? To be a good man" I'll try <sup>to be a good man</sup> will you help me & pray for me. Going over I went to hear Mr Davidson - His text 'If you thus the spirit mortify the deeds of the body ye shall live' - It was an excellent practical discourse - to be finished tonight. He asked me to go to church to tonight with him I said no I had seen and heard enough of Preachers if they were like him he said the sermon made a great impression on his mind I told him I thought there was great room for improvement. At three O. heard Mr Rogers in Floral Hall at Fair Ground to the Soldiers, on the



Nov 24 1861

I suggested him. Closed by prayer  
 & as Col Challen had given out for Fri  
 next Sabb. called at his quarters to  
 see if he had a pr engaged. He had had  
 but he had sent an excuse I agreed to  
 if able. He has long been a professor  
 he complimented my prayer. I thought  
 very much of it there was not  
 enough of Confession in it.

In eve heard Mr Dattison He was  
 more eloquent than in Morn  
 an excellent discourse. He came on  
 me tho I sat back to close by pray  
 & coming out he took my arm &  
 we had a very pleas. time walking  
 to 1<sup>st</sup> St - Wife had some flings but  
 the Lord enabled me to be silent un-  
 der them - Had some head ache  
 at noon ate crust of baked bread & water  
 at sup. a piece of hard corn br & water  
 Monday wife some people where I go  
 to her around by st. This is a mistake

25<sup>th</sup> there was a very slight snows barely  
 perceptible on the closest scrutiny.  
 Court closed today attend Argued  
 the demurrer of Owens.

Hamilton

In Pill. Judge Hume gave his  
 decision in Thomas case that they  
 should pay their own cost (about  
 100<sup>ps</sup>) Atty excepted. This was con-  
 sidered a great triumph. In  
 case of Dillon & Owens Court gave  
 us leave to amend but we pre-  
 ferred to prick anew & so dis-  
 missed the suit.

26 Worked some, hauled timber  
 for steps - fixed tools wrote off  
 the ap of Mr Fairland a long  
 job.

27 Rain last night & pleas. today  
 work some, weak ate as usual  
 This morning I signed the Mortg-  
 age as I thought on the whole best.  
 Counsellor with Mrs about Mother Hume's  
 down & the estate In eve talked with Harper  
 about it.

28 Thanksgiving Went over to Mr. wife in  
 a scolding mood. Rev Richardson pr Ps cxxxvi  
 An excellent sermon. I sent a motion to have it  
 published. It was put & carried -  
 Fixed tool box & wrote off ap for J. Owens  
 wife showed some signs of change she pray-  
 ed at night

Nov. 29. 61

Work in Am. at platform - caring wire down. H. In Pm went to Probate court to see about Adm<sup>n</sup>. <sup>with list for removal of Birds.</sup> Wife went up to Harb. 30 Working, fixing up, bank up Choring. Went over to Probate Court. Harper's H. Wife pleases all day - but broke out at night very abusive. Sat Sabbath while fixing for St. Mr. Roberts of Appleton. He called to request me to fix for him more. We called on Mr. S. & then went to Appleton & for 1 hour - 15 some comfort dinner. A. Anderson & Mr. Anderson is a very intelligent well read man scarcely darker than white. His eldest son is very fair. He walked with me to Camp. I met the apt from St. Col. & Mr. Hoblitz had on from Col. so after waiting half hour he came & made a weak court. Calvinistic term on Newbith. Came home & went to A. M. & for Nov 11 19 & Sunday. 2 Work at moving door under stairs. Went with Harper to Probate & then to his house & then over to Court & detained. Judge decided to postpone action for two days. Went over again to fix

Hamilton

Called at Lodge & home. Collected of Howell. 3 Called at Probate Court. The judge promised me and wife upon the 2 that he would appoint me this morning without regard to Bird's resignation - worked at caring & making door to under stairs. 4 It has been cold & freezing for 3 days - Harper, wife & wife & I went over to Probate Court. Judge said he found the law requiring when a resignation took place the heirs should be notified. I asked him to show me the law. He produced the section but instead of sustaining him it only directed the heirs to be notified when mother, widow or next kin would advise. I told him so. Then he said well the notice has gone out & I'll wait till time to answer till Sat Morn. They'll not answer & then I can act. He again promised to appoint Sat Morn but would <sup>not</sup> sign an agreement to do so. Worked at door & fixing pastry ~~fixing~~ door H. Yesterday wife was pleasant all day till night & then beginning I entreated her to let one day pass.



Dec 4-61

without a snuff. She cooled off—  
 Today she was pleas till after I had  
 hung the panty door & then scolded  
 for wasting lumber & nails when  
 might have dispensed with face  
 casing, & rabbled the joints—I told  
 her the joints were only 2 in wide &  
 2 only 7/8 thick & it could not be  
 done so. She had a long spell I got  
 impatient telling her it was exceed-  
 ingly unpleasant to do any. for her  
 for if done this way she found fault  
 that way—

After reading the M & A to 1/4 to 9 she  
 asked if I was going to bed—  
 I proposed prayer first & while I  
 was getting some med. & drink  
 she says "why do you get mad at  
 me" I told her I did not get mad  
 every time I am displeased, or tried  
 or excited— I object to your use of the  
 terms "mad" when only a little excited  
 "fight" when a verbal dispute arises  
 I said further, You always begin  
 "Well if you did not take it up  
 there be no fight" I do not take up

the first, generally not the second  
 I can't help being stung, you begin  
 & while I am calmly answering  
 a point before heading me then you  
 throw another sting about some  
 old matter that has been settled once  
 & then I get excited. You have no  
 charity "nor religion as you told at  
 Dr Chambers" she interruptedly said  
 "Yes said I you have no charity  
 you make no allowance for  
 misunderstanding, you impute  
 every action to a base motive  
 This morn. Mary came in & I told her  
 what Ellen had reported of her saying  
 & gave the other side, as I had told  
 wife I would. Wife says "every  
 body talks about me" I can't help  
 that. I go on & do right & let them talk  
 Am willing they should Bird re-  
 ported I found fault with the dinner  
 at Harpers & the truth was He found  
 fault & I reproved him at his own  
 house by saying We have partaken  
 of their hospitality & we ought either  
 to speak well or let them alone"



Dec 4<sup>th</sup> 1861

While I was talking in answer to her question she rose & went off to bed & I spun the fine twine - 5 Work at stripping roof to Wood house &c. In Pm. I had pain in loins & agree sensations - Did little only painted some 6 A sick night - Slept little - Dacting pains in head - painful urinating & it smelt bad - copious - I took gruel while eating wife began again about my meanness she had called me Dr - or - 3 & 4 - I was enabled to be calm - which only exasperated her the more I told her could I have foreseen this fuss that would be made I should have brot more things but at that time I expected only to be here a few weeks & I acted in good faith She had refused to rent me this house after promising it, & I had no home here that soon after my return from Sidney I told her if there was things needed I would send for them if she were pleased but I would do nothing under the threats of hard names & abuse - It is surprising to me she don't see her true interest & happiness

Toward night crawled over to P.O. & Probate Office -

7 Fever still pain less severe went over to Probate Court was advised of M. Hurston & S. D. Hurston Estate Motion approved in name with me went over at 2 & executed bonds & called to settle with M. Farland. This is the anniversary of giving myself up to God. I feel I have very much lost spiritual ground of late. Renewed the dedication of self to God At twilight I prayed earnestly about the proposition of wife - I had asked a life lease of this house (it had rented for 5p. per mo not paid for a yr) and a vacant lot to improve ~~the~~ woods on farm to fence & pasture - Since my apt. she said I might have the house & Prime lot - I submitted to the Lord shall I move here if she will give me a lease of this & Prime & leave the rest to the future. It seemed best & casting lots became so.

8 Sabbath We both went to Meth Ch. heard Dr. Marley pr a sensible discourse on Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life. Wife remarked it was the best sermon she ever heard from a Meth Pr. Being indisposed did not go out



Dec 8 61

to lovefeast Read M'Gosh - very  
clean & good

9 About Probate Court. consulting &  
staid on some riding west end of town  
about our river wants for Mrs. Long  
fixed water way from store - incl. lost  
wrote mortgage to secure Bail, & also  
wrote objection to Birds of M H estate  
I have consulted Williams & attended  
Council

12 Rose at 5 & after usual reading to  
attempted to find an agreement I  
had drawn & finally discovered it  
& other papers & documents had been  
abstracted. Wrote a new one according  
as wife had promised & on speaking  
she said she should not. Very well  
I offer to pay you rent for this house  
at your own price on it. You  
agreed to but if you are unwilling  
to make a writing you attend to  
your business. I to mine - Here  
after I'll not neglect my business  
to attend to yours - A thorough hunt  
discovers no trace of the missing  
papers -

In eve attended Chapter - Did not  
remain to close, but thanked them  
for admitting me a member & stated  
my love for Masonry & cautioned  
them against admitting unworthy  
persons.

12 Wrote petition for Ellen & Mary J.  
objecting to Bird's Adm. Fixed  
drawn in workbench & in PM went  
to procure bail. Judge S. says he  
shall not appoint Mother & me -  
picked up shingle to in cellar at  
Dory store -

13 This morning I introduced the subject  
of renting this house to me & Pierce  
lots - Wife said ultimately, "Every  
body said I could not live with  
you if I did so - I am not going  
to do it." Very well, said I ask  
not one cent of your property with  
out remuneration, but if I have  
no right here I shall charge you  
for what I do, & I'll collect it too  
You can take your choice either  
pay me for what I do for you or do  
it yourself & you may have the

Dec 13-1867

further choice, to pay by the job or by the day. I requested the name of one who had advised her to keep me down so that I could never do any thing, but be always dependent. She declined to give any. I told her either it was some one to whom she had prejudice or who wished to part us or it was a fiction of her own.

I then proposed to rent the upper story of the Becker Store she at first agreed to at One & half dollars per mo. but when I wrote out the contract she refused to sign it. I settled with Bob Thoms & went over for her & came back & finished it going over I saw Keller & told him if he could rent it at a fair price I would take it off his hands. He came over & agreed for it & came again in the evening & took his contract at one dollar per mo. by him or his assigns Mrs Davis & Miss Blain were in.

14 It is 38 years since I joined Church

Went over & waited for Geo. to come. Deleplaine went over for bail & backed off. Judge told me he thought I was ineligible on out of a suit. I went to bin. with Bob I went on & gave Troutman & Miss Mill spanght & no bail. Went back & forth so often was very tired. Harper is out on Mother being Ad. In eve Schuyler agreed to go on the bond of Mother.

15 Sabbath very pleasant for a few days past. Have been feeble - mind depressed. Attended with Mr. & Mrs. Sawden in on by Harper's buggy wife & I went to Fair Ground. Pr to a very large audience on the being dead yet speaking. Very few officers there. Did not go out at night. My teeth do not fit it was hard speaking in open air. 16 At Probate Court it was developed that the Judge has been secretly undermining us & playing to the hands of the opposite party. He said he had determined to appoint S. Loran. We protested & he promised to wait & give us a hearing. Harper went



Dec 16-61

and demanded that Mother & I be  
apptd On Mr. Bacon's & the Judge  
Complied - I have no confidence  
in his word or honor - He has violated  
his word almost without a pretext  
& shown himself devoid of honor  
or impartiality - He has thrown every  
impediment in our way & listens  
to the suggestions of Thos. Milliken  
who is as unscrupulous as mud  
be. Wife want to see Thos Miller  
at Chilliworth - but from the facts  
developed I think he is a party  
to stupendous frauds & if so he  
will not comply with her wishes  
Time will tell but I cannot resist  
these views at present - I think  
it more than likely Thos telegraphed  
to Miller & they act in concert.  
In eve at Harpers - On looking over  
the ap of Thos vs the estate of S. D.  
Houston I find that one of the papers  
suppressed by Eliza was afterward  
Credited but other Credits are  
withheld so that a large balance  
appears in her favor -

Harrison

- 17 Awoke at 1 1/2 lay till 3 to work - read  
& wrote & copied room for Col. Moody  
& Col. Schallen. Choring - fixed settle  
for kitchen stripped - Consulted Lawyer &  
H. H. -
- 18 Sided the West End taking off old &  
putting on some new - & trailing old  
very fine mellow pleasant weather  
Wife has not come yet -
- 19 Siding I saw mailed & side lath in  
closet. breakf & din at Harpers bread  
milk for sup, wife not returned.
- 20 Read letter from wife Miller & wife  
consent to my apt. Filed their consent  
with Probate Court & Choring - lathed  
Closet - went to store room. Engaged  
plaster H. Plaster did not come till  
too late Cold windy day
- 21 Cold raw. Called Milliken office  
& Probate. Said I to Judge If the heirs  
of S. D. Houston unanimously request  
an apt you have no objection. No  
if a proper person - I reckon you are  
willing they should be judge "Yes" In a  
republic we hardly expect unanimously  
a majority govern "Yes; that is dem

76

Dec 21-

"acrotic" Mele the majority of all the kids ask for an apt. "I'll study on it a day or two" I told them you would not undertake to ride over them all. No man of hon or would accept an apt against the protest of a majority.

In the last half of the afternoon set glass at the store Bro & milk for 22 Sabbath Snow last night & wind to rain - rainy all day. Heard Mr Davidson seek ye first the K of G. & his righteousness 16-

Went to Harpers after dinner took up the Gazette. Mary says, do you read newspapers on Sunday. If I can for the glory of God I do. She thought it wicked & also to read the S. B. books her children bring home. I enquired how much do you give a year to send the Bible to the destitute. I don't know 5% perhaps. "5% out of an income of 5000." "But we must take care of our souls."

16 16- Am reading W. C. C. on Div Gov. He is a very clear thinker 23. Harpers & I went to Probate judge

Hamilton

again - His plea is I have not a majority. I went to Cram who has been apt. I accepted against our protest - & he said Bob Toms & Judge for it - I went to T. Milliken he said he was not agent for W. H. Weston or anyone but Thomas - I took Mary & to Bird via store house & Bird & wife said they were imposed on by Bob & readily signed a request to have Brother Toms ap. Came back 24. We all went to Judge again. He was thunderstruck & said he would try & persuade Cram to resign & get it arranged by Sat. I told him I had fears he had not stamina enough to act if Bob saw I swore & objected - Wrote to T. Miller wife not having written nor come. I have concluded to go to Dayton & Sidney & spend Christmas - Took car at 4.40 came Dayton. Lee had moved & gone to Greenville. Came Depot & took 8.20 to Sidney stop with Ruth 25 Christmas Saved wood & wrote some let. 26 Went to house & called some wrote by ailes



Dec 27-61

Packing up some things I left a letter to have them write me. If things take one shape I move all down if not part only—

28 Made Sawbuck for far. Packing. No letter came from Ham. or Versailles. I felt I must go to station—when there I went back to town: on the street I thought I would leave my going to the Lord by lot. It came to go—Came Versailles—They circulated the apt & preached at night 1 Cor X/13 a very sweet clear time. Staid All Night.

29 Sabbath Exhorted children at SS on Newbirth—Mended at Mod. Taylors funeral of James Swisher 19 yrs 22 day who was shot by accident & fell dead in half a minute. 34 Reg. in Van. He had an excellent character from Lt Col which I read at home & graves. Eccl 12 Man knoweth not his time as the fishes etc—A good time—Have head ache & pain in bones all day—pr at 2 1/2 on Gal X/17.8. At night after a short nap on John X/14-6 was more stiff & formal than last.

Siding

but a good time. They gave me 2.00 for my expenses. On the whole it was very convenient the Lord sent me—Prayed at far Millers. He is going down with drinking very fast. All Night—In morn I called Rufus. Hoovers Hollis—Maed, Wm. John the first Millers—

30 Very clean & pleas. They all profess that my visit was very Presidential—I swam last n. & slept well—am much better. Took fot for Siding—Packing up. No letter at noon—Fixing to—

31 Came early—pack—No letter got board & dine Sister Manning—loaded up 1064 lbs. Went up to Depot & down & made good bye—Julia goes to Dayton got my goods loaded. Took 4 1/4 train to Home on board. He engaged me to many hymns to Eliza Shaw when was over. ~~He~~ ~~was~~ at Depot—At Hamilton called at Bro Lawden as Watchnight—Called at Harpers & slept at home Jan 1/4 1862 Awakened by house full of smoke at 4—S wind rising & a still partly covered—Did not sleep again rose at 5. brk at Harpers Went over

Dec 27. 61

Packing up some things I left a letter to have them write me. If things take one shape I move all down if not part only.

28 Made Sawbuck for far. Packing

No letter came from Ham. or Versailles. I felt I must go to station. When there I went back to town: on the street I thought I would leave my going to the Lord by lot. It came to go. Came Versailles. They circulated the apt & preached at night 1 Cor X 13 a very sweet clear line. Staid All Night.

29 Sabbath Exhorted children at SS on Newbirth. Menus at Mod. Taylors funeral of James Swisher 19 yrs 22 day who was shot by accident & fell dead in half a minute. 34 Reg. in Va. He had an excellent character from Lt Col which I read at home & graves. Eccl 18 12 Man knoweth not his time as the fishes etc. A good time. Have head ache & pain in bones all day - pu at 2 1/2 on Gal 4 7, 8. At night after a short nap on John 17 4-6 was more stiff & formal than last.

Siding

but a good time. They gave me 2.00 for my expenses. On the whole it was very wise. Sent the Lord sent me - Prayed at far Millus. He is going down with drinking very fast. All Night. In morn I called. Hughes. Hoover. Hollis. Maud, Wm. John the Jacob Millus.

30 Very clean & pleasant. They all profess that my visit was very Providential. I swam last n. & slept well - am much better. Took fot for Siding - Packing up. No letter at noon. Fixing to.

31 Came early - pack. No letter got board & dine Sister Manning - loaded up 1064 lbs. Went up to Depot & down & made good bye. Julia goes to Dayton getting goods loaded. Took 4 1/4 train. Lt Hume on board. He engaged me to marry him to Eliza Shaw when war was over. We met at Depot. At Hamilton called at Bro Lawden as Watchnight. Called at Harpers & slept at home Jan 1 1862 Awakened by house full of smoke at 4. S wind rising & a still partly covered. Did not sleep again rose at 5. brk at Harpers Went over



Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1862

to depot goods not come - back to P.O. & consult Williams came back & took down rough boards & fixed window space - Wrote about Admin of S.D.H. called at Depot & fixed things - They charged me 19c for 100 to Dayton 40m & 28c for 100 to Ham 35m. I told the agent it was a small matter but I had been promised this at 11 from Dayton. Ever 1 part at Harpers convers. on Admin of S.D.H.

2. Colder but not cold. Wrote all the and D.H. Went over to Probate Court & filed my Agt to resign if incapacitated by suit. Consulted Williams. Went Depot & got the bread & snaps box butter eggs. Symptoms of dumb ague -

Have been tempted today, this P.M.

3. Awake & lay half an hour & lighted my lamp & saw it was 5 $\frac{1}{2}$  by watch room & after dressing & making fire discovered I had mistaken the time. It had been 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  read the two to E.D. & request to file petition to Sup. Ct. for a mandamus. Consulted

Hamilton

read it to Harpers - Wife came 4.40 she soon began to scold at Harpers moving the State (he had not moved it) she then began to say Why didnt you bring all the Chains - They are all here said I "No they aint" & again said they were. Finding her enraged & going on with a trade of abuse for going to Sidney & not bringing the things travelling on her money &c. all of which was not true - accusing me of giving my things to my children I refused to answer her questions & simply told her she did not know what she was talking about. She said I should not sleep on her bed & I went to the bed & lugged it & the clothes up & staid. She tried to kindle a fire then I went up & lay down on the heap, I carried her up a couple of large apples & a bottle of wine - I was enabled to be calm all the even told her I'll bear all your reproaches & vile epithets to night. to morrow. I can get away from it - I then took the straw bed & put it on the floor in the kitchen & spreading



Jan 3-62

my wrapper on it lay down  
in my clothes having overcoat  
& buffalo robe & shawl for cover—  
was quite comfortable & slept well.  
While fast asleep she came down  
& asked me if I was not going to  
apologize. I told her I had nothing  
to apologize for— For not telling  
me you had brot the bed until I  
had carried mine up stairs.  
I answered all your questions until  
you refused to believe me & raved  
& scolded upon your suspicions  
without proof. I told <sup>her</sup> she might  
either come to where I was or I  
would apist & put this on her (for  
(she had brot her down & put it on  
the bedstead again) or you go to  
yours & I'll go to sleep— she left  
& I fastened the door & lay down  
& slept well. On awaking I said  
to her to save you the feelings you will  
otherwise have if you wish I will  
apist you in putting the bed together  
as it was & will sleep together. She  
replied pleasantly "come along, as it is

I said No— will restore the bed to  
ours— she then got up & we put the bed  
together. I prayed at the bed side & we  
slept to morning.  
4 I told her I wished to move my office  
table & desk to' from your house. she  
had said in the night I'll rent you  
the whole house. I had proposed the  
chamber only— so I drew a menu.  
she quibbled & I went over to Probate  
Court & wrote motion to revoke letters  
to S. Lawrence— He went up to Harpers  
While she began on me mis-  
representing my position, which  
forced me to explain a number  
of points mortgage— &c &c— I had  
requested to be permitted to speak  
without interruption she constantly  
interrupted until I told her I would  
have no more of that. He came  
to house I carried the proposition to  
meet every one of her objections, till  
I said I'll not change it a word more  
she took it to Harpers. I went to Bed  
& brot the box of eggs & coming back  
asked her if she had signed it she



Jan 4<sup>th</sup> 1862

said No but would if I wished her to I do if you do it of your own free will & accord. She went to the table & signed. Coming to see it I found it had been altered & I took it to pieces & prepared to leave. My intention was to go to Lew - but was too late for cars & at depot sent for my half fare tickets - walked out of town & back. I home to the house wife was pleasant. Harper was in & I strapped his razor - snow & sleet train. 5<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Rose late we went to hear Mr Davidson - in Ezek VIII 20-21 - In reference to the prayer work Wife several times introduced our matters. I finally told her she would never keep her word - she promised to leave me the house & lot & then refused. When I came from Sidney before I had no intention of living here & I thought not best to bring my goods here - that when I found we should be detained I offered to send for any thing wanted if she

pleasantly requested it - that I offered her 12<sup>50</sup> for rent of 3<sup>rd</sup> story & she refused to sign that - I then requested Keller to rent it for a ~~year~~ & he did & assigned the rent to me - that I had determined I would have no more quarrels that I would never begin & when she died I would leave & go to my room - that she was free to do as she pleased: if I had given her a writing to manage her own property - & given my note for money - I would not ask a ~~written~~ leave. She uttered some twits & flings & I became excited & told her to stop she had gone far enough - & I got my fiddle & played. 6<sup>th</sup> Writing copying motion to Probate Court. F Moore came in to whom we showed it. At Harpers I told Mary her addition to our contract broke it up. Harper came in & recommended us to settle our own difficulties - He came in again & we brought up the subject & we finally settled that I give 75<sup>00</sup> per yr & have 5 per cent for all monies collected & justly obtained. She wanted to collect her rents. I did not agree to let her - it is all monies. Went over to depot

Jan 21 1862!!

- and brot things in Harper's waggon
- 7 Moving stones & setting up wife went to farm. Went over to see Bob Chumley. Putting up things - Wife to Millville
- 8 Repairing & fixing chimney throat & putting up things. Last in went to A.B. Church prayer meeting. Spent by request & exhorted
- 9 Putting & fixing things. While eating bread & milk for breakfast at 11. The man shall came in with a write from the Mayor. for Christy sees wife for fees. writ said 15.00 went over but said 150¢ took. I had taken money from bank & would have paid it had it been thus - We offered him 50¢ - Wife came home - In eve we went Harper's -
- 10 Spent the forenoon in pleading at Judge Selby's. The same - Lorange is at out defiance & says there is an impropriety in any trial being up. We called at Bob Christy's who says he is willing the men <sup>lawyers</sup> should decide the case - Patched up the opening where a window came out & wrote in eve to after 10 -

Hamilton

11 Went over &amp; sent letter to J. Miller

It was agreed to go to see J. Miller but changed - Waited till 22 & went. He is at Kentucky - Called on John Elliott about wife's business - Came probate Court & filed motion to revoke Lorange's letters - Split wood & read papers - Eliza & Frank in in eve -

12 Sabbath Rose at 5 - weather warm. Sleighing lasted only 3 day - was very good. My soul was much humbled & blessed in reading McCook on the means devised by God for the recovery of man -

Attended M. Elch in room R. L. for 30 m being unwell & called on me to pray - I at close said he was not able to go at night but hoped a brother would be in from the lot. Wife & I went over in eve - It was in Basement I sat by the door. There was no meet at Pres. the pastor & some people were there. I rose to be certain bro L saw me & could not account for his course. Where there had been two or three



Jan 12-62

prayer Br L gave liberty to speak  
I exhorted a little while on (Whom  
not having seen we love, &c.,  
I felt relieved afterwards though  
deeply sensible of my unworthi-  
ness - Coming home wife com-  
menced as usual a tirade, saying  
I was the most fidgety childish  
man she ever saw - I heard her  
all through & commenced to give  
my reasons she interrupted me  
& I quit - Wrote to Mary after  
we came home -

13 We went over to Mayor's office. he had  
adj. our cause to next Tues. 9 @.  
Called at Probate Court & the aft  
next week Tues at 10 to try our motion  
Called at Court house & bid off  
some lands for taxes - Called at  
Bank & Miller, Campbell & Co for wife  
In eve Harper came in - He looked over  
my cash book -

14 Wrote petition vs John Dillon & J. Jones  
cus Went to Williams & in eve wrote  
out motion for Kate Miller

Mary Thompson came here to board  
I go to school. It seems a waste to have  
extra board for the little a girl can do  
the little we have to do

15 We went over to Clerk's Office  
He has made out two Ex for work  
Called to collect Miller. Moved the  
stove into Kitchen fixed pipe &c &c  
16 Moving bedstead fix Harper's mat  
Went to Miller Campbell & Co saw  
Peck Went depot no stove yet  
Called on J. Moore to collect Filed  
Pet vs J. Dillon & J. Jones -

17 Went over to pay clerk & he had put  
the other Ex in hands of Sheriff  
I paid them both. In PM went to  
Lardens & exchanged butter for crocks  
& molasses. In eve went to Lodge Room  
where they were instructing officers in  
Chapman - wrote to J. Miller today

18 Fix shelf in pantry - split wood  
fix rain water barrel help wife  
repack butter all AM. Just be-  
fore dinner wrote Chas. M. Mudge  
for Geo. W. L. began to upbraid me  
with taking money to Sidney to buy



Jan 1862

butter eggs &c - Sat down to dinner with a heavy heart. Tried to keep cool but upon her saying there not a thing on the table that you got. I rose hastily over turned or tilted the table & left to Probate Court. When I came back wife said she tried to keep the table from tilting I was not conscious of putting any strength, found many of the dishes were broke I deeply regretted. I supposed I was under a paroxysm of anger I wish I could stand twists & turnings have tried to pray God to not suffer me to be tempted above what I can bear - wife was pleasant to 8. O. about which time going into the bedroom she hit the corner of my table & spilled her buckwheat batter, then commenced. I hastened to bed time.

19 Sabbath Very hard rain most of the night. It rained into the library thro the bed & much on floor & thro into parlor. Wife better till I went

to church. Just as I got to Markhouse Universalist bell rung. I stepped in & heard a dissertation read on Amos V 18 Hate evil - Harpist girls in in Pm. Wife's prayer a model of invective & evil surmising - It pains me. She knows nothing of my sorrow of heart. I have resolved during the next week when she begins her taunts & invectives to rise & leave. I see no other way she is insensible to reason & generally will not let me finish my statement of my reason, but generally interrupts with some insulting taunt, I deeply feel my unworthiness & sinfulness in the sight of God - but her great complaint is "You don't pay me what you owe" I lost my Hawcysburg property by the war times - I travelled with her two summers when if I had supposed her to be so miserly. I would have omitted the trips & turned to making money. - Have now been



Jan 19<sup>th</sup> 1862

Kept by her business from going out & seeking or attending to any other. My clothes are worn out & my shabby appearance would need stronger recommendations than I could get to obtain a situation. Some small efforts I have made have been Providentially thwarted - and between her business & despondence & expectation of greater troubles my energies are paralyzed. Yet it is some consolation. The Lord thinketh upon me.

20. Wife beginning to scold I tried to reason & finding she wouldn't let me I rose - & wrote - & arranged papers. Went over to PQ & to Depot. & back.

Called at Mayor's office. Bob Christy & Co. 21 Went Mayor's office. Filed offer to confess for \$100 - & demanded jury. Came Probate Court. Crane plead for adj<sup>y</sup> to 2. Crane home went out to Harpers farm riding with Chris<sup>ts</sup> Hughes - He had an interest in talk on religion He had become a Know-nothing. Came back with Harpers

Ham. &amp; Co. in court

to Probate Court we had a hard pull the Judge decided that I should not be a witness because my wife was interested. Clark & Milliken worked hard the Judge sided with them entirely. I charged him with fraud in antedating the apt of Crane & I proved it finally made him confess that Crane was not apt on the 16<sup>th</sup> - Harper got excited - I was enabled to be cool & collected. I told the Judge it was no use to make a plea, for he had decided the case - but I plead on. Clark replied in a sophistical legal argt - J. Milliken declined to speak. 22 Writing Petition to Sup Court for a Mandamus - Harpers in court. 23 Started for Cin. learning that Thoms was in City sought him for information on M<sup>r</sup> F's account. At Harpers he proposed some one sided measures for pacification. I wrote a form of a letter for Mary & Ellen to Eliza & gave a plan of compromise to Thoms. I took the cars at 5 & came to the city - Called at bro Poes but a party of young people being expected - Came to bro Peacock's & staid. wrote

Jan 24<sup>th</sup> 1862

wrote out a letter & plan - to submit my  
 & every question to an arbitration last night  
 this morn rising at 4<sup>1/2</sup> - called at  
 Book room - Dr W C Dunean R S Thoms  
 room (not in) M H Tilden. Court house  
 & Probate Records to be - 3<sup>rd</sup> -  
 In Pm called again Dr D & M H Tilden  
 having dinner in Oyster soup with  
 bro Poc - came to Br Powell's Appt  
 Supper bro P said we have a protracted  
 meet? speaking & prayer will you go?  
 Went to the ju bro Cranen wishing I tried  
 to go on John XIX 14.6 - some freedom 4 for  
 want one. Bought friend - a comfort  
 able time

25 - Came to Lake Depot saw Rogers he has  
 broken the relay - wire - The river is  
 falling 12 in last in yesterday the water was over  
 the stone & up to the top of the square bar of  
 the lamp posts - came to Thoms room  
 & Tildens He is confined at home today -  
 Walked with Judge Caldwell to Court  
 house came stage office & leaving  
 Camp at noon rode to Tildens & con-  
 sulted him - about Probate Judge decision  
 He - Dined with him Walked back

via M Dow's Home & to Depot down Long  
 worth street went too low & having to come  
 back it lost the trip being 1/2 on too late  
 Rode up to Thoms office - (not seen) left a  
 note & round man into 5<sup>th</sup> St bought a  
 pair of gloves & 1/2 bush apples & look care &  
 came home Harper Supper & spent  
 eve - M has sent his request for us  
 26<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Heard Mr W Miller deliver  
 a formal stiff, but clear sermon on If  
 any man be in Christ he is a new  
 very pleas day - Reading M L  
 27 Rose at six having been awake from  
 2 to near 4 - Read 3.21 from Mr  
 Selby Berman Mecca. Wife wants it  
 She has made arrangements to lend at  
 10 per cent all the money coming & that rest  
 so as to leave the money I borrowed to pay  
 her costs to Shff, unpaid - I see no way  
 to have peace with her but to go away &  
 earn money enough to pay her up  
 Went Probate Court Instead of his decision  
 the Judge finding himself in a bad fix for  
 destroying our letters & then antedating Cranen  
 recommends us to settle & for this purpose  
 puts off his decis. to Wed 2 Oc. wrote & copied



Jan 27-62

Letter & plan of Mary & Ellen signed & sent to Eliza. Wife went to Mrs. Jimmy is sick. In eve posted up from Journal 28 Rose at her studied & wrote Christy vs wife & wrote brief for Prob Court. Read it at Harpers & copied it for Judge S. Went over & presented it. Saw Williams & counselled. Called Mayor's office. Judge Anne 29 Went Mayor Office to attend wife's trial & Christy - He brot Milliken & Clark & W. Farland all test his services in Case were worth 75¢. The two former to mitigate their defeat. & latter to enlarge his own charge - Judge Anne remembered it of importance He did not plead it. Am sorry I did not. I test that Bob said he would Ch O for 1<sup>st</sup> trial but he brot in the collection Case also. & Judge gave him ver 75¢ - In Pm hung two axes for Harpers - read news & read severe scolding for not doing better at trial.

30 Called at Probate Court, and my own for wife - at Christy (not in) He wrote letter to R. S. Thomas & copied need to Mother & Co - Called Mayor office & Co - 7/8 a 7/8 d Est 1/8.

Hamilton

31 Called on R. Christy to effect a compromise. with Farland about his part & at Mayor's office - In Pm wrote S. Peace eve posted. Wife has given collection to G. Hurton & collected some to keep me from earning the 5¢ cent towards rent. I notified her today that I should surrender the lease & move away. & charge for every thing I did for her by the piece & collect it too as I go along - Wife proposed to go up & leave it to Harpers we went He said settle your own difficulties don't disturb our house with them. The women went over the City scandal which I slept over a long while by asking Did you sisters ever talk half an hour on experimental religion in your lives. Mary acknowledged they had not. Then commenced a tirade against people that made profession & did not live right. Mother & Wife confessed they knew nothing about experience but they had a hope I was enabled to describe the difference between a servant & a child of God & as I had been asked for my experience I told it concluding by saying I



Jan 31 1862

very little communion with God  
 I had greatly lost ground in religion  
 I was trying to get back to it  
 & reading 2 Pet II had prayer  
 Feb 1. 1862 We now later I have felt  
 ashamed & perhaps condemned for  
 wasting my time in bed after I  
 waken. But I have not a free  
 mind & cannot command my  
 energies. Went over & paid one of my  
 some writing & told some sermons  
 At Probate Court. Judge not having  
 heard from Thomas further post-  
 poned his decision. I requested him  
 to write it out & let me see how  
 it looked. He agreed to.  
 Went Mayor's office & saw Christy  
 he will dis 12 1/2 p too more -  
 wrote Phonog. in eve  
 2 Sabbath. Some words. wife charges  
 me with putting my property  
 out of my hands to keep her out  
 of it. I despair of ever having peace  
 with her unless I can get employ-  
 ment that will enable me to pay  
 her without reckoning any thing

for all I do for her - & then to support  
 her. She is so perfectly unwise, she don't  
 see her true interest. She don't see  
 that her twists & flings & constant reproaches  
 keep my mind on them & disqualify me  
 for thought & action. She don't see that  
 she is destroying affection in herself  
 & me too, & preparing for us either a sep-  
 aration, or a gloomy discontented old  
 age, if we live. My daily prayer is  
 Lord do not suffer me to be tempted  
 above that I am able to bear -  
 Went with her to Meth Church & then I  
 came to Mr Davidson's & heard him preach  
 a good sermon. Having therefore boldness  
 to enter the Heb & I closed with prayer - In  
 PM went to Camp Mr Rogers pre on the  
 Centurion Cornelias. his party to -  
 Slept to Drift parade. In eve did not  
 go out read W. L. H. from phonog.  
 wife & money to S. S. at M. H.  
 3 Rose at 5 & wrote phonography to 8  
 Made small drink. R. B. B. came in  
 Went over river. Probate Court no decis-  
 ion. Called Bank M. H. office R. B. paid his  
 note deposited the money - At 8 p.m.  
 Lodging in eve till 11 -



Feb 14-62

Copy of services & work for wife's estate in Allen

In PM went Probate Court to copy Brid. a/c Went with wife to all F & bank - When I read Buckett's note deposited & drew & deposited in my own name, in order to get a settlement the 5 per cent com \$47.32 - then 25¢ fees in Thoms case then 100 on a/c & 102.68 for current expenses which I intend to hold until I get a settlement with wife she holding my note for 405 & refusing to settle She drew out bal and deposited in her individual name - I paid Christy 60¢ & took recit in full - wrote off a/c - In eve at Harpers exam Bior a/c S D H estate

5 Rose 4<sup>th</sup> & wrote forog. going in to bed room about 6 wife was pleas & I lay down at her request & we talked calm. I told her I was ready to pay over the money when we settled She thought I meant that she owed me I do not so think, I only want to know what I am to have & how we stand - I was told when I had no money, go buy

him or that - Her course has been to keep me poorly clad, poorly fed, & scolded in silence & submission. I am willing to work hard and face poor but I am not willing to have her hold my note & on interest & shaming me and leave things so. wrote for Probate Judge 6 Rose at 5 & wrote finished opinion for P. Judge & went over it & lent it to him. Called Christy to pay costs. returning wrote for Sear and Harpers called & as wife would not hold title when he & I were talking he took her to his home I went over & settled with Pack & called Mayors office - I went up to Harpers & fully explained to Mother & Mary wife have told a one sided tale to them. When I came back after prayers I sat down to look for a deed to contradict the false impression she had made concerning title to lot in Sedgwick She began a tirade softly I requested her to quit She said its truth, I went on I took up flute & played. My days are swiftly passing by H. then she went on again I played again she went on again. I became excited & after asking her again to quit I told <sup>her</sup> I was losing command of myself She taunted me in the most sneering manner & you are a fool



Feb 6 1862.

I saw the flint & knocked the top of the lamp chimney off. Wife went up to Harper & called him. He came just as I was going to drug store for a new chimney. I was very dizzy or light headed & staggered in walking took a pill & was better when I lay down.

7 The tired to settle wife had been taunting & scolding & finally I told her to stop it that I could not leave & I'd hear no more of it. Soon after he came. Wife he was in kitchen she had so represented I suppose he was mad & when I came out he abused me & I told him, I can not this house at present & I'll not be abused in my own house. he must stop that or go out. He continued & assuming a threatening attitude as if to strike seized by the collar, but on feeling myself in a moment let go. He dashed me into the street I followed him in silence. When he went out I quietly locked the door & went to my work laying the beams.

When I learned he was up at Harper's I sent Mary to ask him down. He sent

back word If I wanted to see him come when I am. So after dinner wife & I went up. I asked him if he was going to ask my pardon for abusing me. When he refused. Then said I'll ask yours. He replied he neither asked nor gave pardon. A man that hangs out the black flag said I must expect the consequences. I tried all the PM & eve to get a settlement with my wife. In eve we tried again at Harper's. He had used his influence with no reason or influence would move her. She was going to have me pay for all the money I had rid & pay all the family expenses instead of half as agreed. Harper proposed various things I tried to get her to agree to leave all our pecuniary matters to a referee. She said she would but would not sign. So we came home at 11.

8 Harper advised me to waive trying, hand over the money, not said he that it is right but as policy - then look out for employment. After dinner I finally



Feb 8 1862

concluded to take up my checks except the 47<sup>th</sup> commission. take up the rent contract & trust Providence for a settlement. So I broke my intention to wife we called her in who had just then driven to the door & I paid it over <sup>213.98</sup> She paid 10 & a check made 800 I then asked him for his pardon again He began to confess he was excited before I spoke to him & we shook hands I told him as I had Harpers folk my greatest grief was that I had wounded the cause of religion in his estimation He wept. I went off well pleased. I went over to the mill with him for meal —

lay down & slept a little which relieved my head & went back & calmed

In eve wrote

9 Sabbath My son & wife has been most loving & affectionate all night & all day to Sunday. Went (both) to Mr Davidson's Ch. He preached eloquently on Heb x 26-31 — but applied the whole to unconverted sinners. Granting the blood of the Covenant where with xst was

Hamilton

105

Sanctified an unclean thing. & — Harpers was in in PM & we had a very pleasant season till sundown After he was gone wife began a tirade first against the Meth. then against me & requested him twice to desist — Went to Horn Meth. a bro Pr on Isa L V 10.11

I exhorted 15 or 20 in & closed by prayer 10 Court commenced After writing before breakfast I went over to Court & with Harpers to Esq Selby. We reasoned long with him we almost got him to revoke the apt of leave. At Esq Hamilton's office Harpers is sued for a horse taken on a Mortgage — In eve at Harpers.

11 Awoke at 3 & lay to 5 thinking about these suits rose & wrote out bond & Question & 4 to 9 & went to Court. Milliken answered to our pet vs Owens by de murmer. contending 1<sup>st</sup> that when we permitted Dillon to leave at two years end we annulled the contract 2<sup>nd</sup> That the want of consideration did not make the bail liable 3<sup>rd</sup> that the petition does not show there is anything due on the contract

Feb 11 - 62

11 that if any thing was due, the pit does not show it now.

I replied to all as well as I could. Mr rejoined & I replied to his new matter. Coming to Probate Court the Judge told me he had decided our motion by granting it & had reversed Graves appt. In PM was at P. Court & Clerk's Office examining claim of S. D. H. estate & in eve at Council.

12 At court & called on Judge M at noon - Filed a new application for Adm. consulsed Harpers & Mother & at attended trial of a child vs Harper. The father James Hamilton had mortgaged a horse & it had been sold on execution. A young lawyer was the J.P. & will probably give it to him though to do so he makes the father & mother two swindlers.

13 Wrote rpt & this morn (after 8 at which time I rise) phonog. 14.

went over to court Judge gave his decision on Milliken's demurrer over ruling it on the important point & sustaining

the technical objection & giving leave to amend. I learn Milliken has give notice of appeal from Judge Selby's apt of Mother. - Attended to case of Reuben or Harper - also after dinner & then took cars & came to Camden. Preached from 1 Tim 1-15. some freedom. Staid Dr Waterhouse.

14 Sabbath Mr W & K being absent I held an experience meeting & pt at 11 on Rom 8:18-90m. dined with bro Robbins. Pr in eve on Throne of grace. Staid bro Waterhouse.

17. Took cars & came Hamilton. Court house & then wrote amended petition & went with it to Williams & in eve wrote brief & consulsed for Harper.

18. Went Williams office & Court & worked at spring cistern in front yard. helped Harper make fuelnel.

19 Rain all day & freeze snow at night wrote to Benj. & Sonogrupp. Translate

20. Went probate Court paid for letters wrote contract to have no more suits Read

21 Read about appeals in Court room wrote form. & called Mayors for Harper



Feb 22 1862

Market, mended kettle coffee pot &c  
wrote & wrote out the peace agree-  
ment & got it signed at Harper's  
& felt impelled to go to Quinn's  
Wife endeavored to dissuade me. She  
earnestly desired me not to go. but  
I went onward & thinking possibly  
there might be a mistake in my im-  
pressions asked the Lord & cast the lot  
It came to go - Came Cummings  
viler now called Suddow & took stork  
Came to Eliza's & supped -  
They said a by which I was justi-  
fied in inter. during the Agreet &  
so I did not. Came down town  
called at 160 Vine to get Longley's  
works & Benn Pitman's Sheets  
& houses illuminated - Came Bro Pow-  
ell's & staid

23 Sabbath Called at Wesley. SS &  
heard bro Miller of Canton address  
Inf & S.S.S. Spoke myself 5 m. &  
was in a Clap meet a while Walked  
with bro Miller & Hall to Morris Ch  
Heard bro Kinsley a sound evan

gelical sermon where no frack, warn-  
ing every man to - blood for him  
Called bro Thorne's & dined & slept  
in Rev Mr Turner's Study supposing  
it was bro White's Had a pleasant talk in  
little while Came Peck St. S.S. & Ex  
the Infant Class about new hearts - &  
Came bro Powell & tea - The young  
m had a particular Sab. he wanted to  
bring out & did not want help. so  
I went & heard Mr Goddard on the  
duties of the Mother. taking for a motto  
(for he said nothing about it as a text)  
Let her have the levery child & not devil  
it - Spoke with B K Maltby who is now  
an Epis. Clergy man formerly a Meth  
Pr. in Cleveland - Came Bro Powell's  
Lungs affected - bathed & to bed -  
24 Rose at 4 & made fire & read &  
wrote In PM next look up the Year  
of Wakefield & read a few last  
pages - Having now done so before  
read & wrote to breakfast & called on  
Reuben Leonard & told him he must look  
to J P Clark - called at book room &  
then on Benn Pitman bot some books

Feb 24 1862

on & I came to Saml R. Munsie's  
I dined. Called at Bookroom &  
got a paper & came to Henry's home  
& walked to Brighton, Cars to Linton  
& train for Hamilton called at  
Williams & home

25 Rose late. wrote A.M. at Court  
& hunting for note with Tom Moore  
who gave me one of keys to his  
office. He said I might read &  
write in his office in welcome

In P.M. at home writing Howells  
26 writing called at Court. & Auditors & Dr  
Attended funeral of Mrs Wm. Mc  
Millan who d. this morn at 2.  
In eve heard & saw the Magician Robt  
Heller. I have seen much better

27 wrote letter to Joseph on & Called  
at Court & Williams & Crawford's & for wife  
In P.M. went Kinnears & Richardson redun-  
ed land lot. Commenced reading Law  
Parsons on Contracts.

28 Read in more. Went Hamilton office  
with Harper took transcript & filed  
Went Mayor's & gave notice of appeal  
Called Peck's Court house

saw Judge Vance & gave refusal  
to Monday noon to rent. Court house  
Read Cases - fraud. Ho -  
In eve read Parsons. Dr. Howell called  
& bargained for drug store -  
March 1<sup>st</sup> 1862. Rose 5<sup>th</sup> cold.

writing & for James. At Court  
this A.M. our case ad. Ad. called &  
laid over to next wk -

Wife backed out I was about going  
over when D.H. came & she waved  
I agreed to call at 3. She yielded  
to her bargain & went over. While  
drawing the writing she directed the  
new deed of house bought of D.H.  
to be taken in name of her daughter -

This was unexpected because unknown  
& came a thought of all her unkind  
nips to come up - but I said o  
only to joke on my "right of dower"  
When we came home wife was cross &  
I went to Harper's for supper -

She became peevish before bed but  
refused to have prayers - I sat &  
wrote to Rev Chan for employment.



March 2<sup>nd</sup> 1862

Sabbath Noon late - Went Pres. G.

It was Communion. A good sermon the strongly Calvinistic was preached by a young man slowly shaven all but the upper lip -

After dinner wife & I had a Chat. I finally told her I now discovered since our marriage the first real evidence of a change of heart -

She asked to specify. I began to name 1. Imputing my conduct always to a bad motive? Putting an unfavorable construction on things 3. Manifesting an unforgiving spirit, 4. In never repenting. I was going on but did not finish - I told she could not see it herself & she would not believe me - Some people think to break off going to balls while the love of riches remains & fills the heart, is religion - I told wife I had very little religion left perhaps none - That her constitutional make was so different that it was unexpected. But I had nothing to complain of Providence, had

made up my mind to do the best I could - that I had parental affection but I had no hope of ever gratifying by having my boy grow up at a home I could call mine - that I was weighed down with debts consuming every day I had no hope of any thing but to die a bankrupt. That what she had done was so often brot up, all the benevolence of it was destroyed. Upon her quoting the sayings of her relatives who were all mad at her for marrying a man without property I asked her to close the conversation -

She afterwards resumed it, and I began to entertain hopes that she will see the necessity & seek for experiment at religion -

3 Rose at 5 & wrote I spent some time at Court house - Read & wrote. Wife went to Bank & drew all the money in our joint names & placed it to her.

4 Asking me to get some meat I called on a tenant who owed & he said "I am to pay Gro. Huston now" So I

Mar 4: 62

came home but she simply  
bought down wife was gone  
In PM read & we wrote Julia  
& read Parsons.

5 Mon after 4 & read & wrote Haine hunted  
an hour for an envelope directed to Jas W  
which had a quit claim deed from  
Shaffer to my wife in it. cant find it  
it was on my table. At Court &  
reading finished 1 vol Parsons &  
took Swans Practice & Precedents.

6 Wife came home last n. She wanted  
& I gave her all the money she had any  
claim to. Was tempted to say to her  
Employ a lawyer to attend your & wife  
for you have not confidence in me  
At court Milliken & Clark resist  
apt of Mother Hueston.

7 Reading. Eye sore & film. Spent  
most of day in looking after this Ad-  
min. business - Wife & Mary went to  
Birds. The Probate judge made no notice  
of W Hueston resignation & of course he  
stands yet.

8 Rose at 5: wrote Eye better only film is  
thick. At court all the Wm Bird & Hueston vs

was called Milliken said they were not ready as  
they expected them to attend to it. that W Hueston was  
Ad. H. I told Court Hueston had resigned but Prob. had  
not entered it and so we should not dispute that  
that it was well known Huestons had been at law for  
a long time that they were now trying to arbitrate  
would if the lawyers would let them. that we were  
willing to arbitrate altho it had once been  
settled & they owed us 163.40. & gave them note. but  
we were not willing to be kept here day after  
day & court after Court on frivolous excuses -  
Court said continue at Plaintiffs costs. In PM  
heard Elden Marley Jr to 25 or 30 at Lill  
on rather seek the R of G. H. - closed with prayer  
I told P.E. I had not been there since last  
24 as B.S. had said two brethren had re-  
quested him to not make me new pulpit  
& should not under present state of things  
Hearper. H.C. Bird says he never saw any  
other books of Sams. I asked him how the  
leaves come out? He was angry when mother  
or told him he gave them to Thomas before  
he was ap<sup>d</sup> Ad. In eve Hearper came  
in we examined them and 11 leaves gone  
evidently containing some up of W Hueston  
Estate.



March 9<sup>th</sup> 1862

Sabbath Meron later was late at church by five minutes, though I tried to encourage wife to walk faster but she had begun a nup about her hymn book she will not carry the one I gave her which has her name gilded on it.

Br Manly pre on the perfect law of liberty on which I had heard him before. Wife sat near the door & coming out walked fast ahead of me. I went to library & selected "The Crook in the Lot" to see if I could find some direction or comfort under my lot.

At 3 pm at Af Meth Church on Cor I 30 some Satisfaction

In we we heard ~~by~~ Lawden on joy in heaven over a penitent sin

10 At Court Am. Finally got consent of Milliken to proceed to trial In Pm reading "Love"

In we we heard bro Goulet on friends in Casp life & a collection.

11 Br Goulet called & I gave him a gilt edged copy of my sermons for

the soldiers At Court. Milliken is going to demur. again - Consulting about case Elm Thorne vs Ad of S D Houston. Fin<sup>d</sup> reading Code. In Pm heard & read the demurree of TM for JfL. 1 That there was no consideration expressed in the written contract & it could not be given on parole 2 That there is no con. set up in petition 3 That Guarantor had no notice of accepting him as bail - Mrs Houston here at tea & Ret.

12 Mr Pearce helped me to lay pipes, bring water into the yard - worked hard, sore Eye bad -

13 Thunder & rain last night wrote in morn Went over to court & finding the judge had not settled his mind I went to Mr F & Williams & read authorities all Pm & made brief & handed judge -

14 Went over to Court. Judge delivered his opinion overruling demurree of Milliken in these points - case set for Monday - Lectured Prof Stans School on Phonog. wrote Dr Jm Parks came along & wanted me to go & see George Bird's house for him So I took a paper & to read & look case & walked to Bird's

15 Rain all last ev. Slept poorly Bird brot

Mar 15-1862

me in. He dined with us - Went over to Williams, Robertsons, Rogers &c -

This is anniversary of marriage & death of wife - wrote her sister Louisa

16 Sabbath Reading took in the Sat

At Pres. Ch. Mr Burns preached a good sermon on the Choir of Moses

Went to Ap. Mith Ch & in Con 1 Kings XIII 21 -

Wife went with me unasked & Harper came we called at Harpers - conversation half the time was about renting houses -

17 wrote went over called on Mr Farland I Roberson waited in Court for Milliken when he came to file his ans. I took it seeing it contained falsehoods came over home & wrote reply by

12 Oct. In PM went over <sup>see below</sup> & we tried the case. J. Dillon testified strangely to my knowledge he contradicted facts he crossed himself Sam Hull his father in law was wide of truth As Milliken was not willing to submit it on brief I reserved my arg to a future time

Writing brief

at Court house they were trying a

case of burglary. <sup>home</sup> & ~~and~~ wife went 18 I went to Court House - case called & we occupied to 12 & then adjourned to dinner - see back under 17 -

19 Went to C. H. & called on Mr Farland ~~the~~ the court today Came home Bird here at dinner - Mrs Davis came in & I rendered to after 2 Oct. Preparing Brief

20 About 6th. was called to argue our case vs Dillon & Owens. Read my brief & made a few comments Milliken replied for an hour. I answered him in an hours review. The chief points of difficulty were They claimed Surety signed after Dillon took possession. Dillon testified he did not ask Bowman until after he moved & Hull corroborated the same. We had Mr Farland who test<sup>d</sup> that he drew the contract & the instrument signed by B "inside of 3 weeks" afterwards. This was one point - The second was the claim of Dillon for rent of cabins & for deficiency of land. Dillon test. he made an agreement with wife to wait giving her a release of 162# on deficient grounds - He had



March 20<sup>th</sup> 1862

no jury - In PM it rained very hard, or poured. Read news to friends -

21 River higher than I ever saw it before  
Commencing reading, writing no com.

22 No decision till next Thurs. Read Greenleaf on evidence. Sent Mr. Harper came in & they agreed I should file a bill to discover the books kept by D. Hunter. I told them I should not undertake it unless I could be assured I could be boarded without continual twists of not supporting myself. I my services were not worth my board I was going where I could earn it. Harper said he was willing to be his share - wife said "then board him"

Called at Harper's after I was at Court & coming away met Harper. He had seen wife & given her a piece of his mind, particularly in reference to her severe scolding the night before for my blowing out the lamp in kitchen when nobody was there. He reported also to me that he said "You have driven away your son &

now, I suppose you want to drive away your husband.

Called at Moore's to get out to Ladies Rep. & at Harper's wife came & we all talked about filing the bill. After I was gone, I told Mother what I had said the evening before, and that I thought I should go to Dayton or bin & spend the Sabbath - Praying about & casting lots it came to go - to Dayton. Took carpet bag, Greenleaf on evidence & a few things & some sermons & came to Dayton. Julia alone. See at Greenville -

23 Sabbath Eye sore - Sitting down to table Julia, dress somehow caught the carpet & spilt on arm & flew in her face scaling & making me smart - Read Scott on Daniel. Called on bro Gaddis, who being sick of Neuralgia wished me to preach for him. I did so with good liberty on the of grace staid for elap. Took lunch with bro G. & called on bro Marley tea at Julia's & with her heard Dr. Thomas on Daniel.

24 Reading Greenleaf on Evidence

Nov 24<sup>th</sup> 1862

called with Julia on Dr Thomas & then called at Wests & read Gazette & called bro Manly's office when I met bro Chalfant & bro Van Cleve I returned to Julia & read evening Eye letter today. wrote in eve.

25 Reading - called bro Gaddis & wrote a squib for journal A visitor called bro Berringer's read papers & back Read & fin Greenleaf by 2 Oc. In eve went bro Gaddis speaking meeting. I opened for him - He professed to be greatly blest under my sermon on Sabbath - at Close sold sermons Bro Raymond 40 & others 70 to pay bro Gaddis besides 65c paid me -

26 Writing - Greenleaf abstract & Lee came 9 Oc - I left at 3 & came Home - In eve wife began about supporting me again. while I was writing to J. Miller

27 Studying case of opening judgment on Heier In eve at Harpers Pleasant day

28. Pleasant. Recd letter from Ben. He was safe - Reading law concerning expelled cases

29 Helped wife paper bed room - seized with a crick in back - Applied Ababari's plaster

Harper in eve. with Mrs. letter - 30 Sabbath Went to Brook. meeting. They have repaired & repaired their church which was sold & dilapidated. Recd Mr Keon's for 1 Chron xxix 14, 15 -

Reading M Cook & Crook in the lot. In the eve bro Nizer & P Meth for Rom 16 Mr K exhorted & they called on me to pray.

31 Back to side lane. Fixed a little rent for James Hueston - Read Greenleaf & papers wrote off brief again Bird & wife in to din April 1862 wife packing I commenced moving things to Bird's house.

2 Morn moving. Mary Jane Rees moved to our home wrote copy of brief.

3 Went over to Court. Judge had not time to decide our case -

4 Went to Court again - Judge not ready - Fixing up things -

5 Went to Court again Judge he wanted to consult more authorities. Called on Rev Mr Keon. Did little today rest

6 Sabbath Felt quite well this Morn but going round it being cool I wrapped my back & was bad again. kept the bed all Am. Wife got Harpers buggy & took me to St. Metts Ch where I preached



April 6

on 11 Jan 111 6, 78 - Mrs Leons preys  
at close very well. I could not stand  
upright but rested on pulpit. In we  
read Nat Preacher Read aloud  
that admirable sermon of Dr Shepard in  
Oct. No. 1858. "I am a man of sin."

7 Went over to the court till next Saturday  
called at Mrs. Thoms room & toward  
deft. Put told me Pioneers had gone &  
I delayed too much personal seeing  
them - read news & Parsons Vol II -

Raining all day

8 Went over & got Smith Mercantile Law  
I reading all day - Raining some  
day - Wife went at 3 to Jas Lewis  
Harper called in eve.

9 Rose early Reading Smith, W. & A.  
Raining

10 Wife came home while I was at Harper  
dining No rain to day Called at  
Campbells to give lessons in Phonog  
to Miss Kate - Judge Hume told me  
Ralph Heston Case was coming on  
again - Borrowed 25¢ on check of Phil

11 Called at Campbells 10 - at Leagues  
gave a sitting for a Photograph

At Pecks I found wife had prohibited  
one drawing she had lent \$250. to some  
one - Written better. Details of the  
terrible battle at Peck's Landing Ten  
Fixed Mary Jane Russ Clock Fire  
Smith's Dinner bread & milk Called  
Harper after Bird & wife had made  
a long visit - I told Bird we would  
move whenever they found a tenant &  
pay nothing for keeping the house, or we  
would pay 15¢ per an. I talked freely  
in answer to quest what was to be done  
about Thoms judgment - Mother  
advised to carry up the exceptions.  
In eve wrote abstract Smith's contracts  
12 Went Court after waiting a long  
while Judge Hume gave his decision  
upon our case vs Dillon & Owens. He  
took up the last defense first & pronouncing  
backwards disposed of every defense as  
I had done in my revised brief. He  
said the greatest difficulty was in the  
conflicting test of Mr. F. & Dillon He gave  
us Judge 916.01 sent from Mar 16-67 &  
costs - Gave Kate Campbell lesson on  
& I came in rain home & to Harper



Apr 12 62

wife went yet at 6 AM to bin & has not returned very rainy 2 PM and all AM. Called on Mr Fairland to have him carry up his caption. file July 16-1859 & Sept term - I never wrote & read -

13 Sabbath Alone so far as human company is concerned but I must I have some sense of the presence of my Redeemer who is my Creator & my kind protector who is working all things for my good - If he were malignant He would long since have destroyed me. if simply just He would have punished but being love He enables me to trust in the atonement He has made for sin - Went UB church & heard bro Nizer 30m on God is our ruler of prisons He - He loved for him wife came home after I had dined at Harpers & we went to Methu Church & heard Rev Mr Stewart on the Bible. A good discourse  
14 I asked wife for her check as the Banker protested my check for

she refused it & said she would give me order to Collect, where I knew she had not the amount - I took 10¢ out & drew for 15¢ pledging my personal security - I paid the dishonored check  
Wife scolded for my laying out 25¢ for milk tickets & 36 cents for castles I asked her for means to get a pair of boots she said I might get them of an insolvent debtor of hers I told her he would pay nothing. I was nearly distracted all day. She taunted me with living off her. At night I again asked her for 15¢ check she refused it & I told her if she did not I would sell the table & bedsteads bought with the money she gave me to. I went & made an order & delivered it to Peck & was released from my bail - In eve was at Harpers He invited me to board there in welcome whenever I chose I had dined & supped there  
15 After devotion went up to Harpers to breakfast & there wrote for him. Copying off ap - at 10 gave lesson to Miss Campbell - Called at Probate & Milliken - J Clark gave him a promise to



Apr 15. 62

and him McCook on Divine Gov.  
Reading G. Sup. Reports Hueston H.  
Called again after dinner at  
McF & Williams - Sup at Harpers  
& attended prayer met. W.B.  
Came to house -

16 Wrote some at Harpers - gave letter  
to Miss Campbell Consulting about  
Ralph Hueston's case &c. In eve  
Called on Judge Scott: Kept <sup>papers</sup> my wife  
17 Wrote for Harpers some. Called  
at Campbell. Slept poorly last night  
Half sick today wrote Harpers at night  
18 Wrote some at Harpers & went with  
him to Mayor's office. Where two  
suits were pending - He had them  
postponed to 30<sup>th</sup> May at 9 O'clock -  
In PM Called on M. Fairland about  
two cases R Hueston vs Ad. & Edw Thoms  
vs Ad. J. O'H. estate. Miss got an old  
Cook stove - I staid at Harpers after  
tea till 9. & when I came home made  
an effort to convince ~~one~~ <sup>the</sup> much  
abuse & crimination (which I bore as  
well as I could) that I ought to come  
back for board & be subject to her taunts

and invectives, and do her business with  
out remuneration, leaving every thing  
to her decision as to when & how much  
to do for me in clothing &c.

I proposed prayer & she bluffed it off  
so I went to bed at 10<sup>1/4</sup>

19 Slept none after 2+ from at 4+ &  
read & wrote in my room - I had  
some faith in God that he would bring  
about a tolerable state of peace, but  
I can't see how to accomplish it -

Made out a proposition which I shewed  
Harper & mother which they approved  
& after breakfast made it to wife  
she bluffed off by saying I ought to  
be in the lunatic asylum. I laid  
it on the table & told her there my  
proposition if you don't like it make  
some yourself - It was in substance  
Restore every thing as last Oct. leaving  
accounts matters of honor & provide  
for our mutual support with comfort  
and respectability - beyond which  
I can't have no control of her separate  
property - She manifested no disposition  
for a compromise Exam. papers in



Apr 19-62

case Ralph H or Ad M H Weston  
Bird came for his furniture & let  
wife have his team to go for tablets.  
When she came back without them she  
said nothing When Ret & she went.  
I got horse for them - Asked her when  
she would be back. She said I have no  
home to come back to. I <sup>had</sup> told I expected  
to leave Monday Morn (for Etow) - I  
happened to see my best coat was gone  
I searched house all but our closet  
which was locked & not finding I  
opened that door. It contained her  
best clothes, evidently fearing I would  
sew her as she had me - Called at  
Harpers & M. & Peck's & after Supp  
Moore & Walton did not come as they  
agreed. So I spent the evening alone  
reflecting on the fact that we both  
are soon to stand in the judgment  
and how do we live? I think I can  
appeal to the searcher of hearts & say  
I desire to be at peace with her & have  
no bitterness, that she treat me so -  
I pray God to forgive her. She thinks  
I must run in debt for the house

and support her, and attend to her  
business & have 0 for it - leaving me  
no time to earn any thing else. -

20 Sabbath Called after breakfast & an  
interesting season of family worship at  
Harpers) at Mr Coons & at Catholic  
Church until 11 & heard Mr Davidson  
on Christ to Eph in Snyrna - "I know they  
preach to a good sermon. Spoke with  
W Beatty from army who says they  
need a Chaplain for hospital at  
Nashville - Have enjoyed myself  
today - In morning singing -

O Land of rest for the "I sigh". He  
At dinner I had arg<sup>t</sup> with Mary & she rest  
on the conversion of Paul they disputing he  
was converted when he fell to the earth, &  
when his sins were washed away in the act  
of baptism - At 3 Preached at St M C  
on Col III 1-4 - Raining PM. Geo.  
called on his way home from Cin -  
Mr Beatty having informed me that  
a Chaplain was needed for the hospi-  
tal at Nashville. I presented it  
to the Lord & it seemed & it to be  
right to write Geo. Johnson -



Apr. 21-62

Rose at 4 wrote her. Johnson & called on Mr Beatty - sent a volunteer for Chaplain to Hospital. Breakfast at Harper's. Went over river. Arg with Whiskey on Fatalism - Counseling about cars - called Bank - Wife & Geo & Mat came. While we went over river I went up stairs to see if she had got back my coat - she had looked in closet, before open - I got instruments & put it open. My old hat box, before Mat there was now there in it a silk dress inside which I found my coat. Took it out & to my room & replaced every thing. I had asked my wife & she positively denied knowing where it was - that she did not take it away - I then told her she hid down cellar or elsewhere - she denied it. After I found it I again questioned. She was very abusive - Agreed with Dalton to meet me at Moore office. Moore called but I had just been receiving a letter of abuse & was disheartened & almost distracted & told him I thought of one thing application. Wife came up. I staid in the room & Moore & I left.

Hamilton

She got supper, while Harper coming in after she had called me & I told her she need not ask me until she paid that 15/- Harper sat down to table & asked me the reason - I told him - He urged me to come & eat & I rose & came to the office & waited till 10 m past 8 & Dalton not coming returned -

22 I refused breakfast unless she would cancel that 15/- claim which refusing I went to Harper & they having been in breakfast did not ask me. Learned Harper was offended at my leaving having misunderstood my reasons last night - I explained & delivered the papers of Mr Houston & told them in present state of things I should leave the City. Came home & began to pick up things. Seeing this wife left & Harper called - wife returned having gone to Parks & paid it. So I told them I would go on - In P.M. went with wife to see James Graham. Writing. He took the table & chairs from Depot. Wrote letters for Estate. An incident is worth recording - Going to my study to pack I took up a bundle of papers to put in place & the outside one was copy of




April 22. 62

April 22. 52  
marriage contract - I read it to her  
I kissed -

23. Went over to Probate Court. Clerk's Office took transcript to Mr. Farland - Consulted Williams, St. & home. Wrote brief? in case of E. M. Thomas - Went up to the house Miller has vacated & then to Moore's Office staid an hour during which he examined me on law -

In case writing Insurance applications for wife

24. Attended Dist. Court. A.M. spent in  
assigning the docket. In P.M. there was  
a jury trial - Coming home & buying  
a bush of potatoes - & taking out my wallet  
my money was gone I had 7<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> in bills  
the 2 taken out of Br. Pae's letter to be  
borrowed of  for admission fees -

I at once suspected wife & charged her with it—she evaded it— I finally brot out her bird cage & told her I'd <sup>rather</sup> ask it if she did not, tell me whether it was, deny having got it or pay it to me— She then told me she took it & paid for the chains with it— I asked her where the 38¢ was she said she owed & paid a debt with it— I asked

who? she cooed a long while & finally  
said. "George?" You did not owe him any  
Moll. I had a right to give it where I  
pleased - I went up to Harpers took  
him one side & told him the facts &  
asked him to come down He said  
he would after supper - When I came  
back the bird case was gone & Mary Jane  
was here. When M J left wife went  
off & I wrote & read -  
enjoyed before & yesterday -

25 I slept before & yesterday -  
Snow, last ~~at~~ <sup>in</sup> morn - at  
Court most of day - Can not on yet  
read miscel.<sup>l</sup> law -

26 Frost last night. Presume it was hard  
up north. At court all day. In  
PM helped wife at her old house &  
sawed & split wood at Court a little  
while. A warm clear day.

27 Sabbath At Miss Baptists Mr. Richardson  
preach a sermon on They desire a  
better Country a heavenly -  
Ev & Met here at dinner I cannot without  
offense prevent the conversation on the faults of  
neighbor so I say little At 3 went  
Aft. Ketchikan & fu on Watchman what of the  
night - House filled - A Giffen and



April 27-62

<sup>where</sup> Ladies were present. - A comfortable time  
Reading today. Asben. Daniel verified  
in his story & Hannah more private  
devotion - In eve attended MBS ok  
& exhorted & loved for Mr Coons -

28 Attended Court - Out in eve went to  
see a house Jm wanted to sell wife

29 At Court study at law. the Will  
Case Longfellow vs Delaplaine not  
ended yet heard 3 arg Chusby Clerk  
& Milliken doubt if the jury agree -

Reading Adams on Equity

30 About 6 P.M. Thos Spooner called at  
tea & we had a long social chat on  
genealogical matters In eve we ar-  
gued the question of Cosh on Error  
After I had answered all their arg<sup>s</sup>

Black & Milliken springing a new quest  
on the amt of the claim & quoted 6 Q.R.

597p I made a short reply & told the  
court I would make a brief.

May 1, 1862 At Court I made out my brief  
before 11 last m & rewrote it this morn.

Judges delivered the opinions of the Court.

Then the other will case was resumed -

& continued all day - In eve they were

arguing motions - This Pm I went to  
patio floor of Shed house -

Read Shelly's case today. 1 Coke 104

2. Judge Rume delivered opinion on our  
Case - On all the old points he was in our  
favor - on the new one - because wife  
had admitted a claim of 100.89 cents I was  
against us - I moved they pay their  
own costs here - & distribute the others. It  
is remanded to Court please -

Wife agreed to build a cow shed for  
Mary Jane on the lot - I contended the  
cheapest kind of a decent one costing her  
about 40 or 50 - but she insisted on an  
unsightly unenclosed thing & having  
no boards to build it with I refused to  
have any more to do with it -

At Court in Pm Argts on the 2d  
will case - In eve at Chapter -

3 At Court. Our two cases continued  
Began door to table pigeon holes  
Wife went over & could not get them  
out for book - I borrowed 5 of P.J. & paid  
for them

Sabbath called at P.B. - Rev John Mon-  
roise Missionary from India addressed



May 4<sup>th</sup> 1862

the S.S. & preached "Have respect unto the covenant for the dark places of the earth are full of cruelty."  
In PM Heard an "Hard shell" Baptist  
In eve Mr Coons preached -

5 - Got Ladders & & white washing  
Wood house & sent to Mary J. Reed

6 White washed & attended funeral  
of John B. Matthias aged 5 - Mr Brooks  
Universalist preached a dry sermon

7 Finished whitewashing & fixed  
lid to pigeon holes - read papers  
& headache - was at prayer in  
last night -

8 Hung lid & read H.C. Kidney sore  
& copied & filed objections to Birds  
ap - in Probate Court. Collected 5¢  
of Miller & paid Jacobs. In eve  
copied letter to Gov Fox

9 Fine pleasant weather but dry  
Gone little today but study -

10 Called on Mr Davidson & read for  
tomorrow's sermon & studied H.C.

11 Sabbath Was in German St a while  
Preached to a few at UK Church on  
Throne of grace - Heard Mr

at the Baptist Ch at 3 - Harper,  
Mary, Geo & Ret. here - In eve  
went to hear Mr Brooks. Is the  
law then against the promise of God  
12 Called at Harpers & F Moore's

Collected 10¢ of him - When I in-  
formed my wife, she asked for  
the money I told her I would give  
her all but the 7¢ she took out of my  
pocket. She said she wanted to pay  
Harper. I went & paid him 3.40  
her bal. & gave her the rest & my ap  
as I met her going down street  
then I went to Harpers & read  
the news. & coming home, I found  
she was getting no dinner so I be-  
gan to make a fire & seeing some  
eggs in pantry thought I would  
cook them - She was about to turn  
left for Mary Jones On looking  
for the eggs they were gone! So  
I went down Cellar & finding  
some bread & butter made my  
repast - When I first came from  
Harper's She had the house all locked  
up & when finally she let me in  
called me a detestful old hog -



May 12-62

I was enabled to be calm & say nothing provoking nor reply - So about the time I finished my dinner she came back & laid down on the sofa -

13 Recd a letter from Joseph who has joined the Church. Reading & heard apt by M. T. Allen at Court house - In eve at Cornish Br. Wizer & J. J. Owens took R. S. M. degrees - A fine rain in eve &

14 Built fence across the ends of lot next Moore's & Harpers. Harpers gave permission to use his rails - worked hard & warm in AM cold in PM Wife & cut out her brick - went to get pump minded

15 Moving to the house wife has a life estate in - work hard &

16 Moving, wife permitted us to have one day load. I wheeled & she carried things. If she laid out her savings to extend the Redeemer's kingdom

I would submit to any amount of labor & privation cheerfully - 17 made chicken roost in stake & fix up things - & brot up more things from Bird house Yesterday as she was wanting me to get some things I drew authority to collect. she treated it in high dudgeon & raised calling me many hard names. I quietly let it pass by - To night we had no corn for the chickens, no sugar no potatoes, wife said she had no money - I went to Haller to collect some for her but she had left positive orders to ferry no one but herself -

18 Sabbath It has seemed best to take the last v of Luke this morn. On opening to it & casting the lot it came to take it - wrote a sketch -

Prd at Univer. Ch to a small Cong on If they hear not M. to Mr. Swinell & mine invited me to call on them -

Prd at night for Mr. Davidson



May 18. 62

on The grain of corn I plow  
was much shortened

19 Head ache all Am. Took 2  
pills & soon it was over & worked  
hard Pm Set up work bench in  
shop next kitchen

20 Put up side to wood shed at Wood  
House (Mary Jane) in Am Rain all  
Pm

21 Rain all night thunder & rain  
this morn. At Court. Pleaded the  
Costs case & made out brief.

22 Rose early & went around to  
get lot plowed Jacob Rigley  
worked from 4 to 9 shading garden  
& worked also -

In Pm from 3 Mr. Brittenbaugh plow  
his plow was dull & he made a poor  
job. Helped him & Rigley

23 He finished & Rigley finished  
Id B. 100 - Planted some beans &  
corn

24 Jacob & I bought things up from  
last week went over to Court  
gone 2 hours. Called on  
John W. Ewing He has the best library  
pub. in this City - Fixing up things

25 Sabbath Fast last night Cool

Attended Mr Davidson's Ch. Heard  
a young man read a good sermon  
on Heb I 3 - Attended S.S. at M & C  
at 3 - And heard Dr Patterson at Pres  
Ch at night. Met the at tea with  
us - After coming home at 9 wife  
began again - She did not go out to  
day - began in the morn. did not re-  
ply - picked again at noon. but  
this time I retorted & finally said  
I wish I had been dead before I  
ever saw you - She went to bed &  
I read in Brooks "Stute Christian"  
Was some comforted - The past week  
wife has been mostly pleas. At one  
time when I complimented her for  
avoiding irritating language she  
said "I thought we had to live together  
& it was no use to be always fighting  
If you did not yield I would"  
At times it seems as if she sought  
for all the vile epithets & abuse she  
can find. uttering on purpose to try  
me - O Lord how long. When will  
thou appear & turn my captivity



May 26-62

Work at Kildeen wood room for  
Mary Jane Rees, West Coast.

27 Great excitement for fear Washing-  
ton will be taken. Work about sun  
lot & Mary Jane made door, ran

28 Work all day at <sup>hangar</sup> making floors  
cutting hole for stove, putting  
up stove. &c.

29 Harrowing & furrowing out lot  
Work in P.M. hauling out manure  
from Matthias, in P.M. work about  
house. Changing shed over present

30 Miley helped in in A.M. He  
was sick in P.M. I planted corn  
& potatoes - very hot day -  
thunder in noon.

31 Britenbaugh with his team helped  
me get out manure loads on the  
lot. A.M. very tired - hot fixed  
drawn to work bench & various things  
a storm of wind & rain came on  
at 5 $\frac{1}{2}$  - very furious.

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1862 Sabbath Rose at 5.  
Reading Guide to Holiness. The  
thought came, cannot we have  
a meeting like those at sister

- mess at New York?

We heard Mr. Richardson's farewell  
sermon. He told him that is able to  
keep you &c. -

At 3 I saw George at North G. I heard  
of it accidentally. It was very dry  
Rain at night.

2 At Court Mr. Eulenburg capboard  
for wife in P.M. Raining

3 Raining showers all day - fire cap  
board helped paper, & fixed a few  
things.

4 Fixing up things. Set out sweet potato  
two plants. Planted corn & potatoes

5 At Probate Court P.M. at Court  
Mr. Suitor was dismissed by  
agreed.

6 Planted more potatoes & prepared  
for journey at 3 left on cars to  
Dayton. Lee & Julia being away.

Called at Br. Bowers & tea  
then took 8 O' cars & came to  
Sidney. Slept with Ruth - all well.

7 - Called at various places & at  
the house. I'll begin at 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  by  
Br. Hughes of Rock River Con.



June 7-62

preaching - Who gave himself for us to redeem us - a sensible discourse

I preached at night on Rom XIV 7.8.

~~Mr. Elden~~ said he thought I properly belonged to Hamilton. I told him I considered my relation here yet. They finally set it down here & aft. a corner to

8 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9.

5 women spoke

Elder preached Almost throw per suaded me to be a Chris.

At 3 Mr. Ayres pr. What shall a man be profited to Mat XII 26

Soc. Feeling lonely I went to grave of wife - & Emaline I can't get accustomed to being useless in cause of God.

9 Rose early went to house & began to pack up breakfast brot Manning bro Alderman helped me in AM. Worked very hard in getting boxes down stairs. Sent them w' 76 I in boat & ship for Hamilton 31 box. Called at resid 21/2 of Manning & pr. him for taxes 7.20 - & stand Ruths

Insects prevented me from sleep till after 11

10 Rose at 4. Came to Station Cars for Dayton Called Breakfast & din at Julia Called out Benj Best - took cars at 4 & came Ham. Covered with Rev Telford 10<sup>th</sup> Iowa J. F. Hardy & to Mr Morris Bap. asked me if I was engaged - Nobody at home.

11 Borrowed Moore horse & went to look three times to day for goods & drew up lattice blinds to from Birds house

12 Sat up to 1 Oc. Observed eclipse. Went again for goods & hauled them at 2 loads. very tired

13 Putting up cupboards - putting cracks in wall, whitewash (wife did most of this) getting boxes in H. - very warm right up stairs

14 Clear hot & dry. Went Probate Court to fixing up things & repairs on cellar window, - right up fence to In eve heard the P. G. (WB) / in middle of also be his disciples?



June 13-62

Sabbath Rose at 5- Read, cloudy  
went over to Baptist Ch. & then cannot  
heard Rev John Kemp P & WB on  
Grace the light of the world-

Sac at 3. Contrary to their usual cus-  
tom they invited all to partake mem-  
bers of X'm deacon - not excluding mem-  
bers of secret societies.

In eve the P & took tea with us & fri  
at night on

16 Went over to Probate Court - at  
noon Bird came & we spent  
Pm in exam his a/c Est. M H.

17 Work in shop mending skillets & to  
to put up some book. We  
sw potatoes - rain at 5. Pm much  
needed.

18 Rain a little during night.

Moved East end of shop to one  
large it

19 Work at shop new roof

20 Fix up tools - ground - hoe &

21 A - Court - In consequence

of the pleadings & confessions

the Court went against us

We went with Col Huston to Pl

run & picked cherries - Came home  
at night -

22 Sabbath Sprinkle at 8

Went to Pres Ch. Heard Mr M'William  
a dry discourse, soft soap to dead prepp  
on - In Pm at 3 attended class (bro  
Lasham) In eve heard bro Boone on Deu

xxx " " As the eagle stretch up her nest  
A pretty good discourse - only he left out  
the most important idea, breaking the  
nest to pieces to compel the young to fly

23 Mended a skillet by putting a new handle  
for Mr. Huston - Fixed up fence - In Pm  
cleaned out cistern - Hard rain at  
night -

24 Putting up books - repacking Advocates  
Hesper - stage at Col H. came to Station to  
go to Conn. College Oxford but having no  
half fare ticket - came back to <sup>at Conn</sup> built night

25 - Putting up papers - all day -

26 Plowed third lot. Men H. home -

27 Fitted up an old cast iron pump  
to cistern - pruned grapes to -

28 Put up some paper - saw wood - but  
sulphur in trees. In Pm with  
Mr. Alltred & Mrs. Dixon to attend

June 28-62

Lumber Pools but rain coming  
on slept at B. Willey Mrs

Henny there

29 Sabbath we drove to Benning & slept at  
bro Charles West. & presented for a SP  
on Providence with some comfort & fine  
dinner - Drove to Jas Pools -

30 Picked raspberries made boxes to  
Loffend Jas. Pool. 10¢ on way to wife. He  
said let it live in Bank till I come then  
came to Sister Harding for tea &  
to Willey. A heavy rain on the way

July 1 - Came home Mr. Albut very angry  
that we did not come home last night  
Paid him 50¢. Set out cabbage plants

2 Cut out & made door to stable - at  
Maya met at night with Mr.

3 very hot Sorting & packing papers  
& garden

4 Indefund. Plowed out corn & potatoes  
in AM. In PM went over river  
the people had gone to the fair ground  
I read news & returned Aug. 10. 1862  
Came to us.

5 Hoing AM Fix pump got out  
manure put wood in shop &c

Hamilton

July 6 Sabbath yet very hot

Clear, at North S. D. Heard one Lander  
1d that believed had the colic, in  
himself at 4 Green S. D. - Carter  
called me out. my apology

7 Putting on new roof above Moore  
Office

8 do - rain in PM

9 A rainy day work some at stable

10 rain AM. Laid beneath & floor

11 work at stable raising roof

12 do. fix tools got lumber & had at night

13 Sabbath wife's niece here last n. I  
pointed out some stars & showed map

Called at Farm S. D. Heard Mr.  
Davidson an admirable son on

Lowest than me - Rode out with  
him to Concord & for him

with some library on Rom 1x18

Came home & preached for him in  
we on Wayside house

14 Put in this morning  
work at stable

15 do - hot some -

16 Put up window curtains, fix  
windows, some at stable - Every



July 17-62

17 Every thing is out of fix  
the timbers are rotten & have  
to be splined. It is more  
work to repair than to build  
a new stable. Work at it a very  
heavy rain - It has been  
close hot all this week -

18 Hot & close work on Stable  
put up window curtains

19 Symptom of rain all day  
Work on Stable nailed door frame  
got lumber to - Heat of furnace  
went out to buy some corn  
& butter & coming home horse  
was fastened all over - Hand  
in & kept knocked the butter  
plate into ashes, about 15 or 20  
m after wife came & in throw-  
ing off the ashes she threw the butter  
on the ground - I was reading  
the bible & she went off  
to bed without speaking to me.  
Sat & read & wrote

20 Sabbath Being improved to go to  
Af. Mark Ch went & found it was  
L. M. - Bro. Austin preached well

I exhorted & prayed - I told them  
the finger of Providence was point-  
ing to their deliverance that God  
would not end the war till Slavery  
was abolished -

In eve heard Br Coons is about  
40 - on taking business "from the pit"  
wherein is in water

21 Clear & cool morn Called at  
JP office at 9 to see Rev W. M. M.  
who had money in his hand & orders  
to pay it to wife who owed him  
but he said it a Bird & said he  
It was adj to Friday - Work at  
Stable, door & stairs to -

22 Made out lot Mr Went to Bird's  
Pm to subpoena him - fresh air -

23 - Work at Stable

24 Work at Stable -

25 Trial at Ex Benrows I proved that  
M. M. had the order for 18th & when  
he said he don't know as I owe so  
much. I replied I'll keep it till  
you settled them account for that  
& the balance I'll pay in cash -  
I've did not take the carpet tile



July 26-62

after we made that arrangement  
 meet. He would not have  
 bought the thing without  
 the turn - Bird owes us -

I told the court & by the way  
 It was unheard of that a man  
 having the money in his own  
 hand & directed by both parties  
 to keep it for his own use  
 should pay it out for the pur-  
 chase of a thing for it -

26 Work at Stable in P.M.  
 26 work at Stable - at 4 Left  
 home for Cin - got to depot  
 near Moore) & in morning  
 went back - improved that I  
 must not go - cost lots of it  
 came to stay - Cant under-  
 stand case may run off -

27 Sabbath As I was waiting to  
 go to S.S. N.B. Coons called to  
 invite me to go with him  
 I now understood the ryst.  
 At 1/2 past 8 went with him to "Pleas-  
 ant View Chapel" Addressed the S.S.  
 on dying & new birth & Preached on

Providence, short - A small cong-  
 Dined at J.K. Morris. His bro  
 took a bound vol from Lee -  
 Went to S.S. & preached 1 1/2 hr on Luke  
 24:36 - some freedom - Returned to  
 town. Did not go out tired & sleepy  
 28. Clear dry weather. Wheat is good  
 stand very heavy - It was on point  
 of destruction at one time from long  
 rains but the sudden & continued  
 dry weather saved it -

Took 7 A.M. train & went to Cin. Called  
 & paid Ben Pitman - Book room  
 D.A. Powell's tax rec. & office My  
 set Chimney top plates & 1 top  
 are there No charges unpaid on  
 them - Called Strobridge & Book  
 Room & then 323 341 E. Ave.  
 & Mrs. Herricks us & took cars &  
 came home - 95° in shade

29 Work at Stable, fix about house &  
 Prayers at W.B. Ch at night - hot  
 30 Putty nail holes. Sow turnip seed  
 White wash made shelf H.C. - H.C.  
 wife gone to Col. Huston - hot -  
 31 Painting house



156 Aug 1 - 1862  
Painting house - Hc - Dry, hot  
2 Side up gable stable & paint  
3 Sabbath Called at home. S.S. & then  
Eng. M. S.S. Rev. M. L. S. of Ia. ad  
& Preached a sensible & experienced  
sermon on Faith - At night we both  
heard Mr Davidson on 1 Chap. Titus  
last verse - Plain, pointed, clear  
4 Work at stable Manger, Stiff, dry  
Hc - Rain some, much needed -  
At night we had a "jazz" again  
It began by wife saying we had  
no butter & requesting me to go  
& collect of one of her tenants  
I asked for an order, one thing  
led to another - I told her I had not  
changed my mind since I told  
her - "While I am required to work on  
your property I can do nothing for  
my support and any time you  
think my work is not worth that  
I can go abroad & earn. I will  
bring what I earn into the fam-  
ily - but I can't do impossibly  
She insists on my spending for  
her the rest of her life my house

157  
I told her that mother gave that to me  
of for & for. I should not  
She told me to "clean out"  
me a hog Hc - I tried to keep  
as usual all her years & lauds  
did not entirely. I told her as  
had directed me to clean out I  
would prepare for it it was just  
what I expected from her after I had  
got her property fixed up - "Where'll  
you go?" I don't know yet. "Go & beg"  
I rather beg than live in a mud -  
5 A most delightful rain this  
morn - from 4 to 6.  
Work in house - Gloomy -  
6 Work at windows mend harness for the  
fix her buggy - Hc Hc rain last m  
7 Wife came in from farm late & we  
drove to Sister Mary Hardins, dined there  
& came over to camp ground. Br  
Life pr at. What think ye will he come  
to the feast We drove to Jas Pools  
for supper & concluded not to go out  
at night  
8. Wife went early with Pool to bin  
I came @ camp Br James pr at 8

158

Aug 8-62

Br Thompson ("boy pr") pre. and  
well composed sermon at 10-  
on knowl of xst. or ex. religion  
Br Harris pr at 4. I sold  
books only 3 in each -  
few out they seemed dis-  
Moses Smith has changed from  
Came to Pools two drove  
by 10 Pm

9 I was too late at car went with wife  
Kilmorie. depot to 6 - fixed bro. buggy &  
took car at 3 & came to Camden  
Steward meeting - Pr at night 40 rel.  
on by side hearers - Staid D. Whitehouse

10 Sabbath (Adm) 20 m on new bitt

Pr at 10 - 100 m on Eph I 11 -

Adm Soc at 3. & Pr at night 1 1/2 on

How long halting - they gave me 2.4

Br Butson to pray Dr W. for sun

11 Took car at 6.30 & came 14 m

right up thing strong tendency to  
diarrhoea since Friday wife away

12 Staid alone sick - toward night rode  
to gate & walked to farm - staid

13 Wife came to town, was to have  
been back by noon did not

159

the night I worked hard all day

help fix gate water to -

in town in eve by 10 -

to Mary Hardins Camp to

this morn. In Pm heavy of

Camp where we came to

butter for tea & Jas Pools & staid

has been very lame since I

worked with her.

15 Drove to Camp ground. A "supply

pr & a few white brith have a few

tenants 4 groceries & boarding tent

I pr at 3 "Come thou & all thy house

into the ark"

In eve I could not go out. back

lame

16 The meeting is expending some

to very dry - Pr. Waldron

17 Sabbath Prayed pr at 9 - bro Lewis

at 11 - I at 3 Soc seem dry &

bro adm Soc. In eve bro. Matthey

18. Prayer meet & pr more

spiritual, back lame hardly

sit up bro Mc hary pr at

night Awake thou that sleep

19 Prayer meet & speaking bro Mc hary



110

Aug 19-62

In our Blefod are the pure in heart  
a stinging sermon. We the  
cloud - Dr. Finney and  
heartened I rode to Bethel  
walked (out of my way a mile)  
Jas Pools - very lame

20 Hattie Cally being there  
me home & a few drinks  
to Sien's Corners. & Mr Alston to  
be. quite feible —  
Nobody at home —

Nobody at home -  
21 Sick all night - Sister A  
Came & brot me some meat  
at 9 - Read papers

Dined at Harpers - Wife  
Came at 3 - A fine rain

22 Better, got corn Calved High  
helped wife lay down oil  
Calved Merrill's about 11

23 work some Pavement let

24<sup>th</sup> Sabbath went over to Methu  
while there Br Millspaugh came  
for me to go to Sumnerville &  
for funeral sermon of Kezia  
Levy Apr 13 I did so in Mr  
prayer at home & then in

Pres. sent a large Cong. on  
Sept 14. - Came to Cong's sup  
+ home

25- Called Merrill & see about  
grading began Cupboard.

2. Put up the clothes' press -

27. Paint some - Fix fence, cut  
thistles & weeds at M. J. River. Repair  
Birds Chain pump, 50 - rain a  
little - letter to Benj -

28 - Finish & put up frame & doors to  
cellar. Rifeys lot Called at Capt Kline

29 - Called at Capt Kline - Probable  
 got materials for fire proof write  
 letter fixed up vases Hc Hc

30 Must Probate Court - Bird did not  
come till 11 & we adj. 1 1/4. I M  
at div - We met at 4 1/2 & adjourned  
till 5 - Judge sustained the report -  
all but 24.44 a double charge -

Called at Pans. & home In eve  
went 2 M. out at Church Trade  
home with Curtis -

1 Sabbath Wife broke out again today - She began by referring to Mr. Cummings B for looking



Aug 31 62

over newsp. on Sabb. - Knowing  
I uniformly read Adm. & some  
time call a religious article  
in a secular paper - I made  
no reply - After a while Mother  
called, then Convers was footy  
& entirely worldly - Afterward I  
remarked I wanted calmly to say  
a few things - You engage in secu-  
lar Convers. not a word of religion  
vindicate her M for driving 12.  
on Sab. to ride to vis. under pre-  
tence of going to meeting -  
when no conscientious preference  
calls them to ride thus far - but  
condemns me for looking into  
a paper where the object is only  
to mark the footsteps of God in  
His Providence - She turned upon  
my marriage vows I "did not  
provide" for her I replied I did  
all I could. I had mortified her  
& not to work on her property  
I could do no more - She would  
go to Church I went heard M  
Smith a long dry talk - Thro

shalt see the King on his beauty -  
Stop very lame Did not go out  
after Reed "Whatly on future  
State"

At supper wife commenced again  
"What have you done to fulfil your  
marriage vows? I calmly reasoned  
till she interrupted me at every  
sentence I said I did nothing but  
talk & made many bitter things  
I then told her to be quiet & calmly  
began again - She rose & left  
the table - But I no called  
afterwards - they had not been at  
Church at all today - The Lord  
enabled me today to keep a quiet  
spirit

Monday Sept 1 1862. Called at noon to  
settle. Pecks. Barker collected paid Stone  
Gravelly, L. Myers, &c. The other -  
2 Called to settle I noon - Work in shop  
past day -  
3 Making window shutters out of old  
ones  
4 Work at shutters - Had to lie down  
at noon -



164

Sept 5, 62

Finished hanging shutters Paid  
Costs 96.82. I was before 36. making  
about 133¢ in case where wife was  
sued. She had neglected to pay a  
lumber bill, & which turned the  
Costs. Hot & dry.

6 Painting windows blinds all  
day - tired. Taking out my  
wallet to pay Milk man -  
wife had abstracted all the  
money & - Lying down  
& falling asleep when I rose  
& offered to have my wages she  
said "O Shaw" Elsie is sleepy  
& left. That a cruel eternity  
will unfold! -

7 Sabbath Felt unable to sit in  
Church & did not go out.  
Reading Lett of T. Whately's  
Future State - The X Lee was so good  
I read it again aloud to wife & Elsie  
Huston last Wed to board & go to school.  
She is an interesting girl not yet  
13 - I was greatly blessed in reading  
"Why was I left" or all will come out  
right the 55 book Elsie got at Pres

165

Church this morn - went over to sleep  
there was none came so I turned  
Matt 6 -

8 The Holloway Court called to settle off  
the amount the law allows &  
he finally levied on buggy & car  
pet. When he had got the buggy  
opposite the front door wife went  
out. She had long controversy with  
him refused to sell it & finally  
told me to pay it. So I went &  
paid it - Work at making blinds  
for front door -

9 - wife would not speak to me after  
the Court left & when I spoke of prayer  
she went off to bed - I wrote out for  
H. C. Ad on Pica. She had gone to another  
bed I went up & requested her to go to her  
own bed she refused. I got the bible &  
read several chapters (20-25 Matt) then  
went to bed to her. She told me to go off  
to the other bed & finally rose & went herself.  
This morn. I finished hanging blinds.  
Mrs Huston here - I gathered small corn &  
squashes - & slept - made whitewash & washed  
sauce. Wife was very kind & pleasant &



Sept 1-62

seeking an op. she came & kissed me  
twice. She says she was mad because  
I turned against her - I did only  
right - It was her debt & her property then  
pay it

10 - Cool. Clear dry - Corn will be very  
light. White washed cornice to -

11 Fixing up papers. whitewashed some  
over room to - J. Miller here

12 Putting papers now arranged so  
we moved called at Probate Ct  
at 2+ Harper took me to Depot  
& I came Dayton. J. Harris here

13 Called on Mr J. Lewis read news.

Went to Depot with Lee - called  
at Herina depot met Lewis Car  
the son of Isaac of Frederick Knox to  
who heard us debate 1836 - He  
brought a copy of my sermon & took no  
charge - went to Depot & wait  
for L. J. Harris. Lee's watch being  
stolen he was too late made  
acquaintance M. J. Dowell.  
Large bodies of volunteers with  
squirrel rifles kept this night  
right

Dayton

167

14 - Sabbath. Called at Wesley SS open  
by prayer for them. Bro G. Ferguson ad  
described the SS in flowery language &  
pathetic - I addressed Infant Class &  
came to St Pauls & heard Rev McAllen  
of Baltimore "According to yr faith, be  
it unto you" - Mr Lee Adm the Com-  
munion, In eve heard bro F on  
"A devout man" Devotion described as  
veneration <sup>same</sup> & grat. - Substitution & gratitude  
Closed by prayer - I do not recollect  
being in this Ch since I made the  
temperance speech 1841 or 2 -  
A dispatch came from bro Ford that the  
volunteers go home -

15 Birthday 63 yrs. In my youth I  
hardly thought of living so long -  
I hope I have gratitude, penitence, & contri-  
tion for the past, faith & resolution for  
the future wrote letters - read news  
& called at Depot. A number of min-  
istries came in for Conference. Spent  
after with Duell & his family  
Liberty in prayer -

16 Read called Mr read news, more  
exhilarating on Union side -



168

Sept 16 - 62

I had a pleasant little chat with Rev Mr Hanna just from Andover. He says there is a great superabundance of preachers in East. At 5 Took Cars & came to Greenville stop with Thos.

Turpin (Pres) Heard bro Wilson preach on Worship God in the beauty of holiness. 17 Conf came at 9 Bishop Morris.

It seems hard to become a Capharnaum & have nothing to do.

In eve bro Adams for the Misses came. 18 Conf progressed after dinner got into Mr John Hughes carriage & rode home with him & walked to Versailles. They said I must be they sang - I pre on Luke 21:36 watch ye to some liberty stand for Millers.

19 Took first train to Sidney ship store & dined at W. Camp's & came to Versailles. From sent bro with me to Greenville S.S. meeting.

20 Stewards est for me \$0 - I brot the Est of Come from Sidney \$50. They were obstin. & I had their report re: come & they

made it out the same Bro. Kelt was the ruling spirit vs me - I was resigned I asked them for their facts or reasons they refused to give any. Was on a com to try Geo O. McPherson the Charge & specify & proof were all done I refused to vote - The evidence was not clear. They however condemned & expelled him - Tea at bro Leggs. Stewards handed me \$43.75 & I paid 100 to Miss So. Did not go out wrote in eve letters to -

21 Sabbath Lovefeast - Went over to Port & when bro Harris pre on I have trodden the winepress alone - A very good sermon. Dined with Mr Lest Julia at Deedle's - Heard bro Guiley at 3. Bishop called on me to assist in laying on of hands - 9 Elders ordained - Tea at Mr Dawes. In eve Bro W. Williams pre an admirable sermon Thou shalt in any wise reprove thy neighbor -

22 Conf met - I got from bro Kelt the reason that influenced him to vote to change estimate for me. He said



Sept 22 - 62

it was because of the report that I had got my wife to deed the Sidney property to me. I kept it away from the boys - I thanked him for giving me the reasons & then read the whole story. Julia was present & I pronounced the whole story a fabrication - I stated that I would need one \$ for my own personal use -

I took occasion to move that action of Committee be printed - I said the Stewards cut down Bro Allen to 150 upon the fact stated in Conf that he was banding with a dening the in easy circumstances thereby acting on the principle that A man's rich relations are obliged to support those worn out in the service of the Church. It made the Conf stone but few voted for the printing the estimates - I gained one point to bring the motives out clear & show the principles - He closed before 12 Dined Dr Miepi's & took Cars at 3. On the way had long conv.

Hamilton

171

with Bro Williams. He asked me how I accounted for the opposition in Conf to me. I referred to my whole history since I reunited & the arg with Bro Kall from which time he began to oppose me in every thing. Then Tea at Mr Deuell's day room & home by 9 Ocl.

23 Cut up corn in garden saw some wood called Hesperus - looked at the Corn & went over to RR paid freight to - Reports are that Buell has been whiped by Briggs & 75,000 are near Louisville. I am inclined to think a deception story to weaken the Union Cause.

24 Read papers - cut up corn in lot  
24 Cut out a door & made one to stable -  
25 Choring in PM.

26 Dug sweet potatoes 2 1/2 bu - in PM work at Well post - pulley, &c -  
27 Work at frame well post & pulley. Am quite lame a small sore spot right side left knee began on the 19th - increased - last or very painful & in foot.



Sept 28 '62

Sabbath Geo. was taken sick while fishing last m. & cannot. All the were kept awake.

Took Harper's horse & our buggy & drove Millville & Pres Ch & I for big Burns on Th. of 90. When he first invited me I thought I would go on another test, but when I came near this was improved & I cast lots - Had liberty of spirit at the Court & very good attention.

Dined bro Burns & drove home wife slept & I drove on to Mr. Ch & on Dec 2

with freedom & comfort. Exhorted the Col. people to keep humble, prayerful & watch the workings of Providence. At night took horse home.

Mother said they were discussing for coordination - So I had to give my opinion - for some time.

29 Work at well making wind caps to

30 do - rained ports, got out one log

Oct 1 1862 Stiff Myers helped me go out some logs made pattern for fire place in the stove -

Hamilton

173

Oct 2 Making a new bed converting Carriage to a spring wagon -

3 Work at wagon bed &c - Chapter 14 Rain in morn. two fine showers.

There has been a long drought here work at wagon shed next the stable. Called at furnace my casting made but too hot to be removed tonight. Called at Lewis - & at Court house heard N. McGay cord or Ballandingham a while & home.

5 Sabbath Rose late. Heard bro Smith on the Spirit of the L is upon me & a few ideas flattened out & diluted dryly expressed - Attended class at W.B. Church - Bro Berry & wife called & gave me some amount of state of things -

In eve I reunion at M.C. very pleasant.

6. Called at foundry at Lewis & bot a drop at Davis for wife -

Mrs. Heuston & Ret called, wife broke out again - wanting the money Conf. gave me for support of for & fast & self. I told, I was done. If I am to be taken



Oct 6-62

- at continually. I'll go seek employ-  
ment. You may find some one  
to attend to your Dillow case. I don't  
wish to live off your children as  
you charge me. I've worked like  
a slave for you to repair your  
move your property and I'll  
quit. I told you so long ago.  
She left with Mrs H & R folks  
worked at shaft & bed of waggon  
In eve went over to Church where  
they were selling pigs.  
7 Work at waggon took it &  
blacksmiths to work. I tried  
began to make gate for waggon  
shed. There has been three or  
four evenings as I ever remem-  
ber. Wrote Tho. Miller.  
8 Ironing waggon bed & fire gate  
9 Ironing to 9 Took horse & wife to  
Fair. Had heard there were 80 books  
& I took my Vulgate Bible. It was  
18 yrs older than the oldest. Had  
taken it early it would have taken  
premium.  
10 Drove Corn Am At Fair Pm

J N Lee staid at night

- 11 Drove shavings & corn (Geo's Mare)  
worked time.  
12 Sabbath Good night. Called at  
home 55. & we heard Mr Davidson  
on the K of heaven shall be taken  
from you & given to a nation to -  
A fine analogy Israelish & Am.  
nations in Origin locality - Institution  
In eve heard Bro Smith on who gave  
himself for us to purify - a specimen  
p. 3 of 9 v.  
13 Moved privy & whitewashed & fixed fence  
14 Election voted & called over sion  
at Probate Office to work some &  
15 About fence. Helped George hang door  
fix threshold & Pm went & helped  
make cider - Staid farm -  
16 Drove to town brot Mule. He  
remembers his training - but has  
learned to jump & climb. Mule  
sawmill got lumber & fixed stable  
& yard  
17 put up stall - made seat & painted  
spring waggon got horse shod.  
18 Drove to Hustons (wife & Elis



17b. Oct 1862  
made box & set chain pump  
worked hard with poor tools &  
fury of them - till 9 Oct  
19 Sabbath Drove to Pres Ch - SS - &  
heard Rev Mr French on Stone  
by Jesus - a plain evan. serm  
Drove Hudson & 2h pm on the  
text he gave me Isa xlii 12 I  
showed it was part of proph. of  
destruction of Babylon - denubd  
it & its conquest to be & then infer  
the truth of scrip. inspiration -  
showed the corruption of Prov. &  
then that it was a type of destruc-  
tion of <sup>Rome</sup> ~~Depotism~~ <sup>slavery</sup> ~~slavery~~ in 46 - &  
exhortd <sup>slavery</sup> ~~slavery~~ to prepare - h. 1.35 m  
Stood Austons

20 Fixed two gates & 9 Drove  
home to Ham. called &  
got saw - P.D. showed house  
presented some - saw wood  
Wife took horse & wagon to R.

21 Dipped out deposits of privy & put  
on garden - G. & R. here  
At Harpers in eve counselling  
him on building

22<sup>m</sup> Last Sabbath there was no fire  
in Pres Ch. & I had no over coat on  
& look cold it is yet bad  
Chorals: ground again & held it  
23 Choring - over river bought an old  
buggy 50 - In eve heard Pundleton  
a demagogue some -  
24 Whitewashing wood house - & in  
Pm over river & choring -  
25 Raining drizzling & snow till  
noon (9 Pm) - Called Harpers  
Ret has a dau. born this morn  
Wrote letters choring to -  
Called Morris to collect  
26 Sabbath Called a SS from Methu  
Br Kellen spoke to bro Lewis to invite me  
to speak to the Ch. He wanted me to  
ask him! - Called at bro Smith  
heard a fine sermon. He said he felt  
hempired & know not how to get liberty  
His trustees & stewards took every thing  
out of his hands - Union Chap at  
Cm has destroyed Methu in this Conf.  
Heard a dry sermon on Love & thowme in  
Bapt. Chm - In Pm pd at 3 in App  
6 on The of Gr. freedom - good time

178

Oct 26-62

- Wife Lizzie came to town to Ch in  
we I wrote to children & go children
27. Moved stove cut hole in ceiling  
make "catch" for fire called on Moore  
to cut wood -
- 28 Went to farm & cut a load of wood  
In Pm fire & I loaded & took to town
- 29 - Cut wood - over in town - shoring
- 30 mended things for Mrs Houston -  
over to lime house, Kellers &c -
- 31 made clothes horse, door to stable stable  
fire sent in for wife - We drove out  
at night -
- Nov 1 - Made window, fixed pump seat  
& in Pm drove to town & to Tell  
heard bro Lawder, P.E. on show  
will show me the path of life -  
Got lumber for gate & drove to  
McCormick & Johnsons. Had  
been told he was a letter. but  
found he was not. Drove to  
Hastons. He was crazy from  
drink
- 2 Sabbath. Went Pres Ch. to S.S.  
Mr French had moved here, but he  
said he was tired & wished me to

179  
Mr. I did so closely on Just by faith  
A storm came up rain & wind & turn  
Cold so few were out at night at  
people's house I put on 1 Therm - 15 -  
stand cold.

3 Drove to Hamilton brot Mrs H & Lizzie  
Made purchases for fire & got  
his horse shod & drove to farm  
In Pm went to saw - It did not  
work - put in pump -  
Working fixed pulley to raise  
canary but & heavy work in barn  
handed tools &c & came to town  
at night -

5 Went over to fix old buggy & when  
came back Mule gone to farm  
he got over a very high yard fence  
& rain last m & clear off cold here  
One Missbill's death affected in  
much work at shafts old buggy &c -  
7 work at old buggy at P. B. shop -  
8 Whitewashing, Ritzley 2 1/2 hrs & 4 1/2 -  
9 Sabbath Sarah Carnahan her two children  
& her father-in-law came last night. They  
arranged for a visit to see their rela-  
tives instead of going to church. I



Nov. 9<sup>th</sup> 52

mildly reproved them. I heard Mr Davidson on John III 16 & at night rode Harper's horse to Union Corners (later Symmes) & per on Th of 4 & left an apt for 4 wks & rode home in the cold.

11 Went court, had our case set & came & choring & fix buggy floor & drove to farm & back at nt. In eve moved stores

12 Called at Starr & showed him Contract. He said he had rec'd a line from Tins that he should be in for the money that he sh<sup>d</sup> deposit & give the Certif to whom was entitled upon our settlement. I offered to refer it to any disinter lawyer. I stated my calling was to keep the claim good which I did not intend to waive or release. Market & Ryley & Harpers on his busness Mayors office Probate Court. In eve at WB prayer meet?

13 At Harpers case & laid floor to stable gate for Geo.

14 Rose at 5 - Fixed harness & took

Tom (after finishing Geo's gate) & in trying to put him in the shaft without help he broke away from me. jerking me over & dragging me on the ground. I went a few rods & lost him but helped me harness him & I drove him out to the farm.

15 Working building a pole corn crib. about 3 came to town & drove down to mill & got 2 bu chuke feed & back much laughter at my yearling colt.

16 Sabbath Wife & Sarah went w<sup>e</sup> to Davison Ch where he preached on "The darkness is past & the true light shineth". At 3 wife, Suzzie & I went with me to Appleton Ch where I'm Mat 24 23. In eve I heard Rev Pendleton on "Thou shalt call his name from

17 Made rake handle & horse fixed up later. Cleaned up things Choring. In PM attempted settlement with H.G.B. he had got an idea that a deduction was to be made whereas there was an addition \$4.39. from 6<sup>th</sup> of Apr 52 to 1 July 52. He wanted rent of his horse when it stood vacant & wife refused to give him any thing as Clint told her



Nov 17-62

to go in it was idle any how. I had told him "well move any minute you say. or if we stay a year well pay rent but if we move out well pay 0."

Wife & he had sharp words. I proposed they just leave it to an arbitration. "I'll do no such thing. I'll let the law take its course. Sd. B. Wife said Allow me interest while you had the use of my money I'll pay rent

B said she was "a troublesome woman" well she replied I don't go behind your back to say it or never had any such suits in the family till you come in - I now nobody can collect any thing of you. You spend all you get.

Called at Harpers, Fred Riple  
18 Fixed up things, Raining, Went Court on Harpers case. called Blacks, Kellers Lighters. The evening was rainy few out to prayer m. which I led It was lively & spiritual

19 Choring - bottoms to buckets & setting Estate Wt. at Harpers -

20 White washed till after din. & at Court house, called at Blacks,

20

21 At court, & Choring

22 The colt got out & I tracked him to Elliott & Halls In Pm Painted my wheels &c.

23 Sabbath Called at bro Boons but

he had engaged to take bro Nigs. Called at Pres S.S. & in inf school talked to children. At Meth S.S. Exhorted Phil in Inf class. Came home & found Col Houston & John Geo & Leppa & Ret came. Last w. wife who had begun on me at noon opened again first on one thing & then another. We talked loud. Sarah in next room. Wife intimated that S. had examined my journal. I told her it was a great breach of hospitality she afterwards explained that she took it up casually from the table. That altered the case.

25 Choring, cut wood John Houston. Came to board. I asked him on what principle? He said I don't know. father & Mrs S. talked it



1874

Nov 24

I said I wished to know whether to call on him for Chores & cutting wood. He said he had as lief cut wood as not.

25 Last night I proposed to Sarah as I had expressed a desire to converse with her (some) to go with her to Harpers Wife when she found it out determined I should not be with her when she was not by she went & along & after I began conversation she thrust in between us & began to contradict at a half sentence as usual — Today after going with Sarah & Children to depot attended Court & work on a cart — In eve at Harpers — He has not the report of Mothers Ad. rpt.

26 snow a little. At Court choosing fixed shafts for a cart

27 Thanksgiving Upstaid at Mr Davidsons Ch. read scrip & ps.

1875

He preached an excellent sermon 136 B. 1. Miller wife died & staid with us

28 Called at Court bot two wheels & tire 2.50. fixed harness & & drove Coll. Harpers here in eve — talking about crows in Birds eye

29 Went to Harpers & bot his horse in Sawmill & got boards &c.

30 Sabbath Wife went to Mch Ch I read & studied — In Pm drove to Synners Corns & thence via Fairplay Calling at Gables to bot Hesters — In eve rainy we walked over to Peoples House & I put on 1 Cor IV 5 — staid Col H.

Dec 1 1862 After breakf. Drove to Pools & got my sewing Machine — & after dinner fixed gate & drove home —

2 Drove to Farm & staid over night. Was in Court in Morn.

3 We went & settled with Light after taking Nat came town & going back

4 We went back to Lights & took an order on Geo & an agree to deliver corn. Came back took what came

Dec 4 1862

- to town & went to Red Mill  
twice, 1 $\frac{3}{4}$  bu & got 56 lb flour 15 bran -
- 5 Made table leaf, door to crib -
- 6 Sale at Charles Millers bot a cow  
two calves several plow a harrow  
&c -
- 7 Sabbath John went to farm & bot in  
horse & carriage I went to Fair play  
& put in Miami Chapel on "Salvation"  
Came to McCormicks Mr Reuben Lake  
came in to talk with me & agreed to see  
the Lord. Called at bro Brooks & Mr  
Ben. Symons where I came back  
10 Rebecca Cameron had come in  
to talk she agreed to see the L.  
Pr with liberty on Rom 18 Several  
wrote -
- 8 Drove home & went up to Millers  
got things & drove home cow &c
- 9 At court our case laid over  
Sawmill 1.48. & fixed yard In eve  
Dr. Aydelott pr on the word Sanctification  
1 Cor 130. A dose good sermon
- 10 The W Pres. Convention to which they invited  
all ministers & members convened at 9 -  
& had speaking interspersed with singing

Rouses, version of Problems -

- I made some remarks on setting up  
our idols in our hearts Epk XIV -
- In PM speaking went on & in eve  
11 Went out to farm for straw &  
came home soon after Light came  
with a load of Corn 127 $\frac{1}{2}$  bushels 19 $\frac{1}{2}$
- I was at Convention Spoke on  
the folly of sectarianism Stated all  
evangelical Ch were one in experience
- 12 Have got out last on so after  
Chores &c fixing dunnfork & den  
went to farm with Ramsay of  
Proble Co. & moved heap of Corn  
Crushed - & rode in
- 13 Raining AM went over to market &  
to farm. Fixed doors In PM Crushed  
Corn & drove home Emma Jackson  
came home, wife stand.
- 14 Sabbath 39 yrs ago I joined Ch.  
Called at Mrs Jackson, she is better  
I S from Mr. bro Coons - Heard a  
Rev \_\_\_\_\_ pr at WB Church on  
O Lord revive thy work.  
Lizzie said she was going up to Mr  
Harper to stay & going home



188

Dec 16-62

tomorrow I reasoned with her & when she persisted I told her she must not go. <sup>until day & returned</sup> She planned to get her things but did not & I took the wagon & went after I took home wife -

15 Raining last m. & nearly all day. Cut a door for cow & made door & attended Butler to Bible so at 1 - & fixed about 1 am to shutter cow & two calves -

In eve wrote petition have a bad cold first taken last Friday night coming home from farm

16 work about stable & Choring Mrs. Houston came

17 Geo & Ret. Wife has been anxious to move to the farm - When I began to ask her the principles. wife interfered & said "You are not going I am going" This broke off the talk with her but led to sharp words between wife & me. I

18 wrote to Rhoda, Mary, Vincent & John Cochran & William Houston & mended book half colony down.

went out to farm & got some sheep

19 Pleasant morning <sup>20</sup> Geo & Ret. stand here last night. We had some talk about changing places I said from the first I would not move unless I had the refusal for 3 yrs. This morn I suggested to my wife if she would let me build on the 3 acres reserved for that purpose <sup>show the words pasture</sup> provided we wanted to move back on the farm her Council not agree I would go. There was no disagreement about the first year. I wrote out an agreement for her she would not sign it but became temperamental called me every. most frequently Jack ass & said she would never cook and the meal for me. When I got ready I went over & paid my taxes. I walked home with her Ret seemed aware to moving. When about to leave for Camden I proposed a word of prayer she scoffed at the idea & bade good bye. Came to the Depot & then to Camden I left to Isaac K. Robbing.



Dec 20 1862

Sabbath Called at bro Deems & then at Meth S S Exhorted them by giving them hearts to Xst. went to Baptist S S & Exhorted on a new heart to give to Xst old heart

Heard Rev Mr Webster on Nov is the judge - now piece of this is cast out - a learned discourse

At 2 I spoke in Meth Ch on 1 Cor 13:5 It might be a large Cong on Thanksgiving what of the night bro W exhorted & sanctioned my view with "some unimportant exceptions which" he had not fully examined. Dined bro Bonney & staid bro Robbins

22 Left 6 large boxes Rev. Pills & 8 terms on Dale Cars at 6 o'clock to Ham. I was greatly surprised to find how spring wagon covered calous beds & bedding every knife & fork & spoon gone - I knuckled & prayed O Lord this is a sore trial give me grace to

act right & keep me from injuring my cause. Went to Kellers Shop & made a shaft where one was broken done at S. Myers by his injury - I on Mon fixed up things & finally went to work to prepare my bed - bringing down a small featherbed which I found in the closet. While thus engaged bro drove up with a load of goods - wife coming in & bro began to unpack - I told my wife that I was not going to be compelled to go without a written contract & advised her to take things by the smooth handle she said we could make a contract after we got there I asked bro if he was ready to draw writings he replied I have no contract to make only with her - I then told him not to put any things into the house that I would not suffer it until we had a written contract if he did I would throw



192

Dec 22-62

them out - I repeated this  
 several times - They did not  
 believe me - I waited a long  
 while they had got the table  
 full & seized a brass drum  
 & pitched it out & then another  
 wife took hold of me & picked  
 up a brick to throw & came  
 to strike me I snatched it &  
 took it away & threw it on  
 the ground. Wife called  
 for Myers & I called him  
 the same. She told her story &  
 when I commenced she interfered but  
 I gave him the version - so he had both  
 sides. Geo. went away - I went  
 to Bro Boone & told him I did not  
 feel at liberty to go he insisted I  
 told him I'd come - When I  
 came I opened the hymn book on fear  
 "Peace troubled soul thou needst not  
 & I put with some enlargement &  
 some burden on Isa XLV. 32.  
 and came home after exhortation  
 I fixed the straw bed & brot feather  
 over Wife lay on better -  
 H. C. Shuler

193

Hamilton of North Ch Camden  
 1861 Nov 10 My grace is sufficient 1862 Feb 15 1 Tim 1 15  
 Dec 1 1 Tim 1:15 16 Rom 12 18  
 " Hoo 11 19 17 14 16  
 62 Mar 26 1 Cor 1:32 21 Aug 10 Mar 14 15  
 Apr 8 " 1 Tim 1:6-8 11 Eph 1-11  
 20 - Col 1:1-4 1 King VIII 21  
 Sep 28 Deut VIII 2 Dec 21 1 Cor 14 5  
 Oct 26 Heb 9 16 " Isa 42 11 -  
 Nov 16 Mat XX 23



196

A Elis Luekey - Cor

197

Rachel Lake

Un Cor

Reuben Cameron

Alice Taylor

Mary Robbins

} Cor

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Collection

Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, Missouri

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal      December 23, 1862-July 9, 1864

FORMAT: Volume #51

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

Inks

Paper

  X   Dirt

  X   Ink shows through

       Blue

  X   Foxing

  X   Dark Ink

  X   Discolored

       Insect

  X   Light Ink

       Other

       Mold

       Pencil

       Tape

  X   Other Ink Blots

       Water

       Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



1  
Diary  
or  
Journal  
of  
Henry C. Sheldon  
From Dec 23<sup>rd</sup> 1862  
to

No. LII.

20

Tuesday Dec 23<sup>rd</sup> 1862 When I rose  
asked E. who had refused to come  
to bed but lay on the Sitter. How  
do you do this morning? "Kiss my  
foot" was the ans. Finding him  
in this state of mind I went to  
Mr. Davidson & asked him  
to come to our house after  
breakf. He came I requested  
him to hear her story & tell me  
wherein I was wrong & what I  
should do in future. He heard  
her, and when he asked if I ac-  
cepted this version, I tried to  
speak but was often interrupted  
but when we were thus Mr. D.  
said in substance that we must  
1 It was a great pity  
2 A great calamity to you & does  
your family connexion to the cause  
3 You are married. It is now done. No  
matter how. It is a holy & divine institution  
You cant get free from it - you cant un-  
do it. Another fact. This will make you happy  
or miserable as long as you live. If you



Dec. 23-62

you separate it does not undo the past nor relieve the future, a wound to you & your children a grief to good people. My counsel is think it over & try & live pleasantly, or separate to separate is to violate the divine command. You are married, you can

1 Try & live together, & try & make each other comfortable, or

2 Separate, each go his own way, decem total separation or

3 Live together & be an annoyance & make each miserable; home when not a home is awful. This last is worse than all - You lose your church standing - To separate <sup>is</sup> you sin against God & a contempt of a Divine institution

You can't separate without great sin. We can't get out of God's hand - His Providence will follow the guilty tho' life God knows the whole case. Separation worst of all. The only thing you can do is the First. This is possible: not, perhaps in perfect harmony, but it is possible, if you both try, you can make each other

Hamilton

comfortable. you can live reasonably happy. You have lost confidence in each other. That confidence can be restored.

Next question How can you live together - I hope you won't separate. I hope for my sake, for your sake, for the sake of the Cause - you will try & live together. - [I have read the Agreement 3 Mar. 1861] That is good - but there is something more. I am satisfied from her temperament she must take the control of her property. he of his - consult with each other - Each one entirely abridges all thoughts of gain from each other - - Next you are man & wife. You must live in some house; try & accommodate each other - If Miss S had no property, it would be his <sup>as all he can</sup> duty to provide for & support her. tho' she has, the obligation still rest upon him tho' she is to assist him in it. So then whatever money he collects by using due diligence in any Providential opening, to expend it judiciously. If you are going to live together. Godly when any thing can be done to each other

Dec 23<sup>rd</sup> 1862

to a first cash other. If Mr S spends much time brought to have some remuneration. Mr S is going to be old when he is not able to make him by an comfortable she ought to supplement the balance to make you comfortable.

There is another thing she don't know - When a man has been a laborious miner taken old he becomes nervous irritable. My wife understands me & does not provoke me then - This is generally Monday. You must remember this.

When he had repeated the points he asked us what we thought of his advice I told him I heartily approved & by the help of God I would try & follow it hereafter. Wife said she would not. He shall furnish the house I'll take all my things away? That said Mr D is an impossibility he is out of employ - has no means of earning money now. He read 5 chap. of 1 Thess. & prayed - & left.

In PM I dined at Mr S. Myers & wrote the report to Probate Court went over got appraisers appointed called on

Miss Bradley - at Mr Davidsons He insisted on my staying to supper - In eve I wrote out the above from my pencil report taken at the time I read over to him - Wife kept annoying me all the eve - I replied to some of her remarks that I made a great mistake in casting the goods so violently away - had I to do it again I should either let them in or removed them gently - I told Mr Davidson so - He said that was a mistake - but one he should have been apt to make from his nervous excitable temperament.

24 I invited her to come to the fest - She asked me if I would agree that <sup>I would believe</sup> what she did was right, she would come. I told her I would agree to believe it as far as I can. She went & lay down on the sofa - I slept well & rose at 5 & wrote a letter to Mrs Houston & read it to my wife. In it I acknowledged my error - but stated that I had received abundance of abuse from her on Saturday. This fired her up & she went on until she worked up



Dec 24-60

a very violent scolding & cried she threatened to go and have me confined as a lunatic. I told her if I was guilty of one half she charged me with, I was crazy. She said she believed I was infamous with other women. Went up to Harpers & told Mother what I must do in the Estate - Read my letter to Her - Called at Probate Court & Potter & Williams office - & back - Wife bitten yet. She says she will never cook for me - At 3 met appraisers & had the stock in Bridge Acad & Turnpike Co. appraised called at A Thomas & Mad. Learned that Rev D. had called & counseled wife - When I came home found her pleased she got supper for me I had not ordered.

- 25 He went to bed early & slept as he & wife  
I resolved to try & bear all her stinging remarks & her pointed charges in silence  
2 When I do speak avoid casting any reflections - 3 Confess to her that I had too often retorted - These I made on my way home last evening.

Hamilton

Christmas The question came to me how I bear meanty redon? If so, Why not let the Lord choose the mode. I know tis worse than a dozen deaths - but if it is the will of God. I should bear it - I plainly see I have derided domestic ease & affection. Perhaps I have sinned in looking to the Creature instead of the Creator. I told her this morning she could either embitter her children or promote their affection - In eve we went to W.B. meeting - Bro Evans for Fear not He -

- 26 Rainy Morn. called Probate Court & tried to get Appraisal - Shelled corn He - In eve at Harpers He agreed to bal all other a/c by my services in case Rickett & Holdrege or hire - He wanted me to be his Agent & to add that I was to consult him or resign - Advised wife to go out to farm & procure a contract, & submit <sup>for me</sup> for my approval  
27 Rose at 5 - My earnest prayer is that the Lord will correct me until my heart is fully brought into humility & love, & patience & resignation - After writing above I look up Flavel's

Dec 27 62

Touchstone, which I am reading in course & from p. 20 (Tract 50 Ed) I found comfort in a close examination of my heart. I read aloud after wife waked when she awoke at 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  she discovered that I had moved the dough which she had left under the front of stove, further back & it had become raised & top some baked she raised & called me names I will not repeat - I was enabled to keep my resolution to not reply - but be silent - Some time after I calmly said There was no sufficient reason for you to call me those hard names - because I had unwittingly moved the dough - After family prayer she slept up to me & said Will you forgive me for scolding you this morn "Yes, my dear," I replied "I heartily forgive you" My eyes overflowed. It was the first time she had ever manifested repentance or asked my forgiveness that I remember I clasped her to my breast & said We can live happily together if we both strive for it - Mrs Thompson called - I gave her an order for 10 test to send to

Hamilton

army to her sons care  
Went over to Probate Court. Harper gave me power of atty to settle S D R Estate Called at Lashorn's office & back home I made men book I went & got Lighter to look at her 3 story roof - Today has been one of peace of mind - I feel lest my trials pass off without a full sanctifying effect.  
28 Sabbath Rose at 5 After devotion read Touchstone - Called in at WPS S. & Pres. & Mtt. Spoke a few words to Inf Clap - Heard Mr. Davidson III of St John 16 vs God so loved H - He then admin the Communion At 3 went over to Af M b met bro Briggs on the way & he went with me - I pre to a full house on ~~then~~ Luke xx 28 - He exhorted some When I came home - Harpers Children were here wife has not been out today She began a lecture to me about pride, Self conceit & vanity - I was calm I told her some but God knew my struggles & prayers to be saved from vanity, pride Self conceit & love of the world - She said You are the greatest sinner I ever knew



Dec. 28-62-

I proposed that she try to reform & improve me. She prayed first & I followed at our evening devotion-

29 Made axle to cart & put it in & worked at fixing steps front gate-

30 Rose at 5 as usual Reading Baxter's Saints Rest Took Cars & came to Cin. Called on Dr. Duncan. Taft & Perry for books & papers S. D. Huestons Estate Called Mrs. Thomas for do. Called at Probate Office. Met Harper & went home with his Poe & staid. We had a very agreeable chat-

30 After rising at 5 & Breakf. Called at Probate Court - & Bookroom & Dr. Duncan - Mrs. Thomas, D. A. Powell late office - S. M. RR Depot & Jas H. Sheedon at O. M. RR - Then called J. H. Andrews who has another Sister Ann in due Oct 7 - I heard of it only today - Came Bros youngest daughter Phene at Mrs. Halls - Came to Book R - bot some sugar at Coulter & called Engstroms & Depot J. H. & took cars & came Hamilton After some refreshment wife & I went

Hamilton 11

to W. B. meeting it was out. I called a little while on L. M. Math. P. & came home

Thursday Jan 1-1863-

Wrote to Lee H. & went over to Depot & sent by Felix Sell 1 day Dechlers bill staying long wife thought I had gone to Dayton & she had started for farm on foot she came back got some bread & meat & went - Wrote Memoir of Sister Harrie - Called at P. R. & in we filed letters & papers for last year - 2 Rose at 5 in my reading & devotions I was reminded of former fasting, at the empty feet & left off weekly I resolved to commence again - I have been enabled earnestly to pray that God would incline the hearts of wife & his to promote His glory & my salvation. She is at the farm. If they offer me a contract right I go there, if not my impression is to take a tour to Mo. & Iowa, preaching on the way attend the Mo. Conf & enter any opening which Providence may make for preaching. Fasted & read twice till 11 1/2 -

Jan 2-'63

cut wood. Mrs. Huston called to get John boarded. I agreed to board him for 1.75 per wk or if he cuts our wood up & piles it up without delay - so that we shall not have to ask him of in at 1.50 per wk - Called at \ and meeting of Stockholders of Female Academy - In eve sup<sup>d</sup> & spent at Harpers. They are bitterly opposed to my proceedings to sell Bridge Stock - Came home read papers. Mrs H. took her feather bed & of course I had nothing to put over my one coverlet & my Buffalo over coat -

3 Rem at 5 - Read to - went up to Harpers & fixed their centre table & went with him to saw mill to show them how to make log boat. & back at 4 wife had come home & brot a few things - took supper & walked after dark to Union Corners called at Mr. Cornmicks who promised to take me to Chapel tomorrow & stand for Cooks

4 Sabbath Raining Mr. declared to go "It would muddy his carriage" As I was slanting on foot he offered me a wild colt

I rode to Chapel (Fairplay) & called at Rob. Coopers & came over to M.H. & made a fine Amanda Adams a buckskin. Mr. Cooper & Elula came I pre a regular sermon with freedom to them "This year thou shalt die" - All agreed in chapel to serve God - Called at Coopers & Mrs C asked me to stop for dinner I did and after had a talk with her saying her not to grieve the Holy Spirit - called Mr. Adams & Gabels His son 19, has consumption prayed & exhorted him Rode to Corners & pre at night on Prov & XIII 13 - & came home a bright moonlight -

5 John Huston came yest. & Mary Thompson - fr at 1.75 per wk - Mary works morn & night & Sat. for her board

Called at Harpers He has gone over his ox driven who has made off with his best horse - Work at my Sulky at Killers Soft mild weather - wife gone to farm

6 Work at Sulky - wife gone last night prayer meet at M.B. Church This eve at M.B. Church turned cold & windy at sundown

7 Cold, made seat. In 3 M Cow & calves



Jan 7 63

came - fed & attended them. Cow has fallen away much - This we at Baptist Ch. a very dry mouth.

8 Snow this morn 2 in. Went to Harpers Sawmill & built a log sledboat. & back at noon - Wife had come but the black horse & sp. way - She took down the copies of our Marriage Contract, Mar 3-6- & Oct 19-61 which I had plainly & scanderously written off & put in for a fair price to the clerk. In PM funeral of Col Minor Milliken who was surrounded at the battle of Murrumbidgee & was killed while trying to cut his way thro after he had killed two & wounded two more - In eve went to M. Ch. & being no prayer in called at bro Smith & came to Pres Ch. Then prayers & exhort by Pastor -

9 Rose at 5 as usual. Reading Tyng's "Law Hospital" Went Harpers farm & built a log boat & helped haul one log - loaded up wet straw & home after dark - Did not go to pr meet

10 Rainy - Choring - After dinner took load of corn to mill to grind & went Harpers farm & brought 1/4

cord wood -

11 Sabbath Ride to Auburn Chapel - Br Kirk had just come & he sat me to pm I did so on his subject Mat 20 some freedom. Went Rudolph Flenner's & dined & pr at night on Th of g. & rode home by 1/2 past 10 -

12 Mr lay & talked about sale of br & turn stock which I have adv. as ad. in N. Estate & about farm. Wife intimated Sat night that he wanted to give up his contract & asked me how I would take it -

I have earnestly prayed that God would keep me from a snare - I have come to a conclusion to make three propositions

1 On the same terms he has it 600 yrs & taxes - or

2 Work it on the halves provided there are needed draining, customs, pools made & have gardens free - or

3 Pay at rate of 700\$ for the whole for the upland having leave to fence all & have dead woods - if I could borrow money to work & stock it - Called at Probate Office Mr Fairlands, Bank. Millikens Berney, Printing Office, & Rossmans on

16

Jan 12 '63

M.H. Estate business - Home at dinner & over to P.O. & Reformans in P.M. - In eve called at P.O. to Mother's. She is very bitter at me for going forward - I told her I had worked for over a year & I thought 15 yrs was long enough to keep people out of their claims. She said I have not consented to the sale - Then I shall be individually responsible - What if they turn you out? Very well - If I make excuses by doing my duty I can't help it -

13 Called at Harper's & left note for 1/2 of debt & told them if the notes were not given I should go on to sell - Meeting Harper He said "Every body says you are wrong" I told him the first one outside of his fam - had not. He brot part of M.F.'s opinion. Called a Probate Court while there H & Bird came in Bird refused to give his notes Harper said his wife had signed I told him it was worth 0 with

Hamilton

17

out security - when he pitch at me I calmly told him the facts - When I came to the crowd - I began & told them I had properly to sell as Ad to Harper came forward & said "I forbid the sale". He said <sup>it was illegal &</sup> my bail had withdrawn & I was no longer Ad I slept to J Williams who promptly offered to go bail - & explained the facts much to H's discomfort - I went on - Harper then said the note was signed & ready. I then said I should suspend the sale of 1/2 - I went on except Acad & took Harper bought all & paid well for it -

In P.M. made out transfers at P.O. & Reformans office -

We attended prayer meet at 8:30

14 Wrote - before light & read - Rain all day Did but little Moved Shulky to bro Berrys shop. & fixed up some things see about sale notes - Snow 4 or 5 in deep at 5 O'clock & snow all day - called at Berrys shop then Griffins read news & Newtons got



Jan 15-63

a board made sled runners & horse  
driven being late & exceeding slow  
Cut wood &c - At night went P.O.  
& in eve purposed to fix up wife's etc  
against Ed & Rob<sup>ts</sup> but as she would  
not let me look at her bundle of  
papers, I refused saying If I am not  
worthy your confidence to look over  
yr papers - attend to your own business  
Noting that she carefully drew  
out one & put in her pocket I

16 In morn put my hand in & took  
it & found it was one of mine  
so I did not put it back - <sup>adms</sup>  
Next morn called at Harpers & told  
him to set his teams to halting  
Snow is over 22 in deep ground  
was soft - froze some last night  
Some say snow is 16 in Called at Mr  
Davidson. P Jacobs & home wife refused  
to get any thing for me to eat & I got  
some cold meat & meat & went over  
to Weston & worked at sled & brot it  
home etc. I called at 3 1/2 P.M. & staid  
till 5 He said he saw nothing wrong  
in my paying the 150 to Sawmill

not omitting to put a stamp on her  
letter - He told her she had manifest-  
ed the most disposition to vex & irritate  
Counselled forbearance She could not  
find any manifestation of any tem-  
per since Xmas only she said I looked  
mad in my eyes - Mr D. said If he  
was provoked & subdued his temper it  
is to his Credit - He prayed with us  
In eve at Harpers Mary wants then  
note reduced to amt of Reading stock  
17 In morning reading reached end of  
Old T. again Took car to Glen - Called  
Gibson House. Left Bury's - & McThoms  
They deny having had Sam's book, but  
the boys showed me two containing copies  
which clearly prove that Sam had books  
Besides against many items was  
written "Omit" in pencil mark & which  
would have made the claim on the  
other side Perceiving I scrutinized  
the books they took them away be-  
fore I had finished examining them  
Called Bookroom & Greenwood foundry  
& J. A. Andrew & came 3.15 home. Helped  
wife move the <sup>cook</sup> stove to dining room  
Harpers in eve

Jan 1863

Sabbath borrowed a well horse  
 & rode to Miami Chapel called  
 at Sister Label's her son Gustav is  
 nearly gone. Went over to Chapel  
 & preached with much comfort on  
 John 17. Saw & greeted David Label  
 & in eve on some card me all ye  
 heavy & heavy snow. I rode home  
 cold.

19 Work at sleds & called at  
 McConklin's. Probate Court H  
 Bot 12 1/2 bu coal 2.00 took them  
 in - In eve bus sent for wife  
 Jimmy is sick.

20 Rain all last m. If it do not freeze  
 before the snow goes off it will be the  
 most terrible frost of late years  
 The snow was 23 to 24 in at Glen  
 16 here not so deep up north but  
 was very wet & solid & the ground  
 was full of water when it fell  
 Rose at 4 & made fire - Recd Saw &  
 Gospel. I trust I have had all the ele-  
 ments of conviction & faith in X.  
 This work shows me more of myself  
 or rather it describes me just as I

have seen my self  
 Went over to Benj's shop & did a little  
 on Sully before dinner. Wife home bus at  
 tax sale. Then I came home she was very severe  
 on me for not buying for her. At Benj's in PM  
 21 Rain & snow at night. Sleppy. Spent AM  
 in buying tax sales for wife about  
 50% worth. In PM went up to Miller  
 for windmill. I went over to Clerk  
 of Court & Treas. In eve wrote  
 for wife.

22 Rose 1/4 to 1/2 supposing it was near  
 5 having mistaken 25 past 3 for 17 past  
 5. wrote Imogene read. Tyng

Yesterday morn I hummed over & over  
 in my mind many times the hymn  
 Rock of Ages cleave for me - Went out to  
 Harper's farm & got straw two loads.

23 James Thompson came to show us  
 a churn which we bought at 1/2 price  
 This took till 11 - In PM went Probate Court  
 & Conklin's & a while at Benj's shop  
 I have had since last Sat neuralgia all  
 over my body - wife thinks it was cold  
 taken there

24 Rose before 6. Soft weather snow went



Jan 24 63

by degrees thought the waters are high - Dred a load of burning chips to lay on the walks about house. Went to Probate Court to see the application to be released from my bail. None appeared & I drew an entry for the Court they to pay costs - Then I asked to release them & gave new bonds. In the P.M. bro Lawrence R. Jr. One thing have I desired - to dwell in peace behold beauty to a day talk.

25 Sabbath He rode to Ch. bro I. Text yet I will pray every where lifting up holy hands to -

At 3 we rode over to see. As they had declined to acknowledge me as a son in law I concluded hereafter to go among the laity to see. So I waited till the 3rd table then wife & I went forward together - After I rose bro I. spoke to me to stop in the altar. I bowed & went back to my old seat - Yet after we got to the carriage wife handed me her letter & requested me to give it to the fr. I did so. Called at bro Nixons & came up but no meeting.

went to Meth Bro Smith "He saved others himself he cannot save"

26 Rain most all night & this morning hard. Went over to Barry's shop & set boxes to in sulky wheels - River rises very fast - rain all day - a little but steady at night did not go out. Thinner in left shoulder - John Hurston returned to board -

27 A dizzying rain all day River high. Worked at bolting on tire to at shop. Called Clerk's Office & examined petition of wife - In eve at Harpers read news. At 4 Cornahan called to day.

28 Called at Mills to see about grinding. Consulted Atty about wife's case (said by her mother.) In eve called at Harpers & went to breakfast. Said nothing - This is the second in my life I was silent.

29 Hunt Cars & enquiry of Officers having care of "Arkansas Post" prisoners for wife's son - called attys - & store - by Made handle skillet to Mrs Hurston here yet to get counsel Her husband is a drunkard & they are talking of giving the property to the children.

Jan 30-63

Read before light. Broke in the lot - I think I see the reason in part at least for God's dealings with me - I had laboured long & hard for Church & the Lord saw necessity to humble me more & bring me up from usefulness. He saw I was desiring worldly ease in my old age - the pride & self-conceit of my heart - & he gives me to understand, in the words I shall have tribulation - I think he has brought me to a state of mind to praise him for all his croses & providences. Went mill with corn & three times to Kinsinger's mill for bran - Called Probate Court. In eve I resumed transcribing & revising Sheldon May 31. Wrote some in Morn. Choring & went to Berry's & brot Sulky home painted it - Called at Probate Court with Esq. House who went my bail with J. Williams - Called at Harpers for note for 1/2 of the debts - Mother said Mary had given it & "I reckon I can as well keep it as you"

I did not reply: for there is really no need at present for the note, which is worthless legally nothing.  
Feb 1<sup>st</sup> 1863 Sabbath Rain last n. & this morn. Took carriage & drove to Union Corner & brot bro Cook to Fairplay & put on Rev M 20 Called at Sister Gabel's & dined (her daughter her son died the Morn after I was here) Preached again 2<sup>nd</sup> On on prophecies Dan VII 27: near 1 1/2 hrs - Drove home brot Mc Cormick's & put at night on Eph IV 30 -

2<sup>nd</sup> Called on Mrs Lake & Mrs Cameron Drove home by 12 M. cold night - Called at P. C. Outlines office for Estate. 19 has not put in his note. Called Broder's & chored in eve wrote revising -  
3 Very cold. Drove brick & dirt from the 3<sup>rd</sup> story house In eve praym. spoke  
4 Cold Wife thought it too cold to clear out 3<sup>rd</sup> story so I went over to Williams office & Probate Court read news, Letter from Lee. They had a son 6 29 ult. Bot cloth & got pants cut. Not well  
5 Snow last night & most of day - Finished Stud & we went to Dr. Baldridge's & back



Feb 6 1863

We drove up to Bro Jas. Hardens & visited  
and home by 7<sup>th</sup> Oc.

Very cold in morn but sun came out  
& water in places on Main St in town  
Spent day about the Court & Ad business  
Geo & Het dined here. In eve talked over the  
cases with wife. I told her that next  
Mond. Court begins. respons. is laid  
on me & I want whole strength of  
mind for it & asked that I be not  
annoyed with twits & flings & odious  
epithets for such treatment turns my  
thoughts & paralyzes my mind. She  
made a tact reply implying her  
privilege to call me vile epithets. I  
told her she might expect if I met  
with this kind I would at once aban-  
don her law suits.

8 Sabbath Rose at 6 - (we rode in sled to  
Millville where I sp for bro Loons (W. Brith)  
on The law of the Lord is perfect. Freedom of  
Spirit - we dined at Jacob Blinger and it begin-  
ning to rain we drove home -

9 Rose at 5<sup>th</sup> - rain about Satul's wife bees.  
drew ans to Mother Bussler

10 Went Court house about both cases

In Pm went & got a load of straw.  
11 Went & brot another small load of  
straw. rain hard before loaded -  
Ran all Pm - In eve wrote letters  
12 Called at Harpers & told Mother as  
she had employed an atty I should &  
should proceed with my duty - At  
Court house & office Sent Clerk of sale  
to make a tender of the transfer & demand  
Harpers note - or I should sue or cancel the  
sale - In Pm called at Probate & Wm. Office  
In eve copied ans to Mother's petition  
Rain in morn -

13 Choring & writing Am. In Pm court  
business

14 Milliken told me in Court Harper had de-  
cided to give his notes. When he came  
to the Office I found he had evaded order  
& breaker & I refused to take them. He went  
& got a new note & intulund order in the  
small one. I stipt into bank & learned I  
could get it dis. He asked me to transfer  
the 3 sh. not sold. I refused I gave him a  
net for the money but not transfer I had  
no power. He went to Milliken he was  
buggy. I left the note with Clerk of sale





Feb 21-63

to pay 1.00 for cutting top. & 1.50 for cord for hauling - 12 ft long - called home

22 Sabbath. Heard brother's read deeply a good sermon. In eve heard brother at British Ch. snow on ground.

23 Called at Court. Bank paid Thomas saw Park about Ralph Huston. claim In eve temp. meet at British Ch.

24 Cold about Probate Court settling & paying Adm. Creditors J. B. Thomas & Co

? Harpers in eve -

25 Geo sold Banny went mill & Harpers farm. for stove home late -

26 Called at Denton & Co's office In PM speed down on out lot & went to Denton wrote Judge Munkie He was dry -

27 Took cars at 8 & went Dayton. Julia's boy has 6 ft & 1/2 on each hand & foot Rind 30 ft which Mary sent me. James is there he has been two weeks - prayer meeting in eve. Left at 8 1/2 & came home -

28. Called Parks Office & Co Geo & Ret here Called again at Park's Rind notice to take deposition called Harpers

Hamilton

March 1-1863 Sabbath Rain last m. windy & cool Called at Union Meth Ch. then attended W P Church A young man read a good discourse on "The righteousness hope in his death." In PM at 3 I preached with much freedom & power on John III 3 in African M E Church - In eve wife went to S S Union I read Baxter's Saints Rest.

2 Preparing for Journey Took train at 5 1/2 After Park had given me 20 ft for my expenses - He said if I don't succeed that is thrown away - I said If things are as you say it will not be thrown away - Called at O & M R R office P. O. & bro Peir's He was in bed sick - Called at bro Peacock's They were at Albany Lovefest where I went Speaking was dry very backward I spoke & was called up to stand & finally to pray - Mr P being full I came to Peir's house & staid

3 Called and bot an over coat on J H Shedd He took me to his room & opened his heart on religion has been troubled since Nov & gave up two or three days ago. I went & prayed with him He wept much

March 3 1863

came to Book room & Bro Poi' dined  
 came to Book room & called W F Thomas  
 tea & came off wife came & we  
 took cars at 4th M. Came to Seamen  
 being here B. Sheldon came to receive  
 us but learning Conf was likely to  
 close soon wrote a letter & gave  
 him the wrong one so we slept  
 at Aurora. Called at Col Platten  
 Joshua was in bed & groggy we came  
 back to Bro Sheldon's & slept well  
 4 Snow The cars were behind & we waited  
 and were behind all day. Made the ac-  
 quaintance of Mrs Margaret Edger who  
 was going to St L to bury her son Stan  
 at Pittsburg Landing  
 5 We landed & slept at the Olive St House  
 Called at Book room M E South saw bro  
 Boyle. He says "We don't mention politics  
 Their time is greatly changed since it was  
 called at office Central to Advocate" He  
 & I dined with Mr Glenny His wife is daughter  
 late Arthur W Elliott. They requested us to call  
 again - Mrs Lagg her sister from Paris I'll  
 was there - Took packet boat Warsaw  
 at 4 & up the river -

we landed at Hannibal about 9  
 Came up to Conf & was introduced by  
 Bp Ames - We slept with Br & Sis  
 Cook & heard bro Shumate for on the  
 must increase" In eve the Missionary  
 Anniversary. Br McCoy presided Dr Elliott  
 bro Hitchcock. Self & bro Alpha Wright  
 were speakers - I gave copy of sermons  
 which sold for 1.50  
 7 Snow last night Conf met at 9 -  
 a small body - self sacrificing plain  
 men - one single man only -  
 Conf met in eve I went after had been &  
 heard bro Van Deventer (M E South) for a good  
 plain sermon. Bishop read ap's about 10 -  
 Bishop gives me privilege to go to Weston  
 & all about there establish preaching places  
 from claps to on my own hook. He called  
 bro Stuffman to witness it -  
 8<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Lenten. opened it by prayer  
 Preached at M E & I with liberty on The  
 of grace Dined at bro Dr Browning tent In  
 P.M. I administered the eucharist for them - heard  
 Dr Cox in the eve Hab I -  
 9 We were 1/4 hour too late the boat having  
 come unusually early Called on Hawleys



Mar 9-83

- Dined Brewingtons & called Rev Mr Stude-  
vant Jr. who gave me his patriotic sermon  
& I gave him Dr Prov. Br Hauley pro-  
cured a pass for us both Lovefast & S. Ch  
in we - Staid Dr Brewingtons  
10 We took boat at 8 & came Keokuk &  
called Betsey Dillons wife's Cousin  
12 Took cars & came Fort Madison saw  
Nauvoo in distance across river  
Mehins horse & buggy & came Ralph  
Hurstons 1 1/2 m beyond West point  
A school teacher, Jane Hunt, wanted to see  
the "bottom" of the subject of immersion  
I finally gave it to her all - & then  
we had a pleas. talk on Astronomy  
12 We came to Mount & a Notary here  
procured took Ralphs deposition I wrote  
it more full than he did & Ralph  
signed both & we drove till Capt De-  
vis & we drove to Ft Madison Br Mary  
gave him box fulls Cars changed time  
& were gone - Staid Newtropoliten  
13 Rose 3 & came & took cars came Keokuk  
Took boat Warsaw for Hannibal. On the  
way learned that the boat would be too  
late for cars from H & we stopt off at

Quincy. Ill. & waited till 1 & took cars  
to Palmyra & thence on St St for RR  
Mrs Lovejoy was on who told me her  
religious trials & asked me about Baptism  
I gave her a history & aught We rode  
all night road rough  
14 We arrived at 7 & came to Br Albright  
& breakfast I then went on top of hill  
& down to river, thru Market St  
& called on Sup of Western RR who  
gave us a pass down & back - we made  
acquaintance of Ph Huxley who invited  
us to call at any time free - I gave him  
as I did Dr Carpenter my sermon on D.B.  
came to landing opposite Atchison  
& then back to W. & Boston, called on  
F. A Cox. & Br McShooler who introduced  
me to Lawyer Jas N. Burnes. A pleasant  
day We ate at M.S. & slept at Burnes  
15 Sabbath Aug 16 Called at the Union S.S.  
Prayed & addressed the S.S. with good effect  
Called at Baptist S.S. but was not invited  
to speak - Heard Rev Cope South "The  
pc on Baptism - the Covenant aspect - I fol-  
lowed in a few words on Mode or rather  
on the translation of Mt - wash washings &

Mar 15<sup>th</sup> 1863

dipped in Dan. Mark. Heb & Rev. we dined at M.S. & I preached to a small Co. of soldiers & some citizens on I then myself a shame was Crampden & wife mortified that I felt so poor - In eve we heard bro Cope on the nature again - Sleepy myself. He very dourly copied Nation In Pm M.S. & I called at box - Mrs L. is a member at St Louis -

16 Pleasant balmy weather graph starts This morn in reading - before morn Paul's call to Macedonia discovered he tarried certain days before he began to preach & then only to women & I thought, I ought not to expect more sudden assistance than an inspired apostle. On going over to bro L's found him encouraged by remarks of some -

Went along river to man ferry - Called to see Col Price. H. M. Allen & Co In Pm we were at F. A. Cox Editor & called at Prof. Negley school - In eve Mr Cope pr again on baptism (mode) I suggested to him to adjourn to day after tomorrow He said he preferred that I be Wednesday After he said he wanted to see my credentials

Norton Mo

I told him I was a member of Conf & not customary to have cred. Yet I showed him letters - He staid at bro L's house -

17 Called at M.S. school & showed him my sub. then called on Mayor or Pres. Allen & Co - Mayor sub 1/2 a mo. during my stay - Dined M.S. & called & looked at Tullous House (Huttys) then Dan Burns - In eve I called Bays to see about board & heard bro Cope on John's Bapt & John's Ready to Thurst & I gave out for tomorrow night Slept I & Burns

18 - Called on Col. Price. He cant get a Chaplain ap - Col. Burns declined to sub. at present - Bro Moore wanted to see my credentials thought it was very unwise for me to come without them said ~~the~~ have been imposed on so often - I enquired suppose you should see the Bishop's Certif. would you subscribe to my supplant? He said his means were locked up, He did nothing without maturely considering it. Capt D. Burns will take 1750 for his residence He says there is no doubt of my being



Mar 1863

able to raise a support - "I will give as much as any one will for a year"  
 In the Spring on the Throne of grace  
 in Pres. Ch. There were some of all  
 classes - Slept. L. A. Barnes

19 Rain a little this morn. Wife not well  
 M. Schooler went to Leavenworth - Called  
 around wife & I went to Dr. Monroes  
 in eve -

20 wife sick & remained I came down  
 in D. Barnes office talk with a free thought  
 W. Donald Bishop Ames came  
 to stop M. Schoolers I went up & brot  
 wife down we all dined there - & then  
 we came to D. Barnes & to Caus. Bishps  
 wrote in my sub book - He thinks it  
 well to insert - He walked down to  
 Thor Quincy - Wife had to stop & rest three  
 or four times -

21 Wife said he was better - Mr. D. sub 4. for  
 me & I was in co's with Leavenworth  
 who sub 1.00 - Worked all day without  
 much effect - Dr. Wentz came having  
 understood I was in trouble When he came  
 at the far he met back - He drove D.  
 Barnes - Hope would not consent to join - came

Wiston

& preach alternately - so after consultation  
 I concluded to make do - walked back to  
 Quincy by 9 am in wife quite sick  
 22 Sabbath Wife slept little had fever all  
 night - No - went & got mustard called  
 at 55 & 1/2 hour then came Quincy Rain  
 last night wife had fever not so high as  
 before - Remained nursing wife all  
 day In eve David H. Smith stood here all  
 night

23 Went town & got bread & medicine for wife  
 Came & nursed wife she sweat some -  
 wrote Mary & handed it on a stick to Cass  
 The man was not skilful & I doubt if it  
 was lodged -

24 Wife had a restless night she talked  
 much in her sleep. She concluded I should  
 call the Dr. So I went to town. got some  
 med. - Dr. came & said continue your  
 course & prescribed a little veratri for  
 the pulse - Before he came she was  
 evidently better - He fixed up a stove  
 in room for tea as a cold raw windy  
 day - I fixed some food for Mrs. D.  
 & wrote some - read -

25 About in before breakfast Dr. prescribed

March 25 63

a cough medicine similar to mine - Syr Seneka - Syr squill ca  $1\frac{1}{2}$  3 are Morphine  $1\frac{1}{2}$  gr Jane Coblin 1 oz - We continued over at by Mrs P. she had life pulse but has been flighty - She talked nearly all night sleeping & waking about sundown. I walked over to Rev Mr Wrights when I came back wife had had a bad spell - face flushed & crimson pulse quick - cheeks hot we sent for Dr. Still flighty but can start a subject calmly. Dr Peters came & prescribed cal & ipecac - 26 She took at 10 & 1 but would not take any more - She was wild all night - Groaned much - At daylight she seemed to have life fever, but face flushed - She called for beef steak & potatoes - Went town & got clothes Dr Bouffant & Dr Peters came & examined her lungs & heart with a stethoscope when I returned I found she had been taking cough syrup & was decidedly better - She slept much & rested well today - wrote & called at W. H. Hogelands & over the west part of Mr Dennis farm

Weston Mo

Mrs Cox & Mrs Gold called, a pleasant day - Night before last a heavy frost - 27 Dry weather - wife was flighty last night but not so much as before - I can hardly leave & go Nebraska Conf - so I have concluded to give out apt for Sabbath Came to town & gave out apt, called but found the men I wanted to see nearly all gone - returned wife was "mad" that I had not brot a horse & buggy, so nothing would do I came back & got a span of horses & carriage & brot her to Mr Monroes She pretends not to be fatigued - 28 She said she did not sleep a wink all night - She had dozed but moaned - This morning she wanted a Calico dress bought refused her fever drops - was very bitter against Sister Durin - fever up some - She became calmer & finally quiet her piles very bad - I was round the house - wife sat up some - 29 Sabbath Attended S.S. taught a class five boys - Opened by prayer but Ralph the Sup gave me no chance to speak he gave out my preaching in a low voice - Preached on Beatitudes with comfort -



March 29 63

wife some fever when I came home  
In eve I preached to young people  
on What shall it profit a man if he  
gain the wh. w. & lose his own soul -

A good congregation. Lights poor

30. Had frost last m. pleas. wife cough  
bad: phlegm not pur yett Dr Peters  
came up & saw her. S. D. Fulbourn agt  
for G. J. Hulce said the property was still  
for sale wife agreed to take it. I told  
F. then he wanted to let Gilbert have it  
Then we offered to take the furniture

31. Awoke at 1 & lay & prayed much - I  
had great desire to have this situation  
but it was very doubtful. I prayed for  
assistance & resignation & the Lord to di-  
rect what would be for His glory -  
Went over to F who is in the house & in-  
sisted that he offered & I accepted - that  
his honor was bound - we took an in-  
ventory - Carriage & furniture except, i  
and 430<sup>00</sup> - After that he went to Judge  
Gilbert & had a long talk he offered the  
same - I insisted on my taking his  
fee when I had not. but agreed to  
add exchange on N.Y. We succeeded

Weston Mo

before sundown in Faegressburg - Mr  
Lawson helped me & did ill. F. who I reward  
ed with 7<sup>00</sup> - I drew the contracts wife gave  
me check at 45<sup>00</sup> - The property is 7 low house  
bam all kinds of fruit & shrubbery and is sd  
to be the Paradise of Weston - real estate 1500  
pus. 430 - Cash in 45 days with exchange on  
N.Y. - Wife sat up a good deal today  
Wednesday Apr 1<sup>st</sup> 1863 We finished up the  
bargain & took possession. Two soldiers  
helped me bring my wife on our crossed  
hands. Mr McSchooler made a very good  
prayer at our little prayer meeting

2 Fixing up - nursing Ho Ho - went for girl  
3 Righting up gates Ho - wife some better  
she is using Ayer's Pectoral -  
4 Got out handbills - Jm Reiley declined  
to let us have the Xn Ch. without he could  
see others John Wright insisted on sticking  
to their prayer m at Pres. Ch. Col Price  
said the rules forbid other denom. using  
their (Epis) Ch. so I had no resource but  
to occupy the Roman -

5 Sabbath Pr at 11 was small com on 1 Tim  
I 15 Went to Kickapoo Island & put frame  
of Greenup Johnson aged 58. who died in ser-  
vice

April 5. 63

There were about 50 present - It was said to be the first sermon ever preached on the Island Mr Smith joined me over & back to sand bar & came round West end of Sloo & home -

Pr in eve to 14 or 15 on If they hear not above & prophets to

6 Wife grows better she sat up some <sup>considerable</sup> yet pruned fruit trees, grapes &c very tired -

7 Most of day spent in repairing wheelbarrow A cherry <sup>at 5<sup>th</sup> corner</sup> tree in full bloom, wife was up most of day This supposes cherry may be a plum

8 Wrote an article sheers to Dr Burns visited Mrs Ben Nelson very sick & called again near night Mrs M Schooler very sick went several places to get help - at 9 PM called Mr Phelps they agreed to let P. Emily Hantley come

9 Emily came Mr Fuller plowed garden & charged me 25 on 3.00 per day Planted potatoes 1 row & 16 sides - 1 row sweet corn 5 side - Prayer meet at my house at night - The Sentinel [This is an apricot]

Hester Mass.

of today contains a notice of our purchase & my preaching - 10 Thunder & lightning last eve. wind but no rain very dry - Very windy Attended Funeral of Mrs Mar - Jane wife of Benj. G. Wilson aged 29 - Exhorted Prepared for death It rained a little here ~~had~~ N & South of us - Sister McShosh has small pox I had prayer with her in the morning She was then broke out in pimples -

11 Called at Pr Office I paid for hand bills 2.00 Called Mrs Fulton's Put up hand bills Rode Mr Leggett's pony to T Quinns Mrs Q presented us with some dried beef eggs bread & a few apples Mrs Moore came & Emily left Rode out to Eg Pace's & thence to Mr Moore's Mrs M has strong sympathies with S. has a bro in rebellion, She told me Mrs Ham was a Meth - As I returned I was inclined to turn down to Ham's Found Mrs Ham confirmed her sister Mrs Summons there pronounced self as a Meth Pr saying I had been informed she was a Meth. I have been called



Apr 10 - 63

so for many years: but I have not been at Meeting for some years she went on to say he could not enjoy preaching while his sons were in the Militia & the preachers had no sympathy for them. I then remarked I was the only old Meth. Then you belong to the old Ch. Mrs. May said "Bless the Lord" said Mrs. Simmons <sup>New with 90 to meeting</sup> I wept as she said I have been praying this long while for such a preacher. They both rejoiced that God had answered prayer. I told them how I was sent. They said the Meth. here had fomented the troubles. They said "You'll be supported" I wept at the coincidence between their prayers & my response. I prayed with them. They urged me to visit them soon again.

12 Sabbath Called to spend Sabbath by prayer. Preached at German Mills on Cor W 5. Did not have liberty long rear good but a good many colored people kept coming in. Called at Jacob & Ann Mill wife, Bessie wife Mrs. Hoover

doll & sister Ann were there Mrs. Ham is better. In we preached with freedom. Room 18 Cong large attendance. 13 Sent a note to McComas St. Fixing things. Am & went after dinner on a horse borrowed of brother (a milker) to Platte City. Examining records for Monroe. Self - rode S. Heath S. E. Bro. Bookman was there - Supper & walked to St. Joe on Saint 12. Doubtlessly staid at Bucknell. 14 A fine rain last night. After breakfast I walked to Bro. Heath's rode Platte City called to rode - trove - work garden & churning & towards for a while. Mrs. Paxton has finally agreed to come live here while we are away. 15 Mrs. P moved in. Planting & churning. 16 After completing our arrangements I borrowed Mr. Leggett's money & wife rode to Depot. Dr. & Mrs. Brown & daughter Mrs. Dunn & others had called. I had planned to come bearing a photograph with me, & on my horse. Unhappily Mr. Camie in called to that the same paper of Eureka horse at St. Joe stopped.

Apr 16 63

at Stanley house After supper called  
on bro Wright & bought some seed for  
wife

17 We took cars 3 Am & thro a beautiful  
country to Hannibal where we were  
detained two hours waiting for boat  
to load & took passage on Dec Vernon

18 We had a fine sleep were detained  
a long while at Albion & arrived  
afternoon train had left Wife re-  
mained on board - Called on Dr  
Elliott & McKee Ed Derowatz

bot Strong beer & some for wife &  
left at 3<sup>15</sup> Office - began to rain

19 Sabbath rained very hard in  
night in Ill but at day light  
we had got a head of rain being  
detained by a storm in a ft from  
rain got ahead of us We reached Law-  
renceburg about 9 - I had proposed  
to stop over numerous Wife insisted  
coming here Called bro & sister  
Mr Tins minutes away for I did on  
Prov. After dinner Addressed S. on our  
heart In eve for without a special  
unction on 1 Feb 16

Monday Apr 20 After breakfast we  
repacked cars. & came to Vin. Wife  
staid at Hotel I called on Jas H.

He joined Pres. Church about two weeks  
since called at Brook room. J F  
Larkins Thoms Office & we came  
Wash House & dined & took cars at  
2<sup>nd</sup> came to Hamilton Went a long  
while to get a girl - Florence Vaughn  
came Called at Mother in eve. &  
<sup>Happily & wife came here</sup>

21 Wife worse Called P.O. bank

Williams M F booklin & Print  
office got things - coming home at noon  
girl gone - Cooked mutton today In  
eve a girl came & I read doc. at Han-  
per on Ralph & care -

22 Anniversary of our marriage

Dr Smith (Botanical) says wife "skin  
is dead. stomach dont act." She  
sweat night & she says disease is on  
bronchial tubes Fixing pump & putting  
wire fence & gate to Woodhouse Road

23 Heavy rain night before last &  
some today - called Clerk's office  
Dr Smiths to James Pool at our  
house Ret to Hunt for a girl all day



April 23 1863

In eve at Harpers - Wife worse today -

24 Repaired windmill. wrote, chorid. wife better today. Kelly Nichol. Mrs Davis. Blain & Co called -

25 Wife worse in PM she was better & came out to Farm. Geo & I walked catching a ride.

26 Sabbath Took the Colt & sulky & started for Auburn Chapel. Colt gave out & went so slow around after I believe to be Flemons. Went with him to bro Woodmans & expounded prophecies. In eve exhorted bro Flemons children.

27 Find gate late. Last ev. when colt was eating grain he kicked at the young man - I went up & spoke to him but he kicked back & hit the point of my hip breaking the skin. After breakfast I drove toward Lebanon but colt failed so I turned over toward Wagoners - called at bro Isaac Jordons & fed & drove camp down many gates but my way arrived 12 wrote letters. I sent 16 letters requesting them to send things to Care Rogers in

Drove John. Seeing the gate for land with a string - boards of fences - holes in roof of corn house no sleep now. I longed if he had been at Meeting yet. Mrs M - If they took any religion paper No - I concluded he was a "bulwark" I drove to Chiffis & saw John. was a sad sight -

28. A very agreeable time here - rain of showers - Drove Ham - dived Harpers called Drey & bro & drove out to Farm.

29 Waiting for John Canth who came & attended Tom. In PM Choring - to went to Choring - Wife speaks many things not true about our very best. I thought I saw more fully the reason as she denied a stove being put up in the room at Quinners with so much canstrefs as convinced me that malice had faded and imaginations had taken place.

30 National Fast day Last night Geo told me how he made allowances of property not exempt by law from tax in as far as he should make people mad. & when he showed the oath which he must take in making out his returns & I called attention to the perjury

Apr 30 63

ry - he said 'You never could hold office if you are that particular. I never was' said I. if it were necessary for me to swear false in order to gain or retain it. Walking caught a ride with a stout - heard Mr Davidson in a principal sermon of Mr Frazer on the Great Supper - very plain. He then in on Fast day - drew the analogy with Israelites. He in a masterly manner.

After dinner self & four others prayed - Called at bro Smiths & Mr then Curtis Mill & then Mr Dargis about 4 & ate with them & enjoyed a fine visit in his study - Came home & called at Harpers & home & wrote letters that P M Weston Mo. Saw Thomas had agreed to call & take me out to farm but did not so I went to P M & then prepared (9<sup>th</sup>) for bed.

May 1 Took a couple of chickens & started out for farm - Mr Morgan overtook me & I rode with him & he waited for me at house & took me to road to Lights. Got his rest & came to farm -

Harnesford colt Bill, for the first time & drove in for me for wife & out

2. Drove Cow & calves nearly to town & went back with Isaac & preached funeral of Margaret Eli at home of Richard & Rachel works aged 75.

Went to grave & returned at 2 brot Cow & calves here wife had come in. We went to Pukes Bank. She then to farm. I called on bro Bourman & read in we -

3 Sabbath called Mr S & heard Dr J M Meakley in on God forbid that I should glory save in x of Jesus Christ. He then took Sub for Bethel Cause. At 2<sup>nd</sup> attended lovefeast at Gorman. Read & sup'd at Harpers - In eve did not go out -

4. Rose at 5 & wrote letters. Fixing up things for Journey - sold cow & yearlings.

5. Called on T Moon who gave note in bank & endorsed for wife. Took his horse & drove out to farm to get wife's signature. She reports she has been worse since Sat when she overdid. I felt gloomy & melancholy at the state of her health - She insists there is a tie matter with her lungs - but her



May 5 63

Liva - Her cough is worse - I would not restrain from tears when I wept - She chided me for weeping -  
 Came to town was too late at Ham Bank went to Pake - he agreed to dis our notes provided I would pledge myself to see they paid them at maturity if needed - I did so  
 Worked last in late, & rose early & attended to choring & affairs & took car at 9 40 for Cin. Called in for Dr. Williams office & Dr. Phillips gave 25¢ & Sunday 5 books & tracts - Was at Ed. 20th & C -  
 Took car 5 PM & came  
 7 To St L by 10 called at 6 A. & at Mr. Elmer's - Seed store & dined Elmer's  
 Called at M. R. R. office & bro. Concaumon gave me pass over Road & room to H & St Jo R R -  
 Took boat at 4 Bro. Vernon. Mr. Mulligan gave me trip pass - Very pleasant time.  
 8 Monday by info of 4 hours - of course landed after train left - I put last in on boat to majority of passengers (who seemed much interested in) on prospectors Called at bro. Handly's. She met me. Brerington Cooke's & Studewants

and took slow train at 22 & rode all night - It was a beautiful country we passed before & after <sup>dark</sup> ~~dark~~ <sup>light</sup> - breakfast at Huxleys Called bro. Wrights - Sup. office & got a pass for year - At Hannibal Mr. Maynard gave me a trip pass saying he did not think I was truly loyal unless I could pray the imprecation prayer of Bible on Jeff Davis "Let them go quick down into hell" On the way this morn I distrib. tracts I had. They were read with avidity by soldiers. Col. Stephens came & said "Any thing I can do to favor your Cause shall be cheerfully done." Cars at 12 for Weston Arrived & warmly welcomed by my friends  
 here there were several bets made that I would never return. There was a great hail storm last Sat which cracked some glass in our house in other houses many panes were broken fruit & gardens much injured -  
 Went home & called -  
 The Presby. are reorganizing & my friends did not give out any aft.  
 10 Sabbath As the disloyal had reported

May 10<sup>th</sup> 1863

I would not come back. I hoisted my flag - during which the military band came up after I had gone to sleep & gave me a serenade - I waked up lighted my lamp invited them in & made them a speech thanking them for the honor done to the flag on my house & indicating my feelings of loyalty & confidence in our government. Called at S.S. in the Ch & opened & gave out I'd pre. at 3. Called Dr. Brown. Rev. Mr. Norton who looks enough like the Shechems to be a descen. He invited me to take part in their exercises - He pre. a good sermon on Leaves. Admitted 7 new to 7 old mem of this Ch the new had been all members before. One was Sister Cox whose certif is in St Louis & whose husband is an Elder - Windy day as also yesterday was.

At 3 Preached to the children at Camp Ch on Eccl XII liberty Mr Norton was present. I gave down 30 handbill tracts - In eve Mr Norton preached from the plowing of the wicked is sin -

11 Worked in garden - called to authenticate

the news of the taking of Richmond. Mr Norton called & conversed on generalogy - Mr Reed called, exhorted & lent his tracts. A fine rain at 5 Pm. Read some in "Law Hospital" - His suspension conversation was turned by Mr Paxton on her having never been baptized. One thing led to another till she said she wanted me to give her the whole subject of the mode.

12 Called on several business men & then on family. Young Georgia, <sup>Todd</sup> Roe Twedel & left tracts. Mr McSholes came - Got out ship manure. 13 Called at bank & took deed and gave it to Mr Best the Recorder who said he would record it gratis - Called & left tracts at Phelps, Barnes, Simons, Quinn & 4<sup>th</sup> Pm I went to Home &

Regley's tea - &c - This was a foggy morn

14 Pm. tho' cool - wrote called and left tracts Sullivan, Mifs. Raileys. McDuff

Meloy Estis! McDonald Walla Hall Quinn Bowman Mary Libran Brown Garner Mr. In Ph Barabear. Kenny Chance Matthews Snider, (Price, Monday) Smith Myers Wilson Mott Cary Bellu McConnell Prager &c



May 14-63

my house at night 8 p.m.

15 Work in garden & not very well

Mr McSchooler Mrs Gould called

No letter - wrote

16 Work in garden - unwell diarrhoea. Called

Mr Allen tried to get Dr Barnes to subscribe

He excused himself that he must now support Pres. He had promised to help me -

McSchooler came home & gave order

for Album. Called at several places &

left tracts - No letter

17 Sabbath Diarrhoea in morn - but it stopped

in time for preaching - Called at SS &

gave out for my Bible Class but they heard

me by apt? Singing at 2 1/2 & began

at 3 1/2 & prevented every child from attending

I pre at 11 on Origin, Nature work of

the Devil 1 Pet & Dined at M.S. & at 4

held Bible class 8 or 10 adults - children

came just as I was thro -

Coming home Hiram Morrow fell in

my way - He professes loyalty & said

he heard & will send family to S.S. He

related how the Union men were rode

on a rail - He Read Sunday Revue

In our House vis Feigel, He said the people

complained that I intermeddled politics too much in the pulpit -

18 Not well. work in garden & trim trees.

Called at P.D. No letter <sup>from wife</sup> wrote letters

19 Work in garden - D. Barnes proposed

going to Platte City - I found Carriage he

hired & we went Called on Rev Mr Cope

Wm son of Stephen Johnson: at Recorder's office to

distribute some tracts - He called at

on our way back & I left some tracts - He

had a full & free conversation on religion

He repeated what he had said before that

he was earnestly desirous of it & had resolved

to break off all sin - I told him that his

profession determined my mind to settle here

& I hoped to see him a Christian but feared

20 Work in garden & some calls

21 Work in garden AM Called & left tracts

& changed at Halls, Harper, Jas Barnes Briggs

George, Rings, Brooks, Youngs, Mrs Ellipte Aug

B & Sid. L. Beller - the last wished me to baptize

Prayer meet at my house 10 present -

Sent books to each - Windy

22 A slight rain last night - work in

garden Yesterday I began to teach Eliza

Jane a colored girl to read the & Charles

May 22 63

a imitate boy an very obtuse in learning  
wrote letters & went P.O. rain some &  
work in garden & rain a small shower at  
5 called Judge McCurdy Mrs Gould. Had  
Doniphaw. He sub 5p but from the amount  
I thought it might be only for the year

28 Choring, called down town read papers

Had talk with Moore He blames me  
for calling bro Cope a seerth sympathizer  
Thinks they are good Union men  
that people have a right to think for  
themselves. I told him a man has a right  
under the government of God to go to hell  
but he has no right to call himself a  
Christian while on the way there -  
Walked to Stillwells, Duggs, Morrow  
& N. Simmons Dined at Morrow She gave  
me a hen & chickens. Agreed to buy a  
cow of Simmons at 25p if she  
does well after calving He may bring  
them here 3 or 4 days after or keep them  
till wife comes back - After prayer at  
his house I exhorted him & he agreed  
to obey the Spirit - I have cast lots a  
4 times 3 were refused the last was Mat X  
32. Called at P.O. & M. Sch - A little

girl called to day to ask if I had  
a SS. She said I gave her little bro  
a tract & her Ma she might come to  
my SS.

24 Sabbath rose early (4h) Took tracts &  
called & distributed. and at 9h had  
Conversational meet or lovefeast  
At close entered into Covenant with  
the following to serve God with all our  
hearts, viz

Bro M. Schaefer, bro Morrow, his son -  
daughter. Old Mrs Belle, Mrs Mott  
Sis Monroe Miss Eli Parrott.  
Pr with some comfort on Mat X 32  
Baptism { Sid C Belle  
Franz Siegel { Elizafane

Bro David King led came to give me an  
account of the revocation to him of  
the trouble He & his final cure  
Dined at Monroes. Mr Watkins wife  
here -

- At 4 o'clock came to Bible Class but many  
came after - I told them my rule & they sd  
we will come early next time. Two col  
men called to enquire if I for - Bro Morrow



May 24<sup>th</sup> 3

- from June slept till night - I enjoyed a melting sense of my own unworthiness in private prayer & fed with power on How long halt ye.
- 25 Work in garden got say the first. Mrs. Morrow sent her chickens took down fence front of barn - Went to view a house & lot. Barnes offered to sell it.
- 26 Ground dry & mowed & some work in garden.
- 27 Mowed & worked in garden & got out leather shoes around trees.
- 28 Cured grapes & got it in barn - went to Quin before breakfast - called at St. Bellas. Started out to Wells but hearing he was in town returned - Miss Parent & Sir Barnhart only came to prayer meet the last at 20 m to 9.
- 29 Fast day Mowed fence near corner of barn & worked in garden. Called at all Teachers, Morrow, Streets, Hays, Brill, Barnharts - Old house on St.
- 30 Harriet & Maggie agreed to serve the Lord - Had not much faith in latter. Called Johnsons. Mr. Sprat sent for me & paid me for the

biggy & Harriet & I gave him permission to keep it in the barn till 25 Dec. We having permission to use it occasionally.

31 Sabbath Awoke at 3 having dreamed of assisting to lay a dead man in coffin - at 4 was awakened by bro. Morrow calling to request me to see a funeral of Amel Streete who was kicked by his horse on Thur and died yesterday at 10 near St. Jo. was not home last m.

I was at house at 10 m many were gathered understanding it to be at that house. Exhorted them to be ye also ready - At 12 preached short to a few at German Church. Fear not little flock it is yo father's good pleasure to give you the King down - At 4 at Christian Ch. for on Mal III 18 with plainness. Howed went to grave. Amel Streete was born Mar 26 1820 Eric Pa - emigrated to Ill 1840 to this place in 5. He was 8 yrs a local p. He was buried by the Masons. In our adms. s. account to 6 women & bro. M. S.

64 June 27 1863

Called at Barnes office. He agreed to buy house. Then called S. C. Bellens & J. B. Wells. Hook. Barnes urged me to go with him to Atkinson after some work in garden - went on Can. He walked over town. Called at Dr. Phelps. I inquired for his ancestry & learned he was from Northampton Mass. On my saying some of the Phelps had intermarried with Sheldons he said he knew a Sheldon in Ohio his name was "Harry". I told him I had a list of all the Sheldons & my wife was some acquaintance with that one. He said he was a smart man. That is a disputed point. said I, He had a long conversation in which he never mistrusted until Mr. Marlatt came in & speaking familiarly to me he began to suspect & asked me if he had not heard me in Q. "Possibly" said I he came & grasped my hand & invited me to tarry with him. Sailed at Col. M. R. Benton's Benton House. Slept at Br. Marlatt's.

2 Came to M. S. rooms & Benton house & Mr. Barnes got a horse & buggy & drove with me to Deer Cr. Valley & round towards Doniphan

and over & toward Sumner. A most beautiful Country but little as yet under Cultivation. Met with Mr. Love Actuary of Brown University - Mr. Benton made no charge & invited me to make his house my home. Came over to Eureka house (Mr. Walsh) & dined & made arrangements with Mr. House to furnish a place of meeting. Took care & came to Boston. No letter. Called at Mr. M. & Bro. Morris & sup. Called at Mr. Simons & Dr. Burns to look at a cow. The one I bot of Mr. Simons died before he brot her here. Mowed some in yard for Sister Tweedell. Feel gloomy that I have no letter.

3 Went to Mr. Simons, looked at his cows. Came Dr. Morris & Dargay. He let me have 100 set potato slips. Set out 46.

4 Rained in morn a fine shower & then a hard wind, broke some trees. Set out Cabbage plants. Sister M. Scholer wanting to come & Mrs. Paylan wanting her to. I gave my consent till they can get a house. Pr me, in care.



66

June 5 1863

Went early to John B Wells for  
humber he gave me all I  
wanted, (refuse) but a day I  
killed it. Mr Monroe stuck some  
peas for me & helped me make

a chicken yard. Had head ache  
all PM - But I pulled a tooth  
for my self tonight & I went  
to Dr. Quincy & paid him what  
he gave for the mother of the cow  
I engaged of Sumner. I paid 16¢  
The calf is about 4 weeks old & is  
a good one

6 Mrs Paxton told me she was going  
to move back next Monday so I went  
& paid 50¢ for privilege to return the  
cow & calf - Chomney - Have been  
of late much tired at my forget  
fulness of the hours of prayer  
& have renewed my resolutions  
with help of God to observe 9-12 3  
& twilight hereafter and if the time  
passes to observe the next moments  
I think of it & can retire if  
not retire to rest up my heart  
& have resolved to make a scan in

67

my flesh to remind me of the  
hours of prayer. The Lord help me  
hereafter to remember & observe -  
7 Sabbath PM Came about 2 AM

It rained, hailed, thunder & lightning  
very severe about 1 - and also after  
day light. Called at Calatoot & dis-  
tributed tracts to 8 persons & prayed  
with them they asked me to call again  
about one half could not read

Pr with some freedom (to memory)  
on Rev II 17 mostly soldiers - Bible  
Class at 4 PM in eve p. Eph VI 13 -

8 Hail, rain last in & nearly all day  
Cleared rooftops, fixed well. He  
packed up & took cars (they were late)  
came to St. Jo. Huxley House. Called at  
RR office noon

9 Cars at 5 Came to Chilliote some 1st  
cars off the track. Bro JTB Bratton took me  
up & showed the country (very beautiful)  
& dinner - left at 1 PM came Marion City  
Changed to St M RR & came

10 St Charles by day light Rain hard  
waited till 7 came St L & called Dr E  
Br Cox - & dinner, Plenary. Cars at  
4.45 & came to St L



June 11<sup>th</sup> 1863

- by 9 Am. Called Brookron &  
 Fish-breakfasted & cut at 2<sup>nd</sup>  
 & came Hamilton. Hesperus to  
 Mulk out to farm (rode home) -  
 Wife coughs up worse today -  
 12 wife called Mr Rees  
 Thompson, had a talk on Calvin  
 in. We came in after dinner  
 called & lightning struck the  
 house & fire to papers some dan-  
 aged by water. Fin Reading Bible  
 by voice but sat & began again  
 Choring
- 13 wrote letters Choring. To went to  
 Cant Home Republican Convention.
- 14 Sabbath called at S.S. in WPC &  
 then with Isaac Davis requested me  
 to speak. Did so 10m with much free-  
 dom. Stopt in Church till 6:30 Smith  
 began & I saw he was not going  
 to invite me to the altar or pulpit &  
 I left. Came WPC & heard Rev Mr  
 Morrison. A request being left I  
 went & put it in on John 14:36  
 then called at prayer met for youth  
 & exhorted
- 15 Called at Court. M<sup>c</sup>J had dem

urred to our answer but was that  
 oversight of one word sustained but  
 I took it & consulted & prepared to  
 make a new ans. Called on  
 Mother who I urged to arbitrate  
 she said there was no need.  
 In eve called at Mr Davidson's &  
 read my scientific arg on Div of  
 Christ.

- 16 wrote new Answer. went over con-  
 sulted with T. Milliken & choring
- 17 Tom had got his Sparrows off got  
 out. Went out to the farm &  
 got him & rode him (the first  
 time) in. Agreed with Felix Soh-  
 rer for grass - fixing things
- 18 wrote - Called M<sup>c</sup>Ellis to get him  
 to come & take affidavit. Called Rumpus  
 Fixed fence - cut weeds & in Pm  
 helped rake hay for Sohore - & got some  
 grass - Called Mother she will not arbitra-
- 19 Went to Court. M<sup>c</sup>J demurred to our  
 amended answer. I plead it. Mean-  
 while you'd lot to -
- 20 Went over to town & called at Auction  
 of Snively. Sorting papers to move



June 20 63

Having heard there was a Dill at Wash-  
ington St Morgan St I felt an impulse  
now to go so after prayer I harnessed the  
Colt & drove to bn John E Jones. Mr Quilby  
or Keeling pr on Worship led a sensible  
discourse.

21 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9. I pr a  
immense crowd (house full & many  
outside) from the window 80 in on Room  
18 18. strong & blunt. Elders pr on  
Eucharist at 3 & saw. Cold raw wind today  
home. Came home.

22 Went Court M<sup>c</sup>F gone no de-  
cision. Went again in P.M. Called  
on Mr Davidson had a headache  
He says his Church occupies a false  
position on Pralmody.

23 Called at Court House Judge H.  
sustained the demurrer on the un-  
important points but he overruled  
in our favor the important one  
& trial is set for tomorrow.

Moved privy to old place & cut wood.  
Cold raw day - wrote M<sup>c</sup>S & Negley

24 Went over to L<sup>th</sup> but a criminal  
trial was called. Harnessed & drove

rounds over riv to break Colt - In P.M.  
went over again & returned but at 5 word  
Came Court would take up our case -  
M<sup>c</sup>F for mother produced a written agree-  
ment of Ellen to pay her pr. of Sam's part  
She had declared to me she never signed  
it. Mother Harper & Mary were sworn they  
didn't "remember" a word about any agree-  
ment. Mother did it remember that Ellen was  
with her, not who - until wife said they  
went from there to Tom Milliken's & then  
Mother said Ellen went with her there -  
wife brot out that Will Pottinger heard  
Mother confess the agreement.

25 Headache went out for grafts -  
wrote brief. Consulting -

26 Sorting papers - rainy drizzling

27 wrote letters committee J. Williams  
Sorted papers some got grafts. yesterday  
P.M. I fixed Mrs. M<sup>c</sup>Freder's sewing ma-  
chine - very warm -

28 Sabbath Called at W<sup>th</sup> S S & upon being  
requested to address at Close went to Meth-  
S S & taught a Bible class 5 young ladies  
Ps 44. Exhorted them to "Sacrifice" & petition  
Came W<sup>th</sup> & Exhorted Children on Godliness

June 28 63

of heart. Many promised to seek from  
this time I then prayed with them  
they kneeling. Heard the P.E. at M.B.  
Church gave a rambling talk &  
at 3 I went over to African Meth Ch.  
& pr with liberty on John XIX 4-6  
then Ad Sacrament & invited members  
15 joined & communed. Deep impress-  
ions seemed made. In eve heard  
Mr Davidson on a Good Hope.

29 Sorting papers & it involved some  
interesting documents. In noon  
I called on Rigley to collect.

30 Wrote Brief I went to Court &  
plead case. Mother vs wife.

Judge said as Mother swore she did  
not agree & Harpur & Mary swore  
they never knew of the agreement. He  
gave judgment against us. I applied  
for a second trial which was granted.

In PM called at Harpur & looked over  
wife's papers. In eve wife very cross &  
bitter.

July 1 1863 Have been trying to fortify  
my mind by scripture. Consider  
him that uttered such contradiction

Harrowdown

73

of sinners against himself 16<sup>th</sup> wife  
is so unreasonably provoking when I am  
trying my best to do her business right.  
She wants me to see Sam's Estate & Mr. Hall  
and sitting with Mr. F. drawing off  
his eye & went for plaster to consult  
with Mother about Sam's Estate & Mr. F.  
I told them how they forgot things  
2 Went market - bid 1 Bred's bill

Packed books. Unpacking &  
3 Packing up in two kinds. The best to  
take to Mo & the others to store at  
Cam or elsewhere.

4 Independence day Mr Davidson  
made the prayer. Rev Mr Chidlaw  
the address. Made a bee hive to  
5 Sabbath Called at German Meth S.S.  
& at Meth spoke 10 min. God love good did  
Called at Bap S.S. was asked to speak  
but when I had spoken to the Children  
11 min I was about to close by a few words  
to teachers the sup. a young man said  
the time was up. Then they went to  
singings. I rose just as they were  
about to begin & apologized for speaking  
so long. I said I see there is time to



July 5-63

sing, but not enough for me to speak  
I was hurt by his sneers, but  
reflected he is only a young man  
Came UP Church heard Mr D  
on June 21- He says he can't sit  
at night & earnestly request  
I did on Sat & in Feb. dry & short  
my upper teeth being all out. Last  
ed some, hard & speaking

6 Preparing for tomorrow's Arbitration -  
Choring &c

7 Brod chon Jacob Miller, Ezra Potter  
being away we took Mr Curtis who  
Chon Col J W Roberson. Brod went out  
& brot Jas Milliken who made a great  
speech & detaind all AM. After  
dinner Brod refused to give the  
note require by the Agreement to ar-  
bitrate. He was willing to go on  
without the note. I told them the very  
objat of this course was to make a  
final settlement & end it without  
lawsuits - I should have no child's play  
The subject of costs came up & the  
arbitrators said we should pay 50  
cents each. I told them to make

Hamilton

out their award in writing until  
then I should treat such an award  
as infamous. When I held the bond  
to which they had pledged their "sacred  
honor" to arbitrate & when we came  
here to refuse & then subject the  
right & wrong to the same finally  
I would be a party to no such com-  
promise -

News came of the Surrender of Vicksburg  
& Choring AM in PM drove to  
Pied. I prepared to compromise &  
end every thing I would pay the  
rent for the time I was in the house  
Mr B refused - I took my plow  
which had been left & which B had  
used one Spring & brot it to farm  
& told him if he could use he was  
welcome to it. He said he could not  
without a new share -

9 Mended gate at Woods end of lane  
& after dinner finished it & came  
to town - Wife came in with her  
10 Went over to P.O. Spent most of day  
in packing & sorting inventorying books  
11 Packing as yet. It is very slow work



July 11 63

Yesterday was apt for trial Adam vs Jas Shears. McElven & Shears took me aside & he said I'll pay you but we want to make Milliken show his hand.

Thos Mc brother Lynch wanted to have me help him on Baptism. I walked to Disput with him & did. Read a letter from Ruth. James broke his arm three weeks ago.

12<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Smoky weather for several days. Read "Floods of True Godliness" I find some marks of Hypocrisy as described in the Character of the Formalist. Some marks of Love to Christ in my heart. Went to Mr Elcho. Br. Sutherland preached on Gal VI 7 & 8 a good sermon but it seemed to lack point in showing how we save to the flesh. Hearing Baxter Saints Rest In we called for Myers he had already gone. We heard Mr Davidson on The Apostolic Benediction for of L & Love of L & Con of Holy Spirit. Some good ideas. The City is excited for the Telegraph being word the Guerilla Morgan is near Lawrence being & looking this way. Cool & Cloudy

13 Rose at 5 - Cool attended Justice Court. When the case was called the Atty of Shears moved the case be dismissed for 1 The bill of particulars was not right & 2 the summons omitted to show for what the claim was. I replied the bill was ample & as to the summons it was too late to make that motion as they had consented to an adj<sup>mt</sup> & besides before the Court on Friday he had confessed to the justice of our claim. But the simplicity of it surprised the suit. Lawyers all told me my plea was good. Packed papers awhile & then we drove home over to Mr. Johnstone's. Mr Sutherland, wife & daughter Eliza were there. We got an Eve Times. There is great excitement in the City.

14 We drove into town. I spent most of AM among the men & troops. Martial law was proclaimed at 12 yet stores shut up.

15 Drove 7 m. to attend Birds case we adj<sup>d</sup> it to Tues 21. 9 Oct AM. Home. In PM went to hunt Atty & Recorder.



July 15, 63

read news - Went Longfellow's farm for hay when I had loaded up much as the mule could haul I asked the price "I'll charge you nothing" was the reply

16 Began to write pub. or Saml. A. Smith Took car & came to Cin to employ Commod. Called Judge Statts. He is in N.Y. called at Judge Fildes. He is going away - Called H. W. Fish & at Covington A. B. Castle & Geo. Chandler & Book Concern McLaren would not be home till 7 & I staid Fish. Fuller made agent to pass me & carry my friends.

17 Called at St. Stephens & got a drp for wife & took car & came home. Thinking of the N.Y. riots, & the abuses, the sympathies here & the denunciation of the world felt gloomy & anticipated possibly civil war might origin in North. Consulting lawyers about wife's business.

18. Fixed up buggy called at Williams

and P.O. & at 11 started called at Works dined at Rets & drove via Lights, Collinsville to Bro Hardins Tea, got some apples of him came depot & the train brot my 1/2 fare ticket came Richmond No one met me & when about to leave my baggage till Monday was told that first train detained by a break down would go out soon. I went to it & lay down on two benches but the fleas were so annoying that I got up after a sleep & was recognized by Mr Apple conductor of another train who invited me to his caboose - he passed me to Cambridge. Called & found Lee went to bed I sat in some place

19 Called at S.S. Meth. Ch. intending to go to Dublin Addressed School at long - on a new heart came to Pres. S.S. Heard the pastor's address & as they were about to dismiss he asked me to speak Had liberty. He then requested me to go, Word was given out, Julia sent for me & giving me one of blue, coats & vest made me look more neat I had good liberty on Oct 14 16 - for an hour - Spoke to Lee, S.S. shortly Heard him for an Christian joy

July 19-63

In we heard Mr. Hain on Resurrection of Christ.

20. Wife Called & opened Lee's Select School. He & Julia teach, James' ankle broke by a fall is nearly well Ruth & her two children are here. Two of Lee's Sisters. Car. & Sabina Lee took me to a Merchant Tailors & got a silk vest for me Ruth gave me 2.00. More than covering my expenses - While at dinner a letter came to Ruth enclosing one to me from Edw. who commanded a Co. in the bloody battle of Belvoir July 4<sup>th</sup>. Not a man of Lee's Co was hurt. tho' exposed - The train did not come at 12<sup>th</sup> & I wait till 5. & came to Richmond & changed Cars & came to Collinsville. A slight rain in Pa. good rain at Hardins -
- 21- Took carriage & drove to Seven mile. Suit or Bird. Williams came up & plead for wife for Milliken for Birds - We then drove home. Called Pecks

- 22 Writing out agreement & paper which Peck for Ralph Hurston made with wife - Politicians, Stuart & Hawell Left box for Lee at Depot
- 23 Finished petition - packing books
- 24 Packing books & pamphlets. Went Depot for letter & to Pecks about wife's business very warm
- 25 Thinking to Run off - wife would not go with me but a heavy rain coming on she gave out & I went via RR to Lockland & St. J. to Sutherland.
- 26<sup>th</sup> Sabbath. Addressed ch. S. on the necessity of Conversion with some effect Pr for bro. S. on 1 Cor IV 5-51 m. Again in eve 33 m on The go of our L. J. C. with you all amen -
27. A son in Morgan & the last of his men are captured. Went to City & called on Fuller & Mr. Spence. The latter said they would take my mule & truck for a trip over the road called to see Stanton & Steadman. Saw neither at Book Lane



July 27-63

can - died H H Fitch went up to see Strader did not. A man was in my way & I did not hold to the rail & fell in jumping from cars in motion & hurt my hand a trifle - At 2<sup>nd</sup> lock cars & came home. No one offered to pay my expenses for preaching at Lockland. Called at East Court at Haver. Judge McKee has not decided on Case of Dillon.

28 Packed a few things - about Court.

29 Ralph Hurston can sit for trial but two judges having <sup>been</sup> on the case they cannot sit & it goes over to next spring.

30 Examining Bird's asp at Probate - Mary & Ellen there at night went to farm wife went to Pooch's & borrowed 1000<sup>off</sup>.

31 Came in town Paid Peck 1000 & saw Judge McKee & In eve Judge McKee decided our Case by releasing the bail of Dillon on two grounds 1. Our Case was untenable & 2. That wife took possession before last

2 years rent was due by George W. Hurston seedling 20 acres to. He held the contract was entire & changing & released the seedling. Wife was indignant at "the fool" for his decision. Not very well today.

Aug 1863 Warm growing season - Went to see Blk & Shiff & Milliken. Can't take Ex yet. Went over to see Bird to arrange for ex of his asp but spent the day in vain - In eve came Mr Davidson he is very feeble prostrate. Called at Judge McKee. He says I can file my exceptions.

2 Sabbath Called at Mansfield Baptist Ch. Rev. Mr. Southam for text Enlarge in the strait gate &c. Exhorting to go in the old Baptist path.

In eve wife & I went to WB Church. There were only boys & girls. John Adams asked me to give them a short talk - I put on Jack & & then speak to this young man. A good many came in & I had a good cong by time I began. Some liberty. 'Them' because the time is passing & opportunities may not return. Death may be near to young men because they are under forming.



Aug 2 63

habits, character, <sup>3</sup> they are hope of country  
& Church. A May take evil course -

What shall we speak? Say, You may die soon -

<sup>2</sup> Have an undying soul - <sup>3</sup> The choice is now

to be made, He to -

<sup>3</sup> ~~Law suit with Bird~~ <sup>very warm weather</sup> ~~at Esq Lathams~~ <sup>preaching funeral of Mrs. Mary XIV 13</sup>

Bird refused to arbitrate. It lasted

till 5 - Called at Court house filed

request for judge to give his decision in

writing. There is a case of

Em Thomas vs Ad S D M,

4. Corwin Mc Schooler went to Court

Spoke to judge Mullen - Came home

& Copied testimony - Sound total

In we went prayer meeting -

5. Called at Hays' asked to buy

hay enough to feed colts while I

was detained with these suits

He declined to sell said if he owed

me any thing he'd pay - I did

not think of it before but you may

pay me for my services at Mayers

& for continuing Hays' case I

thought of it when you settled but

made no charge you may pay

me what you think is right & I

Hamilton

85

buy some corn or hay to last me

Went over to Court - It is perplexed with

the case of Thomas vs Ad S D M,

Called at Esq Lathams He gave judgment

against me 47 - allowing Bird what

account for out when I had the key

after I moved out. A most unrighteous

decision. Of course I appeal. Jas

Milliken his atty then proposed that

we settle it. This is a fine time said

I. After we both have pledged our sacred

honor to not sue, then to refuse & we

have two lawsuits - In one he so swore as

to make the JP believe he was the real

owner of our land as Ad. not as an individ -

so we have to sue him in Court please

to remove - I think he has a decision

in law, not in justice. Now his law

yers fees alone will more than equal

the sum in dispute. He can't get to

heaven after violating his sacred hon

or without repentance - Bird refused

to sit a time to examine his case -

So I went to look out a citation & sent

the Sheriff after him - Head aches

rain in bones - Rev Mr Duggins here



Aug 5-63

for dinner he tried hard to buy my best articles at cost & left at sale & insisted on cost & repairs.

6 a National Thanksgiving. Am better not well. Packed papers went over to Court in P.M. The decision of the Court in the great case was given. Ad of S.D.H. ad. E.M. Thomas. A new trial was granted. For 1. Int at 7th ct had been allowed 2. Large amounts of the account were for omission & list as dates given 3. Some of the charges S.M. have had proof.

I spoke to Judge McKee & he said Milliken & I should agree on the facts of evidence. I told him I supposed the proper way was for me to move a new trial & he over rule & then I except. He said I could have to next term to file my exceptions. Milliken said he could not remember the test a great deal was not taken down.

I called to see Judge McKee he had gone.

7. Called on Judge Smith (Geo. J.) &

Hannellon

gave him my portrait & soon on I.M.

Writing on cases in Court

8 Called at Judge Vanier to settle vs Estate M. Houston. Met at Probate Court on Oct. 2. Bird's ap. Judge I referred it to M. Conklin who proceeded to hear till 11 1/2 when J. Milliken & T. Bird came & plead for adj<sup>d</sup> when we agreed it was to be postponed till we were all ready to try E.M. Thomas vs Estate S.D.H. I learned M. had clandestinely filed a Journal Entry which closed the ap. of M. Houston. Consulting 9 Sabbath Called Br Davidson. He is better. Did not go to Church as had a diarrhea. At 3 called at funeral of Eliza Kirk aged 11 & at 4 at wife & I went U.M. & heard Dr. H. on 1 Bible Case.

10 Called Judge Humes - Eng. Langham. Called Bank - has no office to get thumbnails wrote on vs Owens case. Bro & R. dined here - not till I wrote.

11 Writing went J. Moore twice he's gone



Aug 11-63

11

Went Millikens got some papers  
for estates - wrote. as J. P. Thunders  
12 writing at 8 went Harpers & took  
Mothers deposition also Eliza Thomas  
Called on Roperman. Eg Larkins  
Pete Bank. E. Vance. At McKeeland  
Capt Stone Lumb & home to dinner  
Writing off testimony in case of  
Owens Called over river The Cor  
had come from 7 m - reported no  
loss - all Birds properly mortgaged  
Talk with Roperman - about taxes

13 Over the river. Ex law to - wait for  
chance to ride to farm Dined Batterton  
to see out Jas Broadway to farm  
went down to Eg Hookers wife settle  
tea - I staid at farm -

14 Hame for Tom to spring waggon down  
downside to Eg Whistlers to exam  
Mortgages. Bird he mostly a horse &  
30 fall pigs to J B & Thom. Millikens  
Came via Bird. home. Saw no hags about  
was much disap<sup>d</sup> in finding. The had  
not got the papers in Owens case -

15 Rose early - did not call wife - Went off  
without breakfast but a birds worth of

crackers & came to Dayton & Greenville  
called on Judge Brinker - they were at  
dinner - dined we talked over our  
case two hours - He instructed me to  
make a journal entry & call on the witnesses  
again - or leave it open till he could  
decide concerning the testimony - Had  
written to Bro M. Wright & Messalls to send  
for me to survey corner Called at the  
County S. S. convention Bro Miller from  
Messalls was here & said he saw no  
way but to hire that would be too ex  
pensive so I took cars for Richmond  
& home Bro S. M. Clayton was on Car  
He wants to go to Mo. - Called at  
livery stable & led Tom home -

16 Sabbath Went over to Meth bk bro S. M. Clayton  
preach the glorious gospel of the blessed Gosp -  
In eve at W. H. b. Leons on That they all  
may be one

17 Writing in case wife vs J. P. & called at  
Probate Court vs H. G. P. Tea Dr Smith  
18 settled with Mayn & In PM at Millikens office  
19 Writing worked at Custer at 1565. all  
AM. Dined at D. W. Mans & went over  
to C. H. 4 Brough spoke well on case  
Hon Green lay Smith followed Did not



Aug 19. 63

to hear him long - In eve went on  
to Mulliken to copy test - he had heard with

20 Met at 8<sup>1/2</sup> & provided till we  
came to Wifes testimony. We had some  
sparing before. He was very willing  
to give the sense & connecting words  
so that it could be understood when  
his witnesses words were set down  
but when it came to ours he flew up  
"I won't have that" I'll abandon it. He  
then her testimony he floundered  
& we left it to be set down by Judge  
Mucker. Left the papers for him  
to examine. Judge Mucker & he both  
had mistaken Geo's statement. Geo  
came along on his return from  
the Army, whether he had been to visit  
his brother. Geo. said I had it down  
just exactly as he said it & as it was  
wrote same for Harper.

21 Finished writing up of Geo's Ad-  
mission & filed Pet in error or Bill for  
Probate Court. - Rheum. Read letters  
from Weston.

22 About law suit. At 4 met J M &  
argued case on Bill before Judge them

Can do nothing with Sheass

23 Sabbath Diarrhea Called at S S M 26  
& Exhorted by request of Mr Davis -  
He at 3 for J. M. on 11th XI & dry  
Hong was feeble

24 Called at Courts. One can not divide  
Packing things. A dose of Laudanum  
checked diarrhoea at night.

25 It broke out again from me all  
night very weak. It has been the  
longest spell of hot weather I ever re-  
member, Cool after 11 P. M. yet  
Packing the feeble. In P. M. we both  
went to farm & back. Quite Cool.

26 We sent off 10 boxes & 1 trunk & left a  
small box of letters to be sent tomorrow  
At 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21 & 22  
to care Joe & Hildbrook to be stored till  
called for or my will directs.  
Sent over to Depot for Weston Boxes 1, 2, 3  
4-6, 7, 8 & 9. At Harper, Probate Court  
& Milliken. Brown is fixing up roof on  
wife shed house.

27 I finally got Milliken to agree on the  
test only wife's wheel. Mucker is to supply  
He agreed to leave it to Hunter to fix the



Aug 27-63

Journal entry - All this was done yet. Harper helping fix the ap- of Mother's quarter. I made no attempt to change it only in some points they would have their own way.

28. Called & got Mother's ap- wife looked over & objected I wrote out. Filed the ap- for them. Harper has hatched up an ap- which with int will be some 7000 \$ - vs. the Estate. It is accepted as a valid ap- signed Cath H by Mary J. H. Jan 1850. Packing up a few things took old paper to paper mill - H's wife rented this house to J. Keane 110 \$ per yr <sup>State 12</sup> had Sweden offer me \$100 cash for Tom yet.

29. Packing & attending to court business. Filed objections for wife vs C. H. of ap. At night we drove to farm.

30 Sabbath Drove in & drove to Miami Chapel. I suppose Dale was here but hearing there was I stayed at Sister Cable's & at 3. after opening Prod to Children on Dec 11 1-7. Drove home.

31 Making lightning rod & putting

up - packing - wrote contract for John Keane. Got & left here. Sept 1 Fixed up things. No deal not come & I left the lightning rod unfinished. Harshad & drove out to buggy down sulky to B. Lilly - tea & to Sister Hardins.

2 Drove via Las Pools to Ben. H. H. Fish. Put up Tom at Lion. yard - Called R. B. men.

3 Made bargain got goods shipped by 4. He took cars at 5 & came Lawrenceburg & stopt over. Bro. H. B. Sheedons.

4 Took cars 6. 27 & came on very dusty. Had Tom near vineyard. Arrived 11 PM & stopt Western House.

5 Slept well good clean beds - very nice place & good. Went to M. R. R. office and over to C. M. R. R. office. Dined & went back loaded a wagon had to pay transfer, 1.55 then went up to the R. R. & loaded them in a car. They give me train at half fare but I regretted I had not tried to get on a boat. Put Tom in Bro. Randle's stable.

6 Sabbath Called at Union Ch. S. S. opened with ps 7 - & exhorted Infant Class then



Sept 6<sup>th</sup> 1863

heard Dr Cox address the S.S. then  
I spoke five minutes. Heard Dr B  
for our judge not <sup>to</sup> Mat 200. He said he  
would invite me to be but his pulpit  
was filled <sup>last</sup> time & my people complain  
In eve wife & I walked to Simpson  
Chapel. Meeting had begun but Dr  
Vernon saw me & invited me for  
week & made me pr. I had liberty  
on Rev XXII last. called for sinners  
to accept go of Xst now two came  
I called Steamboats & Ct M R W opp  
Pres Cohen refunded amt paid last  
June 10 (5.75). The gentlemanly proprietors  
of Western House charged me 0 during  
our whole stay. Took cars at 5-  
Came on

8 Arrived at Macon 9. At the engine  
for Dr (two Carpenters) I called at Abi-  
gail (Bevans) Wilson. We then  
Came here - Goods not arrived  
they must have remained at St Chas  
Finding a dear of my old friend W  
Spencer (Sarah Eberman) was here  
Called - gave out for preaching  
I pr at night to a good Con on

Macon City

95

Room 1X18 staid Col Reuben Eberman  
9 Came depot Goods not arrived Mule  
mule from Col Drapers stable & Col E.  
made acquaintance of R W Crampden  
Felt drawn out in Xn sympathy & was  
very unreserved. He became equally so.  
Dined Col E. no goods yet. Tel. wire  
down by storm last n. so I got no  
word from them. Wrote Mr Hayward  
but learning he was on train I waited  
for him at Depot. wrote letters but  
did little Learning Mr Hayward was  
west & goods <sup>not</sup> having come I staid Col E-  
10 Col gave me a list of lots & land for sale  
Came depot - Mule was ship<sup>d</sup> last night  
Dined Mayor Wilson after calling at Mr  
Baird Train was 3 hours behind time so  
we started at 5 & arrived 1 AM  
11 at St Jn. Left Huxley - In morn called  
on Heyward & he packed goods and mule or  
half fare. Left mule at Huxley. Called  
at P. Co R.R. they added "wife" to my pass  
at 12 took cars & came Boston. The former  
hops had been permitted to destroy the rope &  
moss had grown up. Garden had been  
neglected & the place looked forsaken - I  
got my horse & sent a path to the barn



Sept 12 1863

Cut winds - went down town & bank  
In P M attended & took note of speeches  
then we copied them

13 Sat. Went to camp & preached to S. B. M.

on Mat 24 & Jas 18 - good attention

& called J. B. Wells by invitation of S. B. M.  
dinner. Came home & preached at 3.

She hath done what she could & women  
know - Dr. H. M. had hired a horse

& buggy & gone to Pisgah for a ride &  
attended Baptist Ch. I knew he owed  
the Book Concern for years & I asked  
him if I could take missionary money  
in my hands & spend for a ride to -

He first wavered & finally denied he owed  
the concern, only bail - & that he never prom-  
ised to pay till he could as well as not -

Life joined against me - I defended  
myself as having done only my duty  
I expostulated with them in the noon

& finally told her, who seemed to be the  
decider. I considered it a breach of Sabbath  
& an insult to her pastor if they went -

14 Rose at 3 & wrote letters. Worked

about the house, fixing things until

3 took car & called at Winthrop & left  
an apt for 22 at night & came to for

St Jo.

97

goods not arrived. Stopped Huxley house

15 Birthday 64 yrs old. Looking for  
goods. & telegraphed - called Br. Nenty  
dinner at Saunders house. Staid with  
Br. Nenty wrote letter

16 Rose & came Huxley house both  
then went to Depot & waited until I  
got buggy & sulky & then harnessed Tom  
at 9 & drove to near 12 & seeing a pleasant

house & feeling an impression to stop  
was welcomed by Mr. Thos. Moore

formerly of Pickaway Co. O. member  
of our Church. Fed & dinner. Drove

on Missed the road & came Mil  
road called Mr. Wilkinsons who

informed me I was off the Blooming  
ton road - called at Jesse Baker's <sup>stage</sup>

He is a L E in our Church

Sister B was born the next day after  
I was.

17. Drove on the road, Billy & Tom  
had all he could do with my help to  
get up the hills. When he was about  
to give out & I stop a Norwegian

Johnson came along on a  
large & proposed to put him before  
my buggy & both sides. It was a God



Sept 17-63

Send & we drove home by 1<sup>st</sup> Calvert  
at Depot & D.D. Jones. Sister Mason  
Cut weeds. Hymn In eve none but  
our two families at prayer meet.

18 Fixing up things Went to depot  
again to be disapp. Goods not  
come Got "Sam" a rat terrier -

19 Studied out to make a shop of  
smoke house cleaned it out & fin-  
ing. Again disap no goods come

20 Sabbath Called a S. Mr Wright  
a Pres. Agent of Bible Soc Called  
by had given out his apt at 11  
I had to go first to Horvudols &  
then on the opposite direction for  
the key to German Ch. - They wait  
I suppose I'm fast so when time  
came I went into pulpit & pray  
feeling unworthy to preach or  
prayer while at prayer a boy  
10 yrs old came in & I afterwards  
prayed with him - Called at church  
& exhorted her son Moses & her  
Three others came to meeting after  
I closed the house At 3<sup>1/2</sup> Mr Wright  
preached a short sermon on duty of  
instructing children - At 7<sup>1/2</sup>

I preached in Germ. Ch on The K of  
heaven safely & violence to - Mr C  
who called at our house spoke a few  
words - br Mitchell clonely pray Honey  
broke self out.

21 Packed punches to car - Fixing things  
In Present Depot No goods - & Quins  
Cowan old ady for a Mattress. Between Mrs  
Payton & Mr Scholtes several keys are lost  
They lay on each others children - Mr S  
broke them lamp chimney & have  
used ours I told them I wanted to  
use mine. They did not move & I  
went down town & got them one.

I tubewashed inside of smoke house  
for a shop - Very pleasant weather -

22 Work about house & lot till 2<sup>1/2</sup>  
Came depot - 2 boxes burst open 2 yet  
missing - Car to Winthrop Called  
Amer. House - Mr Wakefield went  
over to Atkinson Called Benson house  
& Br Marlatts & back. Pres in we at  
Passenger Depot room to a good cong  
1 Tim & 15 Was not well & had not a  
good time - Dist walk to each one - one  
went to bed & slept to 11. M. will rose.  
Took some med. - cars & came home



Sept 23-63

Slept a while - drove at 5. Had  
goods hauled & unpacking - many  
things broken - worked hard & tired  
24 Unpacking & fixing up shop &c.

This morn. Bro Mc offered to board us  
at 10¢ per mo. I told him we thought the  
rent of the house was equal to our board -

I offered to board them <sup>4</sup> at 9¢ per wk -

Some came but Mrs. Mason to prayer meeting <sup>to meet</sup>

25 Diarrhea continues. Did but little work.

26 - Cut up wood & burnt. Mells sawmill  
burnt at night.

27 Sabbath Took coats & distributed them &  
breakfasts at Home. Called at Baptist  
Ch. They had a prayer meet. Mr Cox in-  
formed the Cong that a member of the sepi-  
would always be present to open at 11 A

This virtually shut out the Baptists - Pr at  
12 at Grounds on Tues 1-12. very feeble

at night on what is thought that  
we should serve him & what profit  
if we pray - very pleas. but dry -

28 Pleas still feeble - Can do but little

Rode Depot Two boys not come. Rode to  
Ferry. Madburn gives us free ticket  
Drove also to Mells & looked at cows -

29 - Dug up Phum & sprouts &c Made

Weston

101

calls & dist tracts lions. Hartley - named  
RR. Mrs Johnson Oldhouse to write letters  
30. Henry groundsworn in Am. Went with  
Mc for a cow Pen. Fixing things - Fed  
rats & wounded gls -

Oct 1-63 Work about house wrote letters  
& down to write to them about house fix  
Well window - over to depot - Pr meet  
2 Made bolt shop door - Took back the  
wall from house it was badly cracked  
gathered some potatoes, <sup>picked</sup> apples &c -  
Made frame for buck saw - &c -  
Ran some cold at night

4 Sabbath Called at Prot Epis Sst exhorted  
the teachers & children called at Baptist SS  
& SS at Campbellite Ch. At 11 after waiting  
10 m. Mr Le lay - commenced He talked an hour  
our gospel is kind to them that are lost for  
any the god of this world hath blinded &c

I left & came to home. two women & two  
children were there I began - wife, <sup>some boy</sup> came  
in & three men after so I had 3 m 3 w  
men & 3 children to whom I pr &c work  
today in my vineyard. Met xx 1-28  
Came home dined & went over to Island  
& pr funeral of John Henry Kelly  
died Sept 11 - born Mar 23 '41 Mal III 18



Oct 4-63

Camey back & put Cat myft to 11 pm  
on 1 John III 2 -

5 Went to eng aged spring waygon of  
brockham, fixed it up & after din  
ner went to landing where Mr Kelly  
brought me a bag of corn & 6 large pump  
kins - then went out to Mr Harris  
& brought a small load of straw

It is said that Dick a noted so  
frownt was shot last night -

6 At breakfast conversation turned on  
broken crockery, when one thing led  
to another until he said he had lost  
all confidence in me for I had insulted  
him I asked him to specify

He referred to my reproving him  
for Sabbath breaking the first Sabbath  
I came. I told him that Mrs Paxton  
was engaged to stay - that she said, they  
wanted to come that we did not expect them  
would stay a month after we came home  
that no care had been taken of any thing  
the tomatoes mowed down, the rye  
eat up by hogs & fruit taken by Kansas  
soldiers & neighbors said it being owned  
by Union men was all that saved our

house from being burned down  
I offered to assist them to move this  
morning if they wished.

They finally went to moving. I  
drew two loads for them & in PM  
went to Weather's & put with some  
freedom on the of grass - Slept  
2 hrs & came home - piloted Mr Rush  
ton & wife to Mr Baker

7 Dr Schoole moved yet & today we fixed  
up some things - picked grapes & after  
dinner drove Leavenworth being  
detained at ferry we got there at  
night - slept Dr Jas Davis who in May  
and Martin wife's 2<sup>d</sup> cousin -

8 Called at the Conservative office  
& went to Fair Grounds - It is the  
first & very creditable. came home  
& dined & went in PM by ev after  
d speaking muching I felt as if  
they ought to renew consecration of them  
selves to God & thought Mr Mitchell would  
ask me to close & I would propose it -  
I resisted the impression it came again  
paying - I spoke with some faith  
at Close, when I was called and



Oct 8<sup>th</sup> 1863

to close I exhorted a little & called them forward & we cons. ourselves apart. & after dis. nursing seeing a young lady with a deep countenance I spoke to her & finally she promised to serve the Lord with all her heart. I prayed - & when we rose she joined.

9 Argued with Dr. D till midnight. He went to Fair early. The people were much excited with the Lady's riding - Came to Dr D. dinner & came home. Mr Mulford was waiting & I went over to Island & put on 1 Kent - 15 was tired & sleepy - over a dozen promising to serve the Lord - was too tired to go home & stayed.

10 Mr. Mulford got some beefs & 6 & took me over. I was sleep with a crick in back - closed up - our last boxes have come - Back very lame all day of course did next to nothing.

11 Sabbath Back better tho' weak. Read Saints rest. Preached for the Presby.

at 11 on Sabbath 3. My teeth kept falling out & troubled me much otherwise I had liberty. The Elders thanked me & expressed their warm appreciation tho' I gave them strong Methodistism. Three men from the Island were there. Called at Quinns, Horvudalls, & Mrs. Bakers distrib tract & in eve heard Mr Cope in his farewell on Ch that there such a heart in them &c. At his invi I exhorted & prayed. He then requested all who would meet him in heaven to give him their hand - About half did not.

12 wrote for W. C. in forenoon & letters in P.M. down town & returned.

13. Mule was out looked for him & burned ~~brush~~ in barn yard & rested. went over to Island with much pain & difficulty preached sitting & Kings 1000 21 - & explained 5 new ones joined, wife was with me. We had a good time.

14. Threw better but very weak in hip. Came home & chored to noon. In P.M. came to Stehinsons & left Benton House & at night called up at



Oct 14 '63

bro Marshall & preached for him in  
eve on Rom 18 some freedom  
Being so lame came bro Phelps & Staid  
15 came down town & over to Minter  
made some cars & cars to St Jo-  
Huxley house.

16 No letter mid but we came on  
Car. Met Mr Hayward who said  
he had sent the pass - left apt. at  
Stewartville Chubb & the Mason  
Stopt at Bean Creek & a little Davis  
took us in buggy to Mason & we  
walked to John Fearls who furnished  
us a horse & buggy & directed us  
the wrong road & we called at Hanson  
Said went with us across one field &  
getting blocked he took horse & we  
Said we walked to Mr Huns low

17 - Mr has joined the Pres Ch. lately -  
Sung & prayed & exhorted & then chie  
ren agreed to serve & Lord. Mat Edgum  
& Bell At a girl there Eliza Marsh -  
He sent us to Bean Cr & we took cars &  
came to Hannibal Called at Hays  
Mrs H. said they had just recd a pr from  
Phil. & we came to Brownstown.

Hannibal

18 Sabbath came at M Eb School but the

pr. did not speak to me & I told a bro  
I wanted to speak but the he talked  
with the pr I was not invited forward so  
I came Hall St & exhorted them &  
came South St & pr on the being dead  
yet speaking - Dined Joshua Mitchell.  
Mr Hayward came & looked me to then  
Ch when I lectured Bible Class on  
I part of him. In eve I consent some  
short speeches made & I the last on the  
prop & importance of training for the  
time. Stopt Dr Brownson

19 Called at R.R. Mr Hayward gave  
us a pass back & finally a season  
pass. self & wife. In eve preached in Smith  
Ch again & they wanting me to lecture on  
Prop. It was given out

20 Called at Printing office. R.R. & dined Mitchell  
His lane Dr Leach & my wife came the Dr  
was very desirous to know if my subject  
would lead me to speak on the Politics, I  
told I should not go out of my way to off-  
end any one or refrain from truth &  
duty to avoid giving offence. I had some  
freedom in the lecture Holman what of right  
Emma Buckley agreed to obey the pr

Oct 20<sup>th</sup> 63

They gave great attention to a small all  
 1.65 - Sept Dr Brewington  
 21 Called at bro Joshua Mitchell, br. Hauley  
 B. P. Q. Printing office & Cars to Macon, Calhoun  
 bro Carpenter, Wilsons dinner & preached  
 for Sam. Pres at his protracted meet on Mon  
 long last yr. full house Sept R. F. Eberman  
 22 Very much all day br. Hauley & Carpin  
 called at Sunday. I preached to a few  
 in Meth Ch on the 2<sup>nd</sup> of Oct. Wife has been  
 leaving & leaving. I finally reminded her  
 what I had said before I left home that  
 if she could not go with me without in-  
 dulging her malignity by telling all my  
 defects & prejudices facts against me &  
 thus exposing me to be misunderstood &  
 ridiculed among those I stop with I  
 should take her with me when I go out  
 to preach no more. After we came home  
 we had a long talk. I told her that when  
 I found she was distillate of any desire  
 or determination to serve God I took a  
 much pleasure in accompanying me  
 my trials became almost insupportable  
 that I still hoped she would change  
 & that now I had come to the solemn

determination to take her with me no  
 more when I went to preach unless  
 she repented or promised to avoid this  
 harassing or annoying me.  
 23 - Somewhat better. wife gave me a very  
 & on a drive out which disrupted me  
 exceedingly - for a time - We dined at  
 Mr Wilsons & took Cars & came Chilli  
 to the Sep at Hachburgs & came Church  
 & pre on last & in Feb. & staid Br. Eberman  
 24 We took the 9 O'clock freight train & got to  
 Stewartville by 3. Calling at Kidder where  
 I made the acquaintance of Agent of N. &  
 Colony Mr Edward Allen. Took some ref  
 refreshment at Widow Wards (a Meth) -  
 We staid Mrs Skeltons who is a Meth & keeps a  
 very well Dr Bartlett gave me  
 a blue pill.  
 25 Sabbath Landis begins to color eyes  
 Preid at Pres Ch on 1<sup>st</sup> Term 1-15 - A Pres. Min  
 Mr Wylie & a Camb Pres. Mr Perry present.  
 Went home & dined Mr Perry.  
 In eve rode to Mt & pre long on Rom & Ps  
 They gave me 2.30 collection. As Dr B  
 who had invited me to stop at his house  
 was not present came back to careen & it  
 was



Oct 25, 63

was full & I slept on floor.

26 Unwell all day - skin very yellow -

At 3 cars came & we came to Huxley house St Jo.

27 Very unwell - Let I crawled up to Pro Marshalls when Reuben Wintonouth was examined. He had been arrested with two negroes who had gone to Iowa in June & went back with him hiring him to go & drive teams. They were all put in jail at Maypoille Dakota. The negroes broke out & Mr. refused to leave. The Pro M. seemed any thing but a candid & conscientious man - He said he did want speakers in behalf of the anti-slavery - I told him I intended only a few remarks, but as he did not listen I cut them short & we came slowly home -

28 Did but little feeble, yellow & unwell - Walked over & got coal oil to

29 Rem most of last un - rain & slept at Mr. & Mrs. Emery put his horse in stable.

30 In house till Mr. went over to Island & for on John 111 36 Conjoined Famine Iratula Mulford

we staid by Mulford - Several talked last in

31 Emory Hilton agreed to serve the Lord, came over - did little. In eve went with Mr. Monro to Union League -

1 Nov Sabbath Still feeble (circulated tracts & at 12 one person (Lod Pine) came 3 m after another 10 m after another - There were all so I prayed & closed - Went over to Island & started a S.S. with good prospects. In eve preached with some animation of Rev 111 20 on joy & good time.

2 Famine Davis agreed to serve the Lord - Came home sent letter - filled tickets - wrote article for a printing Co. Went P.O. consulted Went Mill for flour -

3 Did but little, choring till after din went down to P.O. & took cars came Wintthrop. Preached in eve in Big House office, (small & more than full) with liberty & power on Matt 11 18. Dismissed & told them I had no more apt. to make, for nobody had invited me to stop with them that I had forced myself on the tavern keeper & supposed he would entertain me still. If I did after dis. Big House came & said his house was always welcome to me so I staid

Nov 3 63

I'd be back in two weeks. Went to Eng Avenue & lay down on the floor.

They called at train time but ~~was~~ already asleep I lay to hear the train: it did not tell them I came to Boston walked back to Quin & breakfast, took meal & rode bro Morrow, & Simmons. He made so many excuses about haling me a load I saw none would come so I turned in & kept dig frost. we finished by noon then dinner then I oh & I went to Simmons wood picked up a load, in the Show & came home.

5 Cut door this into kitchen & fire barrel for rats

6 made Caning & hung door & took cars at 4 foot fs. they were late Stop & Muxly House

7 ~~Monday~~ Sunday. four bro came on board at Westmore. Made them acquainted. They were fugitives. I took in we an account of their adventures. We all took cars for East. Came Chillicothe Stop bro Greenville

Have taken cold & a sore throat

8 Sabbath Called at Mith S.S. & exhorted the Children & then called at Campbellite S.S. & said a few words.

9 some freedom Round 18 - At 3 Preached to children with liberty on Eul 1-7. In eve two bro Matthews apt. but he insistly I'm on Eph 1 v 30 a good time. Have been weak & hoarse but the Lord sustains me.

9 Wrote off acct of Ferris for papers - & took cars at 6 Arrived at home before 10, 3 A.M. remained & fable.

10 After a late breakfast sat down to copy the acct for Dr Thomson I had written but a little while before wife took occasion to charge M.S. with stating our children & went on to describe his meanness &c. I requested her to use charity as there was no proof. She finally said you are both exactly alike & pitched into me. I quietly gathered up my papers & went to P.O. & wrote to 1 A.M. after dinner remained in house till 4 called at Sister Mourner Mrs Gillespie & Hagerty's whom I had lent Tom. I told him as he looked pretty well he might keep him till I called for him. After 11 o'clock went to bed wife began again. I told her



I would suffer the appropriation of one finger, if she would do all her scolding, & trotting while it was healing & agree to let me have peace after that the little while I lived. She declared her purpose to keep at it. It was more could I do that I have not done? She could not say. Only I could take the rent of house in Sidney belonging to two children & let her have it. Telling in do disposition to sleep I took my writing & went

11 Wrote Dr. Thomson. Head ache & cough bad. Tinkered a little in the shop. Called at P.O. did not see Alex. The Roads feel confident of having carried the State Case on Mr. Sullivan she is down with consumption cheerful & hopeful has been 47 yrs. a prof

12 At 9 went into woods of JTB with lantern. Tom & Augustus little wagon & Thor & got two loads wood by night. Had a very severe spell of coughing. At Prayers meeting nobody came but the White

13 Coughed very much in night

Quite unwell to day. It is said some of the conservatives are ready to take stock & patronize me if I buy Cox's paper. 14 Mr. Burrough was here & sawed some wood. Mr. Mulford was here yet but I was too unwell to go over & in to night. Last night I dreamed of seeing Joseph pale, poor & small dark spots on his body. I cannot interpret it. In eve attended Union League.

15 Sabbath We came to Island at 9. Preached to a few at 11 on Mat 24. I S at 3. Explained Commendments. Preached at night with liberty two hours on Rom 18. We dined at Mrs. Bishop's. House full to night & great attention. Several unconverted arose to agree to seek mercy. Mulford

16 Having put a wet cloth around my neck am much better this morning. Came over home & called on A. J. Cox. Read his proposition to sell Printing Press & fixtures. Went over to Island & preached to a full house, some of the hardest cases being present on. Come unto me all you who labour & are heavy laden. 16 Some new cases arose to covenant to serve



Nov 16 '63.

Good - Held class meeting. An old black  
 slider said she was serving God. And  
 letting your children go to bulls said I  
 "They do as they please". And you go  
 with them' I go so as not to be alone.  
 And there was preaching aft noon  
 Such kind of serving the Lord. Said I  
 will end in better dis appointment  
 Two joined Betsey & Sarah Kelly -

17. Laundies is better since I got  
 the beer last Friday - & cold is no more.  
 Came over to the store called at box at 12  
 at 3. Married Robert B. Price of Leavenworth  
 to Miss Emily Price of Moline Ill. started  
 to Cars was too late & turned came  
 to Island via P.Q. where I left returns  
 Preached on the side house a good time

18 Called sister Florence Jones who joined. called  
 Johnson. a set of head woman called Swartz  
 & Daniel staid till night wife came over  
 rode up hill with freedom John III 36  
 Mrs Eliza Bishop & Lewis Melford jr -  
 It rained so we staid

19 Stormy last night yet was a very pleasant  
 About noon came to Daniel's  
 Bath. his wife joined. Came Kelly

Islands

117

He set me over called at Sentinel  
 office & home. Selected books & called  
 P.Q. sent letter J.P.P. & at 4 came  
 Island Sup at Daniels & came Melford  
 & preached freedom on John XIX 4.6  
 20 Fast day. Pre at 11 on 1 John II 28  
 In we on the Devil - Bath Melford  
 took sick & disturbed the meeting they  
 called me out to bleed her. She had  
 cramps & fits - Came to Mrs Davis  
 & staid. Today I found the class 13 men  
 21 Windy - Helped John hang doors to  
 walked to Daniel & staid for dinner  
 & to Kelly's & made an oar & rowed  
 over called P.Q. & home & back  
 Preached at night on The devil that de-  
 ceived them was cast into the lake of fire  
 On hell -

22 Sabbath Preached to a few on The of Co.  
 Baptized Gilbert Melford, Mary Jane Melford  
 and Fannie Isabel Melford Lewis Melford  
 Aaron Burrows, Lucy Ann Matilda Burrows  
 Elvira Burrows, Mrs Elizabeth Kelly, adults  
 Winifred Scott } Aaron &  
 Galster Adelia } Lucy Ann Burrows  
 Charles Edwin }  
 Mrs Albert }



Nov 21 1863

We dined at Mr Bishop's - at 3 P.M.  
 to Children & youth on Evl XII 1-17  
 In eve one will betroth their entire  
 forever. Baptized Betsey Kelly, Sarah  
 Kelly - Emily Helton, Amanda Margaret  
 Davis - Then ~~the~~ ministers saw to the class  
 Thos. Daniel, Emily Helton, Mary C. Sturdy, Aman-  
 da M. Davis, then Mother Eli's Amelia Davis, j'd  
 making 22 in all - We had a good time all  
 day - We went home with Mrs M. Holland  
 23 Called at Mr. Loxton James Richardson  
 wife agreed to serve the Lord - Called at Mrs  
 Culver's & talked with her - called Bake  
 & Triss & back with M. Hollands, & came  
 Mulford & Schwanitz & dined. There  
 has been a wretched state of morals  
 on the Island - Lewdness - profanely &  
 Sabbath breaking - Preached at night on  
 Mat 11:12. The k of heaven suffereth violence  
 & the violent take it by force  
 24 Windy came over with wife & back gear  
 today I came over & she returned with me  
 Preached at night on The rich is dying  
 away - right has hope in death - Staid Muff  
 25 Called for dinner with M. Hollands, the pres-  
 ented some ques. principal were Does

God know all things. Can men do contra-  
 try to the will of God - I was at his the  
 & he had no more to say - Preached at  
 night on Prov XXIX 1 - two joined 28 in  
 all came to Schwanitz -  
 26 Thanksgiving. We came over to W.  
 & I wrote on Ps CXII 1 - I took to 25 pres-  
 13 from Island - a comfortable time  
 and very hoarse - Bro Fiske Mulford  
 & Mrs came up home with us  
 came over to Island & preached with  
 great comfort on Lev XIII 30, 31 - Mrs Olney  
 home joined - We staid bro Mulford -  
 27 - A cold windy day Staid in the  
 house & wrote letters to Children &  
 began letter about revival Pr at night  
 Watch ye Stand fast in the faith for I  
 gave counsel at prayer meeting  
 Staid bro Mulford  
 28 We walked to Seaway calling at sister  
 Jones & the ice running so that there  
 was no crossing with skiff - walked  
 to ferry viz Field's - & after being delay-  
 ed about home, moved apples to the  
 Cellar - some already frozen - Called  
 on Jas. Barnes He says my cat.

Nov 28 1863

for a Co. "are right: go a head." Nor wait a moment for that little thing of M<sup>c</sup>S. - Left the Sat with him. On my way down lost one of my fringe mittens - Crossed on ferry & walked to Daniel's & ate & rode to Mulford. Mr Walden did not come & I said "But the day of the Lord will come" M<sup>c</sup>H. was present.

29 Sabbath Clear, but very cold -

Preached at 11 o'clock to a few. Admitted sister Nancy Sanders who had a letter from "the regular Baptist Ch in Flagg Spring Ky" to full membership. Attended S S at 2 1/2 & at night Exp. attended for XXXI 31-34 as requested by note from M<sup>c</sup> Hollister. After I finished I put on the text suggested to my mind Luke XI last. I had some freedom & it was thought to be a word in season.

Baptised Fairinda Davis & James Henry Kelly - Staid at bro Neufford. 30 Rose 44 & made Library & Roll book for S S. Appointed a board of Trustees (5) & drew sub for a meeting house - Came to Mr Davis & fixed

her kitchen door, came bro Schwartz. He as usual thought we were going too fast. Came bro Daniel he said we would have us difficultly in raising the amount - went to Mills - Messengers, M<sup>c</sup> Sexton Jas Richard son distrib tracts. Called bro Oliver home. Sister was sick gave her a half box pills. Came Daniel & Kelly's to boat & went up of Smiths where J<sup>m</sup> H found a skiff & rowed us over. I had left a middle door & one dining room door unlocked & wife was in a violent passion - the chickens were gone. She would not let the fire burn for fear of setting the chimney on fire. I bore it a long while & she increasing in bitterness & taunting me with wishing to burn up her house & telling me to go to my children. I took my lamp & came to St Geo. Hotel read papers & wrote - came over to printing office & talked with Howard & home -

Dec 1 1863 My eldest son if living would be 43 yrs old today. Fixed up things. Went town did not find those I went to see - came back



Dec 1 1863

went Perry's mill He charged 0 for 30  
 lbs flour. gave him Dr Pro. - Banked  
 up the Kitchen. Burrows called - Wife  
 came with me to Mirthrop - gave  
 out wood - a large Cong came. I  
 pd on Mat x 128-30 - They gave me 1.55  
 Distrib tracts - wrote a marriage  
 Ceremony for Eng House -

2 Went over to Atchinson & bot a lamp  
 for Island & a pair pants hindered  
 in Crofting & only returned in time  
 for cars - came Weston Down town  
 & made suspenders for lamp & back  
 & wife & I came Island Preach  
 or Eph vi 18 Prayer staid but Melford

3 Pleas fine weather came over  
 & wrote, & getting subscription to  
 Printing Co. No one out at prayer  
 meet at night

4 Carrying door, getting sub to do  
 we at Monroes

5 Took cold by sitting under eaves of  
 air where plastering was off. Last  
 m. went up to Harms Sister is  
 quite feeble Has been 8 mo Sick  
 They came for me Came to Island

Mr Walden did not come as reported  
 Pre with liberty & point on Rom VIII

The carnal mind is enmity to  
 & Sabbath Pr at 11 on Gal vi 7.8 - Dined  
 Burrows, called Bishop He professes to  
 be a member of Pres. Ch. A very profane  
 scoffer. S.S. at 2 1/2. Pr at night on  
 Isa vi 6. Solemn & pathetic Br M.'s  
 7. Forty years ago I covenanted to  
 serve God - Alas how poorly Yesterday  
 PM I was quite low & spiritless Saw my  
 unworthiness, selfishness, pride &  
 vanity so clear, was drove to just by  
 faith - Rainy in Morn  
 we had afd to begin to get out  
 lumber

Pr at night on Rom vi 18 a text given  
 by M Holland - He was "tight" and I  
 think it did him little good - Melford  
 still misting - we came over, about  
 the paper down town Sister Davis Amada  
 & Hyson arrived. Thomas Rely staid -  
 wrote letters

9 Called down town about paper. Built  
 a corn crib for Mrs. Masow. to 10c 75  
 down town, cut wood. In eve prayer

Dec 9<sup>th</sup> 1883

meeting at Pres. Ch by Baptists -  
 Wife was in her tantrums when I came  
 home scolding, & twitting - I managed  
 to keep silent & write

10 About the paper called Hoovers  
 Brill & Harris, borrowed a plow  
 & fixed Edward St of our lot soon  
 In we began meeting at my house  
 Let Jimmy have pills.

11 Took down fence & plowed up the pas-  
 ture part of barn lot & some in garden  
 Mild weather -

12 Made string gate by barnyard  
 Called down town & Eve League at  
 paper 100¢ sub.

13 Sabbath Rose late Br Brevins  
 Cause for us we went over  
 I put on Col M. 1-4 S S at 2¢ & P  
 at night on Mack & 21

14 We had difficulty in crossing  
 dinner at Daniel's - It was near  
 night before we got stuff cut  
 out & worked up high enough to  
 cross among ice - cold

15 Cut wood wrote & finally  
 concluded to go - Took

cars (which were very late) I came  
 Northrup. Pres John X X & 6  
 had attention none rose  
 16 Snow - Did not sleep good  
 am very nervous & trembling  
 this morn - Left in apt last  
 Fixed clock, they gave me a file -  
 Cars to Boston. P.Q. - snow & wind

17 Snow last night People say. Heavies  
 in storm for 8 yrs. Lowell, called at  
 Pr office, read Danbur Obs Vol 1 -  
 wrote some -

18 Wrote letter Rhoda. Her birth day  
 sawed wood. Mr Davis & ul  
 handed wife 50 cents. 30 of which  
 to buy a file to fix her saw - I bot  
 one & filed it and asked wife for  
 the 30 cents to pay for it she refused  
 I told her I would leave it at the store  
 to be paid for. When I came back  
 (I had paid for the file) she began  
 & continued till night calling me  
 fool, hog, thief, liar & <sup>other</sup> ~~every~~ imaginable  
 opprobrious epithets. I went over to  
 Sister Monro's & spent fore part of  
 evening & took supper, wife had said  
 she would never cook for me again -



Dec 18 1863.

when I came back she ~~again~~ began again & continued till bed time  
 19 She awoke in night & continued her talk - I prayed for patience & did not answer. This morn she tried all possible ways with her tongue to irritate - I was enabled to keep still & did not answer - she got some meat & broiled for herself about 9 - & refused she would never cook for me again unless I would give her six dollars this morn she had not named before I am in great doubt what to do. To leave her would be wrong so I'll try & bear it - Went down town & back. Helped move the cook stove into dining room Took my carpet bag & came to Care & called Winthrop. There was no place to reach came to Rutledge. Was directed to Isaac Hayes L.P. & Joseph Devos with the latter I stopt. They have 7 children all young.  
 20 Br Devos went to S.H. (they have no meeting house & the snow being so deep he concluded not worth while to try & shovel it away & buried a

fire as plastering was off & stove room I called at bro & Mary Lorr's & staid till after dinner - I talked & explained VII & VIII Rom to Blagg & others. Then called bro Watson's & left tract & John Meserve & circulated them also in E end of town which has 32 families - Staid bro Devos to whom I told many incidents of life. with Baptists & New Lights  
 21 Very pleas - wrote letters - Came P.C. read Car at 12 & home called Bellon, P.C. H. Thos. Riley & wife came. He went over to Monroes for M.C. Bann. He wrote to him wife agreed to let Riley have use of his kitchen room & two stalls for \$5 per mo.  
 22 Pleasant again cold in morn. Fixing up there, about the house In Pm went down see about papers. Called at Hagerty's fixed Riley's stove read Devotion Car vol 1.  
 23 Cloudy - went to P.C. then J Devos Cut a stick for Jumper runner & fixed them clock. Rec'd letters from Henry Mary & John worked in eve a little

Dec 24. 63

Downtown. & work some at jurn<sup>with Riley</sup>  
Went out to Smoot & got a load  
of wood. Took Tom from Hapstys  
& got him shod before.

In evening went down to S.S. met

25 Christmas A rainy day -

In home & shop. Medicine at home  
and at Mr Wilkinsons at 3 1/2 &  
Spent the eve there. Rainy

26 Work some at sled or jumper -

Called to see about paper sewing  
In eve at Union League -

27 Sabbath Day beginning to dawn

I spoke of rising "What do want  
to get up for" To read - I have  
been thinking "What have you  
been thinking about" Christen  
perfection. This started her on a  
tirade, She confessed, when I re-  
quested her to let me have quiet  
that she wanted to try one, I told  
her I had of late tried to receive some-  
thing as from ~~her~~, and bear all  
in silence for I cannot explain  
before I get my sentence fin-  
ished. you interrupted me with

Weston

129

some malignant expenses - some  
false charge. I can't reason with  
you. We had breakfast late called at  
Union S.S. & at Baptist S.S. They said  
Mr Holliday had a sore throat & would  
not come & there were but no preaching  
I went on to the Sandbar & the boats all  
having been swept away I could not  
go over so I called at Lewis Richardson  
& left tracts, & came Marshall Richardson  
& left tracts & prayed with them & called  
left tracts at Stevens & home - In eve  
Riley & wife sat with us Snowy all  
day - I discovered that I had lost my  
best pen & pencil. My vest has needed  
mending a long while, but had left  
my pencils on the table, but taking  
one up I put in the pocket without  
thinking - so lost it -

28 Finished sleigh & drove to Quins & got the  
corn & some milk - I had lost my  
pencil in the house & so found it -

29 Drove to H. Wells & H. M. Allen where  
I spent till after dinner at 3 1/2 - Lewis  
Pence & wife board there. Returning Mr.  
Wells gave me 3 fine sparrows & 3 back  
bones. Recd Letter from Vincent



Dec 29-63

Thier 5<sup>th</sup> son was b Du 20 had two extra fingers They call him Sixtoed  
30 Cold & cloudy Went down town  
J. M. Barnes home Called we agreed to meet tomorrow  
Barked wood, fixed a sled for a boy. In eve very cold —

Very cold & high wind snow last night There at 6 windy bitter cold Met Barnes, Alex<sup>d</sup> & Wallingford They say must apply to some for to increase then but mended my boots & kept fire & called on some for paper

Then Riley wife in our room He pe for the first time before any one. I had some freedom —

January 1 AD 1864 It is said to be the coldest night known for a long time. One Thru 20 & another 22 bel. 0. wrote letters Ruth, Julia & for Jas. Called for the paper & saw & no. 1-8. He did little but kept fire. I called & distrib Ann Messinger's tract & went to J. B. Wright's & Dring 2 Went mill. J. Barnes & about

paper. In eve at Council. J. Riley was VP. They increased sub to 500 —

3 Sabbath Nov at 5<sup>th</sup> & built fire & went to bed. It is cold. Walked over to Island & pul with some comfort on Mat 48 Be perfect. SS after Pnd at night This year thou shalt die because thou hast taught rebellion or the L. Mrs Crawford joined. Her father is an infidel univ. Her husband very wicked opposed who started clays when I did the meetings. Class met after for at night

Called at Jones who followed me out & gave me 10 bu corn. Called Schenck He is all unbelief about the class. Called Daniel & searched a way to crop on ice. Came home & sked the sleigh & came down box refuses to sell out now. In eve down again. B. & W gone snow a little 5 cold pleas this morn. Drew wood 6 Drew wood fixed Daniel, bars. Borrowed drew a load wife & went Island. In on Nov 4.5. Staid Newford

Jan 7 '64

very cold went round by Daniel  
I took a load of wood, called  
about paper

8 About paper all day went Wright  
I attended prayer meet at Daniels

9 Went Kellys I took load &  
home. Down town & Eve at  
League.

10 Sabbath Pleas. cold wife went  
to two neighbors last week Monday  
I took a violent cold she was better  
on Wednesday I went over to Island  
I renewed it is now much better  
led with cough, I got at her  
request a keg of beer. She is very  
better & watches for opportunity  
to sail at me & all the Metts &  
especially the Mett Preachers

Drove over to Island took Mr Cox with  
me Pr on she hath done what she could  
Mr Co. Schott & spoke to S.S. Called  
M.H. & Burrows & Pr at night on  
What shall it profit - love - soul  
Staid Pr Mulford, Pleas today.

11 Pleas. cut some timber for S to  
shoes & home. About paper  
I fixed sled. In eve I saw more & to

came to hear wife play - snow  
melt in sun No mail since 27  
ult.

12 Drove two loads of wood from Island  
which I cut - In eve about paper

13 About the paper In eve met Cox  
& members of League

14 Was disheartened last night but today  
met Cox & he agreed to lend us whatever  
needed I take Howard's & my notes  
Sister Burrows here & Bro. Mulford  
having sent for me, drove over &  
heard a Mr. Hilliker an Ignoramus  
lecture on Importance of Phrenolo-  
gy. Staid at Mulford.

15 Called at Mr. Holman's. He was  
very sick last n. better this morn  
said "I suppose you don't wish pray-  
er this morn" "It is immaterial  
You know I am a hard case about  
those things. Came to focus & got  
there by noon & home about the  
paper. Help Riley set up his stove  
& fix gate. At Burrows in eve  
dinner at home

16 About the paper in town in eve at  
Council -



Jan 17-64

Sabbath Ride to Pleasant Ridge  
 & preached on Feb 21.4 to about 20  
 returned home in eve heard bro  
 Fazel (German) -

18 wrote R Harper for Estate to -  
 & called for blanks to - In eve we  
 held our election for officers to the  
 Printing Co. I have spent about four  
 weeks getting stock The officers are  
 J. M. Burns Pres. J. Mettler VP.  
 Self Sec. Ja. Hammon Treas. & Woods  
 Lewis Howard Man -

19 wrote a code of by laws & gave  
 bond 1000 & began to collect

20 Collecting - At night went over  
 to Island & lectured on Astronomy -

21 Called Davis, Schwartz & Daniels &  
 came town. obtained sub. & cold

22 Collecting - Mary Crawford came to live  
 In eve Burns did not open his office  
 so we had no meet of Board

23 Collecting when we met B insisted  
 upon my paying the money over  
 first. I told him if we bought Cox  
 paper & had it arranged if we did  
 not I took only two shares May 11. insisted  
 as a condition that Cox be not concerned

in the County for one year  
 Went over to Island at night & sat  
 Sexton on Eye & XXXIII 11 & came home  
 24 Rose early & sawed wood - I have ear-  
 nestly prayed the Lord to defeat any  
 plan not for his glory & my souls good.  
 Learned Cox will not sell now. We met  
 at 3 O'clock. It seems to be the plan of  
 most to buy the old league press &  
 rent it to Howard. We did so but  
 apt a committee to see what it would  
 cost. In eve at league was Installed  
 Chaplain & made for me a happy speech  
 thanking them for the honor saying  
 I was poorly qualified to approach the  
 "Almighty God" Reminding them that  
 by the prayers they instruct the Chaplain  
 to present we acknowledge the presence  
 of Him and His government of every  
 event - otherwise prayer is a mockery  
 We ask also to be filled with reverence for  
 His law & to be guided by His Good Spirit  
 It is proper therefore that we remember  
 His law which forbids profanity  
 quoting "It chills my blood to  
 speak of it as very happily  
 expressed"



Jan 24 - 1864

Sabbath Walked to I st and -  
 called at Schwartz & Davis &  
 lectured on Dis Prove all things &  
 not clap - The clap is much  
 distracted - Some have been ruled  
 & bro Mulford has agreed they shall  
 come no more - Several ex-  
 pect to have no religious conve-  
 tions - walked home - tried to  
 Mr Holliday at night on The go of  
 that brings the salvation to -

25 Fixing up, in the morn Sleugh to spent  
 1/4 the day in trying to collect for  
 paper. Saw we board met four present  
 The proposition to buy old Aegis press  
 add to it & sent it to Howard for  
 After met had a conf. conference with  
 Jas Barnes. He said he brought, I  
 was worth thousands & my little  
 contacts add the effect of parsimony.  
 I feel it very uncertain whether I  
 get to edit it after spending 5 weeks  
 in getting it up. But I leave all to  
 the Lord.

26. Last night slept little. I found  
 relief in feeling that God careth

for me, & will cause all to work for  
 my good - I repeated the whole hymn  
 but the verse that most moved me was

Wait thou his time so shall this rap-  
 to - This morn. wife remarked  
 "It seems as if there was a mark  
 on you & nothing prospers" To make  
 money is a substitute for piety with  
 her - In forenoon worked at the cistern  
 - Spent a quarter of the day trying  
 to collect

27 Worked some sawing wood fixed well  
 bucket to do. We had a meet of Board but  
 not enough but so adj'ed a meet Sat 4 Pm

28 Fixing cistern to be was tired - & being  
 dark did not go to League meeting

29 Signs of rain drawing out water

30 Rain came last morn. Rely helped  
 me clean out Cistern. At 4 we had our  
 meeting. I had made a fair agreement  
 with Howard that I should edit but he  
 finding himself secure of a place went  
 against it - I remonstrated in board  
 against receding the press - All to no pur-  
 pose. It seems the mag are afraid to  
 have an "abolitionist" a "Northern Pro." edit



Jan 30 64

attending the League -

31 Sabbath went down to river - All so  
I could not cross on ice. Saw three  
men feeling their way - went on  
with them & over in safety -

Br Walden did not come & I. from  
If any man comes I hate not to  
f. H. - met claps - Went to Crawford  
Rain & snow Prach in eve This day  
is salvation come to this house - staid  
Feb 1<sup>st</sup> 1864 Called Mr Crawford, Burson  
Mulfords & Bulvers & came to ferry  
detained long. I home wrote letters

2 Called down town deposited letters  
saw Burden, Wright & H. -

In eve at Board no quorum

3 Worked & fixed new root, shop door  
saw wood H. - Down town staid  
Quinn, Howard came to me &  
Offered to take me as a partner -

But at the meeting Burmes had every  
thing shaped for an Ed. Committee & none  
felt willing to go against it; so new By laws  
were adopted. We sat late. At present tis  
complete but it is not now desirable  
4 Slept little last n. for when I came home

wife had her usual trade; & I slept  
poorly - This morn. she renewed it -

I finished hanging the doors H. - I went  
down town to Br Office - Howard has partly  
agreed to go in with Leonard a Canadian  
Catholic - Called at Quinn's Mourous.

Blaker's H. & prayer meet at my house at  
night Br. Lovjoy, Chaplain 7<sup>th</sup> Kan. Cav.  
staid with us. Mr. Blaker a L.P. from Iowa  
& his family were here -

Br L. said he was a member of the Troy  
Conf. when I lectured before them 23 yrs  
ago -

5- Recording for "H. O." called at Depot with  
Bro L. At Office, & about the Co's business  
several hours. In eve met 7 of stock  
holders, before which had a talk with Howard  
He agreed to go partnership with if the  
Board was willing - So I put the 2 to  
Burmes & he said "if H. said that he is  
a contemptible hypocrite; for he dis-  
tinctly told me he did not want you but  
wanted Leonard - So I made no oppo-  
sition in the Stockholder's meeting

In eve but did not vote. I threw in  
several Cautions but they were disre-

Feb 5 - 1864

guarded & the Proceedings confirming  
by which Rev J B Wright & A G.  
Bellent & self & att were made  
an Editorial Corps without reward  
and their names to be divulged to  
no one outside of Stockholm

6 wrote went to office & had some  
time with Burns. In his presence  
McSchooler confessed the truth after  
having told Burns I had lied!  
In eve League -

7 Sabbath went over the "bar" to far side  
what I supposed at a distance <sup>a ship</sup> was a  
snow - the ice was running & I could  
not cross - Came back called at SS &  
heard Mr Clay (South Baptist) on Isa  
Lv 1, 2. Reading Secker on Command  
In eve heard bro Fiezel on Phil 1. 2)  
L. German - his farewell sermon -

When I came home wife had a tirade  
for my not studying more - some  
times it for not working more. She  
says I am covetous & that is idolatry  
I pray constantly for patience & many  
times I speak not - then she takes  
it for granted her persecutions are

true - When I do attempt to explain  
before I get a sentence finished she  
bottles something seemingly to try  
& vex - So I must learn to be silent  
I see the evils of my heart - but if  
I know my own heart it is not as  
she describes it - I do not she perverts  
facts & ascribes perverted facts to the  
wrong motives - The Lord help me to bear  
as a Christian. After this wife prepared  
for bed. I was reading Secker's Sermons & told  
her I wished to compose my mind before  
I go - she broke out again. I then got the  
covenants we had made & signed & read them  
I called attention to the fact we had agreed  
to desist when requested. After a long  
when I requested her to desist - she made  
a provoking remark - I told her I would  
bear it no longer & if she did not desist  
I would throw a bucket of water in her  
face "You'll have to draw it first" - I  
took the pail went & drew some water  
during which she went off to another  
bed & I read on till late - In course  
of the conversation when she mentioned Mr Da  
vidson's directions I told her his opinion that



Feb 8 1864

- She never knew what true conversion is  
 8<sup>th</sup> Came to office & with + who was with  
 me a while & then I went to furnish  
 Editors room worked hard & in eve  
 till 9<sup>1/2</sup> Came home & went to bed &  
 wife went to another  
 9 Saw d. in wood & in Ed office all day  
 for calling for copy worked late  
 Mr Berry - J. A. Burns & J. G. Bellum (J) in -  
 10 Came to Ed office before dinner -  
 breakfast at 9 Rev. Joshua Bouchecater  
 born met at 3. Bellum had prepared  
 an introductory which was fine  
 Burns & Wright were down on it & had  
 they cheered mine without a word of  
 criticism Sat late taking proof &  
 covering they printed outside went  
 home at 11<sup>1/2</sup>  
 11 At my house saw so many errors  
 went down again & staid to near the  
 then came up & slept - at Office before  
 sun up breakfast at 9 - & dine at 6 at  
 7 none came to the meet. prayed with  
 family & went to office till 10<sup>1/2</sup> -  
 Br B staid with McCordy -  
 12 came to office before light - breakfast at 9

- at 12 was called & attended funeral of  
 James Agle's son of Mr Kellam late of  
 Coninto Miss. Came to office dined at 6  
 & office in eve. Bellum in a white  
 13 Lay down on lounge at 11 & slept to 1<sup>1/2</sup>  
 the printers have not set my best Editorial  
 & they got this correcting proof about 3 -  
 Have had letters to write for Exchanges  
 Last night Bellum said he saw that my  
 plan was right to have one Editor & two  
 assist. One to be here all the time -  
 It was 5 O'clock AM before they got the  
 form locked up. I selected & wrote from  
 two - to breakfast - Came to office  
 again & at 12<sup>1/2</sup> took sulky & drove to  
 Ridge The friends had held a League  
 & dispersed - slept Capt Fitzgerald  
 14 Sabbath Last in the old gent came  
 in & was very bellegant on Camp  
 bellum in its favor. Called at  
 Gusties & went to Church made  
 a fine & swift & preached long on  
 the of Gr. drove by James Carr's &  
 dined then to Bell Comas for at  
 night at 5 AM with freedom on & then  
 15 Staid in & death -

142

Feb 15 64

Came via Platte City. Not wife's deed  
arrived 112 at Office. met of directors  
in Ed's room till 6 o'clock.

X 6. It turned cold ~~but~~ <sup>night</sup> In office all  
day not at night as printers were not  
down. Recd letter from Duba with a V.  
National Bank. enclosed -

16 In office till 1. Took care & came  
to St Jo. Stopt by request of Mr Allen at  
Sommer's House. Called Herald &  
Tribune Office In eve at meet of dele-  
gates to form a State Union League -

17 Called at League to till 11 Took  
care & came home. Editors office  
& till late at night.

18 In office. In eve prayer meeting at  
my house. Not at office.

19 Made fire <sup>by</sup> before sunrise as usual  
breakfast at 9 - drive at 6 Pm very  
busy - read proof & wrote the

20 In office in day at League at night

21 Sabbath Drove to Pleasant Ridge College &  
Jr on 1 Feb 1-18 - & home In eve have  
Mr Holliday on the dry bones. a dry sermon

22 Went office at 5 - break 9 - at 6 Pm came  
Bot Blake's tea - In office eve

143

23 In office before breakf. writing Ed  
Took Tom & buggy & went to Leavenworth  
bought a coat of Henry Poter who pro-  
posed to make a dis. toll at near cost  
broke springs Howard & Reed with me

24 In office. rheum bad got spring mended

25 Helped fix off Riley who took Tom & our  
buggy & his own mule for Quindara

In office 10 to 6 In eve at home Dry

26 In office from sunrise to 10 at night  
saw two meals -

27 In office before sunrise. <sup>My</sup> Wright called  
Did not go out at night A Mr Doolittle  
a self appointed temperance missionary  
called in Pm

28 Sabbath Called at S. S. 2 o'clock in at 11  
in Pres. 6 on Rom 13. Not one of the  
Southern Methodists but two of Baptist (Belen &  
St Mildred) & two Pres (Carson & Mitchell) with  
Br Blake thinks the price is very strong  
here In eve had liberty on Luke 21 last

29 In Ed. office all day At night lectured in  
Pres Ch on Astronomy gave money free 2.60  
Mar 1<sup>st</sup> 64 Cold but pleasant in office from sunrise  
to 10 Pm except went to meals & at 11<sup>th</sup> Sat  
for photograph. But all declined to send



March 1-64

Riley has entered & moved today  
 3 In ed office from sunrise 10 at night  
 2 In office Am. Fixed up Took care. They  
 were late left at 5 & came to St Jo Huxy  
 House

3<sup>rd</sup> Rose at 1<sup>st</sup> & took care 2<sup>nd</sup> & came home  
 Called on Ban. Wilson. Bro Porter who is  
 trying to get up a pm office Carried to St L  
 Stopt Western House. Called at Planters &  
 back

4 Called early at Statstone but missed 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 at cont. Mr McKintosh sup could not  
 pass am Ed - 20 I went to Pres. L R Fay  
 loc. was told I could not see him till  
 later for care - but called at Office  
 & learned his residence got Campbell  
 & called He at first refused I told  
 him I would notice his RR & he  
 said quid pro quo & gave reason  
 One can meet Pres. R. L. Llyn with whom  
 I travelled & borrowed Saw Rev M  
 Norton. who went to Rolla - we were  
 at State house & were afraid to visit  
 "a Hotel" called on Mr Curry state  
 In eve we went to Mesmer's met  
 Br H Cox jr for the gospel a Prof

made a dy Spent they look ed 36<sup>th</sup>  
 & 20 to make US want 20 At Lincoln  
 I gave a copy of sermons it sold for \$1.00  
 5 Came to Conf. after calling at Printing  
 Office - usual routine going on  
 Bp Baker in Chair A number came  
 up for recognition from Southern Ch.  
 At noon called again at Times office  
 A session in Bro. The brethren had a long  
 discussion on tobacco. Some were very  
 sensitive Bro Poe gave his experience  
 After they had had a long controversy  
 I rose related J. E. Chaplin's experience &  
 that ended the matter In eve called  
 with Dr Curry on Judge Mills - He has  
 a disciplined mind & looks ahead  
 Mr Chase is his first choice for the Pres.  
 Called a little while at Conf eve session  
 6 Sabbath At lovefeast at 9 - good  
 warm hearted experience. Bishop Jn at  
 10 on John III 3 a philosophical sermon  
 ordained 2 & recognized 2. Dr Poe jr at  
 3 I had been recognized by Eliza & De  
 bolt who heard me at Union City &  
 I went home with them to dinner  
 Bro Poe's sermo was solid. I have glorified  
 Thee on earth & in the work - & do

March 6-64

By Poe came & took tea with us  
In eve Mr Allen Jr on For it pleased  
the Father that in him should all  
findings dwell.

7 Called at Conf wrote letter - Conf closed  
Took Cars came St Louis. Western Hotel.

8 Rose early - went to Type Foundry. Democ  
erat office. & called to see her Honorary -  
He was so busy could not see him Called  
At Mr Office - Republican & Democrat Office  
Consulted McKee Furbach Hume & Co  
Draker Called Capt Mulligan Went  
in Board Florence & Spread Eagle  
Took S.B. Henry Johnson came to

9 Hammett by 10 AM called R. Bowen  
office & Brownson & J. Mitchell  
Emma Bealy has experienced religion  
says her impressions never left her  
talked with her. Stale a M.P. Minister  
was with me Took cars at 1 & came to St Jo  
at 10 AM RR called on John W. Haggart  
at St Jo RR at Macon & came to St Jo  
10 by 10 AM called on Jas T. Beach took  
Pencil & dined at Huxley's & took cars at 1 -  
Came home - Lockwell on board lent  
him a copy of my sermons - He advocated slavery

Called at Edison office - Rain & snow

Did not go out at night wrote letters

11 Sawn wood & was in Office from 9 to 6 3/4 ex  
cept short time for dinner - Burns. I Quin  
was in Br. Joseph D. Steele called & went  
up to our house & we got some plum trees  
& grape cuttings & Lawson blackberries for  
him -

12 Fixed harness & took gig & started to  
Leavenworth. The coffee shop has been  
set in road & narrowed the way to  
panels by it & caused some I had to drive  
on the hill side. There was a rock there  
& it had caused a deep rut for the  
off wheel - which rut was filled with  
soft mud when the near wheel was  
up & the off one down it slid the  
weight being thrown over this it gave  
away I was pitched out now must hat  
& spec fell off some tried to run I  
held on he dragged me I held & stopped  
him Came home prayed & fast  
lots it came to the League  
to night - For gift to marriage  
makers - In Office half day -  
At League at night Had my



148

Mar 12 .64

communion read — Agnes  
 was singing 'I'll write about it'  
 13 Sabbath Rose early Saddled Tom  
 & came ferry while they were  
 firing Called at Capt Washburn  
 breakfast & prayers & host & left  
 tract & scattered by giving to all  
 I met Came to Church just before  
 Service by Bishop Baker on Faith  
 Excellent Dined with bro Shaw  
 at Br Hotel — Came to  
 S.B. addresses by former pastors  
 Padwick & Fisher — Took mule &  
 having a bad cold & sleepy came  
 to Dr Davis — In eve Missionary  
 Service by D.P. Mitchell & collections  
 gave sermons gilt — Stay Dr D.  
 14 Had a long slow talk with Mrs. D  
 on Calvinism Came to Conf.  
 Spoke to Bishop about Weston he  
 referred to Br Buffum —  
 Maiea Medbury found me with  
 whom I dined at her house  
 Mrs Ariss Called at David's Hoo  
 & rode home — In office we  
 15 In office writing & editing from

149

sunrise to 10 night except two meals  
 wrote Mary —

16 Went to office before sunrise breakf at  
 10 A — Bro Poe & Bp Baker came at 6 —  
 Evening at home except 10 to 11 — They  
 left at 12.

17 Came office before sunrise In P.M.  
 Drove out to Egg Packer & got 2<sup>1/2</sup> bu potatoes  
 In office and read proof at home —

18 Cold windy — Ben has arrived at Taber  
 In office & consulting about same —

19 Cold dry weather In office, Recd letters  
 from Hamilton

20 Sabbath Drove in buggy Pleasant Ride  
 & for Dan 11 44 Dined & came home  
 Br Belen had given out & I for in Pres  
 Ch on The Cr. of our Lf to be with you all to  
 Liberty —

21 Wrote letters & in Office — very busy  
 22 In office A.M. & read proof Hastily  
 fixed up & left with wife on car at 5 —  
 St Jo. Slept at Huxley house

23 Rose 1<sup>1/2</sup> & car at 2 & came Maiea on  
 way intended to Sam. Wood of  
 Hanniff of Lawrence Kan. Dr Ellis  
 of Billis the. Took Palmy on branch

March 23

arrived Quincy. 4<sup>th</sup> The Sup would not grant a pass but allowed us to go at half fare. This is the first time I have ever this part of Ill. arrived at Lafayette.

24 Six Am. breakfasted at Mabush Valley house called on W.C. Reynolds & got a half fare for self. His wife did not wish us to call on at her daughter's. I strolled about Cambridge. Had lunch for me & happening to see me on a corner took me home & dined. He took cars at 2<sup>nd</sup> & came to J. P. Cates an J.S. Newman Pres. J. Central R.R. kindly gave me a season pass & a trip pass - called J. P. & C. R.R. & Mr. Rockwood to give us a trip pass. Sent a copy remount to J.S. Newman. Took cars 7<sup>th</sup> & called Cambridge City La. & came to Lee's. Rector & his children & Kelly & J. all here -

25 Snowed this morn. called Depot & back with. He remained till 12 then took Freight train & came Reuben. Called Mr. Conover - & R.W. H. Grode Mrs. called Dr. Baer. Came Hamilton & Slope City Hotel -

26 Called Lady Hunt - William & Court. Dined Dr. Dymms. Rode out to Farm. Col. Jas. Hudson, wife & Elis. came

27 Sabbath School, was overtake & rode town called M.P. Exported Infant Class on New heart. S.S. on usefulness in world. Came with S.S. heard them sing - Heard Mr. Davidson on "I must by all means keep the feast". Sat in pulpit & Exported a few words. Came home with Mr. D. & dined. He went with me to African Ch. Spoke on Throne of Grace. Came to Farm with a Spring wagon

28 Sorted papers & made cross bow for Jimmy - hung door -

29 No. brot me in. Called Clerk's office Williams & Co. - Dined at Harpers & called back to Harpers & staid. He chatted, & & & on 12/ -

30 Wrote yest to Nelson. Fixed clock & came Clerk's office - Examined cases. Dined Harpers & came out to farm. Called at Garrison. Not at home



Mar 31<sup>st</sup> 64

Drew up motion, Exam papers wrote.

April 1 1864 Went into town Court not ready to decide our cases Presented motion & affirm but Mr F. recommended no such arrangement. Took cars & went home. Called Fisk & Cartles & Mr F. Thorne. S. H. Came to Pae's & Stamp

2 Came to Book Concern Editors rooms. He called at Mr R.R. then Ben H & D. called at E. S. Hamilton not at home Dined Leavitt Cartles & Fisk - Took cars & came Hamilton & dined Harpers

3 Sabbath Called Lorn S. S. Pres. S. S. & Exhorter Prof. Chap. called Mark S. S. & Mr J. K. Davis & heard a min at Mr. Came J. K. D. for dinner. He went with me I had a full house. At M. E. on 1 John III 2. Pr. J. F. Thomson adm. the Sav. Came to farm

4 Rode in town with Thompson. Got decis in our favor motion of L. Street not not decided went to cemetery & Meas & Ex Mon. dined & staid at Harpers. Made up our Estate of M. H. Judge allowed 100<sup>00</sup> Extra ser

5 Called at Court room Judge Hunt overruled our motion to open the Seal which Mr F. had taken before we came - in favor of Mother Houston. She refused to open it as she had to arbitrate - went to cemetery & in the same farm called Thompson & Mr E. Brown & writing letters

6 - Came to town. Probate Court Exam charges vs C. H. Adm.

7 We had another day on this case - Mr Fairland is atty for C. H. - staid Wymans

8 We have a hard contested case. we finally got through all but the charge on her for dividends. Raim in Pm - we staid at Gilmore's. Tilliken says no contract <sup>for 30 Jan 65</sup> be

9 Mr Fairland came & we got decision. Mrs Bird says no understanding before June 30 65 I wrote out entry - Today went up to farm got baggage & came back wrote deed & read for S. C. Camahan - Came Harpers - Called at Kears & he said he would make right iron sold by his boys -

10 Sabbath We had conversation about the souls of animals. Mary denying -

April 10 '64

Went with Harpue heard Mr. Mc  
in And they went out & sp<sup>d</sup> that we  
should report. I'd not go out in eve  
Had an interesting talk with Mother  
& Mary. She former seems to have  
known a change of heart but not  
the latter

11 Came over & went with Jas B Miller  
Kun to Thom. Mitchell, to take his testi  
on for A. S. The case was heard by Judge  
submitted at Probate Court. Mother  
will not open - filed a new motion  
staid with wife Mr. Culmore's

12 Went Probate Court to see all was  
straight wrote letters J. M. W. H. & M. J.  
cars at 9<sup>45</sup> & came Ciro - Book room  
Rd \$10 truck to S. books took 4 or cars  
came Geo B Sheldon Lawrenceburg  
Blairist called cars at 8 & came

13 St. L by 12 dined on Dec Vernon  
Called Capt. H. Mullen. Democrat, M  
& C. Ad. offices Everett House intro to Mr  
Merrill by Mr. Concaunon Took boat at 4  
Dr. Haines. Dan. Winkle (univ) Br. A. R. H. Allen  
duller 12 Mrs. Car. of McPleas. H. was requested  
to speak - 15 on on Influenza. John Brand

of Dayton on way to Idaho - gave  
him 2 package loads & son Health May  
14 He called at Hannibal Checked one  
Carpenter sack or called at Denny reached  
Linton at 4 could get no buggy -  
finally found a <sup>saddle</sup> horse & riding on met  
a man who told me E. K. Sayre was  
not at home - returned called on Father  
Pritchard & staid

15 Read for bro Pritchard. He belonged  
to South Meth. but when rebellion broke he  
opposed them. He says there is no party  
apparent among them now -

Took a horse & went E. K. Sayre's  
He has 3300 acres - 600 sheep mostly  
Southdowns, &c. He had advertised to  
sell for 20,000 but now asks 13¢ per acre or  
9,500 - went up on to his "mound" a  
small elevation, He has fine ponds  
dined & rode back, tired slept Capt. P again  
16 Took S. B. Warsaw - Came Denny  
Called on H. C. Woodell he says he will  
send me a pap before 1<sup>st</sup> May - Carry  
now. J. Loomis gave trip pap. At  
Calvaryra. they said I would arrive  
at day light & felt inclined to go on



Apr 18-1864

But hearing a rail has been broken  
I took my carpet bag & came to  
H. H. Weston. Elders Maggett & Dr. Poy  
or called & I agreed to go for them  
17 Sabbath called SS of M. E. South &  
opened & exhorted to get a new heart  
Called Concert Hall SS & Pres. S.  
exhorted teachers & scholars. Pr with  
some fathers on the of go. Mrs  
Millan invited me to dine Mr A B  
Laursing insisting Mrs. Millan gave  
way & came in. Heard all the story  
about Rev J. Roberts withdrawing  
from Presbytery &c. Mr W is a  
Radical - the rest pro slavery or  
they are here called Rebs. I called  
on Mr W & Capt. Larr - & In eve  
H. H. Weston & family heard me at  
Concert Hall (for Mr W.) on Judge O  
before the time &c. They seemed  
pleased gave me a coll 2.50 -  
Staid H. H. Westons

18 Wm says Mother was once a x n  
but is entirely backslidden - that Mary  
& Ellen never were converted. I have  
elsewhere taken his statements about

burning. Cars were off the track &  
we were late starting - ran over a track  
which had slid down on the track, broke  
the Engine Spring - & after this delay  
were delayed by a truck on a train  
coming down so were more detained  
19 Arrived at St. Jo. at day light - Lay  
down & slept - Walked up town with  
Capt. Joel F. ~~Wicks~~ Council Grove Kan  
Called Col. Pennick, Judge Bliss,  
Tribune, Jas T. Decker. Rivald Mr  
Bitterman &c - Called on Gen. Fisk  
at Patee House. came home  
20 A priest tree began to bloom yesterday  
a very backward Spring. wrote wife  
Sick with cold unable to do any thing  
Called Belle. & Pr Office Pd Burns 10¢  
I had borrowed of him. Laid on bed  
in eve we had a lively conversation in  
Mrs Baker's room.  
21 Still sick, Trimmied fruit trees some  
W. J. G. & temperance lecturer sent for  
one to call at the office - I started &  
when I heard who it was I came back  
he came up & staid Mrs Baker enter-  
tained him. A small rain some hail  
at night



Apr 22 1864

The anniversary of our marriage wrote to wife - Sent a boy for my mule & trim trees & raked up stuff borrowed a plow & mended it - But could do little the better than yesterday.

23 Plow garden, a cold raw wind Season about three weeks behind last year. I could plow only a little before I was out of breath. In eve went to Sanctuary met & got blank made a good patriotic address The Alleghenians sang balls & sang the boys demanded. The last were patriotic song waving the flag -

On coming out a lady woman said "I hated to see the waving of that flag" "There are many said I that dislike it" "I am one of them" "Then you ought to go south where you belong" said I.

24 Sabbath bought much last night today - Heard Mr Cain put at Pres bk on Sat first K of G. He closed for him - There were hundred out a score out - It been drizzle Mr Masons children coming here I lectured & catechized all -

25 Plow some in garden but spent most of day in Office. Directors met

26 In Office. most of day. Sent mule out to Mr Allen's very warm fine day

Planted corn & peas -

27 A rainy disagreeing day - In office Mr. Gof. who I find is a retired Unitarian preacher slept with us. In eve read Arph & Dir of X. it.

28 Cold some weather. In office writing etc -

29 Planting pease sick pea, trim, grub brush etc. In Pm went to office. The P. had left out my articles - I said o - Rainy Pm

30 Some weather Formed resolution to try & purchase the Grother bk. for our ch May 1 Sabbath Charles Baker went with me to Island - Dist tracts ad. duffed Lb. Dined at Bishop's place talk with Mrs B. Preached at 4 Five wire. five foolish came home heard Mr Gof. lecture on Temp

2 Work in Garden Office Holiday & 10th

3 Work. meet of Board they adopted trim blackberry & straighten fence plant corn etc -



May 4<sup>th</sup> 64

Trim peach trees (heading down) called  
at Ed. Office - wrote Sub for Goshen  
Ch. / M Burns says price will be  
about 1500 of round by Fred. Hensinger  
Dr Bonifant just 50 under my 100  
W T H & H M A say they will  
Fixed off & cars at 5 & came  
St J's. very tired -

5 Rose at 1 1/2 cars left at 5:30 came  
Palmyra 3 PM saw for. Hueston &  
Quincy Met H. C Bradley & H C Good  
ell - latter furnished me trip paper  
& came Springfield to

6 Lafayette 6:10 AM Indianapolis  
The Central not going out till 7 AM  
Took Ind. H. C. RR & came Cin 3 1/2  
Called at H C Lord & H B Pitman  
& took car to Hamilton 40 hrs from  
St Jo 49 from Weston Slopt Harper  
7 Called Probate Court wrote letter  
Huston - called Mrs David Harper  
& waited for a ride Came with Rev Dr  
Patterson to Gate then with Mr DeWitt  
Oxford to farm -

8 Sabbath went to Jas Marshall his  
wife was dead. They were to bury

Hamilton

(161)

seven miles. I sang & pr & pr 3/4 hour on  
Job XIV 14 - came back & attended SS  
at 5 AM. Exhorted children on new birth -  
9 Rain some last night - was awake  
much - Wife began on me in morning  
said Anne said it was my fault that  
case was lost - or Owen - I told her I had  
felt something of that. For three weeks  
before the trial I had been sailed at, re-  
proached - scolded, tantalized. I had no clothes  
sufficient to appear in & I was depressed &  
disheartened & could not rouse my self  
to my usual energy - I told her further  
that I had requested her to employ a physician  
that she replied "I have a lawyer & I'll not  
employ another" - I told her to day that  
she might employ whom she pleased I could  
do nothing right - wrote letters Bk Anna  
Baker, for L. & J. Jones. Looked over  
life of E & Robinson &c.

came in to town after dinner & slopt  
at Harper

10 about Court. Ralph Hueston's case  
put off a year against our wishes  
on account of ill health of Jas B Milliken  
Wife is at Gilmore's a rainy day

May 11 7864

Snow this morn early wrote pet. or motion for Mary Ellen or W.C. Bird. Drove wife to John Wilmore's wrote off wife's test or Owens for Miller. He having refused to insert <sup>he said</sup> as he had forgotten - Staid at Harper's

12 Frost last night, hard - cold raw about 6 A. I work at motion to open settlements of W.C. B. on M. Huston Est Staid of Wilmore's R.S. Thomas here

13 Came to M.F. office - agreed about time to examine ap. He lost papers to make out pet in error in case of Owens & behold, the points of law were not given! I became indignant & went to Milliken to enquire. He cut me off by saying you must judge if you have a can I told him then seemed worse to be cascading somewhere. At that he colored & said he would not suffer the word applied to him, that it had been applied over the river. I told I don't apply it to you but it looks to me I may be mistaken as if there was a want of honesty & fair dealing. Judge Miller decided

the case six months after hearing it & then neglected the last six months more & now it seems to me I am bound hand & foot - He gave me back the copy of list of wife - I thought it over & said if there was any way I'd blow it up - Tea at Thornhill's (wife's cousin) & staid at Harper's

The people today are jubilant over news from Army of Potomac -

14 Went Probate Court. At 10 sold the remainder of personal prop. of M. Huston. Mother forbid the sale so as to reserve her rights to collect of heirs - At two wife Bird, Milliken & I met at Com. office to settle ap. of Bird but Bob Thomas not being there we adjourned since die. I took note for stock & left (398<sup>rs</sup>) for Collection at Nat. Bank. I drew 60¢ of it giving my note & it as collect. This was the amt due me -

In eve Harper talked about his ap. I see no way for him to get it all owed. He wants his character vindicated.

15 Sabbath called at Mr Thompson (the



May 15-64

preacher) & read Daily & L. Advocate  
 Called Isaac K Davis & Exhorter Inf.  
 S.S. Went into SS for D asked me  
 what made it rain. Upon my ex-  
 plaining he thanked me said nobody  
 could tell him. Came WPC Mr Davis  
 for on the privileges of Sonship. I closed  
 by prayer. Called at 3 WPC but no  
 for & went into to Isaac Matthews He began  
 to advance his Universalism I refuted  
 his notions. Read at Harpers. Rem  
 at night. Did not go to meet Read  
 Natural Philosophy

16 Met at P.C. Coulkins office exam. R.S.  
 on Birds asp of S.D.H. Estate.

In eve again wife came in Mary was  
 being present we adj. to the last when  
 June.

17 Met at Probate Court at 8 & I argued  
 Motion to reopen case. Milliken  
 moved to dismiss the whole subject  
 and the judge most unrighteously  
 granted. I excepted & appealed.  
 In PM wrote motion to open Dillon  
 & Owens case - & went out to farm  
 tired.

18. Rain last eve. It has been wet com-  
 not planted. Wife said she was not  
 going to have me argue vs Tom M  
 that he could just have his way & she  
 should have Robertson. I warned  
 her & Ret & her of the consequences &  
 packed up my things & came to town.  
 Mary wanted to know what I would  
 change to help Harper. I told her I  
 could not be kind - that I was Ad  
 on the other side, that I must be  
 honorable that every facility I could  
 give him for having justice I would  
 consistently with my duty to Estate  
 wrote. Copied Motion & left it with  
 wife for Court. Called at Robertsons  
 & Probate Court. Came to Harpers & day exam  
 book of S.D. Houston & copy Birds asp wrote  
 a letter to mother.

19. Have my deposition at P.C. Coulkins  
 tried to write Called. Agreed with  
 Harper to Arbitrate his asp vs Estate  
 - Learned Court will be adj. to August  
 Harper took my bag to Depot & me  
 after supper took Cars. Came to  
 Richmond Stopt Baker house W. Baker

144

May 20 1884

Pa bill & called Rev Br Phillips back  
Car at 9 to Piqua. Farnestock & wife  
on board. Time changed & missed  
Connection last n & today. Stopt Br  
Lawton's ~~there~~ then clocks. took  
Car 9 PM after conversing with  
Daniel Baintw a drunkard R from  
New Paris Ia. Came Sidney  
Mr Geo M Kelford former n & took  
home

21 Nov 14 to 5. I called at Harry  
(old House) saw off some  
freed trees - called bro Bates  
Spence. Camp. Prayers &c -  
Searched. That 6 of divided  
me 73 - I paid on my debt -  
Breakfast at J W Gales -

Called at several places Kelso,  
Weymouth. Took cars 20 m past 9-  
Cars late by a fast train. We did not  
make up time too late for connex<sup>n</sup>  
Called at Dr N B Lover. He has 5/11  
and his uncle. Dined. Staid read the  
Lover 5 1/4 to Berea. A train of reflec-  
tions crowded my mind as I passed  
this Brighton, Wellington, Wrafton.

stop. Stopped at Buca at 8 $\frac{3}{4}$  - walked  
to Galbs. Found Rhoda with a bad head  
ache rest well -

22 Sabbath After breakfast walked to Mr  
Baldwin's. Clapps, Beron's Parish's  
Burdell's & at Church for Dr P.  
on Feb. 21. 1. Some freedom - some  
times - Miss bro Burdell heard  
Prof Schayle read a very metaphys  
ical lecture on Memory - tea at  
Mr Parish. Called bro W. Whitney.

In eve heard in Parish on Repentance  
 Glorious - Came home with Cabb,  
 Rhoda says she does not enjoy rel.  
 I don't know as she ever will -

23 After Exhorting all & prayers in morn  
Came to Depot. (I had went up to old home  
& called & called on Watson who pd  
me 50 @ only on his debt. Called Dr Black  
who has used my stone quarry - took train  
Came to home & called Edw Sheldon &  
Herald, Br Lowman He is ready to pay  
principal but no int on 75p) Jones who  
agreed to furnish at Hamilton as cheap as  
any body would (if good workmen).  
His regular from 20 to 25 Dec. 16. 20 Ann



May 23<sup>rd</sup> 64

going to dine with bro Lowman  
I missed the street & found Mr  
Nantyne's <sup>house</sup> who owes me 60 + dinst  
in a jug - Eng. Clewlands docket.  
dined bro L who has married Sarah  
(Parker) Goodwin formerly of Elyria  
Came Depot & back to Nantyne &  
waited but he came not & I wrote  
him a letter - he came just as I had  
to leave - took car. <sup>had</sup> called on Mr Hub  
by & he gave me trip pass Columbus &  
back - It rained when passing Berea  
Bro. Humphrey on board - please chat  
Got on B & O car at Crestline but the  
Conductor would not pass me on any  
so I stopt back at Gallen & came to  
24 Columbus & took Sande's train & came  
via Xenia - Dayton Richmond &  
Cambridge & slept 7 to 11 @ at Lee's  
Slept some & feelin much better  
Not growing weather

Took train again at 11<sup>30</sup> & came Id.  
Called on Supt Brown, who said it would  
be time enough to give me a pass when  
I was ready to use it - Came to Lafayette  
raining took 'bus' came Albion

Had a long talk with A.G. 63 (6) 169

R. D. (6) 169

25 Rose early & went depot & back breakfast  
& train at 9 - came Quincy by 12. Stopt  
Depot Home

26 Pd bill 35c & train Palmyra. Stopt off  
Had formed crew of Tiffany, Hartford  
64 and of Quincy - Wm

Sturston was at home & readily gave  
his deposition before Thos E Thompson  
At Post Pd 2.20 he is to forward them  
took train 2<sup>nd</sup> & rode all night came  
27 to St Jo by 9 AM. breakfast & called  
to Hagley, Tribune, Herald &  
on coming home found some ex  
itement about murder at Cam  
den Point - Mr Fisk & two of his staff  
called but Mrs Baker had a picture  
in connection of some thing between  
her & her husband & she would not look for  
him - Went down PD 16 - Maj Wright  
called

28 Work in garden going to - Called at  
D. Barnes to see him about subscribing  
dined - Mrs B wanted me to fix her  
machine & called again & tea

170

May 28-64

Fixed the lock catch Editors office door. Watered Raspberries, rosebushes. It is very dry here. too wet in Q. Burns will do nothing until Jas comes home. He met me Friday & told me I could have the Gothic Church at 1500¢.

In eve attended W League. Open late & closed a few 10-

29 Sabbath Called at Baptist SS & Union SS prayed & talked 3 min. Heard Mr Kane read a discourse on Charity (giving) He took up a collection for to repair the house - Called at Rich & W F Woods. & reported them. In Mr H. on Sowers.

30 Made out put vs C. R. S. Ad sent work in garden. Called at Printing office & asked what kind of copy they wanted. Howard said they had "enough" for 3 or 4 papers. So I left.

31 Very dry working garden got in hay - rain a few drops in Pm Thunder -

Wrote letters cooler -

Weston Mo.

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1864 Work in garden till 10 went for ice of Meth SS from Leavenworth. Mrs Pine (whom I married) & Mrs called & got bagels - Consulted with bro Mitchell about buying Gothic ch.

2 wrote letters. had trip. work in garden. Called Office - no work I did -

3 Work in garden & lot weeds. hoeing to -

4 D D Burns told me the Baptists are trying to get the Gothic - I felt it would be well to go & see if I could rely upon Meth. in Leav. to advance if pushed - Started & found my letters had been taken out by boys came back & was hindered this but felt it would be right returning I met two men I very much wished to see & then came Mr Bogardus with a letter from which I rode to the fort & then got into Mr Tenlows Spring wagon. Came to Church over Mr. & Dr Davis & Sabbath came to class & led - heard Bro. M. in a good sermon on Div of X. Called at SS & Bible Class - called Mr Stutsman & she & Mrs Robt Pine



172

Jan 5. 64

Came & heard Mr M. on

O Israel thou hast destroyed thyself  
staid Mr S. who was tight.

He promised that he would drink  
no more for 3 wks & then would join  
a temp pledge -

6 Called Br M. & Pr office & store &  
Br Blakie's dinner & came on Rt  
Emilie to Weston. Directors met  
no business

7 Fixed dinner. wheeled ~~at~~ & made  
pound cake. At Office 4 to 6 -  
wrote letters to wife & A. G.

8 It has been trying in vain to rain  
for several days worked hard in  
garden. some hours in office

9 Work Am<sup>see</sup> about the bottom Ch  
Called Cass boat vis with Br M.  
itchell who pd at night on a friend  
that stuck close then about the  
Excellent beam

10 Work in garden: made pound cake & trim  
trees wrote J. L.

11 Trim trees & hoe - after din - down town  
to Boat Capt Burke inviting me to stay  
for tea I did. There was every aff

Weston

173

and of rain yet but it went all round  
very dry - Cool; may say cold, today -

12 Sabbath. Cool night. clear Reading  
Life & Times Nathan Bangs - Attended  
funeral of Mrs Emily Allen 66 at Mother  
of Mrs D. D. Barnes Called at Pres. Chas  
heard part of a sermon Started to Island  
D. D. B. sent for me to dinner with him &  
Rev Mr Burroughs then I went down to  
Wharf & Em. Helton took me over & I  
went to New School House It was the  
first meeting in it - Pr on Heb x 14  
Came to Daniels & staid

13 Cold night. dry Came to Fields he  
gave me an old small plow share came  
home. changed clothes & went to  
work. mowed, trimmed, tied to Mr  
Baker came. A most affectional meeting  
Reports reach us tonight of Bushwhack  
ers at Farley, Ridgely &c -

14 Took up the top of the well & laid  
it over. arched it & covered it up  
Br Joshua Bouchon called in morn  
He breakfasted with Sister Monro  
He was about buying a farm of  
D. D. B. & some one told him it over

74

June 14<sup>th</sup> 64

flowed & he did not go to see it  
He asked price of rent & I told him  
2/6 a month a room but if I was  
gone & he took care of the property  
it would be cheaper - He left at 4-

15 - Had in garden, wheeled out man-  
timmed trees & from 3 to night in  
Office. Howard said who got the paper  
'I did' "I don't want any body to take  
them." Mr Beller did & I told him  
I'd go for him. "Well I told him  
he might" I have seen for a long  
time you & Beller were trying to  
work me out of the position - "It  
is against the rule" "Why not keep  
all the rules - "I do" "You do not"  
The by laws require you to take the  
matter from this office and insert  
it as it comes selection "Well  
by G - d I won't do it." That  
don't alter the rule -

In eve Mr Baker & I talked about prophecies - I sprinkled a little bapt. barely enough to lay the dust. It is much work & water the garden -

16 took in garden Strim trees 175

Charles B. went after Tom & came back  
without. I walked thru farms Corn  
measurment exercise in progress  
Miss Barber's Valerian was very good  
~~Only~~ Allen's address mod. After tea  
Rode home by moonlight

17 Dred 3 loads ashes from mill  
I made powder & work in garden  
Jonathan McClure & Samuel Craig-  
head called went down to boat  
I up to bluff with them. Saw Ben  
Blunt.

18 Work all day did not go down  
town Watered & mowed & hoed in  
garden Mr Butler & wife took  
Frog & buggy to Leav. & back

9 Sabbath Called & distrib tract & bread  
for at J. Huns, Heard Mr Kane  
pre<sup>n</sup> on Hab. II 2 He gave out for a  
conference meeting at 5. I asked  
him after the people had gone away  
to stop a while & I told him there  
was a query raised whether he meant  
the cause of Christ or Poor. that he wished  
to build up by union. & instanced



June 19-64

a minister had been present whom he never invited to sit in the altar nor class H. — He excused himself from having been told I had made myself intensely unpopular by my extreme Radical measures & was told I had applied for the Ref. Church & had told a man I was going to see in Mr. Kame's ch. I told him that the latter was told by false — that I defied any one to mention any extreme Radical measures I had adopted & told him he would be unpopular too if he opposed him — As he did not make any advances, and had said it was not best to advance his political sentiments I told him it would not be prudent to affiliate with an unpopular Radical —

In Pm preached to school people at 3  
 Mass III 16 — called V. B. Humphreys. Wm. D. D. Barnes being urged to leave stand by me & with & exhorted them —  
 a very warm day with cool breeze  
 20 Work all day at garden & make

Western

177

pondville & water very hot 96° at 1.8  
 21 Lightning in N.E. last night some clouds in morning, work in garden  
 In Pm at Boat & we heated Spunk at St. George. Lin. Fork H. —  
 It seems they are all getting afraid of bushwhackers.  
 22 J. A. Barnes having got home called on him & denied having said to me the Church could be had for 1500 that he said 2000 — that Baptists or whoever paid 1000 down would get it — I borrowed a horse & rode to Leavenworth P. M. & excused himself from acting & referred me to a bro. Ralston who being absent I lost my trip P. M. & advised me to see bro. Hufferman  
 23 It rained a little yet morning wet the garden an inch or 1/2 inch deep Work at garden fix a ladder & picked a few cherries — Came to Board meeting, amounted to 0. — I left on Cars for St. Jo. Called up town P. M. Hagerty gone, P. M. Beech at a Social party. Staid Huxley



June 24 64

Called Peter House & left on board  
 Cars to go to see bro Haffman. I found  
 him & his family - Consulted with  
 him about the vestry Church & called  
 on Rev Mr. Weller. From him I learn  
 that the price asked by bidder was  
 1500 - that Burns had pledged it  
 to Weller, that Mr. Hawks had the fee  
 of the land - that if Epis did not take  
 it the Germ Epis. were ready - So  
 have been fooled by Burns from  
 the start - Called Beach's office &  
 Tribune & Herald's cars home  
 Board met. He waited an hour  
 for Howard & then he presented an  
 unsatisfactory exhibit - no particu-  
 lar - from which he had made a  
 bill of 350.60. Board voted to pay his  
 charges - & he should pay 50.60 for  
 the 1<sup>st</sup> three months editing

They all see the propriety of resound-  
 ution & call to Monday

25 Dry & windy Early corn tasselled  
 at less than 2 feet from ground  
 silks some - garden beamed up  
 with drouth Had a talk with all

and came with D.D.B I told him I  
 had depended on the honor of J.B. &  
 should until I found he had deser-  
 ted me - Recording for Printing 60  
 today. At Night Council gave the  
 new words. This PM I had a talk with  
 Weller. Since he is elected Mayor he  
 wants to be Editor & has been shaping  
 his course. I told him I should con-  
 sider it ungenerous for any one  
 after I had got up the company, spent  
 so much time without any pay, now  
 when I had nothing to do to virtual-  
 ly drive me from the place. He said  
 he should leave it with the Board.

26 Sabbath After breakf. took tracts &  
 Life & Times N. Bangs & went down to  
 river dislaid many on way. Called  
 sat down & read called & read till 10h no  
 one coming over came up to Pres. Loh  
 Mr K went into pulpit & hearing the other  
 bell came out & heard Mr Holiday  
 on I saw the dead - stand before us  
 It was full of hard words, few ideas  
 "Ephesus with its 30,000 gods" had heard of  
 about Athens - toward close he gave



June 26 64

close Luram exhortation -  
 Reading Bangs - Took tracts called  
 Mrs Georgian gave her pills came  
 to bed 11th. I had felt this morn that  
 perhaps the Lord had something for me  
 do in Boston yet. I prayed earnestly  
 for some fruit to day & when I com  
 mended prayed if the Lord had sent me  
 here to give me some fruit. For  
 with freedom on 1 June 15 - Some were  
 affected Joseph Hamilton & Jane King  
 Next day of David set out & came to  
 the altar - promising to serve God  
 while they lived - It encouraged me  
 In eve had a talk with the Baker fam  
 about hell - Mr B believes in no place  
 at 9 when the sergeant came to warn  
 me to go on guard tomorrow at 4 AM  
 He had a smart disapproval about 7 AM  
 I maintained it is my duty to obey laws  
 until repealed & unless in authority if they  
 do not conflict with laws of God -

27 Work in garden Wrote up record  
 of Pr 60. Called at Burnes office  
 Saw Howard & told him I had said  
 point out anything I had said

or done wrong I'd give the <sup>181</sup>6 at  
 isfaction of a Christian to a gentle  
 man - He afterwards met in Boston  
 I drew up by laws to reconstruct  
 the Ed. Corp making an Editor  
 & two associates They all voted  
 for them unan. for they be  
 lieved Beller would be elected  
 After all was fixed they went  
 quietly into ballot for Principal  
 Editor they added the word prin  
 cipal - It came out BOS 43 Beller  
 3 - Never were men more sur  
 prised Howard said I resign  
 when Wright & Beller were elected  
 associates Eds. they feared up  
 Wright would not serve under  
 me & Beller could not take  
 the time - Burnes pitched  
 in to them & by a liberal con  
 pound of soft soap & rawhide  
 cooled them off - I we adjourned  
 28 Work in garden to nine went  
 down town found the Ed. & his  
 rooms both locked - Afterwards  
 I met Beller & he gave me the  
 key without my asking it



Jan 28 1864

I came in Ed's room Howard had fastened the door between Ed's & his room. They were printing. I said o - read a while & came home - Went down & recorded. Howard was asleep - I wrote - when White came along I handed him two \$ rid from Treadway - when Howard awoke I said I handed some money to White When you get your proof ready if you want it read let me know He said I'm not going to do any more in the office. They think I'll come under. They are d - dly mistaken as I told them I stick to it. You ought to give the key to the Pres. then" said I. I left He muttered something about forcing on them - Came to James Room & he said the point is to get a printer now can't you take it & run it I go yr security? I thought I could. He then advised me to stop on the case

83  
I go to St Jo - I came down tonight came & stayed up & while waiting for cars went down to Emilie Saw Em & Bent & back Sat on the steps talking with Belle about the rumorm that Quardell was from Lewis He soon turned the conversation. Was sorry for the difficulty - I would care if it had not been connected. I did not know "You caused all the large stockholders I told them I should be pleased if they could vote for me consistently - I got pledge from none but Capt Woods. James Durin was told that I & Howard had been spoken to. I did not "James did" I have tried to make the impression that he had little to do with it & he is the head of front. He is the largest stockholder" Just then Howard came along came close to me & said Howard Capt Woods proxy when you had no right to. Capt told me he had not given you his proxy - you dirty mean & crafty if you was of any



June 29 -

Let you know how I serve you  
 putting his fist under my nose  
 he went on swearing fearing  
 he might strike me as he grew  
 warmer I rose & straightened  
 my self up so I was defiant  
 myself He thinking perhaps I  
 was cowering put his hand under  
 his side as if to draw his revolver  
 I raised the butt end of my cane  
 & said as I advanced toward  
 You draw your revolver on me  
 & I'll send you to your father  
 quicker! Beller said I command  
 the peace as I drew he let go & stepped  
 back I walked away, I was cool  
 but sure as he began to draw he  
 would not have got it more than  
 out before his hand & my cane  
 would have met I came & saw  
 Woods & he said I had authority if  
 a proxy would be given verbally to  
 vote He showed as I did  
 29 worked till 9 - Fixed boots & down  
 town Dennis said I ought to have  
 knocked him down at once

moved chips & manure to garden  
 46 hot & windy very dry -  
 Took cars to St. Jo. Called at Huxley's  
 tea - Mr & Mrs Leape & Mrs. Ingraham  
 & sister & some others stopped then called  
 at Herald office Frank Leonard has  
 been tight all day called at Tribune  
 office & sent a boy for him who found  
 him I brot him with me -  
 30 Arrived about 3. I lay down & slept  
 Called at J. M. Muns, breakfasted then  
 I came to office Howard & Beller got  
 after Frank & tried to persuade him  
 not to work for us. Howard went to  
 Leav<sup>er</sup> Frank did o - I read & fixed  
 up office Read letters & wrote. Called  
 Mrs Quim Monroe &c -  
 A very hot day - Sitting in eve  
 July 1 1864 About Ed's office the game  
 now is, for the discontents to get proxies  
 & control a majority of the stock  
 Went out to Hamms - There are 70  
 paid shares. Quim who votes 10 is  
 said to have changed his mind -  
 In eve read Exchanges  
 2 Going early to Office I found Beller



July 2 64

and White in Eds room

B was on blanket on floor & while on the paper. I had spent two hours in arranging them they were scattered all over - I told Burn & Sam that the bylaw was not changed the contract binding him to furnish Exchanges - Burnes said I must yield these small matters -

After breakf. I rearranged the papers that were left till 1 1/2 o'clock came home for dinner -

B says Howard will submit to the majority - I told him it would be like the promise in the South - next he was quiet for a while & then starting up his gun. Said let them that doubt the plan leave it - Reading & scrubbing

Scizzoring In we did not go out. He had a few drops this morn but not enough to lay the dust - Young trees are dying - Raspberries bushes dying - Garden comes to little mine would have been just o but for watering & high mowing - Burnes told me he

Winton

187

sold the Epis Ch to the Baptists

today Had a headache today & did not go out -

3 Sabbath Day - continued (which in consequence of the injury to the spine to muscle when I disobeyed the Spirit at Columbus C.) rendered it impracticable to go to church, Read Bangs. Ado. He wrote Joseph My disease assumed a dyspnoeic form - indeed it was partly so from the beginning. Mrs B gave me homeopathic med. at nothing till

3 O. Called sister Monroes. hearing of preaching at Reform Ch went. Rev Mr Dulin of St Jo read with much emphasis a good sermon on Rev III 20 It was very good - parts were eloquent - Rain a little in Pm

4 Independence day Clear, still & hot. River rise again It is higher than before this or last year - Break but better - Walked to ground Rev Mr Franklin made a floor 4 July speech. Was introduced to Mr Sturges Pres of RR. Mr Robinson Judge Hemmingsway & saw the two soldiers shot by Custer



July 4-64

& the captured bushw. Exhorted all  
a little -

5 In Office & about Meet of Stock  
holders Howard. Quinn & Zeller  
had made great efforts to get a  
majority of stock I bot two B-car  
of Matter which turned the scale  
& I was re-elected - They agreed to  
submit at the disapp<sup>t</sup>

Mr Allen was elected VP in place  
of Matter -

6 In office writing & selecting  
Howard went to work - I read  
proof - wrote letters.

7 In office reading writing selecting  
Called Mr Blaylock on way home  
clear, airy News of rail at Pough-  
ville -

8 Work before breakfast soaked p<sup>er</sup>  
mon. - planted some trees other Wed.  
some very deep as experiment -

In office all day -

9 In office till 5 When we got off the  
21<sup>st</sup> No. The printers did not correct some  
& omitted an important Editorial

J. O. Shepley

James who entered into covenant with  
me to serve the Lord with all our heart.

<sup>1823</sup>  
May 24 Bro M Schoole

Sir Bellef Sew

" Mott

" Monroe

bro William Monroe

Jona "

Maria "

Elis Parrott

Sir Barnheart

Mrs Sarah Paxton



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Collection

Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, Missouri, Michigan, New York, Pennsylvania, Washington D.C.

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal July 10, 1864-August 31, 1865

FORMAT: Volume #52

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

Inks

Paper

  x   Dirt

  x   Ink shows through

       Blue

  x   Foxing

  x   Dark Ink

  x   Discolored

  x   Insect

  x   Light Ink

       Other torn-page 21

       Mold

       Pencil

       Tape

  x   Other Ink Blots

       Water

       Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

page 36-37 repeated once

7  
Diary  
or  
Journal  
of  
Henry C. Sheldon

From July 10<sup>th</sup> 1864  
To August 30<sup>th</sup> 1865,

No LIII.



20.

July 10 1864. Sabbath Yesterday  
after the paper was off came to island  
& slept bro Daniels Br & Sis Boucher  
were there. He arranged for me to fill  
his apt at Kickapoo. It rained a little  
in the morn. Br D drove the buggy  
we went to the head of the island crossed  
the "Sloss" in a skiff & the bayou on daps  
reached the S.S. at length. Pr on Rom  
1x 19. It was hot & enervating - My  
teeth do not fit well & cannot speak  
impassively - Directed bro Craig  
& came back to S. H. & M. H. having  
time & being weary went into wood  
lay down & took a short sleep  
Pr B in And as Moses lifted up the  
serpent to I adm Sacrament. [The  
second time on island] came Daniels  
He called bro Seward who brot me  
over - Planted peas & Kershaw.  
Great excitement. Confid soldiers  
joined by most of Paw Paw took  
Platte last night & robbed it last night  
As the printers did not work I  
spent most of day in my garden

2

July 12<sup>th</sup> 1864

In office. Promises say But half sheet will be printed & only room for half column of original matter work some in garden dig for Sept 11.

13 Many cavalry some artillery came over from Fort. Rumor is Gen Fisk is relieved, is under arrest several Companies added to Kansas Dept & Gen Curtis over all of them - They started after the bushwhackers

About 12 last night it rained hard as I had left for road gotten to on on garden got up & changed

1.3 in. fell - Cistern has 10.8 in. plants out many cabbages

14 Finned up peach trees work in garden to 10 - In office set out cabbage plants. Great excitement about bushwhackers Dr H. Cox & Dr Concanen called last night

15 About office. we got out half sheet - going down to upper depot The Express Agent & a Jew whom I afterward learned was - Newman walked along side when it said to Matthew "I'll be h-d-d in if I can't out run you" "I hope you

will not, if you cannot." After a while he was swearing by Jesus Christ. "Are you not a Jew" said I "No" "Then you ought not to swear by Jesus Christ" "I'll swear because I have a h-d-d damn right to" "A man has a right to go to hell under the government of God" said I "You are no gentleman. Walk behind me like a Jew" "I walk behind the King when he goes before" Afterward, on arriving at the depot he began to abuse me and said "I ought to mind my own business" "That is my business: it is my trade to reprove sin. If a man profanes the name of God it is my business to reprove him" "Your business is to get money. If I'd give you a dollar you'd take it & thank me" indulging all the sentences with a h-d-d - "Why did not you take one one side & reprove me" "You did not go one side to swear. He had several times said if I was a young man I feel his cane & he'd "can me" I remained cool & quiet after a long while & he had shaken his cane in my face several times, as I was quietly sitting on a bench I arose



July '5

and stood before him and said 'If I were a young man you'd be chastised for your abuse' He then drew his noose I raised my cane to knock him down Just one seized my cane & another his pistol. He got it pointed at me several times I endeavored to keep up to him so that I could turn the noose away - The man scuffled with him trying to get it away from him in which it went off, but hit no one. The man breaking loose from the man he rushed at me & struck me with the butt of the pistol heavy blows, one on left shoulder blade & twice on head through hat. They then got the pistol away from him - He afterwards said he was very sorry - that he acted very bad & asked my pardon, I granted it and advised him when in company again if he had no regard for his soul to respect the laws of the land which forbade profane swearing that it might afflict some one - that Jesus Christ was my friend that it hurt my feelings to have him blasphemed - He My

head bled somewhat freely for a few minutes. The spectators very sharply reprimanded him, said I ought to have broke his head - that truth be in his country always used to reprove men for swearing - Mrs Fielding Bruns Mrs W T Woods Nelson Church Engineer & others come there They brought me water & washed off the blood I came to D B Bruns. Shoulder lame head feels bad -

16 Work in garden, head better.

Orville to mention yet more called at hospital. Ruben K Crane born in Suffolk Ct was shot by bushwhackers Tues night wrote to his father, Called again in PM Spoke to Mrs Baker & she called on Sat. to get sanitary supplies After Cars had gone Mr Allen told me the other party were trying to rip up my apt. I felt uneasy at first but settled down

17 Sabbath Rode to W Smoots St via Quin, where I breakfasted - very hot preceded on Providence with some freedom distub some trees & returned read some Banns Life

18 In office writing at 1 1/2 Mr Allen

6

July 18. 64

informed me there was to be a meeting of stockholders that they intended to change Ed - Board met & resolved to call a met forth with - I protested against & tried to get it put off - When the stockholder met I withdrew told them I would not be a party to any such dishonorable proceeding as to take advantage of absence of principal stockholders & then I took car & came to St. Jo. Called on Burns, Woods, Lawson &c -

19 No train went down last n. so I staid at Huxley - Saw Burns Gen Fisk Gen Loan - Lawson & took car to & came Boston - Learned that votes were given without shares & votes without proxies except old ones surreptitiously obtained & cast for Bell - proceeding not signed - Got some shares consulted with D D B & slept there

20 Rose at 3 but Boat got off before I reached it - came home slept & rose at 5 & wrote letters

In office wrote - I find Howard & Bell determined to have B edit this week 21 took in garden - In office - wrote

Told Howard that if he could not get along one of us had better sell out He said he would take 2500 & purchase pay debt

22 In office wrote - Took car to front St Jo & saw Burns &c. & came back

23 by 3 1/2 AM - Gathered plums & sold & had in garden In PM talking with Allen about calling a met - I made no hesitation in saying they gained their station by fraud - I gave names & authority They charged me with buying shares when poor I told them I had control of funds They said I was a tool. "Peter be a tool of justice than fraud - Bell asked me if I thought he was a tool of any body. I said yes. You are a liar" said he Laughing I said I-i-a-r. The help man came & cleared the sidewalk & I went up to office & copied up with Howard Slept at Burns office

24 Sabb Took boat & came Leavenworth



July 24 1864

- Called Manson House & Mr. Wick  
He proposed I go for him. Did so  
on Sat 21 & with some friends  
Dined at his. Estes. called at  
Stutzman & Price & Mrs. Arms on Sam-  
Sundman who was very sociable &  
polite & agreeable. In eve slept und-  
ers of Mr. M. & came to table with  
May in Mrs. M. L. D.; a  
pleasant & agreeable family
25. Called Mrs. Capt. Burke. Blake  
I Kaufman, Conservators office  
Pacific Land office & dined with Hon-  
ry Buckingham go down my old friend  
at Norwalk. He is one of the firm Bulle-  
tin. Took boat to leave Boston.
26. Meeting of citizens to agree to assist  
exterminate bushwhackers. In office  
Sowed turnips 92° in shade
27. Sowed more turnips & watered very  
big potatoes sell at 10 c per qt. plums  
26 c per qt. in office. In eve D. Burns  
discussion with T. Quinn.
28. Wrote letters In office. Look D. Hynes  
called Mr. Allen also. Hot & dry.

- Took care & came to go. Saw Burns  
& Daulington There being no train  
called on Gen. Fisk & explained to him that  
they refused to print my removal of  
name. Staid Alexey House
29. Called & had a further talk with  
Daulington. Took care & came home  
In office - very hot
30. A little sprinkle in night. Taken  
with rheum very lame - could not  
go down town. Read papers -  
Howard came up and I agreed to buy  
him out provided his party & weekly agreed  
to 2 that my friends would perfect the arrange-  
ment. Went to office & put matter in com-  
pos. box. Staid at D. Burns
31. Sabbath The cars came in late last ev-  
ing it was 9 o'clock before we reached St. Jo.  
Attended Lovefeast very few out  
Br. Hoffman Jr. on Trust & duty to God  
& Ad. the Sacrament I thought none  
would invite me home & I started off to  
ward Pacific & sister Bush called after me  
& took me home. As rheum was bad did  
not go to S. P. at 12. Lovefeast again at 6  
very few out Br. Hope at night on

July 31-1864

Judge Toole took me home sleep  
with Mrs. Reack.

Aug 1-64 called J. N. B. gone home -  
Saw Burlington, called Herald & Tribune  
offices. Hear at 1 & came Weston -  
Howard & I had agreed to have a  
stockholders meeting. They generally  
came into the office but refused to  
consider it a meeting until after  
a long discussion & we finally  
agreed to meet tomorrow 5 Oct -  
Called Dr. P. M. M. tea. Had a religious  
talk with Secret of Nebraska City

2 Sprinkled a little in morn. There  
is a great & destructive drought  
wrote - Stockholders met at 5 I introduced  
a motion that Howard be permitted to sell  
out. The minority baffled twiggled &  
twisted - they first moved to lay it on  
the table that was defeated 17 to 43 -  
They then tried to reject my proposals & keep  
them - they made all sorts of absurd de-  
cisions. we finally got an adj. to Thurs. 5

3 Called on Warner, Alex. R. Kaufman.  
Todd, Henry H. - Took cars to St Jo.  
Saw & conversed with J. N. B. He says I

will see the money is raised until  
stock can be sold. Saw Burlington,  
Took cars 12 & came Weston by 3 1/2  
4 Called on Howard he is not ready to  
close until after visiting this. Then  
Went to the Ch. apt for Mr. Kain to see  
no one - Strolled round an hour  
& 7 min to a col. & 3 women & a boy came  
including mine. He made a long windy  
address on intemperance. W. S. prayed  
& I came away at 1. Three or four men  
dropped in before close.  
We had an evening time at the stockholders  
meeting. The minority had bought two shares  
of my friends & sold one share to one not  
an original stockholder. This opened the  
door for me to checkmate them & I did so  
they tried every art & made the most un-  
scrupulous objections & frivolous pretences  
I calmly held firm. Moore & Howard  
were particularly abusive. Allen was in  
the chair & showed the most degrading  
cringing. I finally told them if he  
would permit such conduct he was a  
different man from what I had taken  
him to be - In midst of all I moved



Aug 4 1864

an adf to Monday PM, which carried  
5 They had said Will you sell I told them  
I'd let them know on Monday. During  
today, said He offered to sell or buy at  
par on Mr. endors note at bank. I told  
him I'd do one or the other Monday at 5  
Saw A. G. Brown, Fellen H. - Borrowed  
20¢ of Baker to replace what Allen had.  
lent me <sup>in</sup> the money to pay treasurer  
very hot day 95° in shade

6 Business came down last n. but busy. A. G.  
Brown had slept at my house & I ar-  
ranged with him to endorse - Called at  
Hammus & got out about town. In  
morn<sup>g</sup> I heard of some threats & I went  
to Maj Hilliard & gave him a brief  
history & he said let me know & I'll  
send a guard - Coming to the office yest  
I found May door open & I came in & sat  
down to my desk & was writing - Belle  
came in & said "Mr Shealon you've got  
my place" "I was not aware of that" "Yes  
I was elected Principal Editor" In a bogus  
meeting by fraudulent votes. said I  
He continued I shall not give up, and if  
you expect to have possession you

must take legal measures -  
I have the key said I "That is nothing  
we can get another" - I quietly kept  
writing He sat down near & said Well  
I'm in no hurry - When I finished I  
took the key out of my pocket & putting  
one in the drawer lock "You ain't  
going to lock the desk are you?" I  
said nothing but turned the key & then  
shut up the main leaf & turned the  
key & he started out I followed & when  
outside the door quietly put the key  
in & locked that also. I walked away  
Afterward I returned & my door was  
bolted on the inside, Office had been  
entered thro the Comp. Office - I had  
taken the B. book out & when Moore came  
to see them I told him they were at my  
house Are you going to keep the office  
there" I don't know said I "I was fastened  
out of my room. Today D. D. B. told  
me Belle was willing to compromise  
& let me have the fees & he do the editing  
In PM was at Bureau Office & Moore was  
going on, we turned him into ridicule  
Took car & came to St. Jo. Conversed with



Aug 6<sup>th</sup> 1864

1 AM on the way & slept with bro  
Beach

7 Sabbath Sumner complaint continues

Came to church Leonard came along  
found Mr. there from. I had in

him & told Mr Monhouse from Norwalk

on Cars Sat. Pr not first rate lib on

Thos of grace - Dined for Beach

S. L. & his children on New Birth

In wife with some freedom out Ten 1

15 - Cong very small - Pr Burks

8 Rose at 1<sup>st</sup> went back as I could not

sleep rose at 2 despoiled & wrote down

town, & cars at 1 home Stockholm

meeting nothing done Ad<sup>o</sup> 59

9 - Meeting as Moore refuse my

note. I put one in Bank which was

accepted & they had no more expense

Fixed up & prepared to go free man

Cars at 5 to St Jo. couldn't find

my pass & saw Burns & he thought

best that I come back & finish. Cars

at 11 - fell asleep & hat went out

the window - arrived at 3. found

pass

10 Sent out to Allen & got Tom &

in Pm Drove in gig to Platte City

Called at Judge Elijah H. Norton  
& Staid

11 Tom broke out of stable we tracked

him to bridge town Returning saw

W. M. Payton 20 Judge 20 & J. M. Morn

50 (half the stock) lent Under tuesday

I return it when I can -

Came with a Mr

buggy drawing my gig & harness

at 12 we slept for prayer in corn

field - He once thought he had ex

perienced oil. He promised to start

again -

12 About town. consult fr Burns

Saw Bill in Office - at 3 took cars

& came St Jo. Huxley House

13 Rose at 3<sup>1/4</sup> came Steam boat

Colorado Capt Cooper. Copeland

Club - his sister & body guard

on 5<sup>th</sup> cannon Mr had much corn

He is a sister of Dr Woodell Buckley

name

14 Sabbath Mosquitoes not allowed

sleep I rose despoiled at 1<sup>1/2</sup> & sat down

by table falling asleep after I



Aug 14-64

left the table discovered my teeth were lost. Could not find them I either dropped them while sleeping at table or put them in pocket & lost them. They were not found! Pre in cab in at 10 I saw myself a man some freedom Dislike traits yet today - Pre at 3. Rev xxii last v. at Proansville saw brofoun Blacker

15 Labeled on hotel & astron 30 m vote of thanks given me - Lands at Milville walked to Kingsburg - Jas Smith carried one carpet bag - As no horse could be obtained I rode with them. A rainy day.

16 Dr Hindman & Hawks in a wagon went round via Tabor & took me to Mary when I arrived 11 1/2 - stood in garden called at Jeph Weir's wife. & Dea Adams & made a yoke for the calves -

17 Work in garden & rode on Mr Todd's horse to Imogene's. Mr Hammond was a mile distant & after dinner I rode over to him from which I saw Edw's farm - returned & came to Tabor & pre at night on the of ground

18 - Mr & came last night - called at Dr J. F. Sanborn who agreed to put in a set of upper teeth & leave it to me to pay. Made some bows. & attended the dentist & pre at night with freedom on Rom x 18. 19 Made another yoke & several sets of bows some time at dentist & lectured at night 1 1/2 on Astronomy 4.42 Col. Imogene & Mary have been estranged I had them together. I told them they were equally dear to me & I could have no such state of things that whoever was finally responsible for alienation must be disowned. They settled all but Mary claimed it was a great pecuniary damage for Imo. to allow others to be vaccinated from her when Dr V had procured the matter, was her gratuitously & strict charged her that no one should have access to her arm but himself - That the enemies of Dr V had taken advantage of it and when they were very poor & necessitous it had deprived him of a fee for vac. others. I sided with Mary in this that without intention Imo. had interfered







Aug 24 - 1864

John Recker aged at 27 or 8 - a pilot  
was well. I heard on the trip I came up.  
He came on board from ~~Portland~~  
Brownsville last night & died this morn.  
at Seaside - I improved it by a  
screw. on a screw drill that he lived by -  
Capitons was very attentive -

A quiet pleasant trip landed at 5. Cal.  
Pacific & Herald office & Huxley -  
Exp. wrote & read - Morn & dry here

25 Planted Wilson's Albany in a row - 9 ad  
8 Triumph de Gand east of point 11 in the

8 Badlett arrived here 1 in flour 100 ft  
Down town Attended funeral of  
Gottlieb Long 57 from Wurlenberg, Ga.  
He came to this country in 44 was  
not married, an honest quiet Dutch Rep.  
He left 5 bro 2 his property -

26 Work about house. Down town  
Allen & May Wright agreed to adj. to  
Monday - I told Howard I should  
insist on my rights. He said he would  
never publish my editing. Bellin  
who was present said If you edit you  
must get a decision of the court -  
Going down town to meet May Cor.

Weston

Dr Moore asked me Have you the  
Constitution & by laws. I have where  
are they? Under my arm. Let me see  
them I can't. I demand it have a right  
to I shall hold no interview with one who  
called me "An Infernal Scoundrell" until  
he takes it back. Tell you are & I dem-  
and the book. We proceeded to office  
door & seeing Bellin & Monroe coming  
went out to meet them. He then renewed  
the demand. I told him I should only  
show it in presence of competent witnesses.  
What do you mean? I told him as  
before. Tell you are an Infernal Sc-  
oundrell & putting his fist close to my  
face as he said - I told him I was  
ready to show the book to Bellin  
or any other directors present. He said  
I will have it now. "You can't" this  
was repeated several times, I turned  
to go away & he made a grab & caught  
the book. Quick as thought I turned  
the head of my cane & struck at his  
arm. He withdrew it & the head hit  
his hand. He picked up a loose brick

Aug 21 1864

John

Aug 26

and threw at my head. I dodged my head at it hit my arm. He grasped another I attempted to get out of the way & he threw it & hit my head on back & knocked me down. It stunned me. When I awoke Moore had been arrested & the Marshall told me to come along - "Where" to Mayor's office. I went. Beller sat, arranged me for break of pain - I asked them to try Moore first as he began it. But he went on. I told him that Moore seized my book & attempted to get it away from me & I struck at his arm to make him let go. He drew back his hand & then came his hand. Not guilty only in self defense. Marshall (Monroe) principal witness told it just as it was. Beller & Moore both attempted to cross examine witnesses - I slept Moore - Atty Leand did not argue the case. I decided the test - & said his decision would say if a man had a right to defend

Weston

216

himself when a highwayman attempted to take his pocket book - The Court said I had no right to defend myself because he & Monroe could have protected me - I fined me \$3.00 - Mr Kane slept up & said I would have been justifiable in shooting him down. Shooting was the word. Mr Baker said I gained much sympathy - 27 Cut up some corn - down town counsel Dr. Beaumont, was subpoenaed witness against Moore. It was a contrived plan to prejudice the public against me - Moore brought a long array of witnesses against my credibility. Nobody but McShooler however testified against me only my Times & Co enemies had spoke against me - Leand is a weak noodle & prejudiced the case, against me by his imbecility - He had a jury & fined him \$5 & costs & Atty & Beller said they ~~they~~ would remit their fees. My friends insist upon my appealing



22

Aug 27-64

I had a few words conversation with  
Burns. Dr. Beaumont & we  
wrote letters wife & Vincent

28 Sabbath Rain & shower. Heard Mr  
Kain on Training up children. Read  
in PM Dr Beaumont called to whom  
I showed some letters of introduction

29 Called down town consulted with  
James & at night to Maj Hilliard  
& requested a guard. Meeting  
at 3 of stock holders. Allen took chair.  
I had some fears for he leaked out  
that Beller had agreed to go for him  
to legislature. But we met approved  
the minutes of last month. Read & passed  
a few resolutions then they began to  
gather having provided with certificates  
for bogus shares, of stock or more  
than there was. Their first motion  
was to move that I be removed as Sec.

I moved to lay that on the table & called for  
the eyes & votes. Ayes 53 Nays 29 We had  
a committee to examine & report on  
proxies which committee reported  
H Ashenden 32 Dr Moore 5 J Quinn 3 & 5 Council

Beller & we all signed it. They tried hard  
to get the report without the number of shares.  
When I declared the vote Moore & Alexander  
& half the others were standing up. Moore  
came to the desk & snatching at the min-  
utes I was writing on I retained them & followed  
them up & rose Moore. Cried I was going  
to strike him. The greatest confusion followed.  
The Chairman pronounced the meeting "ad-  
journed". The records were then in hands of some  
one. I came out. The first thought was I'd  
go to Dr Beaumont borrow \$1000 & take  
more stock, for while the vote was being taken  
they produced certificates of stock for stock  
from Hammon Tras. & others \$40. or 50.  
I had left down to Burns & he had gone  
to St. for. After going towards Dr B's I  
changed my mind & went to Head-  
Quarters. Maj H said he had a guard on  
the pavement. I told him there had been  
a row - returning I spoke to the guard  
to go up. They followed me. Coming into  
the room I saw Beller at the desk &  
seeing the Book of records lying on  
the table I took it up when they all  
rushed at me I retreated to the door. One

Aug 29-64

grasped the book, another my arm  
another I think it was Paul or Woon my  
throat. Blue soldiers rushed in cannon  
peace I muttered out they have me by  
the throat he cocked his musket & level  
at second bewildered & not to know what  
to shoot us or them. Finally pointing to  
one & threatening to shoot he got order  
soon after the maj came & sat down  
He said he came not to interfere but  
to see - thought it was a shame that Union  
men should act so. Belter made a  
speech claiming to have been elected Sec-  
by new stock shares. Moore made a  
fiery speech saying I was the cause of  
all that he thought I wanted to run the  
paper to elect a democrat. Quinn made  
a most bitter speech said I was the tool  
of a renegade who ought to follow I wanted  
to lead. After each I tried to speak but  
Allen put me down & said I should  
have a fair chance but when I was  
permitted then they said I must be shot  
I began by opening the sophistry of  
Belter & showed that the rule adopted  
two wks ago. was that no stock could be

voted on until issued & recorded <sup>25</sup>  
I replied to Moore - To Quinn I said  
The heathen renegade was no other than  
Jas. A. Burns. When first proposed this  
company, for I conceived, planned, wrote  
the Const. & got all the stock but a few shares  
They all told me "Col Burns must be at the  
head of it" I went three times to the coun-  
try to see that patriotic, large soul liberal  
Irish farmer Maj Wright Aug 16th  
Mr B took 100 I 200 at first - and after  
6 wks when we got enough to buy a press  
& then all said Col B. you must be the  
Ed. He has not changed - now called  
a renegade by men who are remaking the  
deceit of border ruffians who went over & stuffed  
the Kansas ballot boxes. I advised the  
election of Price Ed. & this course - All was  
quiet - I proposed now that Maj take  
possession of books & press & hold them until  
an amicable arbitration or judicial  
decision should determine the legality  
of votes here. I read this agreement  
to sell & then refusing. The Maj  
finally said to me My venerable friend  
Do you think your course will pro



26

Aug 29-64

note the cause of the Union. See Sun  
by measuring constitutional rights & the  
sacredness of law. He went on to say I  
might have right & majority of stock but  
thought I ought to yield to majority of  
Union men - I had been hard at work  
from 3 to 8 was exceedingly thirsty  
they had water & I drank & smoked. I  
went up to Mitties & drank a half glass  
beer & ate some crackers & butter  
they had made up to 84 eggs. my shoes 55  
on all these motions. I omitted to say the  
Chairman required I should surren-  
der the books & papers to him & they  
that he give them to "Ow See & Ed." Beller.  
They all to next Monday wk at 1.00 clock  
I gave up key of room. Came to Dr  
Beaumont & related all to him. He  
said He could have checked me 1000\$  
had I come. - Came home could not  
sleep for more than half an hour  
30 Awoke at 7.00 & heard cars & after  
a while came & took them & came St J  
Husby - after breakfast went up  
town saw T Belt. Gilbert & Roney  
Bat Atcham. On Cars to Savannah

met bro Huffman who gave me  
Certif. & Cars to Atcham but a hal  
H J Smith My friend Dr. Phelps  
died last June - Bunn says  
employ the best lawyer. I'll pay his  
fee. I go yr bail file a bill to apt  
a return to - Came to St Jo  
Sept to 11 & took cars & came Boston  
31. Cut up corn & put in barn -  
down town saw Beller no tidings  
of my instant nor my private papers  
which were taken abroad night -  
I find the minutes were not signed  
Beller says my holding so much  
stock is so anti democratic.  
Allen says he'll sign my minutes  
In eve Dr Beaumont says he talked  
with Maj H. that he told Dr I was prob  
right thought I was too old to be active  
that Dr said I had more brains than  
any of them - Bunn says he has  
a mind to call a meet of stockholders  
& proclaim no share above 100 shall  
be voted on -  
Sept 1 - wrote ledgers. Munnell &  
H arranged papers

Sept 14 1864

Copied minutes of Times Co -

I have no recollection of ever feeling the heat as today. The wind burnt like the heat from a burning house - the air was terribly hot - apples that fell & lay in the sun were cooked on the side next the sun - Burns insists on his right to 100 shares which he applied for before the meeting Monday - Went to Hamms to see about stamps & his receiving money. Dined at Mr Triplets. He came to look at the house. He offered to buy at 2500 - 2. Hired the 2 fresh stalls & stable to hold W. Belt at 1.50 per week & left 3 Keys with him. Hired the kitchen & bedroom & dining room with parlor of Hall & J. H. Martensen. Left contract with him. He agreed to take possession when Baker's leave - the train was expected about 12.15. I wrote up a letter to papers. Envelope lost, minutes & to Col Burns. packed up went down. 5.15 left after 12.15 to Depot lay down on bench. 1.15 the train came. at 4.15 went up home. 6.15 came. at 8.15 came down in am. I came to

Sept 15 1864

St. J. Called at Pacific House & at B. Barry - was paper up long. Took train at 1.40 which was detained after 2. It was as usual. I came very slow. I happened to know I saw & James Ward. They invited me to come & preach. We had to wait for passenger train. came very slow. I left well in night & finding the train at Chelmsford. At day light got off - Mrs May Mc. And Jackson. Their children also left. Called at Mr. Greenwell. I called at Mr Hopkins & coming to depot for books & disbursements. being requested to go to the Grand of paper. I sold on 11 Jan. X 14. Came to. With Chas. & J. on Jan 12. after 4.15. I left. Went home & dined with Mr. Gilson. - Met Temple. In eve put some free on. The of paper. Saw out rain & there was yet train to day. 5.15 left & misty - Took cars at 8.15 & came Palmyra - we were detained near



Sept 5-64

Clarence by the freight train being  
 off by a broken rail - We arrived late  
 & I came Mr. Houston's & lodged  
 6 Took cars & came over to Quincy  
 Depot Hotel. Called up town Mr. Goodrich  
 & returned to the cars at 4<sup>15</sup> & came  
 7 late to Lafayette's Wife was not dined  
 at 8 - Called at Barnahan's wholesale  
 store & L & Ind. RR office & got pass  
 Took cars 2 & came Ind. <sup>this</sup> & change  
 to Central J. & came Cambridge City  
 Reising & stormy stop at L's - Kissed  
 Kitty & Jas there Ben had gone to  
 Ind. <sup>in</sup> -  
 8 Cars at 14<sup>45</sup> & came via Rockwood  
 to Columbus - called at Rudisill's -  
 Harvey's Woodland, at Restaurant  
 100 - Cars at 9<sup>15</sup> & came  
 9 to Loveland called Rev. Reys S.P.  
 breakfast & cars 10<sup>15</sup> & came Greenfield  
 via Alford in sepior - Stopt with Rev  
 Tho. H. Herdman - Dined & came to Conf  
 They were apt a court for trial  
 In eve Meeting of Relief Society  
 Opened at request of bro Sumner by  
 singing & prayer - It was a dry time

Greenfield O

31

10 Came to Conf. Staid an hour  
 & half. I went out to buy some clothes  
 Happening to call at first tailor shop  
 it proved to be bro C Haines who sold  
 me coat vest & pants at cost 32.50. Returned  
 to Conf visitors had been introduced -  
 & Bishop was in a hurry - usual  
 routine going on  
 at 12.40 came station leaving train  
 was behind we came bro Madrells &  
 staid near two. bro H. Lord conductor. Road  
 smooth. compound rail - Stopt bro  
 Mr. W. Peabody's <sup>Chilliotes</sup> - wife stopt at her sister's  
 In eve Missionary meeting Bro Reid, Thorburn  
 & bro Durbin spoke they raised \$400 toward  
 11 Sabbath Lovefeast spoke briefly - It was  
 an interesting meet. Bro Brookman open  
 ed & spoke 15 min. There are but two members  
 who were in when I was adm. Jos. Barker &  
 Jas Stewart - Came to Oshes left heard  
 Prof Hoyt read a lecture on "Don't Remember"  
 Did not go out in PM In eve heard  
 Rev Jamison on Did not our hearts burn  
 within us while he talked by the way he  
 a sensible, pious discourse Bro J has  
 buried his wife & all his family -

Sept 12 1864

Came to Conf. was introduced by Bishop Ames. There are 15 only in conf who belonged when the Mick Conf was set off in 1836. Usual routine going on calling at Dr R H Lansing. I had supposed my med. had all been destroyed by fire but he informed me they were in the cellar. Called at A B Sproule who fire burned 30.67¢ for me Apr 52.

After dinner rounded umbrella set for photograph. Called office of Siola Hayter. Aaron P Miller (Mick) Ed & Pro has 1200 sub. Came home (5 m in country) with Thos Miller.

13 After breakfast. I took train, wife carriage - came in Chillieths Reunion of O & Hin Conference. Bick A welcomed Hin & Bp Simpson responded - we then had Sav & speaking for 1/4 hour. At 2 P M Morris gave a sketch & Bp Simpson addressed the crowded house on the state of the country. It was the best speech I remember to have heard. Came out with Miller.

14 Rose early & took car & came

Cincinnati. Called Powell's old residence & dined. My patrons must be removed soon. Called V B Pitman RR Depot Capt Hawk's. Tea at Fish & Castle's. Called bro Thorne's & Morris Chapel. Capt Wm Stew out on by bro W E. Xmas to Mrs Ellis M. Hall. Ceremony was read & dry enough. Came to RR Depot & Cars <sup>10%</sup> & came to 15 Columbus. Last n. after wedding prayer meeting at which I tried to renew consecration of self to Christ. This is my Birth day 65. - After daylight came till House & wrote. Went to State Fair & examined till 11. Cashmere coats at 30¢ each. Sweater Sheep at 25 & 50. Lots sold 20. Southdown. But the French mien seems to prevail. Mr Raney's ponies were small. Some oxen were large one 3600 lbs. Some useful new Machines. Took cars which were detained by the vast crowd coming to the Fair & trains did not make connexion so that



Sept 15 1864

I could go to Hamilton so I continued to Cambridge City. Found my son Ben here. His wound which was over the collar bone thro' the shoulder has healed on front side & runs ypt on back side.

16 Took car 8 & came Richmond & Hamilton. Called J. Williams & Robertson. Protato leant. & Harpers dinner - Mother feeble, but well as usual. Walked over into town & rode out to Farm with Mr E. Brown. Ret. complaining -

17 Reading "Timothy Second." letter to the Joneses. about 11 Came in with Mr Demerick. Harpers Bird's eldest daug Anna died this morning - I have a bad cold & sore mouth taken night before last.

18 Sabbath Called Mr Daouds on & Slept in to Pres. SS Exhorted Infant Class - In Matt SS Exhorted Infant Class - Heard Mr Davis on Rom III 28. on Just by faith -

Harpers went with me in eve - he took the relation & duty of faith, and dwelt on

the duty & privilege of every man now to believe in <sup>truly</sup> the coming, righteous as God is seeing the righteousness of Christ is imputed to every one that believes.

19 Harpers brot me to depot & took train & came Richmond. Learning I must wait till night for a train to Piqua came on to Indianapolis & calling on Edw King Sec. of Bellefontaine line I saw such a family resemblance I was led to enquire & learned he was descended from Benson Clough. He gave me a trip pass. Called on bro J. V. Miller in the pm at Roberts Chapel. He told me there was very little of that done now when I asked him if he knew of any one who would esteem it a privilege to entertain a Meth Pr. but he said the May House entertained at a very low rate.

I enquired there & found the charge to a Meth Pr would be 50 c for supper so I went & bot a 5 c loaf & it made more than a good meal - Took cars at 8.20. After helping two blind girls to get to a fry house - came on B & I road & slept well to Union. Slept at 2 at Berdails



Sept 20 1864

Various at bro McTights - went to bed & slept to 6 - Called J Mullens & Ma Hoover's & car to Sidney - Here I staid 30 m till next br & came to Bellefont. - slept to next train & dined at Gardner's - called at McCullough's. Br Ames came up from there. Arrived at Conf 3 1/2 was apt to next house to the Meth Ch. Mr Chisholm who is 84 yrs old, a MB. - In eve Br Lunt made a dry talk, on 4c are the salt of the earth & I made nearly as dry a prayer after him - Meetings of preachers warm & kind

20 Conf met. Br. Ames. adn Sar a comfortable season. Was enabled feelingly to renew the consecration of self to Christ. Business followed. Looked over my journal & cash book & find as follows since 9<sup>th</sup> of Sept last yr. Travelled 7551 miles. Attended 4 Annual Conf's. Distributed 10000 pp tracts. Recd 6 new sub to our periodicals. Heard preached by others 33 sermons. Lectured 7 times. Expended Schools & officiated in other meetings 45 times

## Conference

37

preached 103 times: Recd on trial 29  
 " from other denom 1  
 Baptized adults 11  
 " Infants 4  
 Recd for manual labor 1.25  
 " Secular work Adm & Editing 92.00  
 " for fruit & vegt sold from garden 20.30  
 " Contributions for preach & expenses 28.15  
 " Presents & marriage fees 15.00  
 The Conf last year paid \$75.00 no part of which came into my hands.  
 The usual committees were apt - Not being in any dist of course was not on any -  
 In Pm Hor Brough made a sensible talk in front of Court house. Br Wilson & Dr Reid also spoke briefly.  
 In eve Prof W G Williams made a good Missionary discourse - After which I heard some speaking at the Court house.  
 22 Business proceeded pleasantly - At sundown a prayer meeting given out at my request was well attended & very spiritual. A sweet season



Sept 22. 64

Dr Reid & Dr H. dehook made good addresses. After dinner called at Judge Andersons who entertained me 30 yrs ago - and Mr. Davis I went to Bishop & recommended Simeon H Alderman for a P.E.

News has come that our br Geo Collins was hung - I doubt it.

At 3 a thin house met to hear Bro Ferris Jr. It filled up late & he preached an admirable sermon. It was logical, philosophical, scripture & he wound up with unction & power. His theme was immortality.

The Conf. missionary Soc met at close of preaching and elected officers. After which I remained & wrote Bro Wm G. Williams who has honored me with his friendship when others forsook me, came & sat down & rising gave me 2¢ & told me to send him a copy of sermon when pub.

In eve Miss. Soc met. Made Ben a Life member.

23. Pres. Merrick lectured on Formalism at Sunrise a good, discourse - Business

Conferences

prognosed as usual. Stewards met they seemed better disposed than formerly toward me - I asked for 100 for self & 50 for Jan.

24 Staid last n at Mr Patton's who reside where bro Godman did, Bro S. Shaw having come to Mr Bradys - Got into some ferment about Stewards report today.

Bro Merrick finished his Lec. on Formalism at 6-7 AM. In PM. came to Gores bro B. Sheddons - In eve attended a club meet Bro Ferris & Anna Wilson spoke.

25 Sabbath. Longfast (without bread & water) - Bro Harris opened Bro Gentry & I followed to - At 10 AM I came to W.B. Ch. I heard Bro Strong on home & hear - I will declare what God hath done for my soul. At 3 Dr Nelson pr on Give a reason of your hope - In eve I pre. dayly on Heb X:14. Bro Harrison, Shaw, Strong & Hebard - I afterwards learn Dr Nelson was back, I did not see him <sup>he was not. just two miles</sup> was disappointed some by so few out - Bro Shaw exhorted half hour afterwards.

26 Conf met 72 Steward reported me 172¢ -

Sept 26 1864

I had asked for 100 for self + 50 for the  
Company 9th. Took Dine Mr Bradley's. They  
cordially invited me to make their home my  
home if I came again - Took car to  
Gallion. Waited till 2 1/2 + got train to Del  
aware. Slept over + tea with Mr Alwood  
Smith East of Depot - Cars at 8 + came  
Columbus + then Corvinn by 2. Slept  
I walked up to

27 Webster's. Melch, Lay down + slept 2 hrs  
breakf + walked Corvinn - Melch said  
He would not give me the Company + when  
I left without Wale's consent - I told  
him that when Wale's he took the prop-  
erty + gave Blake the disposal of it. Taking  
it out of my hands they released me  
+ gave me a claim on ~~them~~ instead  
of their claim on me - Took car + came  
Lorain + changed cars + came Chil-  
licothe - Capt Peabody gave me another  
pass to be changed for an arrival.

Called at Dequarum rooms walked to  
Woodbridge's + went with Elis - to their  
vineyard - + came home with Thos  
Miller - Wife is better.

28 Wife wished to consult Dr. Mieser + therefore

we came in to Chillicothe. Dr Says there  
is a strong tendency to pulmonary affection  
that there is affection of the mucous membrane  
of bronchial tubes, that she ought to take food  
moulding + easily digested + omit smoking  
which makes her nervous. Injures the stomach  
change of location + air with travelling - Called  
+ got a photo. of F. A. Leonard's which wife gave  
to E. Miller. We called at Woodbridge's  
Estate only at home. In eve had a long talk  
with Thos Miller + wife. They both say that  
Mother was to collect rents + pay expenses of  
family - He says Mother agreed to never  
collect a cent off any of them till the birds  
stock went down.

29 We rose early got breakfast + came to  
Depot. Anderson Rine - came here  
I went to Powell shop + bought up the  
pattern + agreed with Bertram to haul them  
to Dayton depot - Rine - we looked out  
+ came depot + Hamilton. He was in  
he got a buggy. I proposed to ride with wife  
they declined + I staid at Harpers

30 He agreed with me to have his sale today  
but he had it last Friday - At breakf  
Lup said wife has not waited on in



Sept 30 1864

in Mo. and could get nothing to eat she wanted & "I wouldn't go back" I told them she had every thing she was willing to buy that I had no money & of course got only what she ordered - that when back at Mr. Quinn his wife was sick also & would not wait on her - Lufs said I went off & staid away - I simply said It was not so. Called at Williams & Robinsons & Mr. Forland gave notice to take J. M. depositions came out to farm, At barn her was wanting to sell 9 pigs 3 m. old I told him they were worth 5<sup>00</sup> each. He said they would weigh 40. I told him over 50 - He offered to let me weigh one of best. I was him 55 - It weighed 68. He had said if he got 3 each he'd be satisfied I bid him 27 - He agreed to take them all down & to sell them as his I have all over 27 -

Oct 1<sup>st</sup> 1864 Sick in night & this morn Raining. About 8 disease developed bloody flux - Kept the house & amended glass & rocking - Laudanum 20 drops 2 Sabbath Misty. Kept house read but little 3 came into town sold two pigs to Dr Smith - they came to 10.40. Took car

Hamilton O

to Butter House yard - called for wife at Robinsons. Butter house her horse Harper & Culmores furnished her tea & came John Culmores 4 Took Culmores wagon brot pigs to Market sold them (2) at once (9.40) Went out to Fair did not find her. At 12 found he had left 3 in box - at night came J. Culmores - Little at Fair - 5 Raining all day - waited 9 to 12 for her he brot no com - Dined Isaac Davis & tea. Bowman's - He gave me history of Independent Churches he is forming - I predict a sickly existence for them - He is bitter as bro. Lawder - Gained Mr. Culmore & his wife was there 6 Rose & came early to Market, brot pigs then sold them - Let her have the two best left & those sold netted me 8.15 profit - Took cars 8.25 & came Richmond & Cambridge City. Yesterday lent her \$300 & left note with J. Williams. (on demand) Wrote letters to P & H & J. Fitch - Called at Depot saw Rev Bro. Mellen der P. E. Connersville Dist. Attended prayer meet. Bro. Gorrell left -

Oct 7 1864

Cars were to start at 7<sup>00</sup> but that train did not come - wife remanded she left her furs at McLumore's I wrote we took an excursion train to Ind's. The Supt J. M. Hunt was on board made an arrangement for half fare for those who wish to come to look - Arrived at Ind's 11<sup>30</sup> called on Edw. King & we went to State fair & Sanitary Commission Fair - No train went till 5<sup>30</sup> we got tired & came back to depot - Pleasant morn - Rain at 3. The Mechanic was the best dept at Fair. We lingered about the depot till 5<sup>15</sup> & such a crowd & jam on the cars. Out 3 miles the bridge was broken down & we had to walk & carry baggage over wife & I got in baggage car & came Lafayette. It was past 8<sup>00</sup> we slept at Drumble House. 8 P.M. bill 1.50 & came back to Lafayette - Called on Reynolds, Baker & at Clinch Depot. Mr. Cooke gave me pass to Mich City but after I got I felt inclined not to go to Chicago - I prayed & cast lots & it came to stay - So I

abandoned the plan - Called at Bro Godfrey & Bro. Guy at the Journal & Courier office - In eve there was a Repub. Torch light procession - Stepping in at a jewellers shop I found the P.E. Hull - Sabbath Lovefeast very good. Bro. Hunt came to meet & requested me to be the 11<sup>00</sup> all sermon. I had freedom on the of gr. Let wife & I were there. Dined with Bro. Pike - Bro. Hull says he has promised me to the people tonight I went to S. S. & Exhort<sup>on new light</sup> there 20 in there to Bro. Godfrey's S. S. & Exhorted them on the daily picture they were making - then came to Sacramento - In eve / on Eph 130 some freedom - 10 Called at Artesian Well & at 9 took cars - & came state line, Springfield (Rev. Dr. Brown in same car) & to Grayson House - came to Quincy & slept Depot Hotel. Mr. McConna & family slept. 11 Came to Quint & Pulney. We stopped & called Mr. Hestons. - Called up town got Glover. made a demagogue speech to Ben Harris. made a shield speech - called at Capt. Linn - Dr. Cherry



Oct 11 - 1864

Bro Winters wanted tea at 11<sup>th</sup>

Bro W. has not slept at home for  
two weeks - & advises us not to go but yet  
12 Thru a train last night

Took car at 9 - & a grand old one. both  
of an oyle broke but train was not there  
It detained us. Called at Chilli  
cothe & got my Bible left when I went  
out. We arrived in St Jo about 2 AM

13 Slept at Huxley - called up town  
saw bro Foote, Judge Bliss &c -  
Cars at 1 & came home. At Pauper  
Burns told me he did so - that there  
was a meeting which he did not  
attend. - Mrs Baker remains in  
house - wrote letters

14 Fixed up fences, gates &c - logs  
have been in destroyed garden -  
called at Maj H. office & got a pass  
Bot soap meat 25c per lb - coal oil 1.30  
milk 10c quart

15 Fixing up things saw wood - called down  
town Burns bury - called F Burns -  
Thought I would spend Sab at Atchinson  
Dressed up took car - Having them  
I went in to forward car & lay down

when I awoke they had passed! 15<sup>th</sup>

I had to submit to Providence - I was  
enabled to act faith & believe all would be  
right - Came to St Jo. Stopt Huxley  
16 Sabbath going out I saw soldiers encamped  
I went & made an agreement to go at 2.  
Went up town called at Westminster Ch  
(N S Pres) in S. S. Rev Mr Parsons invited me  
to go. Coming down stairs saw a Cavalry  
Company before the door. I asked a Capt  
to give out my apt. He directed me to do it  
& called Attention! Then Craig spoke "I know  
you. I heard you go 35 yrs ago - I was near  
when Bro Carpenter knocked you down"  
There is the scar's scars pointing to it - while  
all listened - "I heard the blow & heard you  
go after it with yr head bowed up" &c  
the Gen. "And now" he continued "cant you  
go out & see". I agreed said I, "I will do both"  
I went the man at 2 said he - I'll be there  
with all the men - I returned to the hall  
I go moderately on Nov 11 - Mr Ash-  
brook, his wife & daughter from Sidney  
were there & invited me home. They took  
me to camp at 4 - I put on shoes they  
self a man Gen & did not come



Oct 16 1864

Called at bro Jas. T. Beach's & then went & heard bro Hagerly attempt a ps. on the Gospel commission - It was the proudest ps<sup>n</sup> from a good man - I have heard for a long time. Went home with Judge Toole -

17 Called at bro Beach's & after breakfast called Herald office & several stores & market & came to Huxley by 11 intending to take 1 Oc train home - The train had been without notice changed & had left 10<sup>45</sup> So I was left! It was harder to say to day, all is right that Saturday - but there was no help. So I came to Huxley & read -

Adam & David an interesting address by Hallaker - called at Camp Backham & took a cake -

Took train at 11 PM & came home

18 Arrived 2 AM. Slept late - Gathered apples & grapes J. W. Tombs a Baptist Elder called & wife cooked for him. Drove town but eggs 25c per doz two 60c per 1/4 - beef 12c, the bread 10c per loaf - 1.00 -

19 Gathered apples, fixed gate lent buggy to D D Buines, Having no notice to

take deposition wife thought I had better go to Leathage so I fixed up & left at 3. Came to Huxley House & set them some cold grapes & called & camp & distributed tracts & left. Mr Huxley appears prudent & has had me have family prayers both Sat & to night -

20 Rose at 1 o'clock at 2 & came Brookfield. Mr J. Harris conductor introduced me to keeper of eating house with whom I dined at Marion. Mrs Evans invited me came Quincy & slept Depot Hotel, called on N. D. Monson & had a long & interesting talk with him - Staid Depot H.

21 Rose 4 cars at 4<sup>45</sup> to Clayton called at bro Mully & breakfast - Read Dr Thomson Ed. Essay & then thought I cars at 9 came Carthage, called Rev bro Ben Kennedy after dinner called 1 PM & was introduced at PM to Mrs Davis, Henry Williams, Mack & Musaker - called at Kennedy's again Tea at Musaker's & came out to Elliott Davies. He knows o respecting the case so my journey was useful in this respect -



Oct 22 - 1864

Came to Mts. Do Met - Elder  
did not come to I pd in Mts 1 -  
Dined Dr. A. Spiller in eve Elder  
asked me to go again I was long  
on the go. Home too hot & injured  
my lungs when I came out -

23 Sabbath Called at Pres. S. & Open  
I Exhorted children on a new heart -  
Pr at 11 on Rom x 18. came E. D.  
His son-in-law - Crawford & wife  
there - talk on Baptism - Pr D. put  
a bill in my hand - Came Church -  
Elder asked me to go. I told him I thought  
it was not best but would submit. He  
said Preach then - I had some freedom  
on the go of our I Christ be with you  
all - Am - I did see Kennedy

24. Pleas. Called Wilson breakfast -  
called Mr O'Hara, bro Quimby,  
H. Kennedy - I found on my  
my present was \$5.00  
Dined at Dr Spiller's Train at 3. came  
Clayton & finding a fast train came  
Quincy. Mr M. D. Mowman on board - Depot  
Hotel.

25. Ferry & Train Loomis Sup Palmyra RR

refund me a pass - The only road that  
has done so. Came Palmyra & West. Henry  
Shearer, Conductor. We were detained 3 hrs  
by a broken bridge & train off near Stark  
town. Arrived in St. Lo. two hours after midnight  
26 Went home with Mr Bartlett.

Sherrill. concerned in fighting over the  
plains went up & staid there - Called  
at Huxley's. Left at 10<sup>45</sup> & came Weston  
Bazillea Wright from N Orleans, slept at  
Atchinson. Baker family left yesterday  
27 Wife broke out in all practicable places  
she began last night I stood it long as  
I could & left her to St. Berns  
when I came back she was pleasant -  
This morn. the discovery that a sheet had  
been changed - was the occasion of her beginning  
went to wash woman. Cut woods &c  
She got breakfast but one plate in, etc, I  
came in & finding the table not cleared  
off sat down to eat some bread & onolap  
afterwards sitting down to write I asked  
her for the letter I gave her containing my  
money - She said how can I do what I tell  
you & I left it - I searched for it & did  
not find it - finally I locked up the

Oct 27

front parlor & refused to open it until she gave me the letter - It is now two she holds out yet - About 4 I prayed again - I had proposed to leave it to others or cast lots she refused both - I retired & prayed & cast lots & the lot came for me to pick the apples first - I did so, & she after some tauntings gave the letter to me - wrote letters -

28 I cannot account for two dollars in my cash account which went between Hamilton & my going away to Ill I awoke with much shivering which has been very bad today - While under severe pain ~~and~~ while talking of the pistol business of Newman I remarked all I have ever suffered physically is less hard to bear than the reproaches of those who ought to be my friends. This opened the way & her abuse became warmer until she stated some things which were not so & I said It is false & upon her repeating it I said It is a lie! - I finally told her to stop she had gone far enough in

abuse - I left the room - went & repaired wall under & table. Went up & told her that I did very wrong in suffering my temper to permit me to call her a liar, & asked her for forgiveness - she said she would not forgive me - In the quarrel she told me to "clear out, it is my home & I'll rule it!" I afterwards calmly told her I should go - Went next for flour & meal - Mrs. D. V. Munn called - In eve she began again I calmly replied, she then said You are mad! I told her calmly I was not, & told Mrs. Smith I got mad when she locked the doors at George's - I told her that was false too, that I might have been angry if I had not thought of the reason & recommended her not to try to make me any more odious than necessary before then. After I went above I told her, she did not seem to understand the effect of her abuse of me had on my mind - I tried to reason found it no use & went to bed. The



Oct 28-1864:

talked a long while. She never had so  
abundant before one not of our family &  
indeed before them so much as in this  
case -

29 - Very lame. Not able to do any thing  
hardly - Cut some wood & made handle to  
Kitchen door - went down town got some  
whisky for her & at 3 cars to Methuen.  
Called at Esq House's He told me Gen Pon-  
croft was about to leave that now I would  
find him at Englands - Called there  
& found Mrs Gaylord & her sister Miss Ed-  
wards - were cousins of Sampson. The  
Gen is prob. descended from Isaac Sheld-  
on - I learned he was one of the "7000" votes  
that we had voted alike to this time -  
He said the present was the time to open  
a land office. Offered to let me refer to him  
& to put his own & the RR Co's lands in my  
agency &c. I have had thoughts of this  
since Conf & before - It seems the most  
plausible to make a living & do good - It is  
uncertain what can be done in N. H. -  
Rev Mr Storr called & after tea I came to  
Sister Phelps wd of Dr L. W. Phelps who d 18<sup>th</sup>  
June last. Suddenly of dropping of heart -

Alhinson

Jonas Dodge son of my old friend of the  
name was visiting them in ev-  
30 Sabbath called at the Meth S. & Explored  
the school, then came to Long S. & Explored  
ed. I heard Mr Storms for on "The snare  
is broken & we are escape" A thanksgiv-  
ing sermon that "Pine" & his army are  
driven away from the state - In P.M.  
went to Colored S. & addressed the col peo-  
ple. In eve attended Meth L. Ch. Br Hae-  
ford had invited me to go tonight but  
he came in late & said "I have been  
gone & they think I ought to preach" -  
After meeting he said to be careful  
I heard you had a fight at Weston  
I told him the circumstances -  
I said And you called before meet-  
ing & informed me it would have  
been well I said Wd Phelps -  
31 Called Stone, Gaylord. Champion  
Office & being detained by boat, Cars  
left & I called Eng House, dined  
at Wash Cars & came St Jo. & staid Aug  
Sept  
Nov 1 Cars home - called P.D.,  
2 Cut wood - called Burns - He thinks

Nov 2<sup>nd</sup> 1864

- it best not to load the Trunks bumper until after Election - called at boat Emily's & sent letters to Ben Pomeroy -
- 3 Last night I took out my teeth & put them in my pocket. I lost them while chopping wood - could not find them cut wood - down town for brick toil called at Bankheads - Mrs D Durin the mother called in P.M.
- 4 Called to find a woman to take care of wife - cut wood & chores & took the boat which delayed & was a long while unloading at Fort it was dark when we landed - Called Mass in House & sup. called bro Mitchell & came Loring's Hall Heard May Heath & J A Lane & left while he was speaking - called Statesman & Dr Davis & staid we sat late -
- 5 - Dr gave me a buggy horse, pad & Mr D & her niece took horse & buggy I drove home & dug - plum, apricot & some bushes, flowering almon, peonies & ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> ~~black~~ <sup>black</sup> berries - called down town to see Ogden & Bunn - Wife rented the kitchen & bed room to Davis

Thomas (let) <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>7<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>11<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>14<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>16<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>17<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>18<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>20<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>21<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>22<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>23<sup>rd</sup></sup> <sup>24<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>25<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>26<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>27<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>28<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>29<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>30<sup>th</sup></sup> <sup>31<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> <sup>2<sup>nd</sup></sup> <sup>3</sup>



Nov 16<sup>th</sup> 1864

- mined by flood - called at Rev  
Barnes & dined. We left depa  
at 7 & came Lafayette Leamonians  
11 Left at 7 & came Irida<sup>2</sup> called on  
Brown he declined to give  $\frac{1}{2}$  fare to  
persons who wished to explore. H.C. Good  
all of Mr. Sweet agreed to - Mr. cum  
son & arrived Hamilton 8:15 &  
came to her. They have a son  
born 8 inst.
- 12 Called at Harpers, Williams, Birds  
Robertsons dined with Laf. Traben at  
City Hotel. In PM at Roberts on office  
on wife's case. called Mr. Davidson
- 13 Sabbath Went with Harpers Pres Ch.  
Sung on Comm. in all yr that  
labored to a common place seen  
Did not go out read Remarkable  
events to -
- 14 Attending court AM. In PM I helped  
George build a pig pen & fence -
- 15 Worked for hrs all day at fence to -
- 16 Worked for hrs all day at pig pen & stable  
done to - Wife greeted her & plan at one  
in eve -
- 17 Raining in Morn came to Court & Mr. Th.

- being too unwell to come on such were  
all laid over to next Sunday. As it rained  
I staid In eve saw the Falls of Pae  
a deer lost - It exceeded my expectations  
Passing by some of the extravagances such  
as not standing up in a chariot drawn  
by horses - it was fine -
- 18 Came to cars early & to bin -  
Called at Book room & Am Ref &  
B. So. Am Tract Agency & came  
to Schiller's by 9 & at St. Miller's
- 19 Called at Miller's store, on Brighton  
King & Pearson's - Dined at bro Mayland  
His wife was Julia Ewing with whom  
I prayed 14 or 15 yrs ago. here - I told  
her she would be "four years sucking" she  
was so proud & she was. Called on Mr.  
Henry & Byss son of Rev Thos. & also  
at McKee's -
- 20 Sabbath called at Pres S.S. &  
Exhorted the scholars. called at the  
Grindshop, Walnut St. & spoke. Came to  
Main St & heard Mr J. F. King & Exhorted  
after him, His text D & life in power of tongue  
Dined bro Mayland & Exhorted Maria St  
S.S. & then Walnut St S.S. & tea at



Nov 10 64

Millie's, Preached at Walnut St  
on Nov 14. Was cramped by bro  
G. requesting me to be short - after  
himself coming in late - being  
today -

20 Nov 3<sup>1/2</sup> breakf. Cars came to  
Lin - Called at Powell's shop  
moved pattern & chimney up  
to Depot (1<sup>st</sup>) & called Fisk 2<sup>nd</sup> 0 W 6<sup>th</sup>  
& came back soon. Read a part of  
tracts from A. Ref. B. & J. & M. L. J. 50  
\$10.00 worth. Called in office W 6<sup>th</sup> A  
long talk with bro. H. C. Called to see  
J. H. Sheldon it not in. Took car at 5 & came  
Hamilton

22 About court house case of Mother Hunsdon  
as wife occupied the P.M. I found the case  
but neither M. J. H. nor Rob. wife, lawyer spoke

23 M. J. made his plea in Morn. & all the rest  
of the time were waiting for Adm. case  
to come on. Finally the case was con-  
tinued to Friday - wife was over waiting -

24 Thanksgiving Took car to Glendale  
to see about wife's business - or Sympy  
Stuart - called Rev Pres. Montforts, Sam  
& L. H. Allen's - attended Swedenborgian  
Church heard their young pastor

on 'O give thanks unto the L.  
called again to Henry Allen & walked  
to Miss Etta Line Trott - Dined with her  
boarding school, car being hindered  
arrived Home late -

25 Our case came on I proposed to  
shorten & compromise by taking Prob  
Court decision correcting the 4 points  
67 - paid without suit, 12<sup>ps</sup> for lumber  
to cover the two items heretofore Cr 151 & to  
throw out the 376 note - I argued the  
case -

26 Went over to court house & came  
back & helped her make a corn cut  
worked hard - true

27 Sabbath Took tracts and distrib. called  
at M. P. S. & exhorted children - called at  
Jail & dis. tracts to four prisoners - called  
at J. Davis & heard bro. J. Thompson on  
The God that communicates by fire let him be  
God - The topic of this moral lecture was  
that the worshippers of God had a right to run  
their offerings were accepted - Dined Joan  
Davis - called at funeral of Horace M.  
Bride, a splendid genius & excellent  
Clerk killed at the age of 30 by intemperance  
Called at saloon where James his clerk



Nov 27-64

brother is, whose lungs are nearly gone with consumption produced by scurvy. Jim's brother Conrad was there, who started an argument on foreknowledge. Exhort. then - Came Geo. who went with me to Col Church where I preached on New birth

28 Lowry drizzling weather

Went over to Court house & to Depot. Bro't Churny top & left it in care Geo P. Brown hardware store - Worked for Geo at Shell Hg.

29 Built chicken coop & repaired doors &c.

Judge Hume gave decisions in our cases. I think he overlooked important facts in both cases. He ordered Mother's admn of some 900\$ but and this bro't her in debt - but he left out goods got after death of M.H. & she to estate.

Dec 1 Worked for Geo. Fin chicken coop, doors, locks, pump &c. Went over to Court. In eve called Harpers - Mary admitted the wrong of brother. 13 charged for goods bro't after death - 2 Rose Early & made valors to pump

Hamilton O

went over to Court for Adm - Called at Mrs Houston. She & Mary are disposed to hang on to the improper charge of 12.78 Mary accuses Ellen of swearing false & "you are both alike, good Christians!" We are neither of us better than we should be said I. In P.M. at Court & called at Bird's & offered go into a settlement either before arbi. or Court if I am permitted to prove all the facts connected with or bearing upon the case, not restricted to legal technicalities. Raining in eve - Mrs Babcock at Geo.

3 wrote. News came of M. Hunter Robinson (wife's son) death on Red River. At Court Am & Pm prepared papers for Judge all day for Adm.

4 Sabbath Attended Pres Church. Prof Swain or Swinn preached - In eve did not go out

5 wrote letters, fixed door lock, rocking chair & lounge 1/2 day at Robertson's office. In eve fin chair & read news. Clear & pleasant mild weather. 6 went over to Robinson's office Judge Hume yesterday handed me the papers having

Dec 6 1864

decided all the points I made in our favor as to H. Ad. by which she owes 365 & some. Today before making out motion to reopen Bird's det. I went & plead the case to him & he agreed to open it. So I went to Probate Court with him & had it entered. After wards we worked at apparel of wife. In eve writing on obj to Bird's age. Spiritual Birth day 41 yrs ago to night I gave myself up to the service of God & was enabled to see Christ as Almighty & believe in Him - went over to Robertson's office to finish writings for wife. Called at Harpers. He prepared a petition vs Estate. I agreed to waive service of summons. Wife commenced a trade this morn. Geo. paid me 95¢ on the note wife gave that I would not give her the note - & wife raved in night waking me up & denouncing note - & at day light began again urging my promise. I replied I have left 200 in their hands & she has no consent to paying Sam's debt with the money. Harpers is adm & he contests her claim - if she had behaved I could have persuaded Harpers to allow it -

she said Geo & Het did not want me to stay here: to pack up, & be off - Geo & Het intended it was not true. Geo came & asked me to breakfast - wife talked while I at Het's request was saying grace - I told her if he had any charge for board I am ready to pay. Came over to Robertson office & Probate Ct. The Judge had refused to file our entry. He filed & scratched off. I narrated the whole. He withdrew under it. Went back & saw Mary & told her. Dined at Harpers. James Hardant & Mrs. Carter there. Came to Depot 4.40 & Geo took silent car to Bookroom & walked bro Poi. They had not fire my summons. I went to Eliza Thomas, & wrote in Miller & wife & so. went out. About 11. There was a fire & I & I went out. Miller came home & went to bed & I went up & concurred about the estates - 9 Rose early. The girls set food & I took car at 7. At Hamilton met Robertson & Conklin. Left my ans & papers adn Bird & came to Richmond. General train had left - I took a foot man & came Cambridge city -  
 4th 4th 1864



64 Dec 9 1864

Read <sup>letter</sup> wrote Julia & child at  
Lumby's Milk -

10. After breakfast look cars & came  
and <sup>s</sup> walked over to Soldiers Home  
Found Benj. A piece of bone had come  
out of wound. He came to Depot  
He called at Journal Office & back  
to Depot - He had slept out when  
I slept in car & I could not find  
find. Came Lafayette - Carester  
C & G. & James Rev. A. A. who wd  
come & me went & got my carpet bag.

11 Sabbath It was cold & blustering  
Preached for brother on Feb 4 & 11

Called S S & opened him called  
Cannabans home. He & Sarah are at  
Boston - called at Godfrey's bldg  
S S - & back to S S & exhorted the  
children telling them what I had sd  
when here before. It was so stormy.  
Be he look up right apt - He went  
to hear Mr Godfrey on Great is the  
Mystery (same he said) of God's  
work. I judge him to be a book preach-  
er -

12 Rose at 5 & came down built a

Leifung der Tage

fire & had snow - It was cold but  
Friday & had at night & snow at Comb.  
grew cold at noon & has been snow ever  
since. Called at L House Trial of Fah-  
nestock for Murder was progressing - Called  
Cannabans bot over shoes. Came Sallie &  
Depot & (train late) arrived at Quincy 5 A.M.  
13 Crossed river on ice stand around till 3 1/2  
Cars came Palmyra detained there a  
long while & came on - a breakdown  
near Chillietha came to Greenwells &  
died Mrs. Sarah S. Haviland & Mrs. Lee  
are in employ of Freedmen Aid Soc.  
cars came on & another smash. axle broke  
nobody hurt each time -

14 Mercantile St Jos. only 5 P.M. Slept  
Huxley house - A number of women &  
children were alone & got me to look after  
their baggage. Mrs. Sale. of Platte City  
Mrs. Clara M. Brown of Kansas City -  
Mrs. Nelson. Mrs. Brinkley, Mrs. Cummings  
Mrs. Edwards Bartholomew (the description  
is like Edw. B. who boarded at Mrs. Bailey 52  
Avenue D. <sup>not the one</sup> when Mary Baker died)

15 Cars were late Lost my left hand glove  
called at Sup Office to get paper for the

Dec 15. 64

Mr. H & Lee - they called at Auburn  
Cars were very late - coaches could not  
take all - Came P.O. & got letters & home.  
took chuck with David, called down town  
Dr Beaumont & David King (Col.)

Just before sundown saw a drunkard  
back his waggon off the bluff horse &  
all - I ran to place & help lift off the  
wheels & drag him (David Reed) out -  
the boy escaped wonderfully Reed seemed  
killed but revived - In eve heard Rev

In a good sermon worship

God - Dr B had invitation to spend the night  
& I went but he being called away came  
home & cut wood & knived fine - while  
at prayer two soldiers called & staid; Jon  
athan Sunday & Robert Wilson 43 Mo. Inf.

16 Rain & froze a little last night - Called  
down town Took down stove & cleaned it  
made dumper for on on met Mrs H  
& Lee at depot & came to St Joseph  
& staid Bailett's Boarding House

17. Wrote Took cars & came to Auburn  
Left I rode with Rev Mr Baleman who  
spoke to me after seeing me disint.  
tracts on Cars - He wants me to go

in Baptist Ch. & go to Independence  
& for them - Called on Rev Mr Alderson  
I found him cold & worldly - Mr Gordon  
warm & friendly - Deacon Wise was just  
going out to a funeral - Mrs Phelps just  
go to work for a SS Christmas Tree -  
Called on Stricklands & Mr Gaylords  
She invited me to 3rd Sab.

18 Sabbath At Baptist SS. I prayed at Open  
& Exhorted at close - Preach with freedom  
on Heb x 14. Dined at Dea Wise - Prayers  
came Mr Gaylords - At night which had  
been stormy to a few on Heb IV 16

In morning Mr A refused to close by prayer  
There is very great dissatisfaction at his course  
He tried to rule & maj - an against him -  
Mr Storrs professed to be much interested  
I was plain & unreserved in reproving stalling  
in prayer -

19 Wrote Mr Pomeroy & Henry to -  
Took cars (Squire Moulton on winter drive) & came  
to Weston. Read & wrote. Called D Quinn

20 Mr F Burns sent her sewing machine to be  
repaired - Worked at it nearly all day -  
Wrote to wife in eve -

21. My machine would not work took it to



pieces I found wedge loose about to  
 Head Quarters for Mrs Maxfield  
 Sawed some - filed saw for David  
 Called at Burns office Quin, Paul & B  
 were there. I asked them what they in-  
 tended to do with Border Times. Quin  
 became angry & began to criminate  
 they all soon left - Burns has some  
 enterprise on hand he will do o at pres  
 In eve attended Blue Lodge Fielding B.  
 was raised to 3<sup>rd</sup> very solemn At the  
 proper time I gave an exhortation

22 Awoke with head aches - Read &  
 wrote - Went out fixed up gig & then  
 nap - Tom came today, poor man  
 - After I pulled off my boot  
 my right foot ached as if frostbitten  
 that it today pleases but will  
 them o this morn In eve mended  
 harness & wrote Mary

23 Swang for Mrs F. Burn & fix. gig & clothes  
 picked up things - went Saellen made  
 part of butter Sup FB & in eve bet his  
 wife visited me I & S & R & H & S.  
 It has been warm today -

24 Rose early & packed & got off about

noon, crossed on ice & drove Fort. Called  
 on Ben Curtis, a few minutes. Drove to  
 Leavenworth. Called bro Mitchell. who invited  
 me to stay -

25 Sabbath, Christmas Met bro Meavens Chap  
 Bro Mitchell pre at 11 on Three men who  
 worshipped the new born Christ Dined  
 in S S Exhorted children to give them hearts  
 a & M. Called up St. Pat of City & see Mrs  
 Maryland - In eve pre a full house in  
 Thr. of yore, long Two gave me their hands  
 to serve the S & M Stehney & Kitty Burns  
 We sat & talked (Bro Horns <sup>St</sup> present) till 1/2  
 past 12

26 Bro Stephen Quinow shod mule Called  
 Robert Price whose wife d last 11 morn  
 her child d Monday, two who old -  
 Got off about 12 Drove Missed my way &  
 Came back & calling I then found it  
 was Red R. H. Days - I had seen him when  
 better by a mad dog. fed Found came  
 Bro J. M. Pope's

27 Bro Pope was a trapper, & located. Inland  
 & drove via Quindaro to Wyandott.  
 Called at Lucy B. Armstrongs & at 8 went  
 over & staid with Mr Walker. He will be



Dec 27-64

65 on 15<sup>th</sup> March next. Mr. Sabbath  
 28. Walter is always interesting. He agreed  
 to furnish me some historical facts to  
 contradict some errors in J. B. F.'s work.  
 Came to his Armstrongs. She left in stage  
 for Wash City - Came over into town  
 Called at Post Office. Met Mrs. Haviland  
 Called Dr. Isaac Moore. Could not meet  
 Silas Armstrong. Drove over to Kansas City  
 Mr. Best at ferry or bridge house  
 Called at Mr. Blair's who after  
 some doubts sent me to his house -  
 Called bro S. R. Ward, L.P. - Col. Van  
 Horns - P.O. & Mr. Craven & attended  
 prayer meet at Rev. Lee, preached  
 a little sermon on She hath done what  
 she could. Then came to blue lodge  
 was requested to address & did so close  
 & pointed - Dr. Hood Surgeon was with me  
 29. Called Mr. Brown teacher at Post  
 Col. Chester Harding May. Davis  
 J. Dwight Thatcher, Blair, Rev. Holmes  
 Riggins, Holden met Mrs. Haviland & tea  
 with Mr. Thatcher. Preached at night with  
 liberty on the of go, plain & pointed. They  
 took a collection to defray sextons expenses

Kansas City Mo.

Mr. Thomas has at invited me home  
 She is Meth. & Co. His father was a Pr. He was  
 once a Meth.  
 30 Mr. L. is a R.A. mason & will expect him  
 self to bring over the South members  
 Called bro Lee's. Holmes, Riggins, M.  
 Chalfant. Blair & fixed up to go I for  
 son. Rode out. Found him surrounded  
 with wealth & comforts - Dined - Drove  
 back - & pr on Rom IX 18 -  
 31 Called around - At Lodge a little while  
 Exhorted them closely on Masonic duties  
 veneration of God. His name - Temperance  
 & morality - Came to watchnight which  
 I commenced at 9. Repeated substance  
 of points of last week's work & finished  
 Various prayers & exhort<sup>ions</sup> & I pr on  
 How long halt ye between two opinions  
 We had silent prayer & sang covenant  
 Had called most around the altar  
 Thus we began <sup>Mr. Moore invited to join</sup>  
 Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1865 Sabbath It was 1 Oc when  
 we got home - At 9 in S.S. Preached at  
 11 On Nov II 19. Mr. Holmes ad Sec  
 I phoned bro Blair & pr at 3 on Evl X 11  
 1-7 - gave each child a small tract



Jan 1 - 1865

Many of the children seemed much improved nearly all promised to serve the Lord - In eve bro Holmes for a good sermon on Ado go faith virtues I exhorted at length -

2 Rheum from taking cold in a house too warm last m - reading & wrote letters - called bro Charles Carpenter's office I had steered with him in Q. Called on Cousin Ellis "James Shelden Eby" - dau of that called Mrs Ferguson & dined Mrs Eby's dinner - sat to L. Repa. - It was much depressed this the day - In eve for or Let us go on to perfection, liberty one John T Axline came forward for prayer & after dismising Emma Ferguson Both professed to find peace

3 Rose early & made fire in parlor & wrote letters to G. Ad & C. Called at Holmes' while the word came that Thos Johnson was shot last night by bushwhackers! He was called to his door & three shots fired He fell & died immediately Called Holden - Mrs Sunders, Blairs Van Horns, Chalfant & Eby. They took my photo - full length & vignette

Kansas City 1.

she gave me 2¢ - Called at Bennett House 5 young persons <sup>(see back side)</sup> gave me their hands to serve the Lord - we had a good time - Came home (Casals) & In eve went Church & preached some freedom Mark VIII 36 - 4 Came forward & all professed to find peace. One, after we dismissed the second time, knelt & promised to serve the L from this time Rosehood came home with me - Am moved up into a chamber - Everything found me - very pleas - day 4 Rose bef & made fire - Read - wrote I had agreed to ride with my host - but he had forgetting it agreed to take others so I went to get my gig & found a wheel smashed by a team I walked out two miles to get a ride - Mr Scarlett made a few remarks to Mr Pere prayed - A very large funeral I went to grave - thro Westport to Shawnee Mission - It is a splendid country - walked from Westport most of way & rode with Wille son of Clark q. son of Achemack of Euclid Q. Opened meet in eve & turned it over to Mr Holmes. called at the 3 upper ladies pre







Jan 9 1865

Writing Sermon on 1 Pet. II 15 at noon  
 Called Blair's, Bennett House dined &  
 writing till eight. Pr with liberty short  
 on Gal VI 7.8. Came home & wrote  
 10 wrote tile mail - Went & dined Sis  
 Eby's - & called <sup>at</sup> Buttz & Sister Holden  
 Home & wrote - Mr. Free mended  
 my boots. In eve preached on Mal. II last  
 John T. Axline joined - 3 were forward for  
 prayer - Some of South Meth were out  
 after meeting wrote. They had a "Society"  
 in the parlor, nominally to raise money  
 for the poor.

11 Wrote & called Dr. Tyndal. J. D. Thatche  
 Elisha B. Cravens. Eby who presented me with  
 a half size framed photo. called & Wiley  
 & went to Ruckel's about spokes & dined  
 Blair's - dined & came & wrote. Did not  
 go out at night being tired - & prayer in a  
 long distance off.

12 Rose early mended some things for Sis L  
 with Hiltons. Insoluble glue - wrote. Called  
 at Pr office & left notice - went Ruckel's to  
 get gig mended - returned to Wiley -  
 In eve met the Masonic Fraternity & walked  
 to the Church & read my sermon. It was

Kansas City -

listened to with most profound atten-  
 tion. The brethren responding that I had  
 given a correct outline of Masonic dates.  
 After making back to Lodge a bro Casper  
 & I exhorted well. Another bro. exhorted.  
 They made up a roll & handed me - dimmed  
 by prayer - I rounded when I got home  
 13.75. Bro Cravens was ap. in Committee  
 to leave from those who had it not with  
 them. They also passed a rising vote of  
 "thanks for my excellent & affable  
 address."

13 Rose at 5. It is very fine weather  
 thawing in the sun daytime. The full moon  
 converting night into day - went Carriage  
 shop, then called. Bought a draft on N.Y. at  
 bank. Fixing gig at shop dined Bennett  
 House. In eve lectured on Astronomy.  
 It hours to a small audience. Recd 24.50  
 but the collections excluding Sabbath school  
 the Trustees claimed were 5.75 less than 1/2  
 a night what the Sexton claimed so I paid it  
 over, 5.75 - I am fully satisfied that all  
 the Southern Church (with exception of one  
 man) are by sympathizers & dislike to see our  
 Church prosper.

Jan 14<sup>th</sup> 1865

Rose at 5<sup>th</sup>. wrote - went shop & fixed up gig drove bro Blaine & on turning round (nobody in) the other wheel smashed.

lost spokes took it to Shop. wrote a note & apt for Wyandott. The drack left & impression was go to Westport. Called on Dr Hood & agreed - came to Canada's home. Called P.O. & Eby.

15 Sabbath Rose 4<sup>th</sup> made fire.

Dr Hood sent an ambulance & took me Westport. Had a good time in pr to an intelligent audience in Ad X 14. Dined Prof L. L. Huffer (grad Wm. Univ) - Came to Kansas City Apr for bro Hood & a few were liberty on 1 Cor XV 5 - Close Pr at night familliar on Rev XXII 21. Home recd \$0.50 & expenses.

16 Rose early & wrote letters. Went Proffer & got cards printed. Called Dined Blair. It is the birth day of Thos. Canada. He said he wanted me to repeat my lecture in his parlor. He sent invitations to the principal Citizens & their wives. His chairs over 30 were filled although it was very windy. I lectured over 2 hours, mentioning many things & giving many others -

Mr Bartholomew gave a vote of thanks. Mr Canada said I did better than at the Church.

17 Rose & Ad read & wrote. The papers are highly exulting now Missouri is Free. Slavery is no more. called paid minding gig - came Canada. Bro May, from Wyandott dined with us. Slept bro Canada.

18 Called at Pr office - near exiting Door to Wyandott. Called bro P. May & as we attended prayer meet at Cong Church. Slept with Eby. M. B. Newman formerly of Sidney O. Capt Brown's room -

19 Wrote letters & looks. Cars this morn of E. M. Bartholomew. Eby. came Lawrence. R. R. passed thro a very fine Country. Lawrence is beautifully situated on the West side of the Kan or Kansas river. Called at V. P. Paddocks whose wife was seen of Ralph Sheeder Mayne Co. N.H. They & I dined at Dr. A. A. Moore bro to M. M. Postage Co. Called with bro P. Mr Brooks. Dineam & with him on Hendry. Aikin Eby. McAllister & Co. - visit this our new Church - Pres. Church & Co. In we had a dry cramped time at Hugg.



Jan 20<sup>th</sup> 1865

Read. Bro P. collected about 13.000  
 Ex for the Church. He is a good, pious  
 man - Called Alex Lewis (Cous) & dinner  
 came Dept. & made acquaintance of several  
 members of Kansas Legislature who with the  
 Gov &c were invited to ride to Wyandott. After  
 reaching Wyandott I went up to Mr Newman  
 & Supr. came down with Capt Henry J Bruce  
 heard Ben Curtis & others speak to the laity  
 & came Mr Newman & Stanley  
 21 Harnes drove depot & back saw the light  
 off. came Quindaro. It turned cold & raw  
 preached to six or 7. on O. Lord howe thy  
 works came home with br Elisha Sorter  
 who has neither family government nor  
 prayers. In eve it snowed went up to  
 Mt & pr on John 11:3. to a small cong.  
 I had called on Taylor who was a Friend  
 He & his boys were out. Came bro Sorter's & 5<sup>th</sup>  
 snowy & windy  
 22 Sabbath Pleas. It was cold. Few out at  
 Church. Pr' cramp'd on Sun of 9 raw. coll 1.90  
 Dined at Wd of Rev Jonathan Moon SP from  
 Stark Co O. Attended col. S.B. Rev  
 Blatchley O.S. Pres. Miss taught & Exhorted  
 I added a few words. In eve preaching

Quindaro.

on Horn 18 with liberty & power - Cong  
 Several were promising to accept many -  
 stayed bro Sorter  
 23 Pleas but cold. Complaints that the  
 most abandoned licentiousness prevails  
 A girl near 40 hitherto respectable strangled  
 her new born infant & threw it in the vault  
 of the privy - They picked the testimony  
 of two col. women & she was cleared by the  
 Magistrate before whom exam was held  
 Called at P.O. Eng Tuttle's. His wife a member  
 he once was - Called at Mr A. Luther's His  
 wf was Nancy Brown (Quindaro) she is 1/4 Wyand  
 1/4 Shawnee 1/2 white. Adam Brown her f.  
 Came Sorter's & to M.H. pr on 1 Kings XIII 21  
 few out house very cold & I got hoarse -  
 Stayed bro Sorter's -  
 24. Drove Wyandott got letters Called at Mr  
 Walker's - Drove back bitter cold tho' there  
 in sun on ground. Called at Lieut Gray's  
 to enquire & warn for Lieut G. W. Stevens  
 sick with consumption a Mm. He said he had  
 given up hope of living & was trying to prepare  
 for d. Converted & prayed with liberty & faith  
 Came Luther's & dined & then br Jacob White  
 Crow. Paid thro Ad. Brown Sulphur & Chron

Jan 24<sup>th</sup> 1865

For we are strangers before the sojourners &  
There was a room full & some moist eyes  
Heid 4.00 & gave some eng portraits.

Sir. Quindaro said They are all well pleased  
It sounds as it used to. They will consent  
if they can support you & send word  
bro Peacock son of young P whom I b ap  
in reason for leave to report. There are but  
about 25 minutes now. Most of them who  
knew me are dead. They remember  
my name "Tse-sha-gua"

In we wrote & reckoned

25 Spent a long while in clearing bro White  
Crow dock & found it wanted bushing -

Came to Charles Garrett & staid for  
dinner. He has a pleas. Cousin. Sister Mrs  
Garrett (Nancy) was there. Came Wyandott  
3 left Ransom Chalk. He is a very intelligent  
pious man it is so refreshing to be with  
him. It is pleas but a cold day - wrote

26 Note came at P.M. & Mr. Martin Harvey. My  
address is postponed on acc of Hutchinsons singing  
Note bro H Lord. W. W. Peabody & read -  
pleas but cold & Handbills were posted for  
Hutchinsons to sing my apt & address. Masons  
was postponed but they did not come -

Wyandott

3

27. Pleas but cold wrote Diste in small chilly  
went P.Q. to have notice inserted for preaching  
Sat. a Trustee of Cong Ch wanted me to have it  
there - Came to attend funeral of Joseph E  
Lord. He was b Feb 29 - 1832 in Bellefontaine O.  
He enlisted in the 10 Kansas. He served three  
years as Mexican war in the battles of 1862  
at which his regiment participated - Served from  
July 3. New Orleans Sept 30 Fort Wayne Oct 22. Camp Hill  
Nov 28. Prairie Grove Dec 7 - Vant Burn Dec 28 -  
on the 25 he was at work at Coontons Mill  
above Quindaro. in rolling a large log the heavy  
spike slipped out & he pitched forward striking  
his head near the left temple against a knot -  
He was inches about two inches. when he came  
to, & walked to the house - bled inwardly &  
died in about 3 hours - He leaves a wife &  
one child & 3 step children - His father John  
died from a fall of a scutling on his head  
in Ill near Rochester in about 3 hours -  
after church I look for last Dec 15 & read  
a close affectionate address In we repeated my  
address to Masonic Fraternity in Cong. - with  
sign Cong. Can bro Chalk -

28 Sick did not sit up in Am Saffron I took  
cold by going out of the door in sight to arrive



Jan 28 65

Pain in bones all over & in head.  
Fever, better about 22<sup>nd</sup> Dec. Word came  
that Sexton refused to ring the bell in Cong  
Church so I got the Meth Ch. warm but  
Cong was divided & was so sick - poor / poor  
to meet Jan.

29 Sabbath. Pain in Meth & Church on Jan of 90  
Could not stand, sat - In we were better  
had more liberty on Nov 18. Cong mostly  
Colored -

30 I learned a full house met up at Cong.  
to hear me - I am much better than ever  
Sweat freely last night. It was a misty  
day - kept house & read till 4. Called

PD & bro House & being weak stand. Slept

31 with Dr Jas H. Sawyer who has consumption -  
He came here last w to this to enjoy this mild  
climate called M. Woods. I have from Sir Halford  
Hovey to - toward night Mr Parker gave a  
satisfactory explanation on his part - In  
the Lecture 2 hrs Read 5.50. Had nearly  
all the prominent citizens. Stand R Chalkers

Feb 1 1865. Misty - Had ache put cards in place  
Fixed up & drove down town. No letters  
nor packages, Drove to Silas Armstrongs  
He is confined with Back in back, Stand

Kansas City

2 Just as I was ready to go to Kansas  
City, bro Blain came for me to pre a  
funeral sermon. Came over & stop at  
Leasade, left Mule too Fair

3. I had rain last night. Walked to Sis  
Wards & made notes Stephen Russell Ward  
was born in City of N.Y. July 1<sup>st</sup> 1798

His f removed to Newark N.J. when he was  
8 yrs old & to Sinking Co O in 1819. He  
was m to Adelia Owen Feb 25 1825. They  
had 8 children. Their eldest d in infancy &  
the 3 (James Drew) died in the Army at Pine  
Bluffs Oct '64. Bro Ward was converted in

Childhood, a member of Pres. until winter  
of '28 when he jd the Meth. He was long a  
local pre & deeply pious & useful. He enjoy  
ed sanctification. He was greatly blessed in  
my preaching while here. His last sermon  
was on "But grow in grace." There was no  
notice of his death in the daily! & after

the time for meeting it was changed  
from the Meth Ch. where was a bell to the  
Campbellite Church near by - I was out I  
had liberty on Nov 14 13 - I went to grave  
Came back & helped. Gullett set my  
gig & springs. I stand on Blain's

Feb 4 1865

Called at bro Carpenter's - He was reported dead last Thurs. He is better  
 Called Blair's Shop, Hammond's  
 Eby's. Pd Eby 75 for photo to be furnished  
 have large one to Sis Susan & sold her  
 the frame 25. Drove to Wyandott - called  
 P. Q. & Dr. Moon's. Br May's whose wife  
 sister has washed for me. Drove Quin-  
 dars. Mr Moon's - Tied & rheum  
 Did not go out. It is Lill. Br George W  
 Campbell Jr & came & staid here  
 5 Sabbath Conference meet in morn

Br Price preached a good sermon from  
 A king shall reign & prosper. Heard  
 Mr Bodwell on The love of Christ constrains  
 us. In eve I fr with liberty on Perfection  
 6 Wrote at Sister Moore's. Drove to Car-  
 & came Mr Walker's. He was boozed &  
 could get nothing of value from him  
 wrote Peters - Came Wyandott & W  
 Silas Armstrong

7 Wrote many facts as narrated by S A  
 Fixed two door motion locks & drove  
 via P. Q. to Kansas City staid Henry Giller's  
 8 He mended spring broke near Quin. The  
 Ferry boat is froze in & I turned & came

via Wyandott to Quindars - called sister  
 Moore & staid bro Sorter. I broke the spring  
 twice in two before I got out of Kansas City  
 I thought of his laying it on a cold an  
 vil too cool & it hardened it. I tied it  
 up called R. C. Walker

9 Drove down to since Mrs. went on to the  
 ice & said the ice was thin & he would not  
 risk it on foot over the channel on the other  
 side so I turned & came via Duncan's when  
 I fed & dined to bro Popie's called & came to  
 Leavenworth Dr Jas Davis

10 My sat late last m. Harnessed & drove  
 to Johnson's shop who told me there was  
 2 Mr. Second bell rung I went in Br  
 Mitchell asked me to fr. I had some free  
 down on Sat. by faith - but my spring  
 mended & drove beyond fort & learned  
 the ice which had been crossable before had  
 just broke up & was running making  
 it imprasable so I turned & came to  
 Mansow house put up Tom & came to  
 Mitchell's. Br Price P. Q. preached at night  
 So thy heart right to

11 Very pleas. Reed wrote called Mrs. Davis  
 & Rev Mr Rees Br at 2 on Ch Perfection



Feb 11-65

some freedom - read -

12 Sabbath In lovefeast good Pr in Lamp Hall for Rev Mr Ransom Feb 11-16 - Expended much \$ on new heart - In fore pr out Ch & X 18 5 Miss Sam. They had 485 out in morn - rained to over 1000 ft at night

13 Fixed up canoe river no crossing for trains - can bro Daniels & left for Mt & gy canoe over in ship - called at P. Q. to get many letters. Some should have been for - called B. Finney's office - An. Meeting - canoe home & read twelve letters

14 Rain all last night called P. Q. & Wood & Burns - sports as/ple. sold some Rain to now took can canoe St Jo - Sup. Huxley home - can at 9 1/2 & came RR

15 Breakfast at Ward's at Macow - & N. M. R. R. It became clear in Pm Dine Woods Hotel - Arrived St Louis 9<sup>th</sup> - can. Western House -

16 Rose 5 breakfast. called C. Ad office & G. R. Taylor Pres. P. R. R. got pass & took can 8.00 - came Sherman Dine RR Hotel D. M. Sent - came Jefferson City. called Virginia Hotel. Mr. Rogers the Landlord where I was here is dead. Jas. N. Burns. insisted on my stop. - ping on his ase - After supper we called on

Jefferson City

Gov. Fletcher and then at Capital House in session. Returned Col. Mantel of Ark & Sen. Deal. were in. & ~ St. Jo

17 Slept in Mr Allen's room. Opened the House of Rep. by prayer - for Chaplain Shumate - About the House. They passed the bill to straighten the H & T of RR so as to run by M. Austons - Went up to Penitentiary with Pr. Manier Chaplain to Senate. During times I did not go home with him. In eve went to Capital to urge forward the bill to apt Sup of Common Schools - Gen Hammond left in our room -

18. Open the Senate session with prayer at request of Chaplain bro Manier - I find Pres. who had been invited to come & preach feels very sensitive about the public announcement for me to pr in morn so I told bro M. to give him his choice -

Called on Gov. Fletcher a few moments - In Pm at Capital - wrote I Traber about the Capital went to lrp with Ed. Fair & Gen Hammond &c -

19. This morn bro M. said 'somebody had made the announcement unauthorized &c - Bro Laurie had a good Missionary Sermon

Feb 19 1865

on My H<sup>is</sup> "is not of this world" —

Dr Peabody invited me to dine with him. He had said to Mr M. That his remark in the morn was uncalld for — I wrote the whole facts. That bro M gave me my choice on Friday that I at first declined to choose but upon his saying he might want me to be twice I chose the morn & said have it announced. Mr M & Dr Hewitt called to explain. Afterward bro M called on me & said he did not authorize the announcement. I asked him if I did not distinctly say 'I never chosen the time for myself except under peculiar circumstances' but as Dr Clarke say I should have to bear my cross alone' He admitted I did. Now said I what went before to authorize or occasion me to say that He did "not remember" — I told him that if he said that he could not make any arrangement it was for the eve. remitted after Dr L came. He said if I intended to explain I intended you shall not be. I thought as it was close of the session I would yield to this. In eve I preached with freedom solemnly & pure

on He being dead yet speaketh

Had the most profound attention  
20 Recd many compliments for last sermon. Govt wife. Mr Sturgis. Sergt at Arms of the Senate, Dr Symmes, &c were there — At the House wrote for East paper till adj<sup>d</sup> 11 A. & then came with L. St Louis Both houses & even were on train. C. E. Mose said had he known I would accept of Immigration Comm. he would have secured it for me. Gov F. recom me to Mr Suter came the same House

21 Called on Thos. E. Souper one of the Comm. of Immigration who was pleased to say my article did equal honor to my head & heart. that they expected to raise subscriptions & should want an agent to visit Phil & other places East to make known the value of the State &c — and he wished to copy my article for the London Chronicle — Called at the Central Ch Adm & at the Convention, It being a rainy day called at Linden Hotel but did not stay to Banquet Bro Smith had said I would be very welcome there. wrote  
22 We left on Cars 8h N M R R —



Feb 22 1864

dined at Woods Hotel Marienton  
 D O Burns paid my dinner as he did  
 my bill at the Virginia Hotel of City  
 Cane Macon & Supp D O B again pro-  
 cured a sleeping car berth for me  
 23 We were detained for two hours by  
 a train off track but we arrived at  
 St Jo in time for train to Weston  
 where we arrived in time for Stock  
 holders meeting which we adj<sup>d</sup> till  
 tomorrow J O B. wished me to copy  
 the act for him I wrote till late  
 24 & then early finished it by 10  
 not having time for breakfast I went  
 & copied the proceedings of Printing  
 Company - Dined at Burns &  
 Stockholders meeting when I arrived  
 I Quinn was making a speech &  
 many persons in Stock denouncing  
 my course in some language -  
 I calmly replied & they proposed to  
 buy my stock <sup>part</sup> at 10 per cent <sup>they</sup> per cent I refused  
 I offered to buy all theirs at 15 They  
 gave me ~~that~~ - then after electing their  
 officers they made their expressions of  
 good will & Allen offered a res.

Weston Mo

in substance as follows which passed  
 unanimously - Resolved that we tender  
 our thanks to Rev Mr Sheldon for his zeal  
 and energy in organizing this Compa  
 & for his success in placing it on so good  
 a foundation and that our best wishes go  
 with him wherever he may continue  
 his philanthropic & patriotic labours  
 I rose with tears & said Lulliman I  
 can stand any amount of opposition  
 unmoved All the world cannot by  
 force sever me from what I know  
 is right but when such a body comes  
 to me in such a resolution I am unman-  
 ned - I thank you much for yr kind  
 resolution - Recd a letter from Mr Souper  
 who thinks they may want me -  
 Tea at Burns. wrote in eve  
 25 - Raining all Am & turned to snow - I had  
 soft - Packing up book & trying to right of  
 things, Breakfast at F Burns. Called down  
 town saw Dr Beaumont. Tea at Monro's  
 He had just returned from a scout after  
 bush whackers - Wife had written them.  
 In eve wrote letters.  
 26 Sabbath Called at Pres D O few there

Feb 26-65

Called at quarters in Goshute Co. & distributed  
 tracts - Came to Pr Ch. Rev Mr Pugh  
 of Mch South pr I beseech thee show me thy  
 glory - The sermon was fine but it lacked point  
 "I had no edge," I closed by prayer - as the Pr did  
 not pray for our soldiers, I did. Mr Kain  
 came ~~home~~ with me & I gave him my  
 three sermons & sent the 1<sup>st</sup> M. to Mr Pugh  
 Rev Mr Smith Mrs Baumbach invited  
 me to dinner with them but they went another  
 way - After din I exhorted & prayed with  
 the family - This morning thinking I  
 felt very much like preaching on the  
 text Mal III 18. but to this time (5 PM) have  
 had no intimation that I should be  
 invited - In eve Mr Kain preached  
 on the text I gave him Mr F Barnes  
 thought the best he had heard him -

27 Packing up & fixing up things

Called to see about shuns. Barnes has  
 mislaid the certif & my vouchers -

28. Plus fine overhead. Thawed - ice running

Called Mr. Kain's to get Ch for Sat.

• writing & cleaning up sup Mr Max  
 March 1-1865 Called at Boat - dug up  
 trees to roots &c for Knoblock Wyandott

wrote letters - made out share ap't  
 left with JNB. They owe me 180.72.  
 \$115.28 for my borrowed union. at Platte City  
 2 Dug up 6 plums & presented Capt Buske  
 Ship on Clara 5<sup>th</sup> to Capt P H Knoblock  
 & 1<sup>st</sup> worth Mr S. Stev. Finished packing up  
 keep are in Saddlebags - About down for  
 Mule but the man violated his agreement  
 & he is left on Island Took cars & came  
 St Jo. Huxley House 1/4 west of Beatty's mill  
 N Va. <sup>Rev</sup> Franklin Shodor - Mr Gaylord of Mch  
 on Cars - In eve wrote letters

3 Called at Conf & was greeted generally  
 heartily by the brethren - Called at Herato  
 & Union offices RR. & Conf again dined  
 with bro Jas Roszell at Saunders -  
 Left with John F. Mesner 20 Seem at 20 c ea  
 1/2 off - I had a cold from cold taken yest  
 very cold today for season

Took cars at 9.30 PM & rode all night

4 While I was getting breakf at Macon having  
 been hindered by effecting a change of tickets  
 for two friends the N M cars started I ran  
 got on board - dined at E. Cooks Macon  
 Fell in company with John A. Link who owns  
 900 acres near Troy. Took description & refusal  
 James M.



96

March 4. 65

until I can go to Ham. came St & L  
Isloft Western House.

5 Sabbath. Called to enquire if Mr Souper  
had made an apt for me - none called  
in S & S Union Chapel & walked to Simpson  
R with freedom & liberty on the of 6  
Nothing would do but I must be at my  
work home with Mr. L Bates. Led  
clap at his house - came to W House & got  
some dinner rode free in car & as the  
Stewards objected to a collection. I let them  
have 5.25 a worth of tomatoes -

6 Called Sigriston's Brick Hb. Land agent  
Mr S was born in Butler Co. m. his first  
wife dau of A. M. Elliott. - Mrs Brink  
offered me if I would sell lands for  
them to give me half their commission  
Called with Nathan H Parker on Mr Souper  
then on Sup of Terra Haute & O & Mr RR  
& Mr Steergrow. dined at Western & copied  
description of farms for sale at S & B's  
sup with Mr S at boarding house & wrote  
in eve -

7 Rode at 4 & wrote. called downtown  
at S. yeans. RR & Souper - returned RR  
Mr Steergrow was very kind & told me he

97

should feel it a privilege to make me a  
little present when I returned. Called at Mr  
& got an. paper. In eve from B Shudon  
son of Mr son of Mr of Rutland called  
& then early took bus & car - rainy. Mary  
dau of E. Frazer her first hus. name Jack  
& her two children going to Ohio -  
In night took boat at Aurora & came  
by day light to Cin.

9 Called H H Fish breakf. called book  
room - J. S. Thomas. J. A. Shudon. Mr L H  
medice Pres <sup>6.1</sup> Day & D. M. (an. p. s.) Fish's again  
Came at 2.20 came Hamilton wife at Col Rus  
ton's call Harpers In eve had to come home  
came over house wife commenced a  
tirade founded upon Sally's letter against  
me. She kept it up till 3 O. AM

10 Called at Harpers & wrote. Called Robinson  
Williams, Mr Farland's Probate Court. In  
eve wrote at Harpers till 9 - went to  
Geo. Say. his mother-in-law wants 800 p. y. rent  
& he won't give it so he moves to his farm  
11 Went Market - made box for clock &  
came to Harpers wrote - till 3 PM  
H & I went to W. F. & consulted about E. M. T. W.  
estate of S. D. M. They agreed I ought to go & see W.

March 11 65

called at the Depot where I had left my trunk & got some clothes. In eve wife had another spell. She remembers every thing which parents will be a reproach to me & repeating perversions over & over. I wrote to F.S. 12 Sabbath wife began before light. She said she once cared for me but every particle of affection was gone, was vulgar & abusive & I was well as I could. Alluding to the splendid Pho. Album (of the) which I bought at Cin for her & which she had not thanked me for) she said she did not believe I gave any thing for it & she did not want it. I formed the purpose to give it to her. Afterward when she came down she began again. I told her I would give it to a daughter she said that's what I intended & went on with a trade. I took it wrote her daughters name Mary Sorette Houston in full presented by her aff. friend HOS. & presented it she thanked & her eyes were moistened at her mother's abuse. I did not go in to breakf. & called Mr Davidson. He advised to tell her if she said any thing about it that she must pay her own expenses and say little as I could - said her promise would be of no consequence. Called at

Hamilton Q.

11th S.S. - Phoebe Skinner a SS teacher or scholar is dead. They eulogized her. She never had j'd the ch. Heard Mr Davidson on For this cause. God shall send them strong delusion to come to Geo. Harper called after dinner. Came up to talk with Mother but had little opportunity. So I returned to Geo. 13 wrote. called Harper, Robertsons, McFar Williams, Birds. Probate Court & dined. Harper went Geo. & bade good by & came. McF. & got papers. Harper brot me to train sorted my baggage & finding no train for Richmond till 8 75 came to Cin. It being warm laid my shawl back & rising on arrival did not think of it till I was in Street Car. Called J. & Cin then hunted for Pres of Etah. Calling at various places & finally at his lodging place where I saw S.B. A few to whom I made my business known & who promised to meet me at 7 at Car. Came to Depot as word of shawl. Came Hanford & Fish & staid. 14 Come depot. & took train but thought struck me of the Providential loss of shawl & so I stopt at Ludlow & came back.



March 14 65

The washer saw no shirt so it is presumed a paper one carried it away. Took street car & came to Union Depot. Pres. not in & wrote Journal. Visited with E. S. Hamlin. Came Book Room got 100 portraits. & took car at 2<sup>nd</sup> came Hamilton - Harper was at depot with buggy - Called at Mrs. May's. They are moving. Richards have moved in. So I came Harper's & stayed.

15. Took leave & car to Richmond via 160 which Conner took agreed to refund. Mr. Conner renewed my pass. Train left 8 or I took for (bill) conductor came Cambridge City. Attended Masonic funeral. Left clothes for washing. Talked with Jas. about religion. He promised to begin to seek now. In prayer meet. Lee went over a long long service which left me 10 min. for prayer & exhort. left at 8 & came depot. Having written letters - train late - came to ~~St. Louis~~ <sup>St. Charles</sup> & St. Louis. Home - Arrived -

16 - Called Spencer Home arrangement for emigrants & wives - Called at T. H. Office pass & car 12<sup>th</sup> came Terra Haute & St. Louis. On way let Wood gave me contact

St. Louis

17 We were detained by friends of whom so arrived after light sleep. Western Horse called Siquion - Reuben Sheldons - Souperis called again at Siquion, David Reuben. Got Rich came & dinner - We talked a long time. Western & Harper had just arrived. Came to Depot too late by 1<sup>st</sup> car stop & came back to Lander - & then Richardson then to Western & Rich & Rich wrote & returned early -

18 We both took 8<sup>th</sup> car & came St. Charles called on Mr. Link who came with us. Harper called at Wentzides but got on again we stop at Warren ton & dined E. Cooks. This is the best eating house between St. Jo & St. Louis - Thinking I should not get away from here before Monday I let them give out apt. for me Sat. Mr. Link procured a heavy wagon & two little mules & we came over some rough road to his farm which is in a long unfavorable shape. We examined coal mine as far as we could. it being now filled with water - gathered a few specimens. think the upper strata is coal - It became dark & could not see well - It is superior soil & large well only is so far from R.R. I think there is oil - that the coal here is near the edge of the great coal field - I think lead too well

Mar 18. 65

be found Stead at Mr Link's. Present  
Nichols - I talked till late on Abn. 7 colts  
19 Sabbath After prayer and a little talk on  
baptism (they were strong Campbellites) & break  
we came Manitow. called Rev Mr Simp-  
son - changed my clothes & came SS Exhorter  
the children with liberty Preached with much  
freedom on the Throne of grace - Dined  
with Rev Vandusen at the new  
German Institute. Exhorted the young  
men in SS at 4 - Called at Mr Simpson's  
& fed in the eve with power on Rom 18  
18 - Br. Vandusen Exhorted came to books  
& stand

20 Harper said he would not give over  
ten dollars price for Mrs L's farm - I  
told Mr L. I would either throw it into a  
joint stock company for him & sell the  
stock or sell the farm on a commission  
or leave it as it was & rent it out in  
general among other farms - He said  
I might become Agent & he would give me  
a handsome reward - Then said I it must  
be examined. So he got horses & we rode  
On the way I told him the substance of last  
night's sermon He told me many things about

his experiences. That one reason why he did not  
go out last night was because he could not have  
a sermon without tears - I finally told him  
he was having his last call that I felt im-  
pressed to ask him to consecrate himself, to  
talents & property to the Lord. I found he was  
a Freemason & I was then more free - A  
little after 12 O M. I told him what I  
desired & if he would give up all we  
would kneel & pray to get him - He readily  
consented - I prayed & he repeated after me  
a full and entire consecration promising  
never to go back but to obey the Spirit  
in every thing for life - My faith be-  
came strong & feeling deep & when  
we rose he seemed blest & exclaimed  
"Well, now I know all they work for the  
least." He had an interesting free talk  
after that - He dined at J. K. Nichols &  
took horse & rode to his woodland & ex-  
amined a ledge where was calcareous spar  
& seams of fine iron ore. He went over  
Quiver river & returned to Nichols It is fine  
oak & richory timber but too rolling for  
Cultivation - John F. Wilson was there. I had  
made a map of Mr Link's land



March 21-65

I awoke before 4 and reflecting - "my mind was carried back to my call - "You must be agent of these Lyceum Villages" in the plural. Now it seems to me that after all my trials & experience gained I may be called to establish a Lyceum village here. If Mr. Sink goes for it I will. He has a gold mine in California. His property here is worth 13,500 in gold. It has a beautiful site rich fertile land, well watered & timbered a coal bank of at least 18 ft deep & easily reach. Stone in abundance & I am strongly inclined to the opinion there is oil. There is felspar, lime & sandstone. It is 7 m from the County Seat. Land can be had in the vicinity at fair rates. Now before 5 I wrote above - Mr. S. professes to have been awakened from his stupor & his old convictions revived by my sermon I gave him when I first saw him Mar 4<sup>th</sup> God is Love. He had convictions when young they followed him until he married & still. His wife's father was a decided Universalist & opposed every thing evangelical, but he had & has

a praying Mother. Now if he is truly converted to God, if he has truly consecrated himself to the Savior I think he will enter into my plans. But as Satan tempted me once to doubt my call because I had opened the door, I will not move until I know his mind & if he consents, I will consider it a call of Providence. If not he will probably make me Agent to sell it for him & then I will await the openings of Providence. He is now sleeping in this room (6<sup>30</sup>) and to day will indicate my duty. I have renewed the consecration of myself to God and have no will nor desire but to do the will of God. If with all my unworthiness & imperfections the Lord can use me as an instrument I am ready to say Here am I Lord do with me as thou wilt - I can but remember the words He spoke to my soul when in trouble in Berea. Thou which hast showed me great & sore troubles shalt quicken me again & bring me up from the depths of the earth. Thou wilt increase my greatness & comfort me on every side. I will

Mar 21 1865

only add that after a temptation to call this place Sheldon I felt the right name would be Berea but as the first was decided by lot so shall this be if I establish it.

After coming above Mr S rose & I began to relate to him my exercises & the Providence until I was removed from kick when we were called to breakfast. after which we had prayer - I enjoyed near and good liberty & seeing the daughter Amanda agreed to serve the Lord from this time for life then I left Mr then John W. the son of Nelson who had heard his thumb badly cut & bled all night. Mr N. had not as I had thought been a professor of religion - He waited a while on account of rain & then rode via oil & my coal mine & on the land to South end & 11. Nantuxton Took car & came to Wright City called on Dr Wright McQuinn & slept with A who gave me power of atty to sell 167 a in township adj Lusk's land Took first car at 11 & came Nantuxton & 22 Mexico No letter from Harper came on

to Allen no letter - wrote for him at both places & came Macon, Stant about until St L train to Harper - Took 23 Train & came Palmyra & Backley walked to Mr Hueston. He was in bed with a cold. He signed a written statement of facts for which I came here. He also said "I was present when Mother told Ralph to sue the estate & I'll be your best witness" Dined & then Henry Clay a "colored" white boy took horse & me to Backley where I waited two hours & went to Hannibal. Land office Mr Harris had forwarded documents Took train & came back by N. 24 Slept in chair - at 5 came in telegraph office & wrote & read - called Mayor Wilson at 12 Cars & came Mexico & found Harper - We came St Charles, I slept at Lusk's who was not at home the next day. 25 Conversation with Mrs S. She talked as if she had lost all sense of the native depravity of the heart. ap<sup>c</sup> Mon at 10 to meet at Monticello House Took car & came St Louis. Monticello kept by Reuben Sheldon called Sigmans, Richardson Soupirs He found Harper He bought 1820 a near Mexico - I drew contracts for them - B. Paul Abat. who gave me list of some land to sell.



Mar 25 1865

Called on Mr RR office to Mr. Thompson. practical mineralogist. In ev sat late with Brink 26 Sabbath came at Baptist S.S. then Central Pres. S.S. then Centenary Meth(S) S.S. addressed the school with freedom - came 2<sup>nd</sup> Union M 26 & heard bro & sister - Dr Cox has bought a ch & fitted it up cost at 35.000 - I gave him 20¢ went out with bro & sis Holcomb (Jane Brinkmeyer) Speaking of the village I intended to lay off. Sister & her sister both said the name ought to be Sheldon when I said I purposed to call it Bruce both said I shall leave it to the lot as I did at first - Walked with Harper down street & tea at E. Sheldon - In ev went with him to Dr Cox. He went on & came down to Dr And. Bapt. I heard his sub. read a sermon on Mat 16-26. Came to Cox's again & home with Harper -

27 Awoke early & finally rose at 3 & wrote

Called on Mr Richardson, Souper & at 10 Met bro Link - He said when he got home the Bible lay on the table for the first time for a long while - He opened at last chap of II Cor. "It was so appropriate it seemed like a miracle" His wife he thinks will come - she has diphtheria now - He erected the farm

altar He went to H M Thompson's practical mineralogist - What I did not know scientific name of is Terra sienna. paint - He I added in the five indications the sixth the presence of Soap stones. I had rightly named every thing Dined Sheldon & call at Mr RR & Mr Boutin He intimated that the Board would not appoint until 100.000 were sub to pay Agents It may be that this plan contemplates with doing good the rewarding political favorites & furnishing wine & dinners on days of relaxation of board - It may be I shall get no apt seeing things in this light I took my baggage & with Harper left on Oct Mr RR. came to Vincennes to - At 28 Lawrenceburg I threw off a line for bro Geo B. Sheldon & the family seeing me know saw & told me his father was dead He a yst morn. I stop off - Bro. had been complaining but about 2 wks since the high water came into his house on lower floor - He worked hard took cold & typhoid fever & d 2 A.M. His sister Johnson thus came - A few prayers - I took car again & came to Cin. called on H H Fish, J. H. Thomas where I found Harper & Bushnets & I wrote to

March 28 1865

2 O'clock car & came Hamilton  
coming to P.Q. I met wife near  
Robertson's office. Called Harper &  
Deport for Carpet bag & staid John  
Wilmon's -

29<sup>th</sup> Called Robertson, Williams, Hume  
Harper's dined & came M<sup>r</sup> Farland  
He lent me his horse & buggy - It  
raining wife did not go - Went to  
his. I staid a rainy night

30 Rain all day. In morn Col H.  
Called drunk as he was last n. -  
Got wet as I came in rain to Harv.  
at Harper's; came Wilmon's & staid

31 Called Hume's Banking house &  
Harper. River is very high -  
in Cellars - Left my clothes to wash  
Mr Strains - came depot & waited  
Car to Cin. Dined Fisk's called on  
Pres. At M RR. Thomas. Brothers  
Fisk's Car & came to Mr Sheldon at  
Lawrenceburg. Stopt over till 9<sup>12</sup>  
then took train & rode all night

April 1<sup>st</sup> 1865 arriving at E St Louis at 1 P.M.  
It has been & is high water & the creek  
overflow greatly - Stopt Monticello House

St Louis

Called at S. B Ho - then Mr Souper. who  
informed me my case was referred to the  
Gov. whom he advised me to go & see -  
Called N M RR. Mr Sturgeon advised me to see  
Gov F & presented me a letter to Pres of P M RR -  
Called Bro Cox. after tea. I sat a while. he  
being at supper. In eve with S B Ho.  
Maj B. desires me to assist in organising  
Co's to purchase two sites. & sends me to  
examine some "oil" territory -

2 Sabbath Called at the S S in Centenary  
Church. Exhorted the children with some  
liberty Heard Rev. Morris son of  
B & M. pr on I know whom I have  
believed to a good practical sermon.  
Rev Mrs Dines invited me home to din-  
ner where were several from dif-  
ferent parts of the State. I could see  
sympathy for S seeking out.

Called at the S S in M R S. & opened  
it by prayer - In eve went up to S S  
& Gay - Free Meth Ch. Mr Funderwood  
called me to the pulpit & then set me  
to pr. I tried on March 14, 15. Some  
wayrite homes - Several asked me to  
go & stop with them, but came to Mont.



Apr 2 1865

icello House. Dr Holland of the convention occupies the room. Am put in. It rained after 8 O'clock.

- 3 Rose at 5 I wrote letters, called Barnes, Richardson, Sigerson. Mr Ames wants oak & ash wood. got Mrs Le Sueur to mend my coat; someone took my gloves I think out of my hat. Took Cars 4<sup>45</sup> & came to Mr Lick's St Charles
- 4 Had prayers with & exhorted there was close & affectionate to her - He does not stand quite as firm up to the cross as I could desire - He seems to be interested. Took description of land for R. A. Walton but he declined to give power of atty to sell. Cars at 10 & came Hannibal & dined & came Mexico. Called on S. A. Graddock who introduced me to Joseph Miller with whom I am to stay. Called at Judge Clarke's Mr Simington & preached in eve with some comfort on Heb x 14 to a very still and attentive house.
- 5 It was a warm spring day. yet shower at night. Got two horses & a boy to show me & rode out to see Haydens land

Mexico Mo.

Caught in a shower called at Floyds & borrowed a blanket. Called at Jacobs - She is a Map. woman - It rained very hard on way back saw 3 places where either oil or Iron pyrites an oily greasy substance came out of ground & rain did not affect it. Seemed in one place as if a jug full had been spilled back to town. I dined & Cars 12.30 to Warrenton St. L. Stopt Western -

6<sup>th</sup> Called S. B. Ho & on May B. & reported - Called Monticello House Mrs Fish & C. the & Cars at 7<sup>45</sup> & came Eureka - Went over land of R. A. Walton. timber is not good as represented - made map & Cars at 5 & came St. L. Monticello House - On way made acquaintance of May be. a Meth. He has bought a piece 500 a & wants to sell called to find J. W. Ames - wrote to him - Said Mont. W. I called S. B. Ho & Cars 7<sup>45</sup> & came Hermann & dined D. M. Lick. the best RR eating House I know came Jeff City. called on Gov F. but some officers coming in & interrupting us I suggested he apt an hour to see me & he came 9 O tomorrow - Called

April 7<sup>th</sup> 1865

Dr. Curry & Peabody & explored the Cr  
banks to find indication of oil - Found  
the iron symptoms, came Virginia Hotel  
kept now by Station Room 16 & wrote  
Cold -

8 Rose 4<sup>th</sup> & wrote copied letter to T. E. S. -

Called on Gov at 9. He manifested a dispo-  
sition to appoint me & wished me to remain  
till Monday as he could not confer with Mr  
Rodman Sec of St before Mr. Called on Sec  
& showed Mr W. J. Little of Newton Iowa. left  
the Capital Calling out met bro Morris in  
his house returned & with John Comstock &  
Col Richardson In eve at bro Kings request  
attended the "Sociable" for to provide Carpet to  
for the new Ch de Meade have bought. It  
was at Mr. Ware's - came & staid Va Hotel

9. Sabbath Attended a SS taught a class consisting  
of Annette Bordell 12 Lelia Sackey 12 Rosa  
Dickox 15 Ida Kate Ham 11 Mary Bath Unshad 12  
Tried to explain & lead them to Christ All  
solemnly agreed to serve the Lord. the 3 first  
wept much & one continued weeping after Ser-  
vice began. Exhorted the SS three minutes  
Rev Mr Wright exhorted on the Bible came after  
the pastor had opened - I try my best to shake

Jefferson City

off prejudices against him. who has many  
excellencies. Yesterday bro King who started  
from here asked me to go at night for him.  
Bro M. would not allow it. But he has asked me to  
go for him to the courts. Made out cards  
for the SS class with appropriate texts for them  
to learn. Went to Penitentiary & preached on  
1 Cor IV 5 - Was cramped for bro Morris can-  
tioned me not to allude to their condition & he  
short. Came to room In eve went to  
Colored church they have just bought & for  
on The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all.  
They seemed to enjoy themselves well -

10 The weather has been cold for several  
days ice 1/8 in thick mornings yet it has  
been so dry some think the peaches which have  
been in bloom since. There are not injured.  
Called on the Gov. He said he & Sec of St. had  
agreed what to do but he could not fix out  
the papers before train time but promised to  
send them to care Mr Souper tomorrow -  
Took car came Hermann & dined &  
Sept off at Newport. Called Mc Donalds  
& Beecher's & took description of their  
farms. He came to station & staid at  
Mc Williams. The woman refused to believe



Apr 11 1865

- Lee had surrendered. In eve I had a long arg with a N.Y. boy on religion. In morn took freight car & was detained a long while at Washington - Heavy rain today reached St Louis at 5 - Dr Car & Carrie Monticello House, called S.B. & Co & reported -
- 12 Rose after 5. read papers & called Mr Souper. Nothing from her, called at Transfer office got pass & half fare for Emigrants called at Land offices & Co.
- 13 Observed a company of fugitives (col). I went out to assist & direct them they had been imposed upon & had paid 9.00 for their lodging & back hire. Called at Street RR then waited for James, called Mr. Souper now word from her. Telegraphed him - Several from Butter & Co & Yonkers from Wayne occupied my time. At Richardson's & Co.
- 14 Spent time in talking about Maybell's land called at Telegraph & Souper's offices no letter went with Richard Morgan & Smith to Concord <sup>near Concordia Park</sup> Called at H. Renard, view from the obs. of his house very fine - came back. Called J.H. & Alton R.R. accomplished nothing - Lewis Magnant called with letter from

James Mallard -

15 Thanksgiving Day Ron 5. report of Lincoln & Seward's assassination. I think it a hoax. This was written before I had seen the morn'g papers, but the appalling truth was forced upon us & the city was turned to mourning. The Pres died 7.22. & Sat 9.30. Never did I see people so overwhelmed. Strong men stop & gaze upon the portrait of Lincoln which was hung in black & wept. Literally the houses, stores & inns were clothed in mourning. Sorrow real unfeigned sorrow took possession of most hearts. A few said they were glad. Attended service at Baptist ch. where appropriate addresses were made. Mr Souper told me two letters were at his office for me & he would try to send them to me but he did not. I feel quite resigned yet fear they contain unpleasant tidings. I could not finally prevail on Richard & Co to go to Luke's Land so I took car & came St Charles. Mr Link returned in eve. He said the Yonkers liked it much. I called on Dea Garrison & Ellen Johns. There was to be no preaching in the

April 13-1865

They apt for me to see in Pres. House  
In eve. Alder Davis came a Methodist  
Materialist from Illinois Falls was in  
16 Sabbath. Mr. Link's child Charly is sick  
& we had no prayers in morn. Attended SS &  
Exhorted the children at length with liberty.  
Preached with much freedom & enlarge-  
ment on Heb XI & Mr. Benj. A. Alderson  
took me home to dinner. I came down  
the valley & exhorted a boy - After SS. I found  
some black & some white boys playing  
ball & exhorted them - Mr. Link went with  
me to Ch. I had liberty & power & preached  
with many tears on How long halt ye He.  
Exhorted the sick boy a little. Mr. Alderson  
gave me a p & took Dr. Prov. Was intro-  
duced to Mr. Cunningham who invited me warm-  
ly to his home a mile - Mr. <sup>& others</sup>

17 Rose at 5 After a late wet spring the  
weather has become fine & balmy -  
Took cars at 7 came to St Louis corners  
with Judge Griffith & Mr. Jennings. The  
first has over 9000 acres of land for sale -  
Called at Mr. Bush's & Soupers, having  
misunderstood the hour called again  
at 3. before which Lewis Mangum said

Saint Louis

my card was refused. a person having  
called who showed his apt as Agent &  
saying no other person had authority to -  
I showed my papers & Mr. Eaton said I  
will recognize you calling at Mr. Souper  
he handed me the apt & offered to advance  
100p. Then I wrote the form for Mr. Bush  
he changed one word by which I desired  
that other Agents are or would be apt.  
I showed the apt to Mr. Eaton Sup. & Mr.  
He said "You are all right this covers the  
whole ground." For Mr. Colburn is trying  
to get his Sup. to grant half fees -  
It becoming rainy I did being late  
I did not go to see the 9000 acre tract  
Staid Moslem House

18. Wrote. called on James & Sloan <sup>Chgo</sup> 93  
A W. Liffingwell <sup>Chgo</sup> 76 Allen & Thomas Swerds & Chgo. land agents  
I agreed with them to send emigrants to them  
I ask for only 1/4 of their com. the others offered  
me 1/3.

19 Rose early copied Who is a murderer?  
for Democrat. called S. B. & Mr. A. & R.  
Mr. Souper. Mr. Rowland & Mrs. Madam Miller  
met Col. Wait. From a great variety of



Apr 19-1865

circumstances I infer that in the  
Chartered Land Co. Gov. F. & perhaps Mr B  
are silent partners, that it was intended to  
apt only favorites as Agent but that  
Mr Souper's action with my success made  
it necessary to give me some erroneous  
agreement & the intention being to throw  
their weight in favor of the Agent who  
will work for most for themselves.

It is intended for one grand Speculation  
The day was appropriated to meetings  
the city was clothed in mourning

Stand Westman & wrote letters -

22 Rain last night yet was a warm  
day - called Souper, Brook, read letter of  
recom. called Richardson, S B C. St Hobbs  
B. Tompkins, Dr. Montueto, came Planters  
& took Tenn Haute route. rode all night  
Dr Sharp was in law to Gen Grant in same route  
part of way - [He went to Richmond as PM]

23 Called a Spring House but not long enough  
to breakfast - came Centocoe. I slept at Lee's  
breakf. - dined & came at 8 PM came Richmond  
& Hamilton. 8% out to Haystack. Made acquaintance  
of Mr G. Battlett who is a settler & took him to  
the stand with me

Hamilton O.

121

22 wrote description of Br Latham & town  
of atty. called P. Q. read letters - Vorce,  
Williams, Mr Fairland on Adm business. Pro  
bate Court. In PM left to Mr Henshaw home  
& buggy & came to Geo. wife was coughing  
hard but seems better - Our Anniversary  
23 Sabbath Wife proposed to go to the Church  
near Browns Pools. I consented but while  
the horse was being got she began to writ  
about my visiting on Sat & I saw it was  
going to be made an apology for this  
Sunday eve & I declined to go. Drove Presch  
& heard Rev Mr Black on Isa 23 & 24  
came to Mr. Cace to Mr. Cace & dined. Having  
lost my knife went back. inf. p. to call at  
at home. did so. The man had it - Came to  
S. man Cabel & exhorted the School on Law &  
Covenanted - Came to a meeting - In  
ev. Heard Garrison & Wolder on Freedman's  
Lk lesson.

24 Rose & wrote Mr. Battlett left early  
Stamped Cards to Looked over S D Huston ap  
with E. M. Thoms. Called on Editor. Williams  
J. B. Milliken. Bought 12 page book for  
Immigration. In eve Rev Jacob Stebbins  
talked about Mo. & Colonies.

Apr 26<sup>th</sup> 1865

Wrote - stamped cards to - Called  
lawyers (Estates) to. Talking with several  
about Mo.

27 Rose early but breakfast very late I was  
10 m late for 8<sup>th</sup> train. Called Milliken  
Robertson settled with for B. M. Ralph H.  
estate. Bar at 9. A.M. called Mrs. Butler  
J. H. R. R. J. H. Sheldon. E. S. Starks. apt  
Agent. Not done. Present. Called J. B. B. B.  
Pd advertising for a farm - called J. S. Thomas -  
He is agreed to settlement with Ralph -  
Called Mayor Brink - Paul Mohr. Sup at  
Castle & Co. 7 & came Hamilton.

28. Fine weather after a late cold wet spring

Bought a trunk 6<sup>th</sup> wife & her family  
Came up & slept at Birds - About S. D. H.  
books & various & improved trunk -  
Slept at Birds

29 Most of day at apt books went over  
to C. H. but wife's hornets 80 a sold  
on expense in favor of her mother - made  
abstract of results of exam at night  
two to go any where on train - Birds

30 Sabbath It rained after breakfast called  
at Harpers. Started for church. as I passed  
out of the gate <sup>the</sup> Mr. J. B. B. passing I fell in

Hamilton

with him on the way he invited me to sit in  
his place. As I had impressions this morn  
I readily consented - Exhorted with freedom  
the S. S. & preached on Heb x. 4. Sufferer  
ch. with some freedom - Rainy day  
Did not go out in eve -

May 1<sup>st</sup> 1865 Dist Court began - Wrote  
at Court - In eve lectured on Mo. in B. H.  
a good impression seemed made -

2 Writing for Board - Went over to exam  
S. D. H. estate Interview with Judge Meeker  
Hunted for P. H. & could not get books  
In eve wrote.

3 Judge Meeker came to me & said he'd  
fix up something in that typ. or Owens  
Worked at Estates some. Hunted for S. D. H.  
book. Dist Court adjd till last of month

4 Fixing trunk & getting little at Mr. Sudlow  
Found Sam's book. Milliken will not consent  
to let the appeal go on the docket. Warm day

5 Rose by 5. Cars 6<sup>th</sup> to Levin Called  
on Fuller Ticket Agt. Atlantic R. R. He  
gave trip pass. to Sal. Am. near. Called. E. S. Starks  
Called J. S. Thomas. Wheelock O. M. He de-  
clined to act as agent to fill up tickets. Called  
R. S. Thomas. He showed me the proof of



May 5<sup>th</sup> 1865

then aft. came Book corner. dew  
bal. came Lotters & got lunch.  
came Ind & Gen R.R. Pres. Lord said  
I need have no further writing &  
might give certif of that form.  
Came Am S. Lotters Felt I had  
better come to R. so I took a train  
& was far as N.Y. It rained & lighted  
before Harper came much. I have  
made up my mind to try & com-  
promise the Houston matter -

I called at Am Ref B & T depes & they  
gave \$2.80 worth of small tracts &  
3 or 4 \$ worth 12mo tracts for dist &  
some Ch Prep -

6 Writing. called Robertson, Willikins  
Questioned Bird called Probate office -  
Took cars 3<sup>45</sup> came Dayton called  
Journal Office They accorn to Don  
aldson called there He was at Cin -  
waited for train & came to Sidney. 5<sup>45</sup> PM  
JW Cary's -

7 Sabbath called bro Tragus Opened the  
Pres. SS & Exhorted a clap of 12 lads from 124.  
Called Rev Clap at Meth Ch. Went into  
the graveyard No one being in kneeling

Sidney O.

tomb stone of wife and prayed that she  
might still be my guardian angel  
Her mantle of piety might fall on  
one of her children & grant children  
Heads bro Bates preached a good sermon  
my bro in grace. Closed. Dined  
Jere Cary's - Called Sister Good's &  
Meth SS. Exhorted Children Called  
P. A. Ogden - & back to camp In eve-  
ning was very pleasant. In a full  
house. Christ is the end of the law for  
righteousness to every one that believeth  
liberty & a full house Mr Geo Seekey  
walked & talked with me.

8 Rose before 2. read & wrote. Agreed with  
JW Cary to become Agent. made out papers  
wrote P. A. Ogden & came depot. Cars Dayton  
& Ham by 9. came Harpers. Trying to com-  
promise. Harper flies off.

9 Harper brot a act by which it appears  
that the note which Sam Ch<sup>r</sup> or Cynthia & Eliza  
was a later one than Mother paid. On dis-  
covering this I resolved to go to see T Miller  
Took cars 9<sup>45</sup> came Cin. Called May Brink  
Pres. Lord. J. H. Sheldon W. V. Mop whom I  
appointed sub agent. Called P. M. Strater office

May 9-65

Called at Sup. Office. C. W. & Mauretta B. K. K. buy. Cars at 3.30 & came See by & Chittenden 7. Staid Thos. Mullers we talked late

10. Rose & recd wrote made out papers & I on agreed to be subagent. Called Loring

W. H. Peabody's & cars 2.40 & came C. W. Pres. Merriest on car came in Bus to Mrs. Castle's. Rainy - a very cold morning - staid all night

11 Called at W. B. Ad. Times. Gayette. Com. & Engren Office left notes took cars

12 & came Hamilton Bad cold lake night of 9. without an overcoat no fire in Car - Trying to compromise talked till late with Harper

12. Frost last night Slept poorly - cold. Unwell all day wrote at M. F. office called Conklin's. Probate &c - wrote some letters

13 This day has been spent in settling the suit of Thos. vs Estate of S. D. N. I had exam. the books & papers & now. to accept the proposition wife & Mother were bitterly opposed. Harper kept admonishing along until he got within some 68% of their terms & it was accepted.

14 Sabbath Slept at Bird's. Soon as I dropped sleep wife waked me by asking "How much Thoms gave me as a bribe?" I assured her I never thought of anything, that no intimation had ever been given. She kept writing till 1 o'clock. After breakfast took friends to distribute every house up Kops St on one side. Called at Mother's & upon her & many talking about honesty &c. I told Mother that she was the very one to be first, broken in upon the principle of equity advising Bird not to arbitrate - That she and Ellen were in a fine state of mind to meet at the judgment seat! We had a short talk in a shop & did not go to church. Attended funeral of Jacob Myers of whom I bought beef when living here. The people appeared before the time & I made remarks about future state before Mr. Davidson came who preached a good sermon on the day of adversity considered - In eve called at Rev. J. Sticks.

15 Called for papers - made a tray for trunk. At Harper's mended trunks. Called again & again over town Printing offices &c. 16 Attempted to compromise Bird's ap



May 16 1885

- His wife will not permit us to settle. Milliken gone to the City & called Gilmore's J K Davis tea. At 7 came to Coukline's office. Some came. They sat below. I wrote & came home. 17 Wrote letters - Went over & finally got an exam before Com. Coukline. Bird swore hard & cursed himself - We worked at it in PM & then plead the case at night. The great points are SDA made a statement after they were married. Balance due me on settle 35.63 Bird threw this away made up sum of as pleased him & changed bal from 325.68 due Estate to 529. due him. Milliken worked hard & ingeniously - The women were all there part of PM. I have no doubt we ought to gain the case - 18 This day has been spent in examining & cross & pleading & replying before Com. Coukline - Obj to Bird's Ad of - The thinks his case made good by my not more specifically objecting to Bird's testimony - Some head ache. 19 Rose 1/4 to 4 & wrote At Probate Court we could not find papers Bird gives a dif. ex

planations from Miller so I wrote & consented to have decision waived till his answer. Took care 11<sup>30</sup> - Cam. Car took bus & called 2 S Stark, W. V. Insp & Manette RR office. Mr Durand will not make decision - Came to Book concern & walked to cars at 2. then home - then Probate Court. 20 Called over in town Robertson, Bird Milliken Probate Court. Coukline reported a deduction from Bird's claim of 10%. Heavy rain to day - I wrote an elaborate argt against report - I wanted to go to Geo. wife declined - 21 Sabbath Took tract & after enjoying a season of prayer for blessing of God on them went up one street down another & left at every home on the side. Called a SS at Mrs. Mett & offered for for Curtis. came. Harpers wife made some stinging remarks. They followed me to Church & I would not get over anticipating. It was suggested that she would not find me money to pay her way - & I should leave her at home. Bro John Fisk for a dry sermon on the pr not ourselves but Ch of the S. came home

May 21<sup>st</sup> 1865

My countenance was observed. I told them I had an uncomfortable temperature - one word led to another - till dinner. In eve heard Br Fitch again on.

22 Spent this day fixing up the matter of appealing the case to learn Pleas.

23 Writing all day for Mrs. Appointed Dr J H. Rev Jacob Stark Local agent at Phila & wrote in blanks & letters Bird refuses to continue.

24 As things are changed I concluded to take a short trip so taking cars at 8 came Day District tract Joshua & Rufus at Theo. Stud. From Princeton Mr. made himself known to me & gave him semi or L of C. came Springfield. Was lots train for Del. left at 12 & called at Rev J. M. Linn & ap'd him & ap'd but the train did not wait to 12 & left 11:30. Called at Bishop Morris & dined. He showed me Br. Atbury's watch (a small old bulls eye) & I read thro his spectacles - Br. showed me his improvements & warmly invited me to call again - I felt bad at first when I found could not get to Delaware today. Took cars & came Kenia Saw Mary Welch. Called on Mr. Ham late of Harropburg tea. Cars at 7 & came Columbus. New England kept

by E. Martin

25 Rose at 3. Cars 3<sup>40</sup> to Delaware met many friends going off. A S. S. state convention has been held here a very fine time - rode in Bus to Annapolis. Called Dr Shaffer breakfast. Met Mr. Deal of Buoyons ap'd him ap'd & walked over to depot & returned. Called on Dr. now Bishop Thomson a very interesting season. He has lately returned from India. Appointed T. E. Powell Esq. Local Agent. Dined Dr Shaffer with Dr Thomson. They walked over to Depot with me train for Columbus. Pres. Swan being absent. & raining Br. wrote - Stud N.E. good new new house. No charge.

26 Called at State Journal. Statesman. Judge Swan. Am. Pop. Ch. Witup. J. F. Given Southern proclivity. Singing in Directory name of Stanton Stokes called.

27 Friend St. He died last Feb aged 95. Rev D. H. Moore Pastor Bigelow Chap. Sick. urged me to come & see for him - called Sister Sholes at Adelaide Booths. Cars at 2.25. Came Kenia Dayton. Called J. F. Donaldson. A Lowrey & wife. Tea - cars 7 - came <sup>Hamilton</sup> ~~Dayton~~ or A. G. W. R. W. by 8. Harropburg.

27. Rose at 3 & wrote letters. Packed trunks - asked wife for some money to pay her expenses. She replied I'll pay my own. Then you'll travel alone. For I cannot submit to the mortification of letting any



May 27-1865

body know our estrangement - "Then pay my expenses" she replied - I told you distinctly I could not I would do all I could to get your papers I have obtained papers on some - I told you the conditions I wrote them I neither invited nor refused - but I shall not change the terms. Harper joined on my side & Mary & Hannah on his who said "If I furnished money I'd pay my self. I'd not let him keep it" So she took her clothes out of my trunk. She rode over to R.R. called at Homes. Birds. Ex office. Cars at 7 - to Cin - called Ed M. Little Miami depot. In. & Cin R.R. Book room. back to I & Co. & P. W. Strader agreed to call next week on roads - They have got up obj to continuing 1/2 fare. Cars at 4 to Columbus 10 Pm N.E. This is a good house - Supper at Xerxes, Eph. Cory's -

28 Sabbath M. Blain a bachelor Quaker man was room mate - took rent & distributed along called Booths & Bro Moores broke letter called Town St SS. Ex Inf clasp. Met sister Town formerly sis Sam Johnson? She told the children about my talking to Chiles many yrs ago she thought the best she ever heard - Had similar

Columbus O

remarks from other way - Called in at Baptist S.S. A Bible class thought it was much easier now to embrace Christ than in days of xst - I thought not - Came Byrdow Ch. (formerly Pres.) & his wife freedom on The of gr. Died bro Moore - went via Street car Penitentiary - Bro Byers had just closed a short exercise - Mother Sister Finley called N.E. & came SS at Byrdow - Childrens band. Excellent play - came bro Moore tea Pm in eve with some library on Nov x. 4 - Bro Moores - Cong were disap. as bro Phillips (Dd) was announced & some went away 29 Rose before I wrote. After breakfast Bro D.A. Moore gave me 8¢ - came to Street R.R. office got a sep & called at N.E. & cars for Cleveland Saw A Hamilton at Wellington Arrived 3 Pm called on bro Lowman - Meddell & came Bro Poljan & apt him Agent - & staid Bro Lowman 30 Called W. H. Vantyne He has been sick - & can't pay any thing - came Depot & went up to Athens Depot cars moved off just before I reached them. Came back called Stearns office & called by W. Clark & settled with him & took up the pills - took cars & came to Ben at Pattersons. After tea called Sister Baldwin

May 30 1865

Sister Selas Clapp. He was a good man & d. in  
 peace - Br Henry Brown He was a little cool  
 At Br Bantons - got to Br Bantons he is in was  
 Met bro Seely - called bro Pierce & came to  
 Calib -

31 Rose early After praying settled it to go to  
 Painesville So came Br L. A. Mills who in law  
 David Stratton was a member of class when I  
 joined He was present - Breakfast then took  
 horse & buggy & drove to Joseph Reed's -  
 whose bro has bought in Carroll Co.  
 back to Calib & depot came to Cleveland  
 & called Pres. Nottingham & got pass -  
 Came Painesville Aft John W. Babcock  
 Aft had a talk with Tracy Aft for N & S  
 RR lands. Dined Couhs House & came to  
 Cleveland. Drove - Came to Norwalk. Got off  
 to see John Garrison Pres. of Toledo RR He was  
 so stiff I jumped on cars again & came  
 Toledo called on Pres. Porter whom I found  
 a gentleman - came Detroit & slept at  
 a tavern -

June 1 1865 walked to Woodward Avenue &  
 Street RR to N End I walked 25 rods to Jas Wall  
 - Enjoyed a visit some head ache -  
 Br W. entertained me with items about

Detroit

Bureau as Bro Chapman whom I rode with  
 on the cars from Norwalk Toledo to Detroit  
 had arrived - We went to hear him Br Br.

Buckley - present on this National day.  
 From "And wherefore slew he him?" I John III.  
 An admirable discourse. Clear. evangelical  
 Candid, impartial, evincing great knowledge  
 of history & passing events. His remarks on  
 the <sup>religions</sup> character of Lincoln were admirable -

When speaking of Jeff Davis whose career he  
 contrasted with Lincoln he said that justice  
 required he should be hung - I said with  
 many Amen - the audience began to cheer  
 Br D. promptly rejoined said this is the house  
 of God - "Then" said I "Amen" is in order" Yes  
 sd he Amen is always in order if in the right  
 place - on coming out Louisa Colear  
 recognized me I went home with him  
 and then down town I fixed my trunk  
 but the lock is worthless - came Street Car Office  
 & called at Jas. Colear's & Comm. Jno. & tea  
 then came to J. Walruges & stand

Those 1/4 to 4 wrote Wallace took me to Depot  
 & gave me 3¢ I had let him have a map 6.00  
 Took train & came to Toledo. made contact  
 with Passenger Agent - Train to Hamilton New  
 Eng



June 2 1865

document & disintegrated by the way -  
arrived 8<sup>30</sup> Pm & came Harpers

3 Rose & wrote. cars at 10<sup>15</sup> when called  
Ot M & Sat bar Roads. Under the influence  
of Mr. Griswold they have revoked the h. p. am  
Contract. I worked all day with them  
back & forth. Finally Mr. G. agreed that all  
Certif should be respected if issued before today  
Called at Ganesville route but finding  
I could not reach Lancaster tonight I  
changed & came N. D. & to Ham. at  
Harpers Mr. Abat here - wrote letters  
till late

4<sup>th</sup> June Sabbath. Pleas. but dry - very warm

I heard Rev Mr. Turner of Conn for a day  
speak on What meanest thou a sleeper. and

Call upon thy God that we perish not

Called at John Wilmon's before meeting

at Meth. Church where Rev. M. Elroy

monitored all distinctions by his mov-

ing & straining & indistinct intonations

It was worse than useless, annoying -

5 Rose at 2 & wrote. Order for Monument

about Immigration to Mother has agreed

that what the heirs do not contribute she will

make up. At noon place in Pm M. F. is

offered to continuing mother's suit. For that  
called on Judge H. & tried to sell his property  
6 Rose before 4 & wrote - Took cars at 6<sup>30</sup> came  
Cincinnati & L. M. R. to Morrow & thence to  
Lancaster - Conversing with Jon. L. Hills of  
Washington on cars called on Dr. B. N. Spahr  
tea - Talked to people about Mo. & Staid  
Tollage House. If

7 Pd bill 1/2 June 1865. Took cars & came  
Ganesville came State S. S. Convention &  
at noon was sent to Chambers - going  
over the river enquiring could not find  
but a man invited me to dine who proved to  
be Dr. E. L. Buttrick son of Mrs. my old neigh-  
bor in Brown. He agreed to become a Agent

At Convention - Called Ed. Times & Gayles  
In eve had an op. to briefly invite to Eni  
to Mo. Some good speaking

8. At Convention after meeting out  
doc. & writing Ann. & Ad. Ex Co's  
leaves at 11 came Circleville & Lancaster &  
Washington J. L. Hills store a very heavy  
rain sharp thunders - Elec demolished the  
battery in tel office - In eve festival for  
Pres. Ch. Tea at bus Hall. His little girl  
seemed much attached to me & I gave her a  
photo. took cars at 10 went to sleep

June 9-1865

At 1 AM car started - came to Morning  
 & Cin. - called at Dr. Stader's office & took  
 Room. Am Refd to J. So. & came at 2.20 -  
 Hamilton's wife is at Harper's. She grows  
 weaker. At Cin I saw Thos. Miller & Jb. Th.  
 10 AM before 5. Wife takes a notion, to  
 go home. Called Court to - Took car  
 at 10.15. I told Harper if wife's suit was true  
 this court I could not go with them -  
 So he must decide I was to get tickets via  
 Balt if I went or At & W if not He told  
 me to get tickets by Balt. came Cin to  
 to Strasburg & Bd Ex - Strasburg was there &  
 went with me to ticket office 22.40 to N.Y.  
 via Balt & Phila - called at his office He agreed  
 for my views or emigrants one not twice.  
 Car 5 & came Hamilton - tired -

11 Sabbath Heard a Rev

soft song

dead professors at Pres. Ch from Bing con-  
 fident of this - thing that he which  
 hath begun a good work in you will  
 perform it to the day of death. Did  
 not go out in eve - Wife says she is worse  
 than ever before She has made up her mind  
 to go to N.Y. & Ireland with Harper - She  
 had great difficulty to breathe

12 Mon at 2. Wife talked a long while last  
 night she could not sleep. She said If I  
 don't come back I want her to have 500  
 more than her. & he must pay the costs of  
 doing the mortgage. He only paid 800 for  
 the money & that he owed me - But I  
 shall come back - wrote letter came  
 P.A. & called Robertson - Harner to -  
 busy fixing up - fixed trunk to the left  
 at 3.45 Wife, Mrs Harper & her daughter  
 Hannah & Catha Came Delaplane where  
 I called on Donaldson & wrote out  
 his brother called on W.P. Sheldon who  
 gave wife a bot-bottle - Came to  
 N.E. Hotel - made instructions for  
 Martin retired at 11

3 Mon at 3 - Car at 4. called at Zanesville  
 Opposite Bell and the Agent kindly telegraphed  
 to Mr. Ford who tel' back a pass for self & wife  
 to Balt. the pass for a capon in right &  
 4 Stopped off at Wash Junction. Moonlight  
 scenery last night was very fine - It had  
 rained & cooled the air - Came to Wash  
 & went thru Capital Car to White house  
 East room - back to Treas. & State Dept  
 Called on Clerk (Hawell) of Sec. Seward's



June 14<sup>th</sup> 1865

Patent Office - Went with girls near  
 P.O. to Smithsonian Inst went there except  
 the Library Cars at 4.30 came Balt. Went  
 about to find a cheap fashionable & good name  
 for Mary & the girls called at West Hotel but  
 Hannah wanted to have it said she "stop at the  
 Entaw". I called at Wesley Chapel Dr Chapman  
 they were holding Ladies Meet? At close I  
 stated my business asking for Em. to be  
 up Society in Mo. a bro. Stein was present  
 who had me for in '42 the sum out of  
 I told them of the promise "100" came Rev  
 Jos Sewell He became paralyzed & brain be-  
 came so soft. He is like a child is 72.  
 15 Rose at 5 called at West Hotel & Entaw  
 House wife came with me to Dr Sewell's  
 where we breakfasted then I went Phil & got pap  
 came back & got summons from Town - then we  
 went Battle Monument & Wash<sup>g</sup> Mon. At 4.30  
 went up river then came by Sewell's & dined  
 Cars to Phil. "Have de Gran Wilmington to  
 went to Dr. Stuk. called at Geo J. & Cynt  
 Sheedons Oswine's Hotel. After Mary & girls  
 went to their room they dis cov. bedbugs & they  
 went first one then another till finally  
 we went. La Pere <sup>room</sup> at Mt when bond was

Phil &amp; New York

dollar per day & they said I came back to Esom  
 16 Rose let wrote. wife rose late came via St  
 Cars to Book room I went to Hatzmies for a  
 pap. Back bought Dr Bug on Second Corning -  
 Cann Kensington depot & Cars. New Brunswick  
 Ellis - New ark & N.Y. Took the women to  
 S.B. Calidonia. after calling on Aunt There  
 was but one berth not engaged & that was in  
 Ladies Cabin 14. which I engaged for wife -  
 After getting them on board called Ex Co. &  
 to various Hotels & Stpt Courtlandt St.  
 Kept on European plan. \$6.00 per day for room  
 & at restaurant what I call for - Went to Stein  
 wife came & lodged with me I have a  
 small warm room -  
 17. After breakfasting in restaurant below we  
 called at Devlin's & various dry goods stores  
 I left wife & called Book Concern Dr Post  
 Dr Curry Ed. handed him various papers  
 called Tribune Office & came Devlin  
 & bought a coat vest which I thought  
 wife approved - I came to Steamer. She  
 was so "mad" that I had bought such  
 & touched things calling me an old ox &  
 brating me & finally refused as I left  
 to shake hands - I came to my room

June 17-1865

I changed my clothes went to steam  
 wife moderated a little so as to shake  
 hands - I kissed the others. They told me  
 "I would miss it" - They said to me be  
 fore her - This is what you get for get-  
 ting her passed free from Ohio - I left  
 & came back - I felt that when she  
 was gulping in the water or gasping  
 her last breath she would feel how  
 she had wronged me - I was greatly  
 grieved & wept - She finally kissed me  
 good by - Upon her asking for some  
 oranges & reaching the money I pushed  
 the money & handed the oranges -

The boat started 2:15 I cannot describe  
 & took clothes back & changed vest for  
 a smaller one & came down town  
 to Murray Co. - wrote Dr Bradley -  
 Called Symon's office & to learn hotel  
 & wrote report - tried - I feel lonely  
 & depressed - My earnest prayer is  
 that wife may come back & that she  
 may return with a different spirit  
 I told Mary I feared we should never  
 meet again on earth  
 When my clothes were lost I handed

New York

a sign on L. C. to Mrs. Robbins - Soon  
 after Mr S came to find me a cooler room  
 But it was up a long flight of stairs &  
 I declined to move -

18 Sabbath Called at J. M. Elliott. break  
 fr. came S. S. 24th St. - Exposed children  
 5m. They said I did it well - After was  
 told I was expelled in Morn. I had under-  
 stood it for Bro Crawford - I returned & prayed  
 & came to bed with feeling & liberty on  
 Sat 14 - Came to Sanford & dinner  
 & took a nap - Called Cooks of J. B. Brown  
 & tea - went to hear a young man on  
 Thore shall call his name for us - stand  
 all night -

19 Rose 20 to 4 & wrote - came Bookman  
 & wrote to him in preacher's meetg -

Came to Devlin's & Tribune Office called  
 Smith Sheldon called Hervey & J. P. Lyman  
 Williams open 3 Bowling green & Express  
 office to Courtland St - wrote -

20 Rose at 3 wrote letters. Read Berg  
 on Second Coming - Came to Devlin's  
 & got coat - came 3 Bowling green.  
 Mr J. Williams Ed of Iron Age invited me  
 to write in his office - came to room



June 20 1865

and came at Park for St Marks place  
28. where I sup<sup>d</sup> Dr Palmer lived - not there  
walked to Rivington found it was 23  
8 St St walked back very warm -  
Expected I would be an hour too late  
but felt it would be best to be disapp<sup>d</sup>  
yet arrived just as they were singing  
on hymn - it being 3 O' instead of 2  
I thought I would say o. but learn -  
but A. B. Wheeler spoke next me & I got  
up related calling on H. W. in 1826 - He  
has a comfortable time Francis Dobb  
got up & stated about his meeting me  
& my great snuff habit - Sister E. H. Brown  
spoke strong. It was a very pleasant time  
Dinner Hamilton - Bro & Sister Inskip on  
whom I called at Kensington. Bro & Sister  
Langford's invited us to tea after having lunch  
called on to pray - came to Hotel walk  
21 Rose at 5 - wrote over my  
Journal 1848 & 49 - I have a very great  
season since yst Temptation seems all  
gone I can say.

Lord I am thine entirely thine &c

Thy grace can full assist me

And on that grace I am depend -

New York

Called Mrs Margaret (B. F.) Leck Donnell  
Called Bookroom wrote came down  
town at 3 Bowling Green - US Expt  
office called Harry Sheldon 81 Front  
& R. F. Hibbard 52 John - Times Office Editor  
Swinton - H. Greeley, Tribune. Came  
Am Agriculturist - Bondland & St. Rolic  
wa wrote - Red box of books today -  
Head ache - called on H. W. O'Leary -  
22 wrote called Bowling Green. Lost a H. B. Book  
in vault. came US Ex - letters called to  
little person today - 41 St bro Matteson  
gone wife sick - came Distel Reservoir  
came 69 St a very heavy rain - Read  
Hard book - went over S End of Central  
Park - walked to 59 - came to Abbey -  
Hotel -  
23 - Mosquitoes sting me & I waked in  
pain about 12 - lay awake long &  
finally slept till noon - wrote for  
Herald & called on Bennett - then  
3 Bowling Green then US Ex - then  
Hotel then J. F. Brown. Smith Sheldon  
He says the Capitalists are all blind  
200,000,000 invested in Speculations -  
Called Bookroom Dr. Curry - &c -

June 23-65

Came Citizen Office - Examiner App  
 Herald Office - 52 John St. Crossed  
 Fulton Ferry - to Francis Dobbs near  
 Myrtle Ave on East 4th St. His  
 wife fell lately & is confined - Called  
 to find Mrs Reed & called Julia  
 Suydam - & car to ferry & Hotel -  
 24 Writing a new article for press - at 9  
 Called McSheedon 220 called Citizens  
 Br McElrath invited me to his home - &  
 asked me to send any amount of City to my  
 friends if 50 the better - called at R D &  
 sent letter to wife. called No 3 Bowling  
 then on W. H. Hibbard then at Morton They  
 gave me a soft pen for the one I wanted  
 I gave him Div Proo came Clegg & mailed  
 60 papers - came Hotel calling at new  
 restaurant of H. A. Sheedon Edwards. Fixed  
 up things & took street cars to Harlem  
 Br. Eben H. Brown's I gave sister B an aut  
 of "I'll take care of that" conversion of sister  
 Theda. She informed that Edw Bartholomew  
 who I thought was awake when I put  
 9th St. after death of Mary Jane Baker. Express  
 ed. & died a happy Christian - I am that  
 Br & sister Ann Burns hold out faithful

Edw B. afterwards, making a sister of sis B.  
 25 Sabbath. Called at Cong church &  
 exhorted Inf Class - Called at Old Har  
 lem Meth SS & spoke to the children on  
 a new heart - Came to Mission Ch  
 & just a word or two about God's making  
 a picture of all we do & say to be read  
 at Sunday school day - For Bros Myrt  
 on Feb IV 16 with good liberty & power  
 SS Missionary meeting spoke - I am  
 far long on Feb XI 4 some went out  
 before dawn - A son of Br Corbett he came  
 to me & being introduced he begged to be per  
 mitted to say it was the most historical  
 clear & important sermon he ever heard. After  
 we came home read my sermon on  
 Div of Ch to Br Brown, his wife & son & sister  
 Fleming - I returned late About tea  
 time we had a discussion about infor  
 mation - Sister B. and I agreeing Br B described  
 about them Br McConnell of Harlem  
 wants printed sermon.  
 26 Rose bef 5 & wrote After breakfast Bro  
 Brown harnessed one of his fast horses & drove  
 with me to Highbridge or Aqueduct over  
 Harlem river - But soon coming on came



June 26-1865

back to 125 St & took care & came

Bookroom to Preachers Meeting

Chief discussion was on How shall we treat the Ch South - Long talk with Dr Porter. A dazling rainy day all day - Came Hotel & then called Ex/ office - No 3 Bowling green - & back to Hotel went early to bed after writing three letters -

27 Rose 4<sup>th</sup> wrote. needed pants Catered by - Bowling Green - gave article to Ed Iron Age. came John Street then N. J. R. R. via New Brunswick Hotel Called W E Sheldon 220 Broadway where I am local Agent. Took car to Dr Palmer's Meet 1 for Hotspur - please. only one man spoke too long - Called Mr Bottome - to find sister Keely. Came Hotel found card from Freda Bush. writing. A cool pleasant day -

28 Rose 4<sup>th</sup> wrote. Called W E Sheldon office, Office of Iron Age 80 Beekman St & proof of my Plea for Emigration Got 25 proofs & came Atlantic H & W Office & Fellman St prayer meeting spoke a few words & was called on to pray - Came to

Bowling Green met Mr Bush went with him to Castle Garden & with Com<sup>rs</sup> to Ward Island to Emigrant Hospital in a Gov. Boat - This is a new Hospital upon a new plan - Every emigrant pays 2¢ & is entitled to 5 yrs attendance - or free for 5 yrs. We all had a sumptuous dinner of many courses - & different kinds of wine I tasted tea, Claret & champagne for the first time in my life I was last the latter - Returning we landed at Whitehall & walked to Hotel. Mr Verplanck presided - a distinguished Episcopalian sat next him on left & Peruvian Minister on right - Mr Fagin is the Superintendent a genial witty Irishman -

29 Rose at 4 wrote corrected proofs - At 7 called on Mr Bush at Brandreth House He paid for my "hash" cup of Coffee & small piece of bread 25. He said he had no doubt the Board would appropriate more to me but he made no pledges. Called Citizens office & free passed more papers to send. Called Examiner Office gave H B & slip. Called at Sun office, H B. & slip. at Fulton St Prayer meet let Rev Mr Blain have 3 scones. 50. called



June 29-65

US Ex-office - Got cal. from S B Co. - called  
 3 Bowling Green - called at Atlantic R.R.  
 & then Erie R.R. then room. wrote  
 walked to pier 8 & saw the ships for Bremen  
 30 Rose St. Mosquitoes having brought abt  
 1 - wrote fixing things for local Apts.  
 Called to see Pres. of Erie & A. & W. R.R.  
 Finally met Mr. L. Hornum &  
 McLaure at depot. they consented  
 to my request for arrangement & agreed  
 to carry out any arrangement  
 that Mr. Barn. Sup. Agent should make  
 July 1<sup>st</sup> 1865 A fine rain last night  
 yet was very hot 95° in shade -  
 Called Army & Navy Gazette.  
 Called Erie R.R. Called 212 Broadway  
 where M. E. Sheldon has given me passage  
 to place my trunk & things. got a key  
 made - Somebody called but left no  
 message or name at Hotel Beller room  
 15 - working 1.25. two who today - Called  
 & got tickets to Elizabeth but as I could get  
 none to Newark so I turned to Camden  
 to Harlem R.R. & White Plains - walked  
 to Br. Wm. C. Barnes blessed my right  
 foot - time -

White Plains

July 2. Sabbath came S. B. Exhorted the children  
 & Preached for bro Lindsey Rom XIV 7.8 No  
 man liveth to himself &c - some comfort but  
 the old fashioned two story house not so full  
 made it a dry time Br & Sis Barnes were  
 conversed in 1847 when I was in 9<sup>th</sup> St Ch. She  
 is deaf some & fleshy - a bro brot me to  
 Rev Wm. M. Chipps. He & his wife did not  
 know me - but were glad - He took me to S. B.  
 at 3 where I exhorted the children at length  
 & for at 3 1/2 on the grass of our L. J. be with  
 you all Amen - In eve prayer met  
 Exhorted them - & predicted a revival -  
 3 Rose at 5 & wrote - till breakfast after  
 prayer by bro. called on Sup. but he  
 had gone came back & went to Depot  
 but the second train moved off before  
 I reached it - It was hard to feel - All  
 things work together for good -  
 The Pm bought Sermon on the Mount  
 & sent a young man who had just  
 lost his mother, He heard me in 9<sup>th</sup>  
 St in 47 & this morn He wanted my  
 sermons & gave me a \$ - called on  
 Eastern Journal & gave H B & left  
 article - called bro again but he



July 3-65

was not in. Came to Depot & N.Y.  
 Another Pass of N.H. or Har road  
 in - Came down town called at  
 Mr Ex - Am Ex & moved my trunk to  
 Mr Eshedon's room 212. came to Dan  
 St but Mr Bann had not seen the Pass  
 He said there would be no difficulty  
 in getting commutation but that  
 he would not pass me, then'said  
 I've shall not use his road? called  
 on N.Y. Central but it was 4 & all the  
 up came to Terry & Home & came  
 to Newark N.J. called on Susan (A &  
 water) Remer now a widow. She  
 treated me politely but coldly -  
 Called at C.D. Decker's who was at  
 Totenville but the family invited me  
 to stay.

4 Independence The boys have been  
 firing crackers all night. Recd  
 H - wrote - Mrs D & children gone to  
 West Point this morn. Miss Durham  
 an aunt of Dr D. wrote - Called at Mr  
 Larcum's in at Walory St Ch. left car  
 back & went to Ch. after waiting till 10:30  
 from from came in - Usual routine

Newark N.J.

of songs &c - Rev. W.H. Milburn the blind  
 Jr delivered the oration Dined at bro Larcum  
 & took cars & came N.Y. called at office  
 & street car to Sister Palmer's was 15 m  
 up into time - It was very good meeting  
 I prayed & spoke briefly - A bro Rev Adams  
 discrimination between entire consecration  
 & believing - I feel I have made the former  
 but I doubt exercising the faith which appropri-  
 ate the Savior to me - but I feel resolved  
 I will take it back - Lord I can shine. Help  
 me to say Thou art mine - Sister Bottom  
 & sister P agreed to assist me in prayer for  
 the great desire of my heart - the blessing  
 of a - Came to B. F. Leback & staid  
 5 The fire work were playing I  
 paid little attention - Home at 4 &  
 wrote - Called at Erie Railway  
 & waited from 9 to 10 Pres. did not come  
 there was referred to his chief Clerk &  
 he sent me back to Barr Pap Agent  
 & he put me off till tomorrow. I  
 came very near leaving off the nego-  
 tiation - It seemed so unreasonable - Called  
 J.B. Moore & came office 212 Broadway  
 Called on E.H. Brown, the Methodist

154 July 3 1865

The Christian Ambassador & gave  
Hand books. wrote in office & came  
to Rev St. Mattison's an old friend  
He has been eminently useful - has  
built many churches, been much  
persecuted - but borne it all with  
piety & is still laboring for God

He is busy writing against Bush  
on the Resurrection both for the C.A.  
& for a book - He has a valuable  
library of choice books

6 Nov at 4 came to study & write  
till 8 breakfast - then came Duane  
Street Mr Bane had not spoken to Pres  
so I was put off again - Called

W.E. - 16 - At room fixing for  
local Agents. left doc 220 Broadway  
Called on Central St. RR & applied  
for a pass was refused by Mr Baldwin  
Pap Agt. the first refusal I had met  
with - I studied why & called at store  
& got a new hat. Came Mth Office  
Tribune office & Erie Rail way -

Mr Bane agreed to make the arrange-  
ment for 6 mo. & gave occasional paper  
to me - unless notified" I did not object

New York

155

to the terms He is to make out paper  
tomorrow. I'll then consider its nature  
Took street car & came 41 - St Br Matti-  
sons at his request. He had an apt to  
lecture on Temperance & I Mr for him to  
Jewison & Dr Hunter on She hath done  
what she could. They all covenanted to  
dedicate all to God & do what they could  
hereafter - Came to study & wrote in  
Journal during which Bro M came in  
He had 28 hours -

7 Nov 4th wrote long letter to wife  
Am trying to impress her mind with  
the importance of a preparation for Eternity  
by penitence for my own iniquities  
sins - then calling attention to holiness  
Bro M invited to come up & spend the  
abbath with him but I did not  
feel at liberty & retired & cast lots & it  
came to not engage - Came down in  
RR Mr President not in walked to  
Book Room Dr G. has made no article on  
Nov. but half promised to next week  
Took car & came to Tribune office & Times  
& Examination & since 212. & called W.E.  
& Nation & cars to Harlem E.H. Brown's



July 7 1865

It has been 96° in shade a breeze in  
some places but suffocating -  
Luncheon at 12 persons present - Br  
Brown spoke very well only he did  
not particularly touch his own expe-  
8 & for letter to wife last night Rose  
4th wrote - Br Brown took me thro'  
Central Park & to <sup>South</sup> Hudson River Depot.  
I learned that no officer has power to  
pass anyone but their employees -  
Came to Hudson River & waited for  
Mr Haulembelt but he did not come  
Came to Tribune & Times office & my room  
& to US Ex. Called Brown & Brother  
Am Em Co. & McDonalds. came to  
Noah Worralls tea & called B F Black  
& staid

9 Sabbath Rose at 4 & bathed - used -  
after break called Br Mattison then  
at 43 St. Exhorted brief clap. Br King  
wanted me to go. & as there was to be  
sac. I had some freedom of spirit on  
Nov 19 - Came to Br S. M. Andrews  
for dinner - then call S D at St Johns -  
then S D at 43 - then sacrament opened &  
at Close Exhorted Came Br Dan Teal

New York

for tea Br King brother Andrews were  
there. Sister Martha Rufel Hardy who  
taught religion when I was in Second St  
Ch spoke to me She & bro' Andrews & Teal  
invited me to stop with them -  
Came St Johns & for Br Mattison  
on 1 Cor 14 5 - afterwards in study had a  
long talk with bro M. He will change  
his relations & soon as possible come  
to make Ch than go any where else  
wrote up journal Tribune 10 1/2 Cents  
10 Rose at 4 1/2 read twice. Breakfast  
7 1/2 came to S M Andrews - He gave  
me 12 bus tickets - came down to Smith  
Sheldon's store & Book room. Preachers  
meeting Br Sillick N.Y. Conf. being him-  
self this morn & even. He had insanity  
from dyspepsia - I told the meeting  
I thought Br Mattison could be saved  
by a proper course - Came down town  
Called Ex. office letter from N.A.P. Call  
Nat. Hotel & Edwards Rest. broadcast.  
Came room - wrote for the rules - called  
& left my letter - Called Intelligence  
Office - The Pro. intended that the State  
of Mo. ought to pay for notes of that

July 10-65

kind - Took stage & came bro Mat -  
 having lost my instans - came John A  
 Hardy's - He m. Martha Russell who  
 was a seeker 18 yrs ago in 2<sup>nd</sup> Street  
 I gave them bits of Mary Jane Baker  
 & read my sermon on Div of Chr. - we  
 returned late -

11 Row 5<sup>th</sup> wrote letter, Sister Hardy  
 made & presents me a neck tie  
 Rainy day Took stage & came  
 N Y Erie Depot. Mr Barr says he sent  
 me contract to a paper - Came to  
 Hudson River Depot. Mr Vandebilt  
 politely said "I have not time this  
 morning to attend to yr case - please  
 come in again." Will you have  
 more time at Harlem Depot said  
 I don't know. I think I shall but  
 when I get there I am full of busi-  
 ness there too" Came 220. & 212  
 Can't find the letter -

Called N Y Ex. Land at the Merle Land of  
 Cam Fulton St Prayer meeting then  
 called Harper, came office & look land  
 then came Dr Palmer's meeting -  
 was pretty good - then came St Andrews

12 Row 4<sup>th</sup> Had a financial talk  
 with bro A last night - This morning in  
 trying to renew deed of self to God I see  
 nothing I have kept back, but I don't  
 feel the love of Jesus bearing out upon  
 my soul - warning its my soul inst-  
 inctively turns to Jesus when tempted  
 but I don't have the promises applied by  
 the spirit to my soul. The Savior does  
 not talk to me. I think he will keep me  
 and it seems that if I again have the  
 trials of impatience I had. He will en-  
 able me to stand - I realize my utter  
 helplessness - and that salvation is all of grace  
 We were late at Breakfast & came down  
 half past 9 - Bro Rev A Townsend had been  
 there. Work in office till 12 attended  
 prayer meet. then office of Independent then  
 office N Y Parker came devoted my time to  
 him then we called National Hotel &  
 cars to 40 St called Dr Teets & Bro Matthews  
 to tea - attended prayer meet & exhorted  
 men close sold 3.75 worth sermons - came  
 to Bro Matthews study & Bro Parker & I slept to-  
 gether -

13 Called at St Andrews for books &



July 13<sup>th</sup> 1865

came down to Ann Union Comm. showed my letters Mr Abbott. wished to employ me, suggested buying a dinner from Book Agents. Called then to dinner it came to room at 12<sup>30</sup> & left for Fulton St prayer meet. -

I spoke last, told them I hardly expected to meet again that letters were written by love as matters were by gravitation, that their doctrines were alike so far as experimental that when we got below that where nobody could touch bottom - it was a matter of opinion, that I purposed to try to remember the hour making a difference in time - that I had thought I would not trouble the meeting with my personal wants but adding with emotion my companion has gone to Europe in hope to remove a danger or if not a fatal disease, that my daily prayer was, & I seemed to have some access, that she might return with improved health, laden with a rich experience of the Divine goodness. When I came out many crowded around

New York

me saying as they gave me hearty shake of hands. I'll remember you. Coming up Fulton when near Draft saw the Knox building was on fire. I hurried up stairs - the tenants were moving their goods - Col Lewis had gone out door was locked. I unlocked went saw my Carpet sack or valise was gone - packed my trunk full & got a man to help carry it down down to Henderson & Woodruff where I judged it would be safe - returned packed up a box full & carried that over - went again & filled another box with Mr E Shedd's papers & carried that over took off my coat & left it to wait over the 24<sup>th</sup> time I judged the most valuable were in the middle of the desk took up - as I could not get in I took off the upper part & found my I could not get it out at the window I broke off the slab & took out the window & threw out the desk - I took a drawer & basket full of papers & left the last one in the

162

July 13-65

I had been told I endangered my life - the fire was in the hall above. It was  $\frac{1}{4}$  past one when I reached there - two buildings east of this were burned - we watched it till after 4 - went to Courtlandt Street & left washing & came up town & stood at D. Tech 40th St. near 8 Av. I went over to 44<sup>th</sup> Street where was a large fire too. Had wound my back some way before moving my trunk - sent a line to Bro C. 14 Bro T gave me 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  for 3 sermons. Spent night - Came to Corner of 44<sup>th</sup> & 5<sup>th</sup> Av. & came down with N.H. Parker. Stuck up notice for Cal Lewis - No word of value - I surmise he was frightened & took it & my cluster. Came up to Bible House & agreed with Rev Synner Abbott to act as agent of Am Union Campaign at 60¢ per mo & have my own Express paid & begin Monday. I told him that I could act also for Board of Am & would devote whatever time I was at that, not over two days a week.

New York

163

He is to refer me to Mr Odiorne and now suppose my field will be Butler Montgomery, Miami & Shelby - Col Lewis called said it was as I conjectured he was frightened - gathered up paper & my valise - my coat was stolen - He was best with thieves - He went to 83 Nassau & said he would not get back - came down again went with bro Parker over to the bury to A McDonald's tea left my "luncheon" of 24. & came over to 41<sup>st</sup> & I slept in Bro Mattison's. - 13 Wrote wife, Rev Fletcher & Report. Came down town Hudson & Wood after writing at 14 Bible House where I have stored my trunk. Came Hudson River Co. Mr Vanderbilt had gone out of town, Came to Pema Central, then Lamartine then 48<sup>th</sup> & lived at Edwards then Pa Central & cars to Harlem called bro Brown's. He absent & sister sick - Mr T & I walked to Lake in Central Park & came to Cars - to 49<sup>th</sup> & called 46-7 & bought a cluster - came to Mr Hardy 275-43.



154

July 15-65

and wrote - A fine cool day  
16 Sabbath Called at 143 St M E &  
opened & Exhorted S.S. Came 104 M E  
Exhorted Inf Class & then S.S. Dr Holdich  
backing my accounts (about pictures) &  
pre fast on Tue of go. Came Rev Ab-  
ham. Herr: So Family then we then  
Thas P. son took my room & gave me 1.00 -  
Came bro Hardy & to prayer meet-  
Exhorted long on prayer related many  
incidents - Came bro Hardy Mr Parker  
Called - Went & heard Dr Matthews on  
Resurrection a sound & important  
discourse - As it rained hard slept  
in his bed -  
17 Wrote Came bro Hardy breakfast-  
& to Matthews lent a 50. 7<sup>th</sup> & wrote a  
20 compound to A. H. Parker - Came  
to Bible House wrote & packed my  
things for journey - Mr Abbott  
came & gave me my com-  
mission & instructions & I came to  
Hudson & Woodruff & down to Fulton  
prayer meet - then came H. W. & Laurence  
where I met A. H. P. & to the Exhorts &  
Am En to Rec letters from Mr. Soper

checkbook

165

called at P. O. & found a sub book  
+ address for Chitauque Co. which  
I am by U. S. Ex. took mail boat on  
at Edinburgh & came Erie Railway  
Crossed & took car to Erie. The Board  
Lyn. No 7 Exchange place. I sat at  
Miss Reed's & back to town 6<sup>30</sup> in the  
left N.Y. rode all night  
18. While others breakfasted at 5 and passed  
5th & going at 6:25 in a pair. The Erie  
Comp. sat at James town & had just left  
when we came along. I did not get on  
I sold some books. At the prayer  
meeting Rev. H. H. Blair gave me a  
towel in my top coat & Jeff Perkins  
gave me a pair of shoes. 10  
I stopped off at Leary & waited to come to  
Titusville Pa. I saw no one but I was so late I stopped  
at Merchants Hotel, 6 D. D. D. D.  
2 in distant  
19 Rose at 5 & walked down to C. D.  
Dishler, who after breakfast took me round  
gave a history & explained every thing  
from the foundation. He gave me two  
instances. A very rainy day



July 20 1885

after dinner Mr Decker sent  
his man & two horn waggons to  
Depot It was the roughest road  
I have travelled for 30 yrs. Took  
train & came Corry. was late the  
A & W train had started but going  
slow I ran across & got on - came  
via Meadville called on D M La  
ren Supr. He said he had seen my  
letter. "It is all right" & considered the  
road agreeing to the same thing  
as Erie - came via Warren to  
20 Dayton - Hamilton, the train  
going slow I jumped off as often  
but my valise being very heavy  
prevented me from action & I fell  
in the soft gravel - came to  
Harpur at breakfast & then  
came over & picked up my shoes  
which flew off when I fell - called  
Harpur, W Ex Office wrote letter  
from at Wk train to Cin. train  
train & called T. G. O'Connor Pres.  
He made me a letter & we talked  
over the best way of operating  
He leaves it to my judgment

Cincinnati

167

as there is no one in the field,  
the whole state lies before me  
Called at Bookroom wrote  
note for W. C. A. came to Depot  
took train fell asleep was carried  
by Hamilton to Middletown, got off  
waited for the train back - wrote  
came Hamilton R Harpur & stamp  
wrote to F. E. Souper  
21 In view of preparing for my work spent  
the Am in fasting prayer & writing in  
room - called Rev. Mr Davidson took  
list of the most active benevolent ladies  
called on M. Fairland, J. Williams & others  
Harpur sent a letter from his den  
My wife stood the trip the best of all  
She was at Belfast -  
22 wrote in morn. - consulted with Ra  
Mr. Maguire, Rev Mr Davidson, St. J.  
H. J. Robinson, J. Moore & others about  
the A. W. O. Went over late again  
Mr Thompson gone - called at P. G.  
23 Sabbath Rose H. W. read. Called at Mr  
Muntius & bro Lawders, Pres. S. S. & spoke  
by prayer, called Rev Mr St. Ch. also  
from Leith. & Ref Dutch, Baptist & Meth



July 23-65

left notes for Allen, and then my  
 very tired came to Harper's & took a  
 nap. Bro. Weston here, went over  
 to place of laying corner stone of new  
 Cath. Church. I disled about 100 of the  
 small envelope tracts. A Baptist man  
 & his wife, close come & time. Stonecut  
 Colo. came & sat down by me & began  
 I finally gave them my views &  
 exposed their making of a hypothesis  
 in offering money. I told them the devil  
 was a fool for he could not get the elect  
 & the others he could not love. The  
 proposition delayed till 4 1/2 at which  
 time I had an apt at Pres. for a  
 general meeting of citizens for  
 the Commission. But few were out  
 I read the V.M. Tract. Rev. Mr. Westbury  
 prayed & explained object. Rev. Mr. Lawd  
 & Mr. Stam endorsed it. Stephen  
 Giffen opposed it & I thanked him for  
 speaking the truth & was planning &  
 agreed to hold tomorrow. Came to the  
 Bridge to tea & he was attended Allen  
 & assisted at Sacramento below -  
 even - Stay at Harper's

Hamilton

- 24 Rose at 5 - wrote letters - doc. Ho-  
 sent off at 11 A.M. Dined Harper's - wrote  
 called on Rev. Martin, Lawler - Thompson  
 J. K. Davis - Mrs. Lighter - Jacobs  
 At 4 O'clock now came by the R.R.  
 called Davis tea, Birds & Harper wrote
- 25 wrote till near 11 - on going out found  
 pleuritic pains in my sides - & pains in kidneys  
 went P.M. U.S. Ex. - called at Rev. Borman's &  
 back growing worse. took to bed. fever, severe  
 pains. side & head - They were all very  
 kind to me - I must have taken cold in  
 that damp basement. I felt it very sensibly  
 when I went in -
- 26 Before morning I got in to a gentle perspi-  
 ration & slept between 3 & 5 sweetly - Looked  
 over journal & found dist. lian & sermon  
 preached to the R.R. Packed up things & after  
 dinner came depot - train came  
 Drayton called Rev. Dr. Thomas. He is  
 in Country - called Ed. Journal  
 W. D. Bitchard. He said prospect for collee  
 very poor. called J. F. Donaldson not in  
 called Rev. Dr. Smith. He received me  
 very courteously & offered me his parlor  
 at any time. I saw the sister was



July 26, 65

delaying tea till I left so I de-  
 parted - Called Rev Mr. Manham  
 His wife was waiting for him to tea  
 it was an hour behind time - I had  
 an hour so I staid - Presently he  
 came offered me his Church & was  
 agreed that I preached two weeks later  
 from next Sat. as I saw there  
 was to be no invitation departed &  
 called at a grocery & bot 5¢ worth  
 Cranberries - Took train came to  
 Troy - came Dr S. W. Beall, Red  
 warmly - Dr said the papers I  
 left him had produced the Mo. fee  
 he was going to sell & go there -  
 27 Called on Revs W. M. Cheever &  
 R. J. Drake, Miller & Thos. Collett  
 aft a meet. at Mr Cheever's, 3rd  
 where we agreed to have a sup.  
 meet. two weeks from next Sat &  
 Mr Cheever to announce it - Lacked  
 cannot to Depot made acquaintance  
 of Mr Baker of Adirondack -  
 came to Piqua & left over -  
 Called Dr Moody & dined - He said  
 our hands are full they have

Piqua

171

raised up the Ch 6 ft 3 in -  
 about 200 screws are used in raising  
 Called on Mr Greenough, 1 Pres. O.S.  
 Ch - Rev Mr. Hakeskipper Sister  
 Leighton had a free religious  
 talk with her called Mr Sam Davis  
 came to Mr Greenough & tea  
 then City Hall & bus to RR  
 to Sidney J. W. Carey - He was on  
 train - Mary Stokes on train  
 28. Called on Rev Mr. Bright  
 Bates, Libron saw about  
 Communion - Rd Mather an  
 old debrg Feb 15 1859 - Called  
 at Post office - wrote for list -  
 called again Rev Bates, Rev Bridge  
 & J. H. Frazier. where I met Norwell Libb  
 son of David Libb of Hiram Co. came to  
 J. W. A sociable was there of ladies to  
 organize a society for the Church for  
 some purpose I prayed at close of  
 the supper Father Lang is in his 89<sup>th</sup> year  
 but he was born the year my father  
 was - Heavy showers this Am.  
 29. wrote letter last <sup>to wife</sup> - won 5¢ On race  
 fair. No letter from Hams. called his office



July 29-1865

for Tues.

Ran Mr Bridge - sent apt to Ambassador  
made assignment for Sab. night. Monday  
I took a hurried drive to start for Port  
Jff. but the wagon being hindered & cast-  
ing lots to ~~do~~ with the doubt came back.  
Had a comfortable season of prayer  
at 12 (14 time). Finished letter to wife &  
took car, I came Haddon Sta. Hiram  
Wilson who has united with us brot me  
to Br Drown's with whom I staid.  
They have built a plain nice new  
meetinghouse.

30 Sabbath Opened & Exhorted them  
at length on a new heart. Preached  
in the new Church on Deat 2  
& presented the appeal of All Souls.  
Rode with bro Drown to Holy Mt.

They have built a neat frame church  
here & preached on last ev in Test. The gr  
returned to Haddon. Tea with Bro  
Sister Harnier. Br Davis took me to  
brot me to Sidney - calling at Wash  
Savage; whose wife fears she has consump-  
tion. Prayed with them & I saw at the  
Union prayer meeting. I spoke con-  
trasting state of society there (when I

Sidney Q.

first moved here now - Then I had  
plead for union in vain - At Clare  
presented an appeal in behalf of the  
Allp. & ap a meet at 2 tomorrow -  
Came to J W Carey.

31. wrote report called upon Ladies  
but it was "wash day" & I few out  
adjd to the. Borrowed a pony to ride  
to Sand Marshall's & Pres. I soon found  
him a rank Copperhead. There was  
no apt as I understood -

August 1 - Rode via Dickinson, Lytle  
to Sidney. Mrs L. Pres. was absent.  
wrote letters on subject & called Min-  
isters & Printers I helped print  
Slips - Cars at 4 & came Versailles  
Br Wright - In preached to a full  
house with freedom on some of us  
lived to himself. Present plan & appeal  
Br John Miller of Westbury formerly  
Fredericksburg took it up & a collection  
We chose a Committee of 9 - to meet  
in town.

2<sup>nd</sup> wrote met in Chapel at 7 &  
Organized a strong & active members  
Care & Sidney sent doc. to Local Agents



Aug 2 1865

called around & notified about the meeting at 2. Now came but Sister Manning. The Ohio Co. divided their funds among the 3 Churches they have begun to visit their Churches. & are asleep to any other - wrote to Mrs Lytle Pres. of Ch in Country - took cars & came Piqua. Called Rev Mr. Greenough. He advised delay till fall or winter for collections here. Staid at H. W. Johnson. Attended prayer meet. Waynesst Ch. & opened box out. VIII Chap. Ira - very warm. 3 Nov 4<sup>th</sup> & wrote took cars at 8. Came Troy, saw Rev. Cheever & came Dayton, Hamilton. Slept Harpers - Answered letters. A hot day & furious wind & heavy rain at 6 PM. 4 Nov 4<sup>th</sup> wrote came to cars at 8 & got pass on Oxford RR. called Judge Hume. got drift cars to Middletown Bus. Mr. Lubkint free. Called Rev. Taylor Pres. Opened ch. subject to him. He promised to present it to his people - came Br Pettibone & brother. 1865

and dined. Called at Lodge & attended funeral of bro. Johnson aged 45 a pious Mth. Buried by the Freemasons. Mr. Minous Jr. I have fought a good fight &c - I left at 10 AM. walked to Depot & cars to Dayton. Called at Journal office & J. H. Donaldson. Called at Mrs. Marshall's - had been to her - called at Grover's Hotel. There was my letter - He did not make me well when I came to Depot - I had one cookie in my pocket & made that do for supper. I thought. I felt very hungry it will take just so much from how more hungry than I. Cars at 8 & came to Tiffin. Staid at Rev. J. M. Mendenhall's boarding house. 5 After breakfast bro M took me to Br & Sister Tyson. Wrote a long letter to bro Fletcher. Br Sutherland being detained by a snake bite on a foot to Br J. H. D. asked me to go - The public many services were given there & bro S. came. He said I must go on. I had some freedom, the people



Aug 5 65.

smiled & wept. Feb 11 1865 - 5:12  
 Called on Rev Lewis E Jones Pres. Area  
 to pr for him & plead for Moom. In  
 eve heard bro Deem son of pr in Ch  
 pr on Godliness with contentment is g  
 gain. Elam exhorted long - presented pr  
 for Moom.

6 Sabbath Dreamed of being with wife  
 & sleeping her several times. Many  
 are sick in this country. It is so wet  
 & hot - Heavy rains At Pres SS  
 Exhorted the children. The Supt was out  
 those & children were wild - came to  
 Lovefeast - spoke - Mr Jones concluded  
 to take up apt so we heard bro Sutt  
 stand on My son give me thy heart  
 Mr Schaffer took his horses & earnings  
 & brought Mr Jones & self to Troy  
 The Mass meeting was small  
 Rev Mr Collett provided Rev Drake  
 Chorus, Millin Smith made remarks  
 I was called upon for facts & explained  
 I was with bro Collett & preached for him  
 at 8. Feb 14 - rather dry - Long atten  
 tive -  
 I Rose at 5 - Early breakf. wrote -

McGimpsey

Enjoyed a visit with Mr C. Russell  
 who agreed to help. called on Pr of Union  
 Mr Deffrees & then on Har  
 mon. Pastor of Times. Deined Dr S W Beall  
 at 3 Meeting - Mr Drake in Chair  
 Mr Sheever Sec. They agreed to organize  
 & ap a com. to dft const I took care  
 & Carrie Tiffenauer Mr & Mrs Tyson being  
 gone called on Mr Schaffer &  
 Staid -

8. Had a long talk with Mr C. I find  
 he bought 150 acres in Oil down sold  
 for 18,000 dollars sold  $\frac{2}{4}$  to two men for  
 10,000 to each they have struck lubricating  
 oil. & are offered each heavy sum they ask  
 50,000 each. While wrote Col Ed. B.  
 Farner & one of his men a Gov. sent  
 detective came & we had a fine time  
 telling what happened to each -  
 Called upon Mrs. Bourne. I wished  
 Rev Mr Weills Dr Dask &c - In eve  
 put some freedom He being dead yet spoke  
 We organized a Branch & auxiliaries  
 Mr Weills Lutheran Minister at head &  
 adj to Friday night Came to S L  
 Schaffer & Staid.

Aug 9-65

Rose 5th wrote Took care at 9<sup>th</sup> read  
 Berg on Sunday coming came Hamilton &  
 and letters & to Harpers - wife writes to  
 her that that she is stronger & also helps well  
 wrote letters to tea. Mother put me in room  
 above the kitchen very hot & flies many  
 concluded I would try & find a cooler  
 place at tea & requested me to help in  
 lay shingles & boards worked till dark  
 packed up valise & came Rev Mr Davidson  
 He was not at home but they invited me so  
 cordially to stay all night I did

10 Rose at 5 wrote. Came Beckins & left  
 pants to be mended. Going along Mr  
 Delaplaine took my handbag to depot  
 when I got there could not find it  
 Train came had enquired of Baggage master  
 & porter neither had seen. made up my  
 mind I should be left. Finally saw it  
 & getting it hastily sleep on the car in one  
 & sat down I found I was on the Richmond  
 train: then Dayton having snowed off & this coming  
 up while I was going around hunting my  
 sack. Conductor offered to let me off but  
 I felt it Providential & came on to Richmond  
 Called on N H Phillips He took me to Chas

Richmond Va

2 Coffins & he gave names Called on Robert  
 Morrison, dined & called on David Nor  
 dyke - They invited me to come back  
 My visit was of much importance to the  
 Commission. Took first car & came to  
 Piqua Expected I must either lie over or  
 hire a conveyance down to Troy - But I  
 found an excursion car waiting for  
 an Eastern train it soon came &  
 the Excursion train (Merick Con.) came  
 to Troy! Called Rev R. J. Drake, tea  
 & came Meeting Officers of Aux. So  
 Elected - came bro Drake & started  
 travelled just 100 m today -

11 Rose 5th having lain after waking  
 read & wrote - called Rev Mr Smith  
 after consulting Rev Mr Drake & then  
 took car & came Sidney dined for Cong  
 Called on Rev Mr Bridge. He says the  
 people are circumventive in refusing  
 to do anything for Sooth - They have  
 murdered our soldiers & treated their  
 prisoners so - If they could have surely  
 that no rebel at heart would get any they  
 would contribute Called Rev Mr Gibra  
 not in came Depot & my linen duster



189

Aug 11<sup>th</sup> 1865

had been stolen while the boy slept out as it was near train time I did not go down town to look for it. Cern Tippecanoe slept over Typens called Rev Mr Whells (President) Mr Chaffee & got Trues called again at Mr Whells. He had sent his son to ring the bell & had the key but he was not to be found no bell rung till 1/2 past 8 when I had come to train came to Sidney & slept over. Trues cool. Changed at about 6-

12 Rose 5 1/2 cold - wrote, called up town wrote descrip of coat. Agent says he thinks it will be removed -

Took care came Sep. took handbag & came Dayton. Called Rev Gotwald at Luth. Ch & then

WB Bookstore & Empire office - <sup>Daw</sup> Rev Mr. Slick came City Hotel. Mr. Fairbold prop. invited me to stay to dinner.

Called Rev Dr. Jewell Epis - called Journal office & then Rev Mr. Marshall.

13 Sabbath called at Luth. SS & Exhorted with freedom called WB SS & Exhorted

Dayton

191

Called on Rev Kephner. He agreed to present our Cause. Preached at Luth on Th of go. Felt weak & inefficient. Came home & dined with bro. Called at WB SS. exhorted with good liberty & improvement - came with Rev McBlane to Br Stores & to Mission SS. where I exhorted again - came to Br Store. Called at Bro McQuinn (where I slept at Conf 6 yrs ago) 22 Chestnut St. After tea came Luth. Ch & for Rev Mr. Gotwald on the being dead yet speaking - nearly an hour. Preached as I did this morn. the A.M. at the parlor would permit a collection taken - came bro Marshall & Stead -

14 Rose before 4 wrote. came to Depot at 6 no train till 9 1/4 wrote at City Hotel. Lewis Barbours Pro took care & came Hamilton he & Pat here. Dined & slept at Harpers packed things took carpet bag & calling at John Williams & Rev Mr. Bowman came to John Moonheads. Br Bowman is very sick His recovery doubted. I had freedom in praying if he was not fully prepared that he ought be spared.



Aug 15. 68

Rose at 4 wrote - came Dept & bank  
 took a lunch at the car at 635 & came  
 to O'M junction. Car behind time  
 while waiting copied action Petroleum  
 for Bayless Cause & St Louis. 2 AM  
 Capt John Williamson of St Lady Bay  
 Capt for Batchelor Union & marine town  
 Mr Lloyd occupied the four days from  
 I dis track & tried to pray for them  
 16 Arrived 2 AM & at 1/2 past 2 by my time  
 at Monticello St. time is 24 1/2 of 6 AM  
 1:15 of St. I laid down slept to 5 - & rose  
 after breakfast called. S. B. Hooper - A. P.  
 Richards & Plauton Geo D. had  
 gone - Mr Souper office then at his  
 boarding house sick & could not see  
 me - As I could find no one I  
 wished to look at the car & came  
 St Charles called on Judge Lusk He has  
 written to me which I had not recd  
 Called Warrington & dined Cooks -  
 Called Marion & Chuck Ward came  
 on & arrived at St Jo  
 17 about 6 - took car to Boston to 1st  
 walked up called P.C. & home  
 found things as I left only missing

Weston Mo

next of some papers - It has been my  
 week garden has washed some fruit  
 Corn & vegetables very rank especially  
 where manured with powder last  
 year - Decibel's wife has been sick 4 weeks  
 Called on St J. D. Barnes. Paid taxes  
 to Reilly, went over to Ireland & Staid  
 J. A. Daniel  
 18 Came Weston Paid this year taxes 29.63  
 Called Times office, P. C. & C. C. Mr Hitt  
 called. He wants more room. Mr Monroe  
 wanted so I moved things out of front par  
 lor & bedroom & told them they must pay wife  
 what was right for rent - came for Barnes  
 & Staid 4 to 7 1/2 He put city scrip into my  
 hands to sell 1000 specimens & in the morning  
 to buy Mo bonds. Cars & came St Jo.  
 19 Came a little before mid & came Bacon  
 Woods Hotel. Col Donaph in company  
 Called St Charles St. Monticello called Plauton  
 & Lindell. A. P. R. notice - Stephen Palridge from  
 Epex des here  
 20 - about 4 PM. snow called at Dr Boyle  
 St. Called at O'Meara & St. Exhorted inf  
 claps Heard Rev Broberg read a well come  
 from Secm. on Euduney as seeing them who



184

Aug 20

is over here in the Calcut at 2<sup>nd</sup> Union  
 No 26 & Exported 30 by cl. Went up to  
 Simpson Chapel in eve & heard Mr. Williams  
 Lied us not into temptation of good even  
 app. de. Exported - Monticello

21 Called on Gov. F. He had got into the  
 Coach. He said there was not harmony in the  
 Board - that he knew little of what was going  
 on - He acknowledged I had done twice as much  
 as all the board put together - that I ought  
 to be reinstated - that he would write me  
 called Keys - Richardsons. I B H. called  
 on Mr. Souper, who is very feeble. called on  
 I B. H. He said I wish you to continue &  
 report to me & to Mr. Souper. He said  
 he would see that another appropriation be  
 made. Called at Municipal rooms -  
 in we made out Certif. & stamped cards  
 at I B. H.

22 Rose 4<sup>th</sup>. wrote mended handkerchief to  
 called I B. H. comm. Main & Plumb - called  
 Watson & son. Consult with Stephen Patrick  
 Agreed if Link will sell for 20 an acre he will  
 go & see it. So I went to St Charles on the way  
 talked with some men going up who I found  
 to be Rev. Mr. Weeks an Elder - whom I agreed

St Charles &amp; St Louis

185

to take \$8,000 for it - He & this has agreed to hold  
 over & go back it came back to St. L.

23 Mr. P. went up I went across the river  
 but was too late for train came back  
 called Lindell & Monticello & taking I B. H.  
 A R. came Ia. & Lawrenceburg

24 by 4<sup>th</sup> Am. Left off & on at 1<sup>st</sup> at  
 Sheddons. Took 4<sup>th</sup> train 7<sup>th</sup> train left  
 called I B. H. Q. R. R. on Mr. Odiorne  
 Petroleum Gazette Book room. W. R. M. H. -  
 Gazette to - & taking 2<sup>nd</sup> train came Home  
 & left John Gilmore - many letters -

25 Writing wife & others called I Robertsons  
 Bank depos. Convers. Dr. Haines - & Shooma  
 in to mind took - wrote letter all day  
 to 11 PM

26 Rose at 4<sup>th</sup> wrote letters came  
 over to for more heads - About 4<sup>th</sup> PM  
 went out. Called Birds. Jacob Sticks  
 Harpist & black & made paper to  
 for Mr. Jasper Rose.

27 Sabbath Did not rise soon as I wanted  
 but remained in bed meditating & pray  
 ing Dreamed last n. of seeing wife  
 sitting calm, serious went to her & kissed  
 her on both cheeks - Called at 4<sup>th</sup> PM.

Aug 27<sup>th</sup> 68

and at Mr Davidson's He has a  
fresh "bealing" in his car & sent word  
there would be no service in his ch.  
so I came to Baptist & Mr P had  
resigned or his time was exp. - Came  
to Pres. Ch & heard Mr Martin on 1st  
11:12 Went home with Harper & Minnie  
called at Brd's after & called Isaac  
Davis & came to J. M. after then I up  
was over. His another here it was at  
their house I recd a letter from Ellen &  
wrote in my journal, I was good enough  
for her. if she accepted well of not as well.  
We talked about it & I gave narrative of  
the Providence that led to our marriage  
I told them that it was of the Lord & I  
should let it see it would be for his glory  
28 Rose before 4 & wrote. Called at Ex  
Office - I took care with bro Rose & wife  
& Mr Loring. came to City - Called  
at J & C R R wrote letters for them  
Came Am Ref Bk & wait so took pack  
age to Mrs Ex. sent "frs" & came Book  
Room. Called Ed. then called down town  
at several book stores to get book for my  
Journal called J. H. Shivers & J. M. Maigue

Disbursements

No 24 Hathaway St. cars to Hamilton to  
Dayton Called on Donaldson & at  
Office of Journal & Rev Mr Goodell  
Sup at City Hotel Raebold & cars to  
Troy. Called on Rev Mr Smith but his  
wife being sick Mr Collet sent me  
to Mrs Hatfield

29. Rose 1/2 to 5 - I wrote. Called Rev Mr Dry  
Cheever. Editor & I Jott. talk with  
James Morris about a colony. Cars & came  
Sidney. Called at J. W. Carey. while dining  
Whistle sounded took for train came  
slowly to Bellefontaine Took to Dr  
Routan. with Dr Donelson & Dr Wykes  
Heard F. A. Harper a dry dis. The Saw off I is  
perfect converting the soul -

30. Looked over & find since last conf.  
I have exp 1

|                                |    |                      |         |
|--------------------------------|----|----------------------|---------|
| Heard sermons                  | 50 | Rose for work        | 2.00    |
| Preached                       | 78 | at Conf - 11 days    | 12.00   |
| Expended 1st of July at 3      | 83 | fruit & dated last y | 13.80   |
| asked meeting                  |    | for preaching        | 56.00   |
| wrote him 1 Jan 29 6 letters   |    | in lecturing         | 35.75   |
| distributed 1/2 tracts 20.000. |    | present              | 15.25   |
|                                |    |                      | 120.80  |
|                                |    | Conf.                | 112.00  |
|                                |    | paid same            | 31.00 + |

travelling miles 14,089. There is due me \$48.00  
which I expect for.

Bishop Morris preaches & the usual  
routine was gone & the with



188

Aug 30 - 65

It has been very warm. Felt like  
 heat I did not go out in eve but  
 wrote.

31 Attending Morn<sup>g</sup> prayer meet yest  
 & this morn I led yest bro Kals this  
 morn's progress as usual. In  
 PM we had a court of appeal  
 E. J. Webster from expulsion from  
 Standard to.

In eve bro Shaw read on Standard  
 therefore in the library &c.  
 Read several letters

H. O. Shearman

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Collection

Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Kansas, Missouri, Ohio, New York, Connecticut

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal September 1, 1865-February 23, 1867

FORMAT: Volume #53

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

Inks

Paper

☒ Dirt

☒ Ink shows through

☐ Blue

☒ Foxing

☒ Dark Ink

☒ Discolored

☐ Insect

☒ Light Ink

☐ Other

☐ Mold

☐ Pencil

☐ Tape

☒ Other Ink Blots

☐ Water

☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



MISSOURI—Mechanics, Merchants, Cap-  
italists, and Teachers are invited to hear an Address on  
Immigration, by the Rev. H. O. SHELDON, Agent of the  
State Board of Immigration, at the north-east corner of Forty-  
fourth-st. and Tenth-ave., this (TUESDAY) evening, at 7  
o'clock.

*Tribune*  
*Feb 27*

Diary,  
or  
Journal of  
Henry O. Sheldon  
From Sept 1<sup>st</sup> 1865  
To Feb. 23<sup>rd</sup> 1867

No. LIV.

12

Sept 2. 1865 noon prayer meeting  
to vote letters. went late to Conf.  
Conf. had short exercises on acct of  
death of Bro Brough. Dr Wiley  
made a capital address -  
Then we had Sacrament. Bro  
Allen Self & Gentry & Ayres assisted  
Then speaking all good - I  
contrasted present with past  
In eve ~~the~~ S. Missionary Soc.  
addresses Dr Harts Kiddle & Wi-  
ley. He gave a historical sketch of  
missions

2 Pm before light morning pray-  
er meeting good - Opened Conf.  
Bro Kiddle made a speech on  
Garrett Publishing Inst. Dr Wiley  
on Ladies Repository. Bro Bristol



on Louisville ~~Chambers~~ & on  
 Mrs. Emigration - Went with Bp  
 Morris & filled out the patch  
 made for him, then came  
 to Br. Roubens & car to Sidney  
 The D & M train being behind  
 time. I took Dr. Wiley & Kiddle  
 to Mr. Camp's to tea. & back &  
 waited - we arrived late at Troy  
 & left at ~~bro Joseph~~ ~~Warrick's~~  
 Sabbath. Breakfast very good.  
 I told them I thought there was  
 as much piety in the Ch as 40  
 yrs ago. Bp 17 spoke Bp Clark  
 in on revival of brotherhood -  
 ordination - large class -  
 Dined Dr. S. W. Beall's -  
 I met at 2. - Pres. Chimes

## Troy Q

Br. Clayton & House spoke  
 at 3 Dr. Wiley preached a spir-  
 ital sermon on And I if I be lifted  
 up will draw all men to me  
 There was some shouting after  
 In eve bro Crookes preached a  
 good sermon, but was cramped  
 by falling into bro Wiley's track  
 4 At Conf. a committee was ap-  
 on my request The usual routine  
 went on, rather interesting. In  
 PM met the com. on A.M.  
 In eve Missionary meetg. Wiley  
 Kiddle. Monroe spoke Br. Mays  
 of Kansas presented a plea for a  
 church & took a collection of 32¢  
 5 Rose before light & wrote -  
 I omitted to mention yet that

4

Sept 5 1865

after breakf came to Mrs Hat  
 fields where I had been assigned  
 Waiting on court today for  
 action on report of our Com  
 They had an afternoon law  
 session. In the latter report  
 was made. I spoke briefly &  
 about Mr. two or three were good  
 They adj. late did not stay  
 after 11 o'clock

6. Called Ruel & Drake & Lott  
 & came at 8 came Hamilton  
 many letters & one came in  
 a letter to Gint. for me wife is  
 better - called at J W Mackay &  
 came. I K Davis wrote letters

7 A very uncomfortable night  
 from Mosquitoes Ruel & Lott

Hamilton

8 wrote Took train 11:30 & came  
 Cin. to see Ad to publish for  
 A M. Called Steadman not in  
 Train & came Columbus  
 N E Hotel, made out Certif  
 Did not sleep before R. Morgan  
 too Heavy rain  
 8 Nov 4 1/4 - wrote - went up town  
 called General Grant Chapter  
 at Hall of Reps conversed with  
 Com W B Thace he is 65 in June  
 Came with G. M. Sparrow Took  
 cars & came Delaware called  
 on Shuffens & W B Williams & din  
 & called J E Powell made cer  
 ried 450 1st cars to Berea. Slept  
 at daughter's. He is in poor health  
 9. Very warm: called Dr Clark



Sept 9-1865

He offered me \$100 in gold for the stone under street -  
 Met Mr Whitney & Jas Wallace  
 The latter came with me to C. C.  
 school. Called on Hubby Pres  
 of C. C. & R. R. he says it costs  
 60 per ct to run their road - &  
 he cant give a fare - Called  
 on C. & T. R. R. Mr Newell gave  
 me season pass - called at Leaden  
 office & Jones - Mr Lowman died  
 came Arnold office & S. Folger  
 gave him blanks. cars at 4<sup>th</sup> to  
 Elyria Mo. Hides agent of Fred  
 man's Bureau along -  
 Mr Hartup provided for me at  
 Innicks. It was a long walk  
 full 1/2 mile I felt tired sick & lean.

N. O. Conf. Elyria

After tea came took handsacks &  
 came Washington House - attended  
 Missionary Meeting. The Central  
 O. Conf raised over 13,000. This over  
 12,000. Br Theburn gave an acct  
 of India & his manner of preaching  
 Br Wiley of China & the results  
 of Missionary effort. came W. House  
 & staid. Before they knew who I  
 was a hack driver descended there  
 were no men of talent or learn-  
 ing among Meth. Prs. After his  
 leaving a long while, I asked  
 what was his religion "To do right"  
 I examined it. The Lord told Mr  
 Thos. Brown said I had hit him  
 right. Lord invited me to  
 stay for breakfast.

Sept 10-65

Sabbath Lovefeast - I spoke tender, giving an acc of the ch. is 1827 - Bp Baker preached on the "Glorious gospel" & ordained deacons went with Orin M. Dyer to Mr Carpenter's. dined - I met many old friends who seemed glad to see me. At 2 1/2 Dr Roe pres on "appeared to Peter" Elders ord. - Called at Bro D. C. White, & then heard Dr Thoburn on glorifying in the cross of our Lord. In eve Dr Guiswold em. If a man serve me him will my father honor come to him -

11 Attended Conf. I spoke abt. it. Mr. & asked. Com. who acted & reported. I drew report & Conf

Elyria

Close at 1<sup>30</sup> dined at a Bro Morse. At night I pres freely on Heb x 1 & good Com. 12 Took car. Sanford T Brown charged & came to Berea TB gave me a f. Mattie Kitter & Rothwile gave me a m. I found 4 boxes full, 3 were broken open & injured 300¢ in all - Bro Ast prayed with us after dinner. He says when he came to consult & visit me I took him to Hemlock Grove & prayed with & told him I had been informed that the First Union State College would be here & that I thought he should do better to come & lecture & operate through the country. All which had now come to pass



10 Sept 12 65

I gave the h. college all my  
minerals. Left the bells at two  
P.M. took car & came to home  
N.E. House. late

13 Rose before light & wrote -

After breakf went to see go  
put up map & cards. Mr.  
Looked around. Looked sheep  
& cattle. from auto to team  
at E. dined & took car & came  
Hamilton called & said I K Dan

14 Slept very little, annoyed by  
mosquitoes, wrote letters  
called Hiram Harper & Bird.  
Half sick all day - waiting to  
wife in eve, Boka prescrip for  
mosquitoes oil / camphor 3j  
T. oil 3i  
Alcohol 3i. v at Bergant 25 gr. 10

Hamilton Q.

15 Fri, <sup>day</sup> <sup>last</sup> <sup>year</sup> reading Bible in course  
again, & began to day. Was  
in doubt whether to go to <sup>under</sup> ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> ~~the~~  
or not & after prayer cast lots  
not go. This is my 66<sup>th</sup> birth day  
to wife. Called on Dr Davidson  
He says I would be glad to invite  
you to my pulpit but my opinion  
disapprove it. I had a long visit  
with him - Called on Rev Chas.  
Steck. He received me very cordially.  
perhaps more so from the opposition  
of the orthodox Republicans. He in-  
vited me to sit & hold meeting in his  
church. Slept I K Davis  
Called around. Much of day  
spent for Immigration, trying to  
induce men to form a colony or

12

Sept. 16 - 65

invest in Mo. lands called at  
Bridges tea, Harpers, M. E. &  
back to Harpers & Stair

17 Sabbath Laid in bed late till  
noon. It was hot yesterday &  
cool in night & this morn.

Reading McClure on Universities  
Practical for Church in &

Lutheran Ch. on C. W. 5  
Geddy's Infants' School -

Pres. Ch. before preaching

In eve we had our usual  
meeting Dr. Scobie, Smith  
Esq. M. L. Dwyer H. & J. Stuk  
Spoke the majority were for  
postponing till we could get

a by meeting

Came Harpers & Stair

18 Mother Huslon took occasion  
to test me of spending I  
told whenever I thought people  
needed a meal to the suffering

down south I be off - that the  
comp'd my bar-ex! & for me  
to pay took so much from the  
suffering. He didn't see any rea-  
son why they should board - well  
make our you bill pay it  
Came over & I left at Channon  
tavern dined -

Took car at 3:30 came Dayton  
called J. F. Donaldson & Applegate  
office & supper at City Hotel  
& car & rode all night to

19 Toledo by 5 Am called Oliver  
Hounstetter then Fulton House  
then came Mr. B. Ketchum  
& breakfast then called

A. Hopkins Rev. E. Pomeroy  
Rude Walbridge, H. Sheldon  
& returned by 11 & came Fulton



14

Sept 19 65

then to Depot where met the  
English Capitalists. Came Oliver  
House then Steam Boat & with  
them on Excursion to Lake  
during which I made Speeches  
H. Upon being introduced to  
Sir Morton Peto. I said I have  
to say this is the first time I  
ever took the hand of a noble  
man & am happy to take the  
hand of a nobleman by nation  
enobled by his Sovereign & still  
more noble by his acts of Chris-  
tian Philanthropy. I was  
cheered by those around. I  
met Daniel Hamerton Wilbra  
Baker son of Timothy & others  
who had known me

Toledo, Ohio

15

I was still suffering from pain  
in stomach which seized me in  
night before I left Hamerton &  
did not go out only to City of  
Chamney & Back (whom I had  
met & captured) a pair of drawers  
staid at Steinmans.  
20 Rose at 11 & came to Ham-  
erton & when came to Hamerton  
I lay down & tried to sleep  
I came 42 & came in feeling  
not best to go to O'Leary. came  
to P. Marguerite & staid  
21 Talked with Mr. about his  
moving his business to St. L.  
Prepared letter & sent doc. to  
O'Leary. Called at Book Room  
then J. G. Odiorne, W. Strader

Sept 21 1865

I Boat Portona sent doc to Ch  
 J. H. Shedd's & back to B. Marqu  
 I dined came Depot to I H  
 Took car & came Morris Station  
 The Proprietor a gentlemanly  
 man P. F. Canoll invited me  
 to supper or dinner. I drank a  
 cup of coffee only but every thing  
 looked nice & good. Felt quite  
 sick - came Ind. Spencer  
 House where they made me  
 welcome too. I took a cut  
 of tea, lay down & took a short  
 nap & train at 10 & came to  
 Terre Haute sleeping well on  
 car, came up to Sherman House  
 22 I learned too late that car went  
 out at 7 - Called on Mr Abbott

Terre Haute &amp; St Louis

at Dr. Wall's. went to an depot  
 called Gro Graham's & Court  
 House to Mr.  
 made me welcome at the Sherman  
 Took car (Col Moore passing by)  
 I came St Louis 1 1/2 Am on  
 23 Having slept some, rose  
 Learned that Cousin Elis Lewis  
 died. Called at Plummer  
 Gov. had gone Learned late that  
 Board had met at Hermann  
 Called Emigration rooms. Mr  
 Souper handed me 42¢ - for  
 which I gave him a receipt. Called  
 A. D. Rich's office - I B H H  
 In eve went up to A D R office & met  
 we learn that Board met at  
 Augusta Mond morn



Sept. 24 1865

Sabbath I quined closely & prayed  
 fully whether to go to Augusta the  
 morning or wait till Monday.  
 It was probable the Board would  
 adjourn before I could reach this  
 Mond. I at length decided to go.  
 Took cars on P.R.R. 7<sup>45</sup> - A long  
 train full of dirty trash on the way.  
 From Station walked 2 1/2 m. (I had heard  
 it was 1/2 m) - Mr Britman's Shiskowsky  
 & other along Ferry. was conducted  
 to Geo Mearns - sat down to dinner  
 bro Fr. Mr Bush & several gent from  
 S.S. present. After a long while all  
 repaired to a grove, where after a  
 while spent in satetations & conversation  
 mostly in German. bro Fr made a  
 social address carefully abstaining

Augusta Me

from politics. After a lunch bro  
 fr Miss Minnie Mearns made a  
 very pretty address & presented a Cognac  
 to bro Fr who responded appropriately.  
 I felt the time had now come for my  
 Savior so I stepped upon the stand &  
 addressed the children & ladies ur-  
 ging them to establish a S.S. & present-  
 ing various reasons. the excellence of  
 the Bible, the influence exerted in  
 a few years - the value of eternity.  
 Many eyes were moistened & I  
 was much encouraged - They crowd-  
 ed round me to learn my name.  
 I left soon after & came here this  
 eve & slept on sofa. bro & son of state  
 came in room late -  
 25 Rose before light an letter. call

Sept 25-65

on being loaned - wrote and  
 some propositions - went into some  
 yard. The Catawbus have suffered  
 much Board met. They have their  
 own troubles. It should be called  
 the German Board of Am. The Board  
 adopted my proposition only that I  
 should report to them & they judge  
 how much about 5 per cent I should  
 have - After dinner came  
 with the party across the river &  
 walked to station getting a short ride  
 in a rough wagon - came to St. L.  
 On the way sat with Rev J. M. Perry  
 a young Baptist Min. sent out by Home  
 Missionary Soc. We talked long & free  
 In eve Mr. Walkins wanted us to  
 listen to his proposition - I gave some  
 particulars of my case & the report of

St Louis

Lycium Billings. we talked late &  
 slept together.

26<sup>th</sup> Rose & wrote called

S. B. Ho - St. RR. In office  
 asked Mr. Souper for co show me my  
 letter to Mr. Willis. He tried but could  
 not find it. called A. R. office  
 Dined twice with Benj F. Walkins  
 to see his farm - 325 a He asks  
 700 for 75 a + 300 <sup>may</sup> for bal. \$2.500!  
 ten miles from city. He had a heavy  
 shower. In eve called at No 6 - sought  
 for Mr. W. made letters for E & H W A  
 Hunt from Sidney.

27 Rose & H. and wrote. Family were  
 late with breakfast & came before Dr. Haynes  
 came & Mr. Partridge Geo B. Norton  
 son of Birdseye, who was one of



22

Sept 27-65

four young men converted by  
reading A short account of W Cole  
in 1826 Drew an agreement for  
Joubt Swickler. Called at A.P.R.  
exchange office He put 20¢ for my  
benefit & pd it Took car 3. Mr  
F. M. Colburn furnished me a  
ticket for sleeping car - So I  
slept to

28 Indianapolis called a few  
minutes at Spencer House & saw  
Morris Stetson & brook. Mr Canale  
came in. Called Mr Odiorne  
He is thoroughly disheartened about  
A.M.P. Called Pet. Hargoffin & I  
made arrangements with Mr Lord  
for half fare called Mr Sewall  
His bro. & his child sick - Cars at 5

Cm &amp; Ham

23

having met bro John Doan & son  
26 at Corn. came Hamilton Henry  
St House - wrote till 11 at letters  
29 Now called Robinson, Anne  
Harper & dined by invitation at  
Isaac Robinsons - called Birds  
They will make no compromise on  
the sect about rent. Went into  
Synod U.P.C. in session. By  
vote was invited to act as a cor-  
responding member. I thanked  
them & the Mod returned the com-  
pliment In eve Met of A.M.U.  
Sp. adj to but none came I  
waited long & came to room  
Heard thro Harpers family that  
wife was not much better. She has  
gone to England - Henry St House

Sept 30-65

Called. Talk with J. Shaffer & others  
about Mrs. In Pm came to Cin  
Sep at Br. Marguerite. I came to  
Rest. He has just made arrang  
ments to lend his money 7500 per  
10 per cent came Annie House

Oct 1. 1863 Sabbath School. as usual  
was late came to Park St. & ex  
horted Inf Clap - then in S. S. Ex  
which I had opened - Dr. Lawden.

preached a good sermon on Eph 11 2-6 I went  
to bro E - Hills dinner & trip & at night  
I pre short on The grace of union  
He was with you all Amen -  
Staid bro Hills.

2 Read Commercial Accidents  
Called Dr. Chalfante talk about  
Mrs. He has several places in view

Cincinnati

25

Came Annie House. They ch<sup>d</sup> o  
for my lodging came to Pap RR  
Pres not in - came Dr. R B & J So.  
came Depot Mr. Fuller is not ready  
to give an answer. Cars 2<sup>nd</sup> - came  
Hamilton called Harpur They  
rid a letter today saying Ellen  
is no better of her cough - Felt gloomy  
wrote letters after calling Davis  
& Morehead. H St House

3 Cold last n, wrote called at the  
Court House Birds ally wishes to take  
L Thomas dep or put off the case. I agreed  
to <sup>let it be</sup> put off called at Harpur. I offered  
Mother the 20<sup>th</sup> she changed if she would  
make out her bill & give me a note  
she would take the money but offered  
no note. Went over to Fair Ground



Oct 3-65

with Benj Symmes. But could find no officers & after walking from one point to another for six times I came away—

Robulson said I might put my trunk in his office. ~~could not~~  
 In eve called at the temple of home but there being only a social party no opportunity to speak I came away—

4 Cool weather but pleasant. went to Fair The Newell House good other things moderate met Burr Wilson who will go to Missouri soon  
 5 Came Robulson office & to Fair met Davis who wants to go to Mo  
 There was an immense crowd today  
 Harper took me up to his house

Hannington

27

Ret was there They have all been sick  
 Came Dr. Kromer (Henry St Brown) & said I lent St Curtis 30 yest & he pledged his honor to pay it today — not done  
 6 Paid Dr. Kromer  $45 + 70 + 1.00 = 2.15$  Had 10 meals & 5 lodging — Called at Harper's, talk with Geo. & Ret came back & down to Inn & packed things went up to bank & drew for 32.02 on Mr. Curtis. took cars & came to Cin  
 Called Pt Snodgrass stand an hour & left a line for him — came I & G. Mr Lord said he would only pass them <sup>who</sup> brot tickets from other roads — I told him that amounted to nothing for they passed by conductors. He would not allow his conductors to pass at the fair  
 came O & M & took cars 7<sup>50</sup> & came Vincennes 7<sup>15</sup> to St Louis. The

Oct 7-65

Freight train ahead run into a  
 herd was thrown off & tore up track  
 we were detained arrived at 5 Pm  
 Stopt Monticello House -  
 8 Sabbath called at Simpson Chapels  
 Arch Can. resigned - There is a party  
 spirit here I spoke to the children  
 then came to Free Meth Lph. 15 & 4ay  
 I heard Rev. Scovell Jr. If they are  
 Gerington, came Mth L. in eve  
 H. H. S. & two others wait with me to  
 go on Oct 14 They professed more than  
 paid. In Pm wrote bro Roberts  
 This has been a sweet day to my  
 soul. Wasted time in morn but it  
 passed away - went walking up to 15 I  
 had much feeling with the thought  
 Savior I do feel they must be

St Louis

& the hymn 817 My gravior -  
 His work shall crown my hoary age  
 was much blessed to my soul -  
 9 Rose Lk - wrote long letter to B. J.  
 Roberts Rochester, called at Ins office  
 after spending some time at  
 Sigersons Drink Hse - came to  
 M. Road. Mr Griswold is obstin  
 ate. Dined & called at Mrs. R. H.  
 at Ins. office Took for to Spencer  
 & called at R. office & set down  
 for me with Boulton  
 wrote Monticello.  
 10 Called on H. W. Lefinewale He said  
 he would give us something when  
 he had it. Col. W. (Wright) Garrison  
 said he would set to one when he set for  
 Immigration. Holmes Hse said he



Oct 10. 65

would confer with Rev Mr Proctor  
 & put down. Mr Howland said  
 he would sub to me when he did  
 anything. Called on Mr Sturgeon  
 He said suppose the Board give  
 you 1000 for past services. He  
 I thanked him. He said down  
 wrote a memo to the Auditor.  
 I did not read it when I came  
 to present it no sum was on  
 it & Mr S. was out. Took care  
 & came St Charles. Mr Link  
 had gone to his farm Supper  
 Came on to Woods Hotel Bros Doan  
 & Earnest & Davis concluded to stop  
 off & go over Levi Garrett's place all  
 stayed at Hotel.  
 Mr Garrett took his mules (a very  
 active team) & took us all over Grants

Narrative &amp; Troy

Meritt's farm & McDonald's saying  
 bro Go across to Troy & to his farm  
 at Troy. made a grandstand  
 of W. A. Jackson Col. Martin Mr.  
 Bonfils to Mr Garrett's farm is good  
 fine (very) Spring. Came back  
 met Mr Link near Hull. he  
 could not get profession & was going  
 to Judge Wells. We all turned back  
 & came to his sleep. Mr. Mann  
 who having sick head ache I gave him  
 a small box pills. one relieved him.  
 12 Rose early & walked to Mr Hull's  
 & breakfast. Mr L. came He wants to  
 reserve 320 acres. I told that we would  
 form a joint stock Co. & he could take  
 as much as he pleased to then select his  
 own site. I learned Brown that

Oct 12 65.

could be had for 5000 acres & I told  
 Mr L I would take it & requested  
 him to secure it for me -  
 We came via Humphreys 2000 a t  
 near Mr Walter Perkins whom  
 I met yesterday & told him I intended  
 I would send him a parchment  
 We came via Merritt & Goums  
 to Warrenton. I met bro Merritt  
 & told him I would take this land  
 for a colony He said he would  
 give me a handsome commission  
 I told him my plan & that I would  
 call it Merritt He said Then I  
 give you more I told I had  
 no doubt if I lived I could do  
 it - Dined & on train we came  
 Montgomery City. Br Doan & Co  
 stop & agreed to write I came

Mexico  
 to Judge Clark's office Mexico - A long  
 talk with him He had read a report  
 of for land sales. He took me to Miller's  
 tavern where I had a pass at a  
 crank & sympathizer  
 13 Heavy rain later. came Judge  
 Clark's office & wrote. read paper  
 saw no Birds & came Depot. Train  
 over 2 hours late - came Warrenton  
 & dined It was late At Montgomery  
 city Br Doan & Co came on again  
 They had no opportunity to say evening  
 I came Orphan Asylum & stayed  
 Br Kuhl, was polite & attentive  
 14 Br K. furnished me a saddle horse  
 rode to Goums. For. E. & Chas went with  
 me to Hawk Point where was a sale of  
 mules etc - by J. & W. Hunt I bid off a  
 few things & let Mr Lick have them



I bid of 12 miles which I thought  
 worth doing for 75¢ each & I had 3/10  
 horses. Governor but they left while  
 they were being sold. Oct 30 Jan  
 note to game. Governor & Super-  
 visor. Warrenton. A. B. Smith.  
 15 Salt. Altitude 8500 ft. Exported. Children  
 reached with mules or mules.  
 36 J. A. Faulkenor. I invited me  
 down with him. I had a long  
 talk & told him how to obtain  
 a not quere the Sp. The horses  
 had them. Dine & breakfast at 3.  
 In eve I was with freedom of  
 words on the grace of our life.  
 Can brook & St. Louis.  
 Took, an early breakfast. Dine.  
 The train that came was out of game.

this. so I went down low & called  
 Hon J. A. Faulkenor & then up to depot  
 & finding an engine going to  
 Pendleton went & called on  
 Mr. Besley the police agent  
 who furnished me a horse & I went  
 via Br. Batton to Gen. Pratt's  
 place & back & down to Warren.  
 Dined at Mrs. Faulkenor & came  
 over Kuhl's & up to station.  
 I told brook. he might either  
 pasture the mules & I pay for keep-  
 ing, or I would sell them to him  
 at 75¢ ea. He said he rather  
 buy - Came St. Louis. Montello.  
 17 Dec. 1881. brook had not come.  
 Mr. Humphrey called - I called  
 on Geo. F. & Abbott & Scriming &

Oct 17 65

various places a rainy day &  
 I was very busy indeed -  
 18. Called Keyes, Postridge office & Mr  
 Gov. F. at Planters introducing J. J. White.  
 - then F & R R office Mr  
 Colburn & Scobie House Br  
 Kuhl called. & agreed to take the  
 mules at 75. we had to go to one  
 Bk after another we finally arranged  
 it I drew the 700 check paid it to  
 J. H. & Br K gave him note for 262  
 & he paid me 25 & gave his note for  
 \$213 at 4th St at Bk. at 20% called  
 at various points & took cars & came Br  
 A. S. Menitt. He offered to take 500  
 stock & give me 500 - & make it easy  
 19. I smoked a pipe & examined the eclipse  
 The more I thought of Menitts prop

St Louis

37 86

the day inclined I was to engage at  
 his figures. Came to Planters  
 & got letter. & called Street R.R.  
 collected 5% - & called on Sam. & got  
 several views called. Took Nat  
 Burnett to S. B. & Co.  
 20 called various offices & met  
 Mr Link went to Surgeons office  
 As it happened the Treas. read  
 Mr S. say it was 1000 so he paid  
 me that. & I gave it to the note to  
 Mr Link for 40 ans. ady him he  
 to return B. 00. he gave me 100 -  
 I had an impression when at Links  
 house that I would buy this 100 &  
 it now seems Providence has  
 enabled me to do it. The owner very  
 bent out however, wrote to S. Par  
 tridge



Oct 20 1865

Mr. F. M. Colburn gave me a ticket  
 & sleeping car note & at 4 took car  
 & came Ind. - called a Special  
 Horse 1 1/4 hours (1/4 to 1 1/2 to 5 1/2) & came  
 Cambridge & on Junction R.R. to  
 Hamilton 10:30 AM

21 Called at Court House & P.O.  
 Found a letter from wife of Oct 1  
 Thank the Lord she is better & she expects  
 to go to Italy & be absent all winter  
 Called Hays & Birds, Gilmore  
 & came Dr. Korne's & packed sack &  
 Car to Dayton J. P. Reed & wrote letter  
 to Versailles - Called A.B. preacher  
 & City Hotel met John & Wm. Sheldon  
 opened to them my long cherished plan  
 for a Sheldon Colony - Was at 8 &  
 Came to Troy Dr. Beall's

Troy O.

We sat late & talked about Mo.  
 22 Sabbath Breakf late Called at  
 S.S. No Pres Ch. & made a feeling  
 exhortation - The pastors A & O & Bap  
 are absent. It was given out &  
 I pr<sup>d</sup> in N.S. Pres Ch on Rom X 13, 14, 15.  
 I had much freedom & a sweet  
 time in my own soul - I trust from  
 what I saw, felt, & heard after that  
 good was done - came Dr. Beall's  
 At 2 heard a Bap Eld from Piquette  
 talk from I ask therefore for what  
 — ye sent for me —  
 In eve I pr at N.S. Pres Ch on Thos Cr  
 They objected to my taking a collection  
 but said the Trustees would remuner-  
 ate me. came Dr. Beall's sat  
 late.

Oct 23 1865

Called early at Mr. Jott & sister  
Walford where I briefly called  
Dr. Beall & lookers 12<sup>th</sup> to 9.

The Dr. took out his pocket  
but did not pay me anything  
before I left said he would next  
time come Hamilton.

David Hibbard was by name, on  
board - dined Dr. <sup>Kroone</sup> & went  
L.H. & Harper & best friends Rob  
Wilson's office made Certif for review  
In eve wrote & sorted papers -

24 moved up to J. Robertson office  
He furnished me with another key  
Spent much of today with A. Davis &  
J. Kern who went at 12. & E. Brown  
At night went over to Harper's. Met  
Miss Paul there. Sup.

25 Came early to office - then  
L.H. wrote letters & waited about  
case set for today. About L.H.  
Copies review of Regum. decision -  
Came tea & sup & went over to  
14 aspects & back - Some time  
in Am with E. Brown who was  
about to "reward me for my trouble"  
He took a ~~10~~ & said "Take a 10 out of that"  
I could not make change but offered  
to go past the bank. He "chaunted" me  
I had given him information  
worth much to him.

26 Called on Lincoln Sped up J.R.R.  
Leaves to office. At Court. M.L.  
Liken got Birds can. ~~penicillin~~  
Drew outline of pet to see how  
then on second thought wrote it



Oct 26 95

W. B. Weston & J. Miller Met  
 Mr. Hugh Oliver & we finally  
 settled that I had better go to Cam.  
 So at 4.40 I took cars came in  
 Called at Spencer Horen, wrote  
 back. Went down to various boxes  
 & about 11.9 - came L. M. depot  
 & took Hamilton cars Mr. Pillsbury  
 came to Chillicothe 2 Am  
 27. Bus to J. Miller & went to his  
 room before the fair. After breakfast  
 went to Store. wrote his prop for  
 Coffman tract. He gave me a pr  
 of gloves. Called Kozette over &  
 Krazy & dined - Cars at 2.45. Have  
 left my bags at Ham. Conductor  
 Brock took 14.00. Came to H. H. Dyer  
 & read & wrote - after called for Fish.

Hamilton

Took Cars 10.30 & came Hamilton  
 28. Called at Hunt met Hunt  
 - Williams & J. Shaffer. They agreed  
 that W & I go to see Sims' land  
 Came Robertson, office where turned  
 in & wrote & fixed up papers &  
 mended hand sack. Called at J. M.  
 Davis & got a heavy shawl.  
 Called at Sister & got my  
 new shirt. In eve called at Hapner  
 after being 3m too late for  
 car. my watch having stopped  
 was going to 2 M.  
 Hapner has rec'd a letter from  
 his sister saying that Mary  
 would sail 18. It offers to let my  
 wife come. Mother thinks  
 not. Came to Koons.

Oct 28, 65

Called at Dr. Davidsons had  
a pleasant conversation with him before  
I went to Harpers -

29 Sabbath called at SS in Eu. L. 6.  
at Pres Ch heard Mr Martin  
on Christ our Sacrifice. They  
had seen I was blessed at it -  
the mortified a few words when  
I stepped forward to speak with  
the Min. he went & sat down  
on other side. no one came  
& shook hands with me. How  
different the M. there a reser-  
vate inviting me to a seat  
& several came & shook hands  
Came to see Davis & said  
at 3 came to Depot as I had agreed  
with Dublin this morning to see

Hannellon

he came in to get his bitters  
& I called the stragglers around  
& put on This is a faithful  
saying to - save sinners  
The company was very atten-  
tive - called Morehead & Hil-  
more's Sup I went to Mith.  
Ch. Mr Thompson Jr Incline  
your ear, hear K - came to  
Dr Kones three men were drink-  
ing beer & playing cards in  
the only sitting room I sat  
& wrote some & made a speech to  
them. They soon closed up  
30 A clear cold night.

Called J. Williams. Robt off  
K fixed things took train 30  
Came in, called Steamboat &



Oct 30. 85

wrote to H. Oliver & called I H R Co.  
 J. Williams, Joe Shaffer & son Thos B. came  
 we all took cars @ 10<sup>00</sup> AM R.R. &  
 3<sup>00</sup> We had reached Vincennes. I slept  
 sound I did not know when we awoke  
 we arrived at St L 2. called at A.P.  
 Richardson I B Co. Monticello & took  
 lunch & cars at 3<sup>45</sup> to St Charles  
 sup<sup>d</sup> at Links nephew of J. M. & took  
 acc. train very slow at Warrenton  
 Wood's Hotel all full & I came to  
 Asylum & the rest to J. W. Faulkner  
 Nov 1-1885 Rose early breakf<sup>t</sup> came  
 to Faulkner & found them no bed-  
 sprinkling of rain. We chartered a  
 mule team & drove via Meritt's  
 farm to Links. He had left half an  
 hour before - we examined the rocks

which dip in different directions  
 went to Lophers looked at his coal  
 & came via McDonald place to  
 Warrenton. <sup>Sup at J. W. Faulkner</sup> Took cars 9<sup>30</sup> & came  
 St Louis. Scobie House -  
 2. After breakf. came to Monticello &  
 called A. P. Richardson, A. F. Stierlin  
 Mo Land Co. &c. &c. - called at Soap's  
 Planters - Shaffer & Williams don't  
 buy - Very fine bargains are  
 offered, but something is in the way  
 wrote many letters -  
 3 While frost last night -  
 Was much hindered today by em-  
 igrants, & finally learned  
 the cars went at 2 instead of  
 4 in PM & I gave up. took letters -  
 4<sup>th</sup> Concluded to go with Lyson &

Nov 4<sup>th</sup> 1865

Bro. Myerson. So we took at 11  
 Cars & came to St Charles ferry  
 & leaving our carpet sacks  
 walked to Long des sources & m-  
 chere looked over his place  
 after dinner - It is rich bottom  
 land but I think not healthy.  
 For far from RR. the lake leaves  
 much ground dry - Mr Snyder sent  
 his man & waggon to bring us to  
 St Ch. we came over & fixed up  
 Myerson's Hotel full came Amer-  
 ican House kept by Ed Watkins  
 6<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Called at S. S. Smith  
 but they kept me distant, I called  
 on Bro Parker & agreed to fix & notes  
 were made & I went back to Mon-  
 & the Dr. Mr. May & ad m Soc which

St. Charles, Wauwaton &amp; Links

I went to as a private member  
 At 2 P.M. in College Chapel on  
 Dan 2-44 - being a beautiful day  
 yet was windy to see - Mrs. Mat-  
 kins was at church - In eve did  
 not go out - exhorted Mrs W who prom-  
 ised she would try to seek religion  
 She appears like a fine woman, how-  
 ev or sincere but my faith is small  
 6<sup>th</sup> Nov at 3 & Cars at 5 & came to  
 Wauwaton - We waited till 12 - breakfast  
 at Faulkner - for Mr Link who took  
 us to his home. Nathan D. Roberts was  
 with us.

I fixed window & went with Mr Link  
 to see the 40 I bought. It is covered with  
 a dense growth of hoop poles - came  
 back & we all got into the waggon &



Nov 7 1865

- went to Gopher coal mine & then  
up by Wilsons & Humphreys & Aulls  
& down to Troy. Gave out word &  
lecture on Astronomy. & slept at the  
Lincoln. Elias Norton, was intro-  
duced to Mr. Porter from Portland & coming  
came to Night City & to Cincinnati & St. Louis  
8 Very pleas. weather. Fixed papers  
& letters for Dr. B. B. Shalading of Brook-  
lyn Ct. Called upon at Mr. R. H.  
Called Rich<sup>d</sup> & S. B. H. wrote  
called on top of Mt. & this South  
new Hotel. with Nelson. Gray  
& Dr. B. B. St. John. Fixed at night  
9 Wrote eye sore - Geo. B. Norton is  
to get agency for me - I have & there  
wrote - for Social Emigrants  
10 borrowed J. H. Sturgeon He told me to  
hire a horse & go to his land -

From Mr. R. H.

- at 2 Took train from Mt & came to  
Coronadot Looked over the boat yard  
& train Mr. & came Bailey Station. Stopped  
& was directed to Mrs. who was  
25 yrs. old the 3<sup>rd</sup> yr of Jas Monroe's Pres.  
He piloted me instead of James to John  
Mabe's where I stayed.  
11 They urged me to stay & spend  
Sat. After prayer & casting lot  
I staid. Rode with W. H. Honey  
& Genl Bowser. He gave 10,000 for his  
farm. It has 1200 grape 150 pear  
1300 ap. cherry peach & plum  
strawberry, Lawson blackberry &c.  
I called it a cheap place -  
Called at Edwards 1200 a. 2400 \$  
Called Dr. Parks. Dined. He showed  
me his places - bank barn sink

Nov 10 1865

rode to - came Mr Sapps -  
 looked over his farm - came to see  
 12 Sabbath M called at Englands -  
 S.H. I crawled in at window & picked  
 the lock & opened door. built fire  
 & he wrote liberty on the of the.  
 They enjoyed to come & he at night  
 Came to Mahan & to Mr Palms  
 attended the funeral of Letitia Jones  
 aged 3 - Exhorted & went to grave  
 & rode to S.H. & he 1 1/4 hour with  
 liberty on horse & 18. Had more  
 words than emotion. came Mahan  
 Mr Alex & a young widow, <sup>Mr Archer.</sup>  
 a sister of Mrs Mahan. Exhorted them  
 & gave out lines of Simeon I trust  
 it was a profitable day to souls  
 13 Rode at 4 1/2 - Came to Thos. O. Smith  
 He asks 15,000 for 430 acres

but he has a fine location across the  
 W.R. but little clearing all made in  
 a year - Call P.H. Burns he has  
 130 a. good improvements. he asks  
 4000 for it & it is conditionally sold at  
 that. came Smith & got out of  
 came Victoria & DeSoto. Leaving  
 carpet sack at Hotel came Dr J  
 Longfellow & then to Mr Fletcher  
 Navy & Corp invited me to vision  
 of which I partook the milk here  
 is of the very best kind - called  
 on Col. Rankin Judge Emerson  
 Davis & came to Otton. Well in company  
 with. Moore who invited home  
 we sat late. He is quite intelligent  
 14. gave them a fine cake  
 & request called at Geo. H. & J.



Nov. 14 1865

arrived at school. Came to  
 E. H. H. at 10. & 11. Mr. H. H.  
 walked to his house &  
 rode to his home. He was with  
 Mr. Casson & his family. He  
 13. Nov. 14. 1865. Came to  
 view the timber. Came back to  
 see some more. Found  
 a good deal of timber, where I found  
 Thomas H. H. who insisted on  
 me to see his land. I  
 I examined his land. He  
 had me to see. It is a square  
 of land. There is a well  
 water in it. I saw some timber  
 from the area. I measured a good  
 deal of timber. After dinner  
 & prayers came thro Calidore &

Nov. 14 1865

to John Ambrose & to Pine Grove  
 The saw mill was once a good one  
 a few buildings are here occupi-  
 id by refugees who were driven  
 away from homes burned. They  
 had a tar kiln - prepared to burn  
 to Koolin the Shepherd tract & sold  
 Mr. Shepherd was a Man (Council)  
 He gave me a history of his estab-  
 lishing a pottery here.  
 16 Looked over - Springs; vines  
 orchard - Koolin & rode to  
 Robinsons Sawmill. It burns  
 dust & soap & no wood is used. at  
 about 5000 a day. 4 teams were hauling  
 logs - 9 teams had gone to Potomac with  
 lumber & others were in the woods.  
 Here it looked more like a

Nov 16-85

dinner - came Smith's Saw mill (portable) where more lumber is cut at life expense came bro Miller & supper He came with me a mile & took the horse back - came to Nichols' Tavern where I was welcomed but feeling an inferior came bro Joe & Wearer He was unpheerly at home -

Told I would take the 16th a new Cadet for J. Williams.

17 Yet was windy & dry. Today pleases came down town & J. H. Robinson coming I rode with him to Mineral Point & came on Cars to Pilot Knob. via Iron Mtn. & walked to Iron ton. called & took a hasty dinner with R. F. Jones & came back

at Mineral Point & continued with John Dean formerly of Cleveland on board the Cars - Sat up to 12 1/2 answering letters My Dear for 40 a came - Lay 18 down & slept till 3 1/4 then slept an hour - rose came depot & took car 6 20 & came Deane House breakf. from came Mineral Point with letters Looked in Smelting furnace for lead & found F. K. Boyd & team of 4 for furnace going out Peter M. Murphy & I got on I came to his house. He was once a Methu School teacher then being no more he joined the "Methu Bap". He has over 1000 a hand some a very good He wants to sell.

19 Sabbath, very cold last night but clear & pleasant. Went to Bap. M. M.



Nov 19-65

Eden. Ritter gave a rambling hotchpotch on Bleph & Holy is he that hath put in first us. The fr seems a good man but limited in attainment. Exhortation. His fr in law Jacob Boas & Mr Sutton dined at Mr Murphy here at 5 PM 30. In eve preached with good liberty on Rom 18. 20. B.M. furnished me a horse rode over his land to Mr Munnells we missed our way & called at William down on Big River. Walked from Munnells via Sago to Ford & over to Malouys <sup>Went</sup> & John Hoffmanns. Frank Metz came with me to Hoffmanns & to C. Evans. Examined diggings & shafts. In eve conversed with Mr E. who-

has \$80 a here & a steam mill in Farmington. He has good mines. They find 60 or 70 000 lbs mineral in a year. 21 Mr Evans whose wife is a pious Pres. called on me for religious sewing at the altar & table. He kindly offered to walk & let me ride thro a fine country to Farmington a pleasant place in the heart of a fine country. Called on Mr T. Carey. Called on Rev Alvin Reuker. Mr M. Connelly & son M.B. Station. Walter Taylor (son of N.) the last will write. I tried long to get a horse to ride to Avon. At last Mr Carey went for him. I rode via Walter Taylor to Avon P.Q. arriving late. & staid in Pharaohs Bay. 22 Rose early & went before sun

Nov 22 - 1865

up to Mr. John Coffman after  
breakf: drew a map of his farm  
& then rode over it. It is good  
excellently watered. Down &  
rode over west part of it &  
to Ball's Forge which I saw.  
They were making blooms.  
Came to Farmington &  
Mr. DeCary (a Pres) invited me to  
stay - Gave him my history - in  
reference to Colonies -

23. His Mr. Maclean asked to do him  
Rode in back seat over Mr. Cook  
Carr & came Pilot Knob.

At home I ascended to very top & stood  
on the highest point & being aware  
God from whom all blessings  
Brought some specimens. Called

on Mt. Crane Manager & learned  
Knob was 576 ft high - the iron rope  
is 1900 ft long - etc. (there are two  
ways up. When in blast make 30 or  
35 ton a day in two stacks.

Shepherd Mountain is 30 or 40 ft  
higher. Contains magnetite ore.  
The top of Knob is not pure as down  
a few feet. they ship the coarsest & melt  
the finest - H. C. Carr & came  
St. Louis - 9 letters to ans

24 10 vote letters - carried P. O.  
& Ins. Office Exp. H. - Mrs. Fish is  
better having had a fever. It is re-  
markably pleasant weather. Sickly in  
O. Va. Ill. & Mo. I attribute it to the  
state of the atmosphere a presage of  
Cholera.



Nov 22. 65

But called & I went Depot train  
to Jff City dining at Hermann.  
Stop Virginia House (Mr Watson)  
called Deacon & Miller, State 18.  
House in Lefron, Gov Fletcher, Mrs  
I invited me to tea & I remained  
Pretorious & three other Germans  
there. Called at Dixons store  
talk about a Colony home from  
here. I did Bruns room to

24 Sabbath Called at M Ch 53.

Opened & reported the school on photo of  
words actions & motions & caught a  
clap on that X111 Six girls, they all prom-  
ised to seek & pray for conversion.  
Br Maner pr' or rather read a  
pretty well compared discourse on  
I came not to call the rightness

Jefferson City

but summer & repentance. Gov F  
wife, child & servant were there.  
Rev Mr Norton is up at night then  
Mr Bently in Capitol. I think  
I'll go to Sedalia & perhaps for  
After writing above I reasoned on  
the impression but my mind was  
clear so I took cars at 4 & came  
to Sedalia. Soon as the cars stopped  
I enquired for a Ch. & was pointed  
to a Spine & went over & found a  
full house listening to a Camp  
bellite preacher who was pleading  
for union on the principle of im-  
mersion. Have not time to record a  
full acct. but substance was. I asked  
liberty to say a few words after he got  
through. He agreed to grant it & went on

Nov 22. 65

But called & I went Depot here  
to Jff City dining at Berneum  
Stop Virginia House (Mr Watson)  
called Deacons & tiller, State 10.  
House in Lefron, Gov Fletcher. Mrs  
I invited me to tea & I remained  
Pretorious & there other women  
there - Called at Dixons store  
talk about a Colony here from  
here - I did runs room to

Sabbath Called at M Lph 58.

Opened & exhorted the school on phology  
words, actions & motions & caught a  
clap on that with six girls. they all were  
ind to seek & pray for conversion.  
Br Maner pr as rather read a  
pretty well compared discourse on  
I came not to call the night

Jefferson City

but seemed to repeat once. Gov F  
wife, child & servant were there -  
Rev Mr Norton is up at night here  
Mr Bently in Capitol - I think  
I'll go to Sedalia & perhaps for  
After writing above I reasoned on  
the impression but my mind was  
clear so I took cars at 4 & came  
to Sedalia. Soon as the cars stop  
I enquired for a Ch. & was pointed  
to a Spire & went over & found a  
full house listening to a Camp  
bellite preacher who was pleading  
for union on the principle of im-  
mersion. Have not time to record a  
full acct. but substance was. I asked  
liberly to say a few words after he got  
through. He agreed to grant it & went on



Nov 26

Before he finished he remarked the  
gent who asked lib is a stranger.  
He would not detain the audience  
I rose & presented letter of Gov F. &  
read from letter of Mr Bush. He  
said we don't want to hear any  
thing about Immigration &  
dismissed the audience. I then  
requested them to stop a few  
minutes & proceeded to complimen-  
ent the candour & sincerity & what  
could be said on his side &  
went on & went on very satis-  
factorily to myself. He attempted  
to reply to one point but I thou-  
gh he misapprehended my remarks.  
Came to Parker House & staid  
27 Went over town with Charles.

Knox north &amp; Kansas City

Giddens live some of the elder  
of the 3 sons with whom I board-  
ed 50 yrs ago. He & his came here  
last yr. He is a Meth. Met some  
land agents. Took freight br  
& came to Knox north. Stopt  
to supper with a Baptist bro  
& took pass train & came by 3  
28 Oct bus to Willis House. Get-  
ting out I felt I ought to go  
on so I took the street up the  
hill to Leclaire's House.

Entering my name I saw  
Jat Lee above it. Went to  
his room talked till 1 & lay down  
in my clothes. Called at Mr Leclaire's  
House called Mr Blair's. Sister  
Lindeman's Judge Carpenter.

Nov 28 63.

Mr Stevens . 3 p each, own  
 Called Sister Elys & dined Mrs Lee  
 with me - In eve took boat  
 Dora, which was crowded lay  
 down on Carpet - We sailed at  
 29 4 Am called at Seacoworth  
 City & went & dined with Mr  
 Black came to boat & dinner.  
 Milton called on several. At  
 10 o'clock went over to Island with  
 Mr. Kelly & said Mr Daniel's  
 He said he would keep Tom for  
 his work & if sold pay me 1.50 p for  
 him - Had a talk with JTB. this PM  
 30 Came over & fixing up fences  
 &c - Made up fire in my room  
 & leaving key with David went  
 to Dr Bennetts. but he having

Weston

gone to bed, I declined to stay, feel-  
 ing I better go home. When I  
 came I found a carpet leaning  
 against the stove pipe in bedroom  
 on fire. house might have burned  
 Thanked the Lord for his Providence  
 that preserved.

Dec 1<sup>st</sup> My eldest would have been  
 45 today if living. Moved the  
 front gate - fixed up things.  
 David paid up yet except  
 Cabbages & fodder. Some body  
 must pay for my hay - Came  
 to Mr. Burns she had 2 or 3 good  
 vines & plum trees not counted.  
 Took care at 8 o'clock. Monday 11  
 2 Took care at 12 o'clock. Had  
 lunch with new kitchen train



Dec 2. 65

Warrenton, & St Louis. Mont.  
H.

3 Sabbath Rainy morn Called  
in to hear A J Davis sublimated  
his atheistical doctrines of spirit  
ualism. In eve heard Bp  
Thomson on Walk about Zion  
He made some natural & good  
points. But he was not himself  
4 Called S B Ho, Planter, &  
Mr. Super's I suspect the  
place of meeting has been  
changed illegally to Jefferson  
City. wrote some A S B Ho. Was at  
Merchants Exchange, A Holmes, Abbott  
& Golden,

5 Cars on N M RR came St Charles  
J M Donald - Warrenton, wrote

to J. M. Link came Mexico. Judge  
Clark furnished me a horse & Har  
pers. Bird took him to town. I fix  
ed Mr Oliver's Clocks —

6 A rainy & wet morn. went with  
Harper to his old horse & ox mill  
& showed them how to start it.  
Rainy. I left my handbag at  
Mr Beatty's. Harper has a fine  
tract of land here. The timber  
is specially valuable.  
Walked to Murrows & McLaughlin  
& town Got dinner too late at Beatty  
for car started. Sup at Rev W J Do  
lly's went to meet & none came but  
he & I. we both preysed. Came  
Martins & then to where  
H & I staid till 11<sup>30</sup> & came to

Dec 7<sup>th</sup> 865

Wauventout Wright City

It is Thanksgiving but observed  
by nobody - We walked out  
toward Troy - Hearing of a saw  
mill which Harper wanted to  
buy I got on construction train  
to Wauventout & then to Jonesburg  
& examined the mill of Mr Childs  
& back to Wright City & Harper  
& came to Monticello House St L  
& called with Harper to exam ma-  
chinery at Kingsland & Ferguson  
called for Robt Locke - called  
Mr Souper. He stated that he had  
thought of offering me an agency  
to South to secure orders for labor-  
ers - Eyes sore. At Mt Vernon  
& called on A P Richardson -

St Louis

Weather today has been fine after  
a stormy night -

9 Eyes better. Have been much ex-  
cited to know where to spend the  
Sabbath - but finally decided best  
to go S W Branch So I took st  
Car & Pacific R.R. travelled in com-  
pany with Mr Peter Sinclair of the  
Am Exp Co. I unfolded my plan  
He gave me interesting particulars  
about his speeches in England -  
Called at William Wolf's Franklin  
who agreed to commute to emigrate  
Called at Saw Lee's Harrison or  
Lusbury who invited me to dinner  
came to Rolla, was introduced to  
E. J. Maxwell who took me home  
He knew my grandmother & uncle  
Ben in Kingston -



Dec 10 1883

Sabbath called at Pres S. & exp. word  
 & opened S. on me heart called at  
 Met S. & exp. word on Brook of Leaven  
 branch. Preached at Met Ch. to a  
 few on the of Grace - Dined on M.  
 & P. Co. youth & children at Court H.  
 on Cal XII 1-7 - Went to Col. meet  
 ing & exp. word them. Came over Mt  
 in eve pr. with freedom & power on  
 Rom IX 18. nearly 1 1/2 hrs. - Rev Mr  
 Shaw thanked me -

11 Mr. C. P. Walker took me in buggy  
 out north & came & dined at his  
 house we then rode to Judge A. W. & then  
 a delightful valley of the Beaver & return  
 tea at May Ellis & I returned in eve at  
 Court House two hours on Astronomy  
 Collection 4:35. Came & staid at David

Chamberlains -

12 A few met to consult on my  
 plan for a town Colony. They  
 agreed to adopt it and a com. of two  
 self to frame by laws & meet again  
 at 3 Elected Officers Maj Evans Pres  
 Tho Maxwell Sec A Malcolm Treas  
 & four other directors - who then met  
 apt me Agt & cash sub 5000\$  
 stock - In eve met at C. H. about  
 the shortest road bet from St L  
 to Springfield St bro. Maxwell

13 It turned Cold Monday night  
 & grows more so - Met at Maxwell  
 Office & finished breakfast work card  
 & came to Leesburg Mr Lee again  
 invited me to dine - Came to St L  
 Had a stiff controversy with

724

Dec 13

Walkins on permission  
Dr Hunt & Dr Reuss who heard me  
at Sedalia were present -

14 Read letters at P.O. one from  
wife who is at Wiesbaden Germany  
writing letters - called on office

15 Making out matter for printer

Called on printers & lithographers

Some more stock subscribed to Secor's

Lycium Village H. Holmes & Co. land -

16 Writing out papers in hands of printer

Called at In. Office. Met Dr. H. &

Holmes & Seffingwell Sup. at Western  
House -

17 Sabbath Went 2<sup>nd</sup> Union Mch. Ch.  
Read in office Dr Dickinson's letter came  
Mont<sup>h</sup> House & dinner went 38 & left  
sup & preached at night on Nov 14

18 Rose at 4 & read & wrote

St Louis

15

Called at Printing office & gave new  
matter. Called Holmes, Seffingwell  
& others, called Trunk makers who  
sub one share of stock. In eve consult-  
ed with A.P.R. till 10. He thinks the  
best place to plant a colony is on  
the Osage River at Castle Rock -

19 Rose at 52. read & wrote Spent  
most of day with the printers

Finally got revised proof & got  
the Rivs printed but not the Com.

In S.K. Wickard Bros were in -

W. Took care. Sent book by Sol. Bartlett &

Came Franklin Hermann down Sect

& came off city. Mr R's son said

he would get a horse & buggy - but

failed to do so - Called on Gov. Ft. H.

said our Lycium Village plan is fine

rate. Says if I will go down to St. Louis



78 Dec 20 1845

Mr. Co. write a description he & his  
friends will take all the stock in a  
village there - Virginia Hotel.  
21. Rose at 5 went to L. H. to go with  
mail boy - but was disap<sup>d</sup> - called  
on Alwys Thompson who said  
he would see his f. who with him  
have large tracts in St. Called at Peni-  
tentiary. Bro Swift & Carr & came  
Hermann & dined after being in  
Car supposing I had left my car  
went in hotel for it & car left  
Went over town read papers  
till 7 & lockst<sup>d</sup> train & came to  
2. St Louis by L. H. Car having been  
off track - walked to Monticello  
Called at Pr. Const not done - Called  
Pratt & Foy - L. T. Hulse Pr office

St Louis

Recd Seal Pres from J. Baynes.  
In eve met Mallan Seymour & recd  
his proposition to put in his property  
in a Lyceum village  
23 Called Pacific RR & sent letters & my  
bond by Horan Wiley to Sheldon Com.  
Called Pr office & got part of Const.  
Jos Chapman & family have arrived  
wrote P. Stewart & called Pratt & Foy  
L. H. Howland He agreed to take half the  
risk for 3<sup>rd</sup> L. H. so I went & closed the bargain  
& paid 50¢ on it. In eve gave agency to  
Amos Andrews 2 shares in S & L. 2<sup>nd</sup> -  
Bot a large valise my oil cloth, & altho  
having been worn out.  
24 Sabbath called on Rev Henry McLeod  
who refused to take the test oath under  
the idea that it conflicts with liberty of

Dec 24 1855

conscience. Came to 2 Union & heard  
bro Dickinson give an excellent ser-  
mon on I'm not ashamed of g of x<sup>ist</sup>.  
Went to S. cor 18 & 19th. & addressed  
infant class came to Biddle mar-  
ket S. S. very large. In eve preached  
in parlor on 1 Cor 14:5. There are  
several prostitutes (so I am told) board-  
ing here. A paymaster keeps a wo-  
man whom he pays for his wife.  
St Louis is sadly deficient in  
charity if those who profess to know  
may be credited.

25 Christmas Rose at 3<sup>1/2</sup> & wrote  
Called on several on business could  
do little In Pm came bro H & M<sup>c</sup>  
Cook & spent the eve.  
A dizzying rainy day -

St Louis

Called at several clothing stores  
Missed my men. Court Had a  
serious hunt without success -  
Stockholders of 4<sup>th</sup> Lyceum Village  
met at Mr. Howlands at 4<sup>th</sup> -  
It turned to snow towards night  
In eve wrote - snow 1 in deep  
27 It froze some & ice is stronger  
Called on Hindstons Men & clothes  
Found my pap books where I suspected -  
Bought overcoat 16 coat 30 pants 12 out 5  
Called Howlands. Had a free talk with  
Sint he seems more inclined to put in his  
property. Simmons & Slops at Howlands -  
28 Then meeting of Assoc to form by  
laws. As Mr Wallace & Lykes a refusal  
to insert the Anti-Slavery name I  
refused to act as director & declined



Dec. 27-65

to satisfy myself with it  
 So Mauds was substituted on the Bd  
 Came to Hotel & met Mr Lick  
 He agreed to my propositions to  
 make a joint stock co. I made  
 a memorandum of it which he signed  
 I advanced him 30¢ & agreed to  
 find 500 in a wk by Friday &  
 he giving me entire control as to  
 to raise from stock or sale or  
 borrow 4000 in Jan 3500 by 1st  
 May if necessary I then came  
 to Office & train on Terra Haute  
 I was found in sleeping car

Just at 12 was awaked by being  
 thrown out against the top of car  
 A flange had broken car thrown  
 off & down the embankment 8 ft  
 on its side Men were killed

RNC

beds, stones thrown & smash  
 I got my clothes & finally got all  
 by collar - beneath was a man  
 lying to take out - broke was  
 suffocating. Finally it was found  
 all escaped with slight bruises  
 one foot sprained - one arm some  
 bruised - I felt rose on right shoulder  
 right eye & left knee All agreed it  
 was a wonderful Providence. W. H.  
 Bush wife of Chicago, Mich, were on  
 board - Mr Bodenheim gave the Ma  
 service cry of distress - S. S. Ferrington  
 does not believe in Special Providence  
 Being detained the train had left  
 Terra Haute - I at Indiana I  
 Spencer House & dinner called at Centre  
 Ia I got aunt's pass & 2 came car  
 Junction Road to Ham called

Dec 29 1845

Robertson - R. H. Henshaw I went to  
 Prof. office got letters - I felt a  
 strong impression to go to night  
 so I left the most of my papers at  
 Mr. R. I came to Depot lay down  
 & slept on board till 12 O'cl. I took  
 A & W Car & came Hallen waiting  
 a little while & C & H train car  
 came to Berea. On the A & W  
 Car met Stephen D. Shaffer who has  
 become rich by petroleum bars  
 He said he would come out in the  
 Spring & take hold of the Link Car  
 with us I told him if he did I'd  
 call it Shaffer I felt to meet  
 him - was compensation for being  
 overthrown & hindered. Called at  
 Cabb & up to Rothwiler met Rott  
 Wallace who said he would come

Berea

see Missions - called at first  
 Mill to J. Baldwin's M. d. C. L. A. S.  
 I came to Depot at 1 1/2 & came  
 Cleveland - called to C & H & got  
 new pass - called on Jones &  
 then depot 3 m too late for  
 Columbus - went to Barber's  
 office & depot again & came to  
 Berea On Car talk with F. M.  
 Stearns - came to his house &  
 executed deed for the store  
 I had reserved in streets & claim  
 of Clark He paid me 2500  
 stood all night

31 Sabbath came with C & H 1 P. M.  
 invited me to go at night I felt im-  
 pressed to give history He announced  
 it so - Dined with Oliver Gramer



Dec 31 1865

Came to St & Exhorted the children  
 came to Chapel Br Wheeler ad  
 m. the Sac. Went to Cabb  
 & then came to Ruth Sch & spoke  
 two hours on Dec 2. gave  
 history of my call to Berea  
 & change from Com to Colony &  
 full house. Lower Wallan  
 Hall & staid home at evening  
 spoke some & came to Br  
 Rothwiler (my old residence)  
 wrote till 12 renewed the dedi  
 Jan 1 1866 & cation of self to God  
 & went to bed. After breakfast came  
 Cabb & defot car for Columbus  
 E Martin has run away. Called & got  
 L M & H pass renewed & came Berea  
 Cory & Corwin & slept off & walked

to W. H. Welch He furnished me a horse  
 & I came to Wiles & Harveysburg  
 J. P. not at home, Males said he  
 had no claim on the Compass & Chain  
 which Welch detained - came back to  
 Welch's safe & walked to bro D Ruds  
 came Station & lay down on settee  
 & slept 1<sup>30</sup> train came & I came to  
 2 Cin. Called bookroom & Fish  
 Called on Engravers, J. A. Sheldon  
 who invited me to his wedding 25 - took  
 car 2<sup>nd</sup> & came Hamilton Roberson  
 office & Harpers & Steid wrote  
 3 Called to see Channing top pattern  
 & over in town. & took horse & buggy  
 & went up to Cemetery & look & leave  
 to hunt for Monument & & Humell  
 4 Called office repaired & called for

Jan 4 46

Court made out report of Debts  
 of S D Hueston. Called Howells collected  
 two notes for wife 1318.50, called at Bk  
 took d from M. paid Robinson 100<sup>00</sup>  
 47.36 for Mour ft. Mother says she  
 will pay c. wrote circulars to him  
 took Junction Car 3<sup>45</sup> came Jan<sup>4</sup>  
 Miss D connection came Spencer House  
 & staid slept with Capt John B Swish  
 5. Cars at 8<sup>15</sup> came Julia Hunter  
 Cond not or would not. pass me & I  
 had not 8.00 in my wallet so I gave  
 him my check of value till St L  
 arrived 9<sup>15</sup> & came Montuello House  
 to Rose's - wrote. Studied a plan by  
 Iron for Watkins Met Mr Link  
 wrote contract, called & got value  
 called Hunt to sell on new books &  
 strained back called A P R. & P.

St Louis

her - Mrs. Office - Called to W How  
 land & Co - In eve wrote letters  
 Sabbath, Rose late. Went to Church  
 Bro Cox for "He thanked God & took his wife"  
 gave some statistics of Methodism  
 Called at the Beddle Market SS &  
 made an address came to M Cook  
 S. closed by prayer after Exhorting  
 Infant class (about 50) SS prayer  
 meeting Exhorted 10 m. Came to  
 Mr & tea. went with him He  
 for on Ediths. I go in if I perchance  
 I perchance was sleepy - Came Mon<sup>th</sup>  
 8 Rose early & wrote Mr L called with  
 his atty - Spent most of day with  
 he is trying to have me vary the contract  
 offered me 500 cash if I would let him sell  
 it to Chapman & Erasmus - Called at  
 M Lewis, Pinckard, W M Dryer P. &



Jan 8-66

moved up into No 10. Fixed look to  
 9 Rose 2 1/2 wicks. Concerning Smith's prop-  
 osition & his desire to put it out of  
 my reach. These words were applied  
 Surely there is no <sup>disenchantment</sup> against Jacob nor  
 divination against Israel. If the Lord  
 designs I should establish a village there  
 He will overrule all - I feel very  
 easy about it. Called Pacific R.R.  
 Mr. Taylor gave me only a trip pass  
 called Pinkard. Adams Express -  
 Mr. Souper - Richardson. McLean  
 will do our work & take half in stock.  
 Pratt & Fox Dry a notice - Got new boots  
 wrote letters mostly to Sheedon -  
 8 Rose at 5. bad cold. taken in  
 in Cars last Friday Bus & depot  
 Cars to Franklin - Saml. Williams  
 Jacob Radabaugh & Carpenter

came on board - taking off my  
 gloves & either left them in Car or  
 some one took them - Mr. Wolffs  
 Cars to Harrison - dined at Rolla  
 Rev. A. Field met me & invited me  
 to his house - It being rainy did not  
 go out

11 Raining all day - Call bro Max Wells  
 Evans - & L.H. M. Hazard office  
 dined Fields & at 1 met Directors  
 Sheedon Co. They

- 1 made me ex. off. member. authorized
- 2 to sell for 40¢ full price cash to  
 amt of present need.
- 3 Collect 5 percent on all sales
- 4 Agents fees 10 percent except on  
 discount paper
- 5 No transfers while a person is in debt  
 except with consent

Jan 11-66

6 To have certif. printed instead of engr.  
At B met a com. who were to try a  
troublesome tattle, whom the Church  
all wished to get rid of on a charge  
of blundering me - a Mrs Beall  
In we had an apt but after we  
had got part way - it was so very  
windy Mr F was sure nobody would  
be there. turned back.

12 Rose 5th read wrote A pleasant  
day Got into Carriage with Mrs  
Williams, Radabach & Gaspin  
& came to woods York. A man  
turned us toward the hill road  
We went on that till meeting  
Thos G. Harrison he turned us to  
York. Came there & dined & came  
on to Barrows. The carriage was

on I stoped. A boy took a horse  
& let me over the little Perry & I  
came to J. L. Harrison's. A man  
set me over the Gascoade in a  
carve, came to Sawthorn mill  
& explained that I came to Mr Han-  
kins. Repeated scripture & talked  
on religion. She promised to send  
the Lord Her son-in-law. Camp  
bell & Mary - did not.

13 Took a horse & rode to Dun-  
can's & back via river road &  
came over to F. L. B. & walked  
on R.R. A wagon came along  
& I rode to York's. Dined took a  
horse & rode up to Old Charles  
& Mill bro & back. Maj Walker &  
others of Shelden's had come & I  
came with them met J. L. B.



92 Jan 13-66  
vison - Mr Hawkins came along  
we had a long talk. I told Har-  
rison 7,000 was all the mill & his  
homestead were worth. Hawkins  
asks 6,000 - worth 4,000 only -  
Coming along we met Judge  
York & wife talked of times. We  
have fully concluded to buy -  
Came Rolla & rode past Briggs  
lots - Pd 100¢ on them - & came Maj  
Walker - wrote - Cold

14 Sabbath Came to S. after cast-  
ing lots it fell to me on Signs of time  
so I took Dan 11 44 I had liberty  
in exhortation - Came to Br. Fields  
& dined & came & addressed Band of Hope  
against profanity, tobacco & liquor  
Came May E. Evans. In eve pd  
at Court house & then 1 15 Library

13  
Staid D. Chamberlains  
15 Went out looked at the house  
bought Directors meet. They ad-  
vised me to buy Yorks to enter  
land - to buy with a condition  
Chamberlains stone house for  
a tavern - Took Cars at 10 leave  
F. Franklin went into leave,  
Came St. Louis -

16 Read & answered letters - called at  
S. B. Hee They said Link left  
work I might have the place  
& 500 ad dis if I agreed to pay  
it. They modified his terms a  
little, I looked it & paid 100¢  
Called M. Leares, & various places  
& at 4 took Cars & came Debot  
After supper at D. room came  
to Wd. Rivers & staid & wrote

94

Jan 17-1866

Took car ~~and~~ <sup>at 9 o'clock</sup> came Pilot Knob  
Bus to Ironson & entered land in  
name of Sheedons. Walked  
back to P Knob. car gone Called  
Miller House kept by a prairie  
German Isaid.

18 Took first car for Irondale called  
at Dr. H. ~~Post~~ <sup>Porter</sup> who furnished me  
a fine saddle horse I came  
to Thor. Hughes, whose farm I bot  
of his Agh & B. Hea Went up to  
dam. down race thro the  
mill. Dined ~~at~~ <sup>at</sup> I called the  
place Cedarvale, came Irondale  
I car to S. L.

19 Dr. Bishop told adad did not  
go up so I arranged to go today  
Took car & came Warrinton Called  
Dr. Kuhl who furnished us with

95

horses. we rode towards Links  
The sky became overcast it  
began fine hail - rain & ice  
the wind blew - it thundered  
& lightning wind a hard.  
We reached G. W. Hall just before  
dark. It was very stormy.  
Fixed his clock. I had <sup>went to S. L.</sup> not ~~just~~ <sup>just</sup> when  
20 The Ketter carried off one of  
my gloves & the girls made a  
mistake It had become intensely  
cold - We however rigged up & went  
to Links timber land - The terra  
cenra appeared very different  
We turned & rode Warrinton  
It was clear but a strong NW  
on prairie - Dined at Bro. Kuhl  
went up to Station & learned



96

Jan 20 1866

no boat had crossed the river, I could not so we came back to Dr. K. Prof Koch. called to whom I explained Lycinum Village plan wrote -

21 Sabbath called at Dr. Middlecamp & Ankner & Addressed SS. Heard Rev Mr. Usher who is 77 yrs old he on what will choir say when he shall himself cease. Love / cat & being Tell among the women spoke. He was moderate on Feb 21 4 - came soon & wrote till 10. I feel that I am called of God to establish Lycinum & Slaves

22 Nov at 4 & read wrote - all noon. Circled as for Lycinum Village; we worked till 3 then took train & came St Charles St Louis. Unwell. colic -

St Louis

at

23 very much better rose & wrote called Pratt & Fox & others about Lycinum Village

24 At 20 to 4 rose & wrote - At 10 met a few true organizers & at dinner - called Richards, McLean. Finding printing will cost as much as lithography changed at 3 bus & came at 4 & came all night

25 to Cincinnati by 8 1/2 - Stopped Burnett House guest of Jas H. Shelden who was met by Mrs. called J. S. Thomas. Dr. Perkins expressed much pleasure at my presence & warmly invited me to call. After wedding came to Room & wrote a wife & 6 to walk

26 Rose 5 1/4 wrote - called Bus. J. S. Thomas, At 4. W. Office & wrote at 2<sup>nd</sup> - came Hamilton. Having up Br J H Wilson was invited to come

98 Jan 26 1866  
In for him at Lima - came  
Hamilton called Roberson - office  
read some letters, call Smithman - then  
to bro J. H. Davis who was in the street  
27 Took car 8<sup>30</sup> & came Dayton met  
W. J. Sheldon of N. Guilford N.Y. &  
came Lima Bro W had come  
night before He took in house  
read two or three papers

28 Sabbath Preached on Th. of grace 6<sup>30</sup> am  
some little feeding - dined with  
bro Watkins who had heard me relate  
my call to be Agent of Lyceum Village  
hadn't at bro Wilsons. Came Pres S  
& Exhorter on new heart. came to 6<sup>15</sup>  
& Exhorter the S. S. there - came N. M.  
S. S. they were all speakers for their  
petition & had no chance to talk  
there was some cramping on

Lima 99

He being dead yet & shaken  
Bro W thought it was good - It was too  
long 70 m.

29 Mr. had a very interesting visit in  
talking over conference matters  
Bro Watkins inviting me to accept  
Lectureship on Mo. Concluded to do so  
It was announced last night

Called at several Machine shops  
& on old bro Shaffer - Matt & Apton  
At night a few gathered & sat in back  
part of house I was asked them to  
come forward last time requested  
while singing those who wished to be  
come forward none came & I  
then as there were none who wished to  
hear enough to comply with the  
invitation it would be useless to listen



Jan 29-66

and declined but offered to answer questions concerning me. Mr John Melhorn took me home & I ask him to be L.A. I told I was impressed that he would be in Mo.

30 Rose at 5 at 6 1/2 cars & came Day to Hamilton. Read & answer letters dined Schmitz's home & called Birds, Harpers & to office. Dr Wiles called Harpers called He thinks I better take the money to Estate Sup at Schmitz's. In eve wrote till 10 & lay down on sofa till 4 AM.

Rose & read two notes to at Schmitz's. Called at bro Bernys & signed for bond 6.00 per wk - writing all day in office. Feb 1-66 writing Called at Birds & got letter from wife of 10 Jan.

Hamilton Q

Harper called He charges me with Swindling Mother, Substitution of jewelry &c. I write in Reg Robustions Office - wrote many letters. I Writing in office very busy. Some Mo. Em. called - When they asked my bill I told them I had never rec'd any thing but Mr Robertson said I was wrong they gave me 50 c for 8 - 4.00. After supper came to office Mr R. had forgotten to know the Key & called Wilmore & R. Davis who are twin - came in - We had an interesting time read & repeated pieces from English Reader. After they were gone bro Davis said I did not seem to be imaginative but write.

Feb 2 1866

be glad to ask if you follow the  
 spirit How did you help him to  
 marry that woman? I  
 gave him the history of the time  
 at 10 am to 12 - very cold night  
 3 After breakfast came office  
 I wrote Harper on the 1st of winter  
 me to go over counsel I went  
 & staid till after dinner  
 came office & wrote at  
 the State Court. It is serious  
 to go somewhere & too far  
 but I wish I went to spot but  
 down & praying. I came back  
 to Dr. Barry's

11 Sabbath Quite cold. Called  
 at Pres. S. S. then at U. Pres. S. S.  
 then at 40. where I explained

Stained on

the young people came up to  
 & at request made of money for  
 is with some freedom. Heard  
 Mr. D. he an excellent room on New  
 York to be considerably more is a  
 a help. in 1st of winter I went to  
 & at 3 P.M. to Africans on So. ramble  
 ye may obtain. I did not go  
 out. Reading

5 Came to office & wrote all day  
 No court. Did not go to dinner  
 so busy - very cold clear  
 6 more mod weather writing and  
 about Court I B M wanted a  
 time of Bids case, I told them  
 there were new cases in the House  
 family this should be disposed of  
 In we wrote spent 3 or 4 hrs Mr.  
 Barber from Lane Sewy.



104

Feb 7-66

Mr. House called wants to go  
to Mo. writing letters & at Court  
Moved release of H. C. Howells.

Called at Paper mill & Burns & Co  
Called for McDonald & Lang.

In eve. lectured on Mo. in A. M. Hall  
8. At Court Judge not come till

P.M. went out to Cemetery to see  
about plan for the monument.  
Called at Harper's to get draft  
of mon. they pitched into me.  
Mother called me a dirty hog  
to sue her to.

9 At Court. M. F. had assigned  
the Bird Case for H. week. I got  
it re-assigned for Tues. Judge allowed  
my motion for discharge of attack  
on Howells notes. I collected 25¢  
on it & took his note for 300 left

105

at 2 P.M. Took case at 4.38 &  
came Cinn & Walnut Hills -  
Lane Sen. 7 Boarding house Dr. D. H. Allen  
& J. N. Barber. Spent eve. covered  
on Lyceum villages -

10 Rose at 5 washed & wrote -  
called with Mr. Barber on a  
man who had some notion of  
going to Mo. Came to City  
Book room. Editors afraid of  
advertising. Came Heidebach  
& Bauer - I got draft on Larnum  
200¢ & sent first to wife. Came  
J. C. Thorne lunch & came J. W. Shuf-  
down concluded to go Chilliotten  
Called Office got prof. saw J.  
Caldwell & walked depot track  
& came Chilliotten H. W.  
J. Millers -

106 Feb 11 1866

Sabbath called at Walnut St.  
Methodist. Heard bro. Crompton  
preach a good sermon. What will  
thou do in the swellings of flood  
don - Mr. W. D. Hefron invited  
me home to dine. I went.  
After dinner - called at S. S. Capt.  
Peabody played some music.  
St. Ch. & exhorted St. Ch. came  
Miller & after tea went to  
meeting. Heard Mr. Byss  
lecture out a sermon on The Devil  
tearing the canopy to pieces.  
Revery night.

12 Rose at 5. & wrote. Made a  
proposition to bro. Miller to go joint  
partners in Fletcher. sell off land &  
use coal for ourselves.

Chittenden 1107

called RR office & bro. Hefron  
dined. I m. I came in car with  
Col. Smith & bin. Came Dr. Judson  
tea & laid.

13 Rose & came depot & car to  
Hamilton - Court House - case vs  
Bird delayed by non arrival of his  
witnesses - we went on in Pm & after  
prosecuting Miller & open Bird  
I objected Court sustained - Miller  
was broke down & then moved for  
continuance - which Court granted  
dined Hefrons & tea & lay at  
J. K. Davis - Working for Harpur in  
evening.

14 Writing for S. D. Hefron Estate. Wrote  
to Cemetery the Monument is  
erected, making bet. for sale.



Feb 14 - 66

In eve at Harper & Lane I Kd  
 15 Went early to office very cold  
 wrote & packed up. called  
 to the Prob. Judge & returned to  
 wrote for Harper borrowed money  
 for Monument to rent 300 to Jones  
 Cars at 4 40 & came to Cin bus  
 to Walnut Hills. Judge B. was  
 16 Rose & I wrote letters - Judge took  
 me to his office then called on  
 Dr. E. Morgan then on Rev. Mr. Stuart  
 Could not get a place to lecture to  
 morrow night called on letty R. B.  
 They refused a pap - called & took  
 out my letter & recalled apt at Lan-  
 caster. Every thing seems to work  
 against my plans to day - It was  
 hard but I tried to trust God & He

Cin

Feb 15 - 66

new ms - Came up to Walnut  
 Hills & stood at Barber  
 17. Came down town wrote called  
 J. A. Sheldon wrote notice for Gazette  
 Got pap on Ad. W. R. took cars  
 for Mass. when out from town  
 saw I had the wrong hat -  
 Stopped at Mass went up down bot  
 a new hat & sent the old one back  
 by Mr. Cooper - got letters called  
 Davis & Hilmon's short & took  
 Cars & came Dayton wrote 11  
 11<sup>th</sup> letters - City Hotel  
 18 Sat. Called at Ev. Ser. S. & West  
 Chap. S. Exhorted the Children  
 Called Raper Chapel S. S. Spoke  
 5 min bro Markey (J. B.) said time  
 He invited me to dine I came

Feb 18. 1866

Lutheran Ch. & heard Mr. Howard  
on Examine yourselves whether ye  
be in the faith - Came City Hotel  
in my room read bro. J. L. Smith's  
tract on Slavery - J. Shuman  
called - wrote to Mr. G.

At 3 went to Austin Hall to hear  
Mr. Caswell. He on temp. then  
went with Mrs. Shelden & Mr. Bar  
low to Montgomery House. I told  
them my call to Villages - Dr. B  
told me that a surveyor told him  
that he would own land on an eleva-  
tion above the river that in the  
hill there was great mineral  
wealth that he would die there  
It exactly described a locality at  
Fletcher - Came to City Hotel & read

Darton

to them my sermon on Our Christ  
We did not go to bed after 12. Dr.  
told me he would take 2 perhaps  
10. thousand dollars stock in Fletcher  
19 Took car 10 o'clock - & came At.  
saw Miles Norton at Bridgeport  
Meadville - Salamanca  
20 Sanguehanna while sipping a  
cup of Coffee - Car slipped off. did  
not hear the bell was left. wrote  
letters made acquaintance of  
Bro. Horace Norton a local preacher  
also was left. Took for lunch &  
came to Deposit. Sidney Shedd  
dined - Met wife at Sanguehanna  
then car & came Jersey City  
21 Made acquaintance of Mr. B.  
Lund - who has a drilling machine



Feb 21-1866

we both slept together from 2 o'clock  
 after I agreed to buy right for two &  
 half of Illinois 500 shares in stock  
 Dred contract. After light came  
 Dr Bradley's breakfast. Mrs Reed  
 boards & agreed to keep me - went  
 over to 29 Broadway Mr E. S. Holden  
 office, went Fulton St prayer meeting  
 & up to 14 Bible House down to  
 37 Park St. for key, calling at  
 Dr Palmer's. Mr Ballard called  
 & I made out a deed & he took it  
 with him to fill up. Came for  
 my City & told Dr B. & Mr R. my  
 experience in case to be Agent -  
 2 Washington's birth day. Came  
 to Erie R.R. Mr Bacon said he wd  
 present the case to Pres. Called

New York

John Brown. Have him an act of  
 my S. & operation. His son wanting  
 to know of a good opening for a hand  
 ware store - came to Fulton St Dr Mead  
 & office - The Clerk had gone - Left  
 carpet with Janitor & came home to  
 Harlem Mr E. M. Brown. Let clap  
 for him at Church -

23. Rose at 5 & enjoyed an hour  
 med & praying - I feel my unworthi-  
 ness but being in the work of God  
 to which he has so Providentially called  
 me I can but feel He will provide  
 Perhaps any little misg of faith & hope  
 misg may retard the work -  
 It seems clear I must let the world  
 know Have sent to the Methodist  
 papers but they have none of them

Feb 23-66

have noticed the Plan - yet as I have  
 came to Bible House. Then Book  
 room met Dr Thomson, Dr Mat-  
 tison, Dr Carey, Dr Stevens, came to  
 Citizens office - Called on Mr Williams  
 David Drew. 29. Broadway wrote  
 till I came from city & paid for  
 Mr Mattison How long halt y<sup>r</sup>. freedom  
 Hattie & Dr Bradley there - she was at  
 Dreamed last n of wife & today rec'd  
 a letter from her.

24 Came over to town wrote  
 Truck came - called At Lawrence  
 Henry Shelden. He said he would  
 take some stock. wrote letters &  
 going called Citizens Office - I came  
 43 St Sister Martha Hardy for  
 newly Russell the sister Ellen

Newark

in poor health here  
 25 Sabbath Came to James M Elb  
 Exhorted the children to spend time  
 43rd St. Exhorted Prof Clap to the  
 S D. I put forth in King on Danth  
 44. Short & some freedom - a new  
 train of thought - old doctrines  
 came bro John A Hardy, ready  
 Sister Palmers legs in the Old Bond  
 Inevitable at 44<sup>th</sup> St on the being  
 dead yet speaketh - I changed my  
 text & had liberty - Have out for a  
 lecture on Mr. came bro Hardy  
 He began to question about un-  
 belief I found he was a deceiver. He had  
 read & studied. Saw no papers till  
 could not reason right was at  
 17 & asked prayers & I ruled



Feb 26 - 68

Ran 7 wires & called some 46-1  
 stuck up a wire. & came bro Adams  
 He declined to give me any more  
 tickets came to Smith Sheldon &  
 Brookroom Pres Meeting - met  
 bro Kings - came February 26th  
 offered to give my lecture & offer  
 wrote letters & called Henry 89. But  
 He could be engaged this week I was very  
 disap<sup>d</sup> - came over to his kids  
 wrote Henry - bad headache

27 wrote - came Free Office  
 Ban not in called J. I. Brown  
 Sheldon 96. Warren - McDonalds -  
 & Office - wrote letters - called Dr. E. E.  
 P. Office - Went up town Sister  
 Calver's meeting - & across & called  
 at bro Kings & tea Bro Smart then  
 came 44 81 & Lecture to a room

New York

full on ship once  
 Bro Cook & Jenkins said they w'd  
 Call on me. Came bro Hardys &  
 stand -

28. Called Wm. P. Sheldon's & came  
 Smith S. He will do nothing at pres  
 ent. Came Henderson & Jackson  
 I got things I left there -  
 Came office bro. Cook kept me long  
 till 3 - wrote - No letters today -  
 called J. A. Palmer & two others  
 Came to Jersey City at 9 O'clock

March 1 - called Erie Railway.  
 Smith S. Sheldon, wrote - called Henry  
 S. came Dr. W. P. Sheldon's & called bro  
 Kings & James Mission Ch. They had an  
 anniversary I called to give an evening  
 lecture Sat night came bro W. P. H.  
 stand

2 Called on bro Cook. he has ch

Mar 2 - 66

his mind & will not invest. came  
to Grand & ferry & was busy & A M  
and others. I got my guide left then  
came Houston ferry & bro Collins  
Second St. Had a long visit with  
him. & had an Oyster dinner - gave  
him history of Berea. He was  
one of the stockholders - came down  
from Rio 14 letters. Ans some  
& came P Q & Tribune office  
Mr. Bailey told me to write as  
sharp as I could & he would take  
it & see if he could sharpen it still  
further - came promptly &  
wrote

Came early to office & wrote steady  
till after 2 PM - came up to bro  
andys. Books & Geo W Smiths 408 - 446  
returned at night on Mo. came bro Smith

Newark

and stairs

4 Sabbath Addressed S. S. James Nipson -  
Ord (it being the occasion) on Nov 11 19. came  
Bro Books & dinner - Prayer meeting tea  
at 3 1/2 (admission). Tea at Francis Haff. They  
are a loving young couple. He came  
last April - In the fall 12 1/2 room on Rem  
14 18. I mislaid the lines & put 1/2 hour more  
than I thought Freedom - Bro book gave  
me 1.00 for a sum & bro ticket 1. I gave both  
to Mr. B. Washburn - came bro Haff's  
5 Sister gave me \$2.00 for a book copy  
of my sermons - wrote - came to  
Book room Apr meeting was  
introduced to Rev S and Dr. author  
of Life Dr. came French, Hotel  
& office of Am Union Com. Mr Abbott  
declined to pay me & I proposed to  
leave it out the then offered me



Mar 5-66

#25. I told him that I wished a  
 - donation If I did not have a right  
 that I declined to do any thing which  
 would imply the fault was in me  
 He chose Mr Whipple. I called &  
 agreed to leave it to Mr W or the Sec  
 Mr. Streeby on Thurs 10 A. gave the  
 Min. there a brief out of my op. in  
 Lyceum. came to Office <sup>then for City</sup> & seeming  
 to be duty to go to Sec in P. prayer  
 in & doubling cart lots & went  
 home through - then came to  
 Terry & called on H. W. Beecher & Mr  
 Jas. Freeman - Mr James Sheldon  
 Henry S. tea. He says there are  
 so many impetuous calls at home  
 he wants more than all his means  
 his business - came to Auburn  
 wrote an hour & came to pray

N.Y.

city. On way Mr A & Thatcher was  
 looking at stars I saw Sirius. Bel  
 ques with its colors. Marshall one of  
 the asteroids. Bell of Orion 14  
 Mrs Reed has been backslidden she  
 is trying to get back - Prayed with  
 him in faith. Date -

7 Mr Bendall yet said he wd look  
 into the matter - of my living  
 pap - Called upon Mr Abbott who  
 agreed to leave it to Amos Set  
 Called saw Mr Streeby & others  
 went to 44 St tea Mr Cook  
 Mr Sam Drum from England  
 for Perfect Love estate out for  
 A good some full of married  
 came to Haff. & stand.

8 Came down town & was  
 Mr A put it off to 1- & then

Mar 8 1866

to 2. We must tell our story  
 & Mr. Stiebel promptly gave it  
 in my favor. Came over  
 Sunday city - had head ache today  
 having taken cold last w. It is  
 very cold raw windy weather.  
 9. Came over Mr. A gave me  
 an order which I endorsed - after  
 a long walk got the money  
 Called on Horace Greely. He said  
 he would write for us. Came  
 to Mr. Collins - tea - In prayer  
 meet. made a few remarks  
 The meeting was led by  
 I dragged - Stead broke  
 10. Came to Br. Sullows &  
 Foster & Palmer's The guide has 30,000  
 circulation. Called Horace Greely  
 He said he would forward it in

New York

but did not - came down town  
 called for O'Brien - & officer -  
 came to Br. L. A. Hubbell 12 Forsyth  
 He had a very free conversation  
 I retained many impressions.  
 11. Sabbath Stuck some a Miss Sim  
 & after exhorting S. on new heart  
 home. In church for 45 min and the  
 17 x 17 5 - Small cong. They look  
 525 - After dinner came to  
 Collins 2<sup>nd</sup> St. & exhorted S. & then  
 At the Soc. Bro. C had baptisms 2 children  
 & 1 adult. In eve for with some freedom  
 The prof of our S. J. C. he willing on all  
 12. I find some back ache after but  
 work on Sabbath - came Greely's  
 He says his Ed. will certainly  
 come out tomorrow called  
 67 N 18 St on Mrs. Chester -



124 Mar 12 66

They wish to remove to Mo.  
Came down town left adv.  
J. M. Elliott - office - wrote -  
Came up tea at bro Collins  
Came to Boys Sem. meeting  
Capt Lyon - a large crowd -  
Addressed them - bro Collins  
13 Came down to office wrote  
Called B. F. Clark. & Rem. R. R.  
& came Jersey City. wrote  
14 Called National bank ma  
& Adamantine pres. - came Erie  
Railway & J. S. Brown - Hudson river  
& M. Elliott - Office - Haskell called  
yest. Came up Forsyth St bro Hubber  
Lectured to a good audience - on  
Mo. A good time Bro Hubbell  
Gives me 25 shares Nevada Sil

New York

125

mine stock for 20 Fitch -  
15 Am. Dreamed last night of Kibby  
wife - wrote to her this morn -  
Came to Book Concern. Dr  
Gaulton too busy to speak with  
on business - came S. Sheldon  
Theodore St. saw the relics given  
by Mr Dunn. came J. M. Elliott  
& Office. found many letters  
wrote till dark & came Jersey  
City -  
16 Slept not well - Had rain  
singing - Mr Reads son in law  
out of business - they forfeit 20  
advanced for rent. & times begin  
to be crushing - added a long  
to wife - wrote J. Bush & Wood  
Came in rain to Office -

Mar 6-66

Mr Parker called Dr 30c -  
 Came to J. N. Ott. Dr 2.00 - Came  
 to Dr Collins. Lectured before the  
 Young Men's Soc. Apportion on  
 Influence - Some freedom.  
 Told them about Missouri  
 17. Dr Collins has the most valuable  
 private library of its size I know  
 Reading called bro Kelsey, Willett  
 St & came Attorney Street where  
 Port Mott. Conf was in Session  
 Introduced - Said a few words about  
 our to Mo. came with bro Main of  
 Georgetown down to Bowery. fell  
 in with McDonald of 285 Bk  
 Stay to ferry - came Mr Reed  
 got clothes & hair. I came Office  
 wrote & came out after earnest prayer  
 for direction - called bro Hubbell, the

May -

warmly invited me to stay to wait  
 them all night but came Allen St  
 bro Roach having gone to Phil - came  
 7th St. & then Dr Palmer consulted with  
 him a little while & came Dr King  
 43rd St & Staid - Dr Mulex & wife  
 called  
 18 Sabbath we sat near 12 last night  
 called S S exhorted Inf class - but  
 did not the school which was disorderly  
 Prayed at opening. Dr Macomber put  
 a good sermon on Heb 8 23. came to  
 Dr. Francis Haff 46 & 8 av. & dined -  
 came to James Mifflin & addressed the  
 S.S. came to S.S. 43rd St & prayer meet & speak-  
 ing - the bro Kings - the pr<sup>se</sup> an admiral  
 sermon on the bridge serpent & ferry & life  
 exhorted after sermon six men forward to  
 proposed to find peace. A good time



128

March 18

staid brother Kings - He is a good  
man but an inveterate smoker -

19 - Bro Lewis & Nichols called talked  
about Mo. (I think he is feble minded)  
we came Sister Clark's where we dined  
& prayed - I cannot resist the feeling  
that she is censorious & none too humble  
came B F Clark (land agent) & office  
Mr Parker - Tuttle & Jackson  
called - came to bro Leach he has  
bought at Truckee came behind  
but having a bad headache came  
bro Geo W Smith & Maile

20 Rosemary wrote - came to see me  
He promised to insert a letter I wrote on  
Colony - came Office People here  
came Lucy City - not well  
21 came B F C. No 1 Park Place &  
Jones & Morse & advertisement -

New York

129

Came office wrote same bro  
B F to 16 Duane & after tea went to  
meeting with him & Exhorted in  
Pr Meet Here I met Thom. Childersham  
who was my room mate in 1816 at  
Aurora. He took me home He is a  
Methodist.

22 wrote article for Meth & called bro Dr  
Went to Meth Brook concern - & Times  
& World & prayer met at Fulton St.  
Yest. 12 to 1 - In office Roper, title 4  
Morris & Essex RR & came Isaac Shel  
don's - Had a long vis with him  
He is rich & a "stevedore for his poor  
relations." Orange is pretty -  
23. After 12 cars & called Odeah  
Sheldon Hoboken - & My Office  
and Letters - Head ache -

Mar 23-96

wrote & came Bro. G. A. Hubbell  
They have found men to advance  
them money & he thinks he will  
sell his stock for cash & then invest  
Copying articles for Methodist or  
Lynn villages

24 Row at 5 & wrote came to office  
Tribune, my letter not pub. - came  
to Methodist & J. N. Elliott sent him  
30¢ till next week - came office  
wrote Ed. Ch. Ins. Phil. to -  
went over to Jersey City & got din-  
ner clothes - came to Park Place  
left at 10 & came to "Hartford  
City" which left at 4 - cold now we are  
<sup>Sabbath</sup>  
I had a birth in labor (87) Expected  
them Hartford at 6 but were  
only Middle Haddam. The train was

Conn. River

24

was smooth as glass - It snowed at 7  
while at Middletown. The boat has  
a great load freight few passengers  
Penfield of. Mid - I talked with  
the Col. Steward & his. H. Bruce & told  
him about Mo. last n.

The boat having been detained on  
a bar for 3 hours we were late  
in reaching Hartford in the snow  
storm Leaving my valise at  
St. Johns Hotel went to M. E.  
Dr. Scudder made a pretty good  
sermon. Came to Henry Sheldons  
& with him to hear Prof. Sewer on  
two last days of his life - A  
interesting lecture. Did not get  
out so cold & stormy -  
26 Called Dr. Ellsworth to



Mar 26 1866

I was introduced warmly by Prof Stowe. His son companion proffered to go with me to Mr Hooker - Went & had chat with him. He said his means were all absorbed & more too in Andrus Co. Came back & called on James Goodwin. He is very sick. He treated it gently but coldly. Came Henry's & went up to Tim's. & staid.

27. Gave him statement & calculated for. & Horace & Mary Palmer's - & Eliza back to Horace. He agreed to take my stock. Came Tim. at 2. Mrs S. & adin for me -

Hartford

Came H. W. H. W. & Henry's. All I could say or do would not move Henry. He acknowledges it is good & safe, but will do nothing. It is disheartening but I turn from all to this that God will overrule all & result to his glory - I have thought much upon "I waited patiently for the Lord," "We must wait - and wait patiently -" Staid with Henry.

28. Phoebe called at Lot's breakfast. Called at Mr. Charles, for a book. Dr. Wadsworth at boat. Harvey S. among. Saw Stock broker - Dr. P. W. Ellsworth. & came up to Palmer & staid after calling on him.

134

March 29-66

Rainy came to Horace - &  
 Finner bky. Sorts. called Water  
 man & Stowell. & came Harry  
 Dr Ellsworth

Ap<sup>r</sup> Alfred S. agent - res po  
 & Thomas M. R. Sheldon & 10 for  
 Alfred S. - called for Woodman  
 State Savings Bank. Commis  
 Office M. H. Woodruff named  
 Francis A. came Harry  
 & dined - Perked up & calling  
 at the State Savings Bank & Dr Ells  
 with came Boat Granite State.

Timothy S. furnished me with paper  
 & state room. was tired & lay down  
 & slept & awoke at 11 AM

30 wrote till 9:00 & called Dr. Q. & off  
 went up town 5<sup>th</sup> Ave. Col Barnes not in.

New York

135

called at H. G. G. - Albert Brisbane  
 was there urging a system of banking  
 upon produce. Left my Mss. for his in  
 spection called at Met. my art not  
 published. came to office & wrote  
 Dr. M. W. called. came to 5<sup>th</sup> Ave  
 again interview with Col Barnes  
 came to Jersey City Mrs Reed -  
 Eclipse of moon - retired after 11 -  
 31 wrote came to office Met  
 for Barnes. he says if he or I  
 can sell Boston City bonds will  
 lend me any amount I want -  
 wrote till 3 & called at St Paul  
 City of Hartford & came over to  
 Rev R. B. Haskell 207 State St  
 a long walk up hill. rain -  
 He had agreed to go to Chelsea  
 but his wife opposing he had



136

Mar 28 66

about made up his mind to  
take a clerkship & sell butter  
A few tea came ferry & PQ &  
to Mt St. 10 or cars. had to wait.  
I came Thompson & Milner's  
two to go.

April 1<sup>st</sup> 1866 Sabbath After eating  
wrote long letter to wife before the  
fam called for breakf. Pleasant.  
Going up towards Broadway I  
saw Bedford St. & reflecting on  
old times turned down in obedience  
to an inspiration - It was just before  
preaching went up was seated in  
center bro S D Brown pastor came  
to me while singing & invited me to  
pulpit & to make the opening prayer  
which I did with liberty - He felt  
a spiritual, logical & evangelized

W Hook Bedford St 137

Summon on The Lord is near &  
 I invited me to dinner - then came to  
 SS. opened it & exhorted on new heart  
 & prayer - & came bro. Elders here &  
 to Deane - Exhorted the children  
 about as at Bedford - Came into Ch  
 Opened the exercises of Rap & See  
 & visited Bro Parker many com-  
 municants - & came home with  
 Bro B F Clark 16 Dummer St to  
 tea - He came with me to Bro  
 Brown where I had a nap on  
 sofa & came to Ch & pr with free-  
 dom and liberty on The grace  
 of our S J & be with you all  
 Many came some were especially  
 those who loved to hear the doctrine  
 of sanctification & some from

138

April 1-1866

Bro Gildersleeve had come & took me home. The house was very full & the air not pure to stand alone. But attention was profound - 3 Rose at 5 & wrote - Came to Greeley's room. He was bored a long while by a man who was ahead of me. Came to office at two found a bundle of letters one from wife - writing over - when Mr Baker & his wife called who wish to go to Mo. as they were about to leave having occasion to stamp with my seal. I found my valise was gone - Suppose the room had been entered by a lackey & taken between Sat night & Sunday. Called at Police office. Came over Jersey City after supper

139

called on bro Mattison - Had a pleasant visit. Staid 3 with Redd 3 Came over. Two detectives came but we could get no clue. It turns out that Grasse left the office after opening & the boy in next room was sent away on an errand & it may be it was taken in day time but I had observed my heavy trunk had been moved as if attempt to take it which seems to indicate night work, wrote - Called J. T. Abbott & Fulton St. prayer meeting - which was good - Called B. T. Clark No 1 Park Pl. & at office. & Police wrote adv. called at Times office 4.05 asked for adv. called Tribune. Came 5 Elm Hotel J. F. Hunt hindered Burns for a long while



Apr 3, 1866

came to 62 - 18<sup>th</sup> St. I wanted an hour for Chester. He is calculating to go but it will be a month first. It seems as if no money was for me - but when I look at circumstances I am despondent but the anecdote "Look aloft you lilies" applies to me. When I look up I see that God governs all things. I am hopeful - my extremity is His opportunity. Came to 43 - St M<sup>rs</sup> prayer meet. called at bro Kings but they were full. Came to bro Haff who had even key - called bro Smith they were in bed or out - all dark. Came bro Hardy, & I said

Did not get to bed till 12 -  
 4 Rose at 5<sup>th</sup> & bathed - wrote came down to me to Tribune office - & over river to N.Y. East Conf. was introduced & invited Suffolk ministers to come to the. Called S. S. Haskell - he says R B was disapp<sup>d</sup> about a deskship & purports called at Union Office & left awhile - to go to Mo., came over to office for 1 Park Place Br. Wheeler from Deposit met me to enquire about mo. He says a few days ago I was shut up & I got down & told the Lord if He would open my way I would do any thing He might set me at I ran & right off sold my house for 400 more than I got sold my two stores for cash & then came to see you. I made other business but this was the main

Apr 4<sup>th</sup> 1866

I told my plans, in previous No  
He said "I have calculated to be in  
St Louis & go up & look at that in  
in Lincoln Mo. after spending 15  
there - This was the time I had  
set to be there. He said the present  
view justified the expectation that  
you can have all the means  
you need. I was much encour-  
aged & Henry & Anne came up to  
Bedford St & slept for tea with  
Bro Wm Vitch & came to pray &  
muting exhort. One came  
forward for prayer came to Bro Au-  
gustus Edler & said Sister Leonora is  
very devoted. They are both decidedly  
pious.

Rose H/4 & wrote - came to  
see office. Methodist Times.

M. M. M.

Remained office Sun - Eve Post  
P.O. Horn Ad called at Birch  
Murray No 12 Wall Street & office  
Copied letters - I had laid off my  
overcoat & when I came to put  
the letters in the envelopes the  
pocket book was missing - Mr  
Leracke had just before said I'm  
going out for lunch - Mr Miles  
came in & I said "I must have  
left the pocket book at B M & Co  
for no one was in here but Mr  
Leracke & he is very kind" went to  
Bank the young man said he  
saw me put it in my left side  
pocket - This agreed with my re-  
lection - Came back to office & be-  
flashed up & said I had virtual-  
ly changed mine with taking it



144

Apr. 5 1866

I told him what I had said  
 He said 'I have tried to help you  
 discover your valise & I'll not  
 submit to have reflections made on  
 I told him I had no suspicion of  
 him until his conduct now ex-  
 cited his suspicion He immediately  
 calmed down & accepted my state-  
 ment - He crossed him self by say-  
 ing he had been out to see a friend  
 I asked who he replied Wells is  
 whom I intro. you" - I seemed to  
 see thro' all - It seems clear to me  
 He took out the valise or a confid-  
 did in hope of reward for it - & his  
 questions about my pocket book  
 confirmed my suspicions that  
 he took it from my coat pocket  
 I may be mistaken but this is

M.M. -

145

the natural & necessary conclusion  
 Came to Police office & saw Capt  
 Helme - came to E. Thayer's office  
 calling at Eve Post - Then came to  
 Bedford Chm. & slept John S. McLean  
 Heard bro Brown lecture on the  
 Leaves - a clear, spiritual discourse  
 came sister M.L. & studied -  
 & Rose at 6 - read to wife - Yesterday was  
 a warm spring day - not uncomfortable  
 however with our coat - Called at Elder  
 Davis & 6 Sullivan came down town  
 called J. N. Elliott came office - Rec'd  
 a letter that my pocket book is found  
 & I may have it for two dollars <sup>for</sup> trans-  
 cased & came to Dr G. A. Hubbell  
 tea As I was leaving he said "I'll  
 hold the offer" I said I would hand  
 turn my hand over, I considered

Apr 6-66

just equal. If you have any shew  
take it. He said At first I hesitated  
for fear I might not finish the bargain  
(with Lusk) but now I thought if all was  
acceptable I would as lief have eggs in  
two baskets. He said "I will make an  
transfer any day" I said "Then it is  
considered a bargain" Came to the  
Sullivan St Ch. & lectured the board  
on Syceum Village. Two gave their  
names for stock - came to Br  
B F Clarke 16 Donnell St & staid  
I wrote & covered - came down to  
Triton. Worked & called & got my  
pocket book - It was said to be  
found by a boy in the street at  
No 12 Wall - It leaves the loss  
now a mystery. I had yet more  
before leaving from it ask Mr 6

to write an ad. I asked him How  
much shall I offer He replied "25"  
The book was either taken from my  
table or table counter at No 12 - It would  
not get from my pocket into the street  
when said to be found -  
Came to No 1 Park Place & Jersey  
Ferry sent letter & stage to Br Collins  
& then to Br Chas Hilsrup Millett  
St & staid. Tired & sleepy -  
8 Sabbath <sup>Dreamed of - 21</sup> Exhorted, & Preached  
not much freedom of thought, some  
tenderness on Let us go out to perfection  
Br K mentioned my loss & told them  
those who wished might lend me 17.50  
was handed me 2 more made  
came to Mission St & Exhorted  
long & prayed Came to Millett  
again & repeated at Sacramento



Apr 8-66

Remained at bro Kelsys for tea  
after which came John St. prayer meet  
& preached to a good cong. who were  
remarkably attentive on 1 Cor 14 5. They  
made me 9.00 outside side of the collar  
Rev Geo Sheldon of Dorchester St. came & spoke  
with me Br Collins & 2 White invited me  
to call any time Br Applegate took  
me home to North Moore St. He  
has had just such answers to prayer as  
I have had. Gave him acct of my call  
The hasty judge of Bonnet made quite  
a sensation among them Rev

9 Rev 5 3/4 wrote called at Erie  
Railway & waited an hour Mr Ben  
dell did not come came Tribune  
office & to "Union" office Brooklyn  
got copies containing my article a Syden  
Hager - Came to Conf. & over to

New York

Fulton St prayer meet. to office -  
Called at Regan. He is a Meth & was much  
pleased last n. Called New York Silver  
Mining Co. & transferred to G. A. B.

20 shares 4<sup>th</sup> Lycomb for 25 sh. then  
Stock - came to B. F. Clark's office  
& thence to Erie Railway & 5 Ave  
Hotel. & to "St Pauls" which is the  
finest or most costly Church of the  
Meth. The first public meet of the  
Secdis Centenary. Chas. J. Chase  
presided. Bishop James after the Ch  
& W. Simpson made eloquent  
speeches - Came to home of S. Brown  
10 Ave at 6 wrote letter came  
to 5 Ave Hotel interviewed the D. C.  
prelate & J. A. B. & came briefly  
room. Solon Robinson - came  
J. A. Quitt - A Regan & C.

150 Apr 10-66

to office - Set up some M<sup>rs</sup> have  
bills offering 25¢ reward for my  
Valise came to New York Silver  
Mining Co. Had the stock 25 shares  
of bro G. A. Hubbell came B. F. Hark  
Mr Benthollet wants to go west -  
Came ferry city & cars to Ellis  
City J. P. Earlys - to stand  
11 came to ferry city got clothes

made farewell to Mrs Ryd & D. B. &  
came to Tribune office - then J. P. Q  
I had sold to John Early for my ingot  
watch for 13.50 & as bro J. P. Q could not  
pay I took a 12¢ watch - leaving him  
in debt 18.00 - came to office packed  
& came to 1st & left things all right  
then came to Erie RR office Mr  
Horn declined to give me a sleep-  
ing berth free Took cars at 5. train

came to Depoit - left off & called  
at Sidney Shumors & took the 6 train  
& came Sal. Meadville 4p-

12 Paving along distrib tract & land  
documents - arrived at Day on

13 at 5 Am & came Hamilton  
called at John Shumors breakfast  
came Robersons Harpers Birds &  
Probate Court. ordered Ex - vs G. H.  
Did up business & at 3 <sup>45</sup> cars on  
Junction Road & came to Indianapolis

14 Came on & arrived 11. Had  
also called S. B. - A. P. R. A. M. L. L. L.  
T. Souper, &c -

15 Sabbath Bro Wheeler & others 12 in  
all came last night called at  
S. S. Shumors <sup>Shumors</sup> & bro W made some arrangements  
Bro Geo Breasted but I had a severe  
cough & some deafness had a  
good sermon - called at 2



Apr 15-64

and Biddle Market S S's Exposed  
Inf Clap- came to room & lay  
down very hard cold—

16 Rose 5- <sup>1 st</sup><sub>4 in</sub> took Mr Cars  
& came with Philip Wheeler for I had  
nae, Philip Lee Thos. Fowler & myself  
to Warrington where we found Mr. Wagon  
& Mr. Linder who took us to his house

17 Rose early after lying awake  
from 2 to 4 made map. We  
went over part of the farm. Br W.  
said it fully equalled my descrip-  
tion. Mr Lee it surpassed his expectations  
We found fire clay - I lead ore  
but they all wanted to look further  
But Br W had said to me at N.Y. "If  
you find things as we expect you  
will look no further for fumes. We  
are round by Merritts land

Lincoln Co

They do not like this as well as Licks  
I tried to borrow of them - They  
made frivolous excuses - Mr L  
brought us to Warrington. E Cook  
dined - I came to St L. they sup-  
ped at Wentzville. Had a struggle  
in prayer - The burden was I must  
have help but if they are not the  
men send them off & send others,  
Head ache - Wentzville

18 Rose & bathed, Mapping - Called  
S & T Brink. Mr L came - I called on  
G M Dyer to borrow it, though it is  
not yet due - Called M Sears, Mr L  
& mapping Fletcher - Head ache in  
PM. The friends did not come. But  
thought "my extremity is Gods opportunity"  
Sold two shares to Anderson for

Apr 18 1866

took an order on Robinson - very  
warm, growing -

19 My friends did not come in last  
to go down the iron Mt R today. -

Mr Link is in a stew He wants money  
and thinks he has a claim on me  
He has none until he executes the  
contract, I made with S & W.

I went to Seon at to try to raise it  
for him. Juman said "I go in  
with A Valle - Valle said - Your  
plan is right - Ask Mr Dyer to  
call a meeting of several capitalists  
into I'll attend & lend my influence  
A warm rainy day - worked at  
map. About 9 brothers Mr Lee  
& Mr Fowler came leaving Mr W  
& Cole at Winterville.

20 Mr Lee called last night I said

they had concluded it to take a  
place near Winterville - It was a  
sore disappointment to me. I had  
so confidently depended on the word  
of brother Lee. This morn I wrote a letter  
of intent to Dr. Posten I went to Mr Lee  
to deliver it. Meeting Mr Fowler I  
offered him half my coin if he would  
induce them to go & take that - I had  
a severe lesson on "Beware of hasty  
judgments you thought when Mr W  
had been sent to N.Y. so providentially  
I had pledged his word to you if he found  
things as he expected, he would fulfill it  
but you see he has not. you judged him -  
none of his word - you see he is not"  
I gave it into the hands of the Lord. I  
prayed if there were not the right  
the Lord to turn them away -



Apr 20 66

Came back to Mont<sup>o</sup> - I called to see Mr Sinclair but he had left a few min before - In my room I wept in prayer and without any special inspiration I felt the Lord will do all right - I must "wait patiently for the Lord" Mr. Link called I paid him 150¢ & took a suit on "my contract." Called on firmans. Dryer Souper & Sinclair. Dryer to go to see Valle, Souper encouraged me. Sinclair to see me tomorrow. He said if all was right he could loan. Link object to borrowing part unless he has first mortgage writing & flattening. Link's verbal description & No's do not agree - at all on same lots - Called at S & B.

21 Rose at 3 wrote & copied Court for the General Syn. Village,

St Louis

Mr. Link called I went to Mr Lewis & walked to A Valle's & back called Jeannans - at 2 waited an hour with out success - Came to Free Office Mr Dryer came - Valle sent excuse if firmans did not come - fell in with Rev. Martin Mr L. for law & had a long talk - came to Monticello & took carpet bag & came to Mr Watkins. Mr McCallan of Brookfield also came he eve head ache wrote to Geo T & bro Wheeler - I cannot submit to the idea that Wheeler should not go in with us there - I need more rest.

22 Sabbath Rose at 5. It seems duty if way opened to go & spend Sat at Wells ville went down to train & was told it would not go before 12. Called College no S.S. no meet. came back

Apr 22

in hard rain & dried clothes  
I went out & train had gone at  
10 in hard rain - River is very  
high & rising - I took Shakespeare  
& eye-lighted on Tennyson & knew -  
read most of it -

All the morning I was thinking  
of my wife & concluded to write a  
long letter & not send it till I  
read one. After this I happened to  
think this anniversary of our mar-  
riage - I bitterly regret I had  
not more patience & religion. I fear  
now I shall not be able to be patient  
but am resolved to try. Her last  
letter disheartened me - After writing  
above I began to write & then thought  
I would seal it up <sup>to mark it</sup> to be opened after  
my death, or upon her death bed

St Charles

It rained on I wrote till  
night. The river is very high & rising  
At tea I after gave Mrs Watkins &  
her daughter some items of my his-  
tory - In eve I thought I would  
open the Bible & find some direc-  
tion or encouragement & I opened  
on cv Ps - the 15 first verse seemed sweet  
to me - my cold is hard & cough very  
severe -

23 Took early train & came to St L.

Called on Souper, Sinclair McLean  
the Certif of stock drag. wrote

24 Copied my reflections on Annivers  
sealed & sent to wife to be opened after  
my death. Called Leth. Dyer & James  
Had a long talk with young Link  
said I will try & persuade father to  
in a joint stock deal. Feeling much



April 25-66

Yesterday rose at 5 - today 20 past 5  
wrote Court for a hen. L & Comp.  
Called at A Valle, & L M Dryer  
German. Spent much time waiting  
on Seth. got proof of complete  
Calf at last In eve went with M H  
Hazard to Planter's I waited till 9  
for Gov. F.

26 Rose at 5 - wrote Called at  
Planter's Gov not up. He sat till  
3 before retiring Had an interview  
about 10 - Went to Church heard bro  
George W. Lee & X. H. came to room  
dinner Mr. L. here sent Mr. Valle  
at 3 called on Gov again He handed  
the State Co I proposed - wrote  
letters for meeting tomorrow I doubt  
if three men are there In eve  
met Ch Ex come at 10:30

St Louis

27 Rose 5<sup>00</sup> I cannot feel easy. I  
have faith but it is not strong enough  
to give perfect peace - Mr. E is pres-  
ing. I still think my "excrency"  
will be "God's opportunity" - but it may  
be that like the Norwayk woman  
my hope in James was disap<sup>d</sup> - but  
yet it seems this is God's cause  
If I fail here I shall be broke down  
for life - called German Dryer,  
Bush, & met Mr. Valley & D at 79  
Louis. Took letters called on  
J. S. McGinnis - W A Benton did not  
see - Called Mr. Stegson Went to  
N. M. R. R. for Seth Mapes. called bot  
Sacks, Pd. M. L. 25¢ In eve wrote to  
Sinto Mr. Willis called, He had a  
& interesting visit. He left at 10 -  
He has discovered a quarry of litho

162 April 27 66

stone - He says he will promote  
the Lyman village plan & give  
me an interest in the quarry -  
28 Took bus to Pacific RR & came  
Franklin. Moff. Lewis or Har-  
ris on dinner - Holla & eaten at his  
fields - A few came but Maxwell  
did not -

29 Sabbath called to spend S. I went  
over to Pres. S. opened & explored -  
Came to S. & for bro. Field,  
some freedom on Mt. & M.  
Dined with bro Maxwell & called  
Evans & Stearns & came to Beals  
Mrs B. has an unfortunate tongue  
She agreed to & did come to meeting  
I put at night to a horse feed on  
Cor W 5 Liberty - came bro F.  
Directors met at D. Chambers

Roller

163

Mr Maxwell resigned dated March.  
I moved acceptance & thanks for past  
services - was as. Sec. He made short  
work of business - took care at 10<sup>00</sup>  
& came Sullivan's Mr Walker put his  
mother in law under my charge -  
Conferred with Col. H. F. Oensby  
who has two saw mills on Piney - Sold  
him my Arcana watch took his note  
for 1000 lumber & paid him 50 c to have  
it filed up on bank - Conferred with  
Geo Fitch after Franklin - Train  
was late - 10 or more came with me to  
Monticello. Molly is no better, but worse  
May 1<sup>st</sup> 1866 Cool. With over coat on call  
Waynes & from Mt RR & went to De-  
Sale of 185 lots mostly 25 by 125 ft. on  
average sold for 1.50 per ft. Some of the



May 1<sup>st</sup> 1866

quite rough. Dined at DeSole's Home  
 & ate too much. Returned to St. L.  
 Called Sigerson & went to see &  
 prayed with Mollie. She is trying to  
 repent. Returned at 9 - having risen  
 at 4<sup>th</sup> -

2 Awakened before dawn after 5 & wrote  
 Cool called on Geo. F. Dryer, Dean  
 over at office - Souper. Mr. A. Benton,  
 McLean - St. Brink's. Pratt & Fox Met  
 Rev. R. S. Ash gave certif. In eve  
 Thos. Fowler came he has agreed to  
 go in at Fletcher. He has read a letter  
 giving notice of decision of a suit by  
 which he falls heir to \$50 per an. for his  
 life - & about 20,000 pp. each. He agreed to  
 come back soon as he could & go in at  
 Fletcher. He will endeavor to bring

some wooden Manufacturers  
 He slept with me

3 Mr. J. left for England - agreed to  
 write me & I him I agreed to let him  
 have the coal under the a. at Fletcher  
 after breakfast. went Paris R.R. Sent  
 letter to Rolla - called Kingland & Fergu-  
 son. Pratt & Fox McLean Spencer & Co  
 Link says he will borrow the money  
 now wanted & if we have to pay extra  
 to pay sooner I'll pay to amt of the  
 5000. Called Galt, Randle, Western  
 Clarendon - In eve Capt Hubbard  
 in -

4 Mon 4<sup>th</sup> wrote Dean, destroyed my  
 act on Lk. & St. L. copied it for Prep -  
 Called Lamsup still continues. Tried  
 to induce R. S. to let me room in 3<sup>rd</sup> or 4<sup>th</sup>  
 it is so hard to climb to 4<sup>th</sup> story -

May 5. 66

Took bus at Plattsburgh & Pacific to  
 Franklin & changed to Rolla. dined  
 at the Sun Pile (formerly Sun Pr) in  
 Company. Fell in with McKee who said  
 he had a large spring goat fall  
 60 a high bottom house cost over 1000-  
 96% ams. at 30¢ per a. I told him I  
 would give him his price in 90 days if  
 on examination it equalled his descrip-  
 & he agreed to go with me Monday &  
 that I should have it. Called at C. A.  
 & made map. Was ap<sup>d</sup> to Mr. Webster  
 to stay. In eve heard bro. Ing<sup>th</sup> R<sup>e</sup>  
 a moderately good sermon.  
 6 Sabbath S. S. conv. Bro. Le made  
 few remarks. He pr<sup>d</sup> a good sermon.  
 Following Walker's Phel<sup>o</sup>, of Plain of Sal.  
 The law was our schoolmaster to  
 bring us to Christ. Invited to dine

with Dehambulain -  
 At 3 Soc. & bapt of children - At night  
 Bro. P. pr<sup>d</sup> a good sermon. Who can under-  
 stand his errors. Bro. F. invited me to  
 sit on the platform but as I had not been  
 invited in during the day nor to read  
 a lesson nor pray - nor any part in  
 the exercises I declined as I did to give  
 any thing. Had I been identified  
 with the Dedication I should have given  
 20 or 25¢ but I thought it duty to with-  
 hold for some other cause - I think  
 it was mere thoughtfulness that left  
 me out of the work - it may have  
 been intentional  
 I strove in vain to get a horse, tried  
 to bargain for a team with Ra-  
 nard, but Mr. Marshall declined  
 at 4<sup>th</sup> Mr. Pillman pr<sup>d</sup> at 8<sup>th</sup>



May 7-66

crack took Maj. Bahney & self to  
Sheedon, John S. Hazard kept  
8 Rose early. May 7 I walked out  
on the west hill - after breakfast  
I rode over A. T. F. 80 & on to  
S. W. corner I find the entries  
I made better than I expected -  
Got in stage & came Holla -  
Judge York in - Directors met  
& agreed to borrow the money  
for Judge York - 1064 & in for the  
Stop at Grant Hotel invitation  
of Proprietor Miles Pease.

9 Rose early called Chamberlain's  
Field's - breakfast. May 8 came  
Ct. & car 104 & came Franklin  
car St. L. Gov. F. had went about  
the Hood & wife I brot to visit.  
Fine weather -

St. Louis

10 - Rose & I wrote & revised map  
of Sheedon, Called upon Miss St. John  
she is sick - called W. H. B. going  
out - W. H. M. can't take any  
more to think of - thus work today  
a failure A warm growing day  
Moved down to Room 2 & find  
locks - Being tired did not go  
out to the political meeting

11 Rose left 5. called Miss St. J. -  
W. H. B. over the river to Geo. H. Bender's  
Gave him temporal part of S. Village  
Plan. Dined & called B. Acum's Hotel  
& Nat Bank. Shall be compelled  
to remain here - over Sat.

12 Called without finding A.  
Coleman, Higgins Warden &  
heartened. Thor & Davis called &

May 12

12

after supper I called on him  
& bought his half section in Sada  
& sold him six shares besides—

A rain & thunder storm

13 Sabbath My mind seemed led  
to go & hear Dr Nelson today  
or Dr Post. Before going I opened

the Bible upon the ~~xx~~ chap. Isa

The promises were sweet to my  
desponding heart. Went to Dr.

Nelson's Ch. Spoke to Infant Class &  
addressed the S.S. at close having had  
freedom in the opening prayer— I spoke

but 6 m. but had liberty & a very deep  
impression was made as a teacher

came to me & told me. Met Mr. <sup>on my way home</sup> ~~St~~  
Smith & Richardson & Mullington

A bright, pleasant day

St. Louis

Walked with Wal. Sigerson to the Miss-  
ion S.S. 1186 present. Addressed the  
Child Infant School— Wrote a letter  
to an unhappy woman— Bro Leon  
pre on Except your righteousness exceed  
Satan. - I was sleepy—

14 Rose before 5— Feel dull— I was ena-  
bled to plead that I was in the work of God  
that He would relieve my anxieties & while  
I did not set God a time. I desired help  
to day— I own my unworthiness but  
the Lord has called me to this work.  
I think, and I will go on trusting that  
my extrem. is God's offer. I have not  
come to the extrem yet.

15 Went to Planters, sold some pills  
Bros to N.M. R.R. - dined E. Cooks—  
Sup at new First class hotel at New



May 15

Kept by W H Fagan who made  
me ride once & invited me to call  
went on and

16 arrived at St Jo. at 5 breakfast at Huxley  
Came to Weston 7<sup>th</sup>. called Dr Burns.  
Mr B died about 4 who then called  
at my house. John Connel sent  
of Jot B for me called down town  
upon several rid 25 at 1 PK from  
Connell - Airing things mother & mine  
have made sad work - worked hard  
17. Working last n broke a small  
looking glass "There's a death in the  
family" came. I reasoned & felt  
afraid there was no connection  
between the sign & event & therefore  
not reliable Called on David Thos  
sup last night with Dr Deacon  
David called & paid 18.50 - Went

Weston. Mo

Jacob H am. He would not pay me  
left I'll give a suit in full. I required  
interest from date of sale. Mr H is  
sick again came back & finished  
overhauling & sweeping Calad  
at Dr Burns. made out his bill  
& he referred me to him. His mind is  
very much awakened but how much  
by Sp of rod can't say - He enquired  
about meing things. Went down to  
Boat & back to platform & cars at 9 -  
Came to St Jo 12 - Mr Huxley sm. for  
18 14 & St Jo cars at 12.25 - & rode all night  
Worked at Brookfield. ate a little at Fagan  
dined 3 at Brooks. arrived 8 or 9 -  
Lewis R Sperry & his wife P. & Mr  
Hays - A connected man who  
name did not learn - looking  
hard -

May 20-66

Rose at 5 + bathed - Fine pleasant weather for 4 days - Called at S S W P Church. + Exhorted S.S. + came to 2<sup>nd</sup> Pres Church heard a Chinese Missionary address the S.S. then heard Dr McGork. (author Plan of Divine Govt). What some things are given to - In eve heard Dr Thomas at W.P. on Personality + Div of Holy Ghost.

21 - Called Pratt + Fox. Colburn. Souper called in at O.S. Assembly. Dr Boardman made an eloquent, rhetorical ingenious + sophistical address to copper heads in opposition to Dr Thomas. In eve went to T. J. Davies. I find a puffing up of my knee below the knee on 28 Dec.

2 Read late last night + some late (6)  
Dr James Mabe spent some time.

60 Series

my room ~~came~~ without effect  
F.M.C. could not get me a loan attended  
Assembly heard Sam Galloway -  
a withering dissection of Mr Boardman's  
speech. There was an ironical string of  
resolutions introduced that most admir-  
ably gave the history + position of things  
Mr T. E. Davies came + brought 10 shares  
I hid in prayer thought "You think  
the Lord cares you but He does not  
help you" I replied "My extremely is God's  
op. I have not come to the extreme yet  
Spent some time with Miss St John  
She is tight as back of a tree - convinced  
+ I think half insane on her favorite  
theory of Education.

23 Rose before 5 wrote made a  
for Dr Co. + called on J. W. Dunn  
called at Assembly. Must be



176

May 23. 66

called Mr. H. B. Benton. Colburn  
nothing done - In evening I did  
nothing out. This P.M. was in Grand  
Chapter. more arguments of being  
Blackwell of Harriettas. Harris  
St Louis. to others. J. S. Deatherage m.  
101 main.

24 Took bus & cars & came Frank  
Loom. Dunham changed to Rolle.

Capt. Govey & Capt. Foster in  
cars - Arriving St. Louis Grant  
called on Walker. Chamberlain  
Fishes & Santes. Emergo. Learn  
that Walker has permitted Block to  
take leases in his own name & give  
up the deed. Of course this was  
trying to my faith but I do not  
despair - It will work for good.  
5 Rose 4<sup>th</sup>. & wrote, I had been

Rolle

177

awake a long while thinking  
Went to depot from St. R. The  
O'Brien assembly. take an excursion  
today. I was divided in mind but  
chose to try & do business done almost  
nothing. Felt. however said "I  
want to meet you & agree & buy a  
tract of land 8 or 10 m. from St. Louis  
&c. I told him I had already pro-  
posed that very thing. had mentioned  
it to Prof. Swallow & had purchased  
land about Jennings Station  
This led me to feel my plan was  
being approved and the morn-  
ing gloom was changed to a  
cheerful P.M. A fine rain  
today called on Judge Foster  
& Cous. - Retired early

178

May 27 1866

Lay awake long at 12 being  
 awakened by some noise in room  
 & slept late won 8 1/2 wrote  
 reflections on the great state  
 called at J. S. in Dr. Postchurn  
 & came 1 Union with. The day a sermon  
 read, pretty good At 4 heard  
 S. S. address from Joel Parker &  
 two others. P. is 22 days older than I  
 In eve heard Dr. Hornum at 10 1/2  
 28 Called a rainy day did little  
 G. B. Swallow signed with us the  
 Am. S. Co. wrote wife  
 29 B. F. Deen wanted me to go to  
 show him land down front Mt so  
 I went Called at De Sol. took a  
 cup of coffee Slept at Ironclad  
 Dr. Poston got a rough riding horse

for one started 1/4 to 12 rode to  
Wagons & time with B.F.D. took a little  
of dinner left 7 on to 2 came to  
Londons by 3 waited 10 min for cars  
& came to L. time - Have had  
peace of mind today for which  
I think I was truly grateful in prayer

30 Called around done nothing  
The trial for which I hurried  
back was yesterday.

31. Got cancelling stamp In eve aft  
fruitful call. today went Col Bapch  
I exhorted - prayed to -  
Jurnal Have been low spirits for a  
few days indigestion Sub for 300  
when in Mr Souper's saving bank  
He said I need never pay the  
installment which I did as a



June 14th

wrote accommodates me but  
 wanted - In eve at Mefrom Church  
 to 1st - Work on W degree  
 2 Raring wrote letters -  
 Called Mr H. Burton who gave me  
 a cheap umbrella, called A. Wall  
 He says I did not know you were  
 an agent of the Board - He censured  
 Mr Wells for neglecting to put my  
 name on the Circular of the Bd  
 Moore to Mr W. Hoove. F. see copies  
 3 Sabbath wrote till 12 last night  
 rose 5 1/2 - Called Dr Post's Ch  
 Union M. Ch. S. S. & Inf Class treated  
 at the "Progressive <sup>children's</sup> Lyceum" - an  
 infidel affair. The Sup was led  
 Mr E. Moberly, Charles Levy Peter Boh  
 Myron Colony. Dr Walker & Chas

St Louis

Osborne seemed to principal members  
 They performed Manual drill &  
 sang & preached - being invited to  
 speak. I spoke on individual  
 Character & urged the importance  
 of a pure heart - At two went  
 to Baptist Ch. S. S. Almond St  
 Addressed S. S. 15 m. on new heart  
 some impression - When I return  
 will the words be converted to  
 Christ. Mr Barnidge & Lorrain  
 are here (Monticello) from N. Y.  
 4 Took cars after rising at 2. & writing  
 packing & calling at printing office  
 & came to T. Harte Indianapolis & Cambridge  
 then took 1st car & came to Harwell  
 5 By 3 o'clock - called in various places  
 breakfast John Williams dine Dr 2

son, sup. Hilmore About Court-  
 6 About Court after breakfast at Hilmore  
 lived to W. W. Lunden & visited - then  
 prayer met at McElharts came  
 over to & Court House to stand  
 7 Came to Mr. Lyons to board  
 about the Court House -  
 8 After breakfast went to office wrote  
 to Geo. W. Austin. Came to Court  
 While writing Bird whispered Mrs.  
 is in town. at John Hilmore's - I was  
 She arrived this morn. has been providen-  
 tially preserved. is evidently beaten  
 down there - Miss a horse & buggy  
 I wanted her to stay here till Geo.  
 came for her - but she must go now -  
 I drove round to the Cemetery & out  
 to farm -

9. Wife coughed much the fore part of  
 the night - she began by reproaching  
 me for not buying whiskey at Mt.  
 She utterly refused to take any at the  
 saloon. & I could get noice for life &  
 as I had not money enough for my  
 own expenses. I did not buy for her.  
 She went on increasing in bitterness  
 & invective I tried to persuade her to  
 omit any thing till morn -  
 Finally about 12 I got to sleep -  
 I rose she was sleeping - I was sad  
 all the week at the prospect of her  
 inward disease but now it is  
 worse - worse than her or my death  
 I cannot see how we can live to  
 gether - Went out to Thompsons  
 & back asked her to come to the



184

June 9-66.

She declined said her side is lame  
I made no apt to come there again  
thought I should go to Cin - told  
I had power to protect myself &  
would use it. Came to Ham  
Circled at Court & then consulted  
with Robertson - Dined with Mr Da  
vidson Finally concluded after being  
almost demented to go out to farm  
rode fast & walked out -

10 Sabbath Wife was more pleas-  
sured proposition is for Ret to go with us to  
Mo. Rode town with Geo & heard Rev  
Mr Hamilton at Pres. ch on "Forgiving  
one another &c" a good sermon  
Came back. Attended S & Exhorted  
children on New Year's -

11 After a Sate of comparative quiet

Farm

185

Wife commenced a trade against  
my children & called them "a mean or  
rany set." I had paid her 10¢ - I finally  
told her that I had acted in good faith  
that I was willing to hear all her  
charges & complaints if she would  
give me, what the worst criminals  
enjoyed; liberty to answer - but if I  
was not permitted to finish my sen-  
tence - I should quit trying to reply  
I finally told her I'll not pay one  
Cent for you until you become  
coincident & treat me like a husband  
unless I am compelled to. We rode  
in to town together Geo & Ret & I  
Called Hawells office & he  
made out account. I dined at  
Lyons. Ret has the ague - & trotted, with

out accomplishing anything & went  
out to the farm.

12. While bathing was seized with a crick  
having taken cold - kept the house all  
day. Wife was bitter. While at private  
prayer, I got some relief & was enabled  
to take hold of the promises - who have  
bled & under concluded to fast & attend  
dinner - wife relented some.

Reading Mary Bryan & Saints  
Rest. Thunder showers to the north

13 No but me in town - back home

Had been told train left at 11,35  
while I was waiting & came at

11 - Felt bad too. was gone. But our  
moving the doc of Providence became

Weyne called Dr Howells & Co

train at 4.38 & came to Glen

Bus to Dr Judkins. 3.30 Received  
Tea - called O.T. College Dr Rust  
now wishes he had invested in  
Mo. came Home Home & I told  
14 Called at Prayer meet - Judge  
Stone neg & came to me &  
asked me to pray next - I spoke  
little came Book room being  
talk with Sam Williams came  
Glen Shades (woman) & came 10.00  
pd bill 1.75. (S. H. B.) & came to  
Pinn Central off & cars at 3  
to Ham. Walked some & found  
Chances to ride to farm -

15. Ret has agree. wife not very well  
about the house wrote letters.  
I wrote deeds for Sallie & Ret

16 wrote copies & changed -



June 16-68

Wife divides the Q property  
 & they agree to give her 100 per  
 yr cash - I told them I thought  
 she ought to receive 250 cash  
 Col. J. Hartout wife & Harp. H.  
 wife came so it was after  
 dinner we got off came to town  
 & presented the deeds before  
 Judge Selby & came back  
 weather cold -

17 Sabbath a cold rain It is  
 44 yrs since I was licensed to pre.  
 No one went to meeting for the  
 rain - I read Baxter's "Saints"  
 Rest" with some comfort & Mr. H.  
 Rice came about three & Col.  
 H. & wife went home & that had a  
 slight chill. It has been so cold

a fire is much any -  
 18 Robt is not able to go & I fix-  
 ed up & came to Ham. & filed  
 a cr. bill or b. i. & dined I Rob-  
 ertson & took 4<sup>th</sup> train & came  
 via Junction RR to Indap  
 Slept over at Spencer House  
 19. Called J. H. H. R. R. Mr. Cook  
 gave me a trip pass over  
 came to St. Louis. Clark &  
 Neel came without "with me  
 & did Hollout & Knowles  
 A fire on 4<sup>th</sup> St. burnt a clothing  
 store I wrote till 12  
 20 My room had been given to  
 a blind family & I spent all Am.  
 in In Pm did but little  
 In we went with Fish to Key Stone

190

June 20<sup>th</sup> 1866

Lodge 243.

- 21 Vermilya called - wrote -  
 called Richardson. Souper -  
 German called at N M RR The ticket  
 Agt said my wife were all right  
 called on Mr Parlow Pres of I M.  
 asked him if the authority he gave  
 me had been revoked He said  
 It had not. Then he intimated that  
 Mr Bush name ought to be one  
 said that revoked my authority for  
 the writing was to me alone -  
 He said all right called at German  
 where I met John & Harry who heard  
 me preach in 1827 & 8.9 In P Mus  
 wick Medina Co. Had long talk  
 with him Called at his bro Geo at  
 4 & came Everett. H. & Monticello

St Louis

191

- He is forming a joint stock co  
 to make oil from shale in Ky -  
 In eve after Medina called - after  
 he was gone Clark & Steel called  
 they dont like about Sedalia -  
 22 Took car & came Haverhill  
 called Bro Kell's & dined - He  
 had no spare horse - called Mr Fox  
 knee's & concluded to walk so I  
 started at being a very hot sun  
 & called at I walked  
 slowly on & staid at A. Haiper's  
 I got a ride of a mile - was tired -  
 23 Rose at sun & came to B. Means  
 place & to J. Blopher's They prepared me  
 to breakf - came Mr Links - Mapes  
 Upson & back to Links - called at  
 Wilson's Went down to the coal bed  
 24 Sabbath Mr Mapes lost their



192

June 24 66  
 died James D. who would have  
 been 69 old today. He died of  
 a congestive chill the next day  
 after they arrived here - I preside  
 funeral at a house full on  
 Feb 14 - Dined at Lint's &  
 rode to Troy - called with  
 Francis B. Lake. Or at night in  
 heat with my coat off on Thru  
 of grain

25 Called at 4th paid back tax  
 on 46 a. Read some Swallows rep  
 ort. Called Dr Waddy's & went  
 with him & Col Parker to Dr Foster's  
 who has a cancer that has eaten  
 thro his cheek - Pried with them  
 cancer over Dr W. , sent to his co  
 bed. The dip is irregular & it appears  
 like a "pocket" came M A Shelt over

193

& Col Epaphrodites Sydnor - I was  
 Mammals plan to Lint's -

26 Wrote letters & rode in Wagon with  
 Lt wife son & dau. Mr Norton & a  
 young lady - Stopping to lunch  
 we were overtaken by a violent  
 shower in which I slept at Br Kells  
 took a cup of coffee came to  
 depot & St Louis - Mrs Stings  
 of Sedalia invites me to call  
 if I come there - Retired early  
 27 Rose at 5 - wrote called Dryer  
 Lerman who paid me 10¢ towards a seal  
 Hawley & Hudson when I saw John B.  
 Pratt & Fox - busy - S. H. Brink. Fog  
 gone - In eve called a few moments  
 at Southern - After I came to room  
 heard a lamentation went down &  
 found an altercation had taken place

194

June 27/66

between Anna & Mr Fish. She struck him & she was hit in the right eye. She exclaimed my eye is gone. The night before she & Reuben had a fight she struck him with a bottle & he threw her on the bed & held her. So it is - She is 20 he 60 -

28 Rose at 5 - Cool wrote Const for

W<sup>m</sup> Lyman Gilkey called on  
 Prep - <sup>Doubter, Mr. Lee</sup>  
 Dryer, Maria Colburn, & N

Irman. In eve went up 24<sup>th</sup> to see J E Davies he had moved

29 Wrote letters to 10 Q called:

Fry's (boots) Prep office, Fray, Irman, Valle, Nicolls. He said Mr Allen of Pittsburg told Thos Stevens we can make oil cheap than we can send the barrels to the wells

195

have them filled for nothing & brot back paying freight - very de galen from Camel Coal - we pay 350.000 a year taxes to the Gov - At 4 I called at Justice Cunningham Anna had filed a complaint that she was afraid of her life against Mr Fish. After hearing her & her witnesses without a word from the defense the Justice said "There is not a particle of ground for this complaint" & dismissed it.

30 Rose at 4<sup>th</sup> after lying & thinking some time called Kingsland & Fryson about Sawmill <sup>J. B. Edgar</sup> & Ames, Randle, deane Western Follett. Souper, Fry's - & at 7 met Follett Colburn.

+ Colburn says farmers will take stock



196

June 30 1866

with your home home  
 July 1 1866. Sabbath. wrote to wife  
 & Henry - called at S.S. at Bapt  
 ist Ch no one spoke to me I  
 had called before & no one spoke  
 to me - I wrote with pencil  
 in singing book - "Is there any  
 thing in the principles of the  
 people who worship here that  
 prevents them <sup>sup of S</sup> from speaking to  
 strangers who come, & go without  
 attending our recognition". Came to  
 Second Pres. The Sup (Mr Smith) met  
 me cordially - "You are a slave." Yes  
 Sir "A friend to S.S. of course" Yes Sir. He  
 I explained the Infirmary & addressed the  
 large School with some freedom  
 came & saw. In our country

St Louis

197

15 They Mr Tinsel invited me to  
 for I did so on Rom XIV 7 8-25  
 min - I came to the altar  
 2 Rom 5 wrote - Thos & Davies  
 & Jm Link called spent most  
 day about Link's matters going  
 from one to another. Called in we  
 too late for Mr Harvey  
 3 Called with R. Harper on Mr Harvey  
 gave him full description of Lyman  
 Village. - Called Spalding Bell County  
 waiting for Roberson who has not  
 come  
 4 Independence Took N.M. Cars &  
 got off at Jennings Station fell in  
 car. with M.H. & walked on to hill  
 towards plank road came back to  
 Meads some covered with Mr Jam  
 ming - a Baptist Mr Mead showed

198

July 4-66

his garden & his year old grapes  
 & then I work across the fields to Haskins  
 Alexander looked over his farm & dined  
 It is a good 160 a 2000 fruit trees - came  
 to Hoads where had a course with  
 Adelia Parsons who promised to seek  
 religion. Came over the "Sutro" land &  
 walked on RR 2<sup>1/2</sup> to Fergusons. Got on  
 steel train & came Bridgeton - See 16  
 Called on Nell's farm. & back to City  
 5 Several rows last night one open & one  
 under my window - Hot weather  
 but a good air yet today - Called  
 for billage business: nothing done  
 & Called on RR ran & jumped on  
 not finding Dr Johnson got off call on  
 Dr Hayward. E. Ann. Knapland & Fergus  
 A box. Looked at Chapter No 8. & came  
 home at 10 - Mosquitoes bit & did not sleep

199  
 till one getting into a dog at 1<sup>1/2</sup> m<sup>1/2</sup> m<sup>1/2</sup>  
 & Met & Ella came - wife talked till  
 near 11<sup>1/2</sup> - Headache - All all  
 took street cars to Hunt & Fayette  
 Park - Called some on business but  
 F. H. Holburn being sick did little  
 & Sabbath. Just as I was going to S.S. the  
 police came & arrested ~~W. H. Fish~~ on the  
 complaint of Anna - Went with  
 him but as I owned no real estate in  
 the County - I could not be taken.  
 I tried to get my check cash until  
 after dinner when I called on RR &  
 Mingis went with me & entered bail  
 for Fish who wept as he came out of  
 the Calaboose. A warm rainy day  
 I & P. M. called at Band of Hope. Mr John  
 Libby called me out & I made a talk  
 of Experience in Temperance Cause -  
 Did not go out at night



July 9-66

Called at Recorder's Office - Anna  
has withdrawn com. & taken Fish for  
Manning - Entered bail - Called  
McCarthy, Pieckard - I went with wife  
& Ret over Lindell. In am at State

10 Called Spalding's office &c - Mc  
agreed to go up to Tullahoma tomorrow  
So I hastily packed up. the bus came  
before I finished & I left some  
things we came to Wood's Hotel  
& Ret not feeling able to walk we  
all staid

11 Rose early & called bro Kuhl &  
breakf. called J. W. Faulkner  
Dryden's Ironworks &c agreed for  
horses to go out to land called  
at depot when train came but no  
McCarthy - I laid bro Kuhl -  
Jus is wife's birth day.

12 We came to Depot & Mc not com-  
ing I went with them to Montg-  
omery City & turned back - In  
am to prayer was decided not  
to go out to Coal this morn but  
to go forward but return to St L.  
cause Montacks. called Spalding

13 Called Mc & Sp: office. Dryer  
Colburn - Choteau Harrison & Valle  
Dollar Savings Banks &c. Cant get  
a meet to organize - very hot.

14. Harper called after I was in  
bed - The licentiousness of the Pros-  
& his wife - his inability had deter-  
mined me to change my lodgings  
but this morn he happened to say  
I must change hereafter for your  
room. 'Very well' said I & He said to  
has been long wanting me - So

I called a col. man who took  
my things to David Mr Moore  
who had offered me board & room  
free. Came down & staying  
on 3<sup>rd</sup> St they were selling  
trunks damaged by a fire  
I bought some & had my pup  
of Hyacinth leaves picked out of  
my pocket. Had a few  
min with Rev. Fletcher  
Harper came I went twice  
for him to Spalding. I can  
make copies of all my lost  
papers. A very hot day  
15 Sabbath very hot called at  
Dr Post & S. The Bible class teacher  
said Job knew of a future life  
I quoted 15 v of XIV chap He said  
that referred only to temporal

called at Meth S S & Inf school  
& came Dr Post & heard him ser. on  
"Cor 1-6" came soon. After tea  
I proposed prayer Mr Lane & self  
prayed & I exhorted on Influence  
In eve attended the Fairwell met  
to Dr Fox who goes to Cal.  
16 Still warm. Called S W Brink  
Pt Fox Met Sam Gaty - called Dry  
German Spalding - Souper -  
Pinkard - Some time with Warren  
Clarks - Encouraged in moon  
of some cooler - It having sprink  
led a little yst. Called on Fisk  
& Valle Rev S Nicolls - Gay & others  
In eve Y Mench Association  
interesting Some rain -  
18 - Worked all day to little effect except  
that Fox & men seem interested



July 19-66

Called on Saturday I found a prof. business man. too full of business to take hold of this. a thought that Dry & Jernan do not intend to do any thing called on several not in.

In we at 4 M Christian Assoc

20. Worked hard all day without effect. Quined Why the Lord hedge up my way - Told Bro Moore I thought of offering this to the Col people. He approved.

21 Slept poorly - My mind was strongly drawn in prayer to for to Col. people. Went out to the first man I met was a Col. W Taylor he gave names & I saw many all agreed but two who were engaged to come tonight

near me at Baptist Ch. Called on Souper, Geo Hony & Willis Kirby. Every thing looked bright until in eve but few came I prayed & told them briefly what I proposed - very hot day

22. Sabbath A good eve - called B. McCook & preached for him on Th. of gr. Dined with him & came to Mt. Ch & pre on Heb 11 & the beny dead - Did not go out in eve

23 Took Pacific Cars & came Franklin & Rolla. dined at Lee's on the way. Grant House. Met some of directors & talked over matters.

24 Directors met. we agreed to file a new organization & go ahead -

July 24-66

Maj Walker got a buggy for  
Davies, Fields, Chamberlain & self.

Maj W rode on horse back - drove in  
two teams to Shredon - Grayson  
had some drunken loafers around  
his grange - E Miller was unloading  
his goods moving in to his new  
store & house. York had sold his  
two small lots for 60¢ & ~~returned~~ to  
Grayson. May Bakery had saved  
some lumber but not very  
much - The corn appraised some  
lots & we came by moonlight to  
Rolla. A most beautiful night.

25 - Rose at 5 & wrote & met dinner

Maj Walker succeeded in getting agreement  
from Miller to have his dues like others.  
Fund 434 due including 2% per et per mo.

Rolla

and 35 - trouble & expense -

Took cars 10.50 & dined Sam Lee.  
& came St Louis

26 Cars at Punctum & Savings bank  
Deposited 500 dated corner. 60 day.

I wrote Art Fields & Walker. Packed  
took cars at 5 AM RR to come  
all night breakfast at City Hotel

27 Marion came St Jo by RR. called  
at her millers & stay at Thursday.

28 Rose's case 2d came Weston &  
Life improved in strength. Met person  
in her farm - called J W Barnes  
hot oil to - very hot for three days  
past - Plums are later than usual -

29 Sabbath just as was going to S S a  
heavy rain came on. Did not go  
out till PM then to S S. In eve  
heard Rev. Mr. Sherwood on Sol



July 28-66

lamp of wicked put out - des-  
 tation - A sensible sermon  
 30 J. H. Burns went off to Platte  
 City & I could do so only agreed  
 to arbitrate tomorrow with  
 Ham - Went over to Mr. Daniel's  
 The continual frosts have taken  
 off the grass where his & Schward  
 horses & stables were  
 31 Mr. Cornwell & I fixed the price  
 a new sleeper or joint - Called  
 at J. B. office Ham & I left out  
 I chose Dr. Beaumont He Dr. Bon-  
 ifant They decided that I ought  
 to have interest but Ham was  
 responsible only from date of  
 his purchase. Finally the decision  
 was withdrawn to await test

of J. H. Burns. After wards  
 I asked D. D. where he was - At Leavenworth.  
 Then I wrote like you  
 wrote settle that little bill, "The  
 Court is in session you had better  
 apply to it" That is equivalent to  
 saying "You had better see me  
 for your wife's debt." "Yes The  
 Court is in session - Well'sd  
 I they told me it would be hard  
 to collect anything except by  
 law' I was going out today but I  
 should not take that course  
 but he flamed up & applied a large  
 amount of bitterest oaths & told me  
 to get out of the office & came laid  
 hands on me & pushed me out.  
 I was calm & spoke mildly

July 31-66

"Be calm". You are only inquiring  
yourself. I came back into the  
office to at dawn. He attempted to  
say to Dr Beaumont that I had  
3¢ for some little grape vines  
I replied that they were 6 yr old  
Delaware grapes that my daughter  
had 5¢ for two year old vines that  
really I had had but half price  
that we would not have spent  
them for 10¢ each - I regretted  
afterwards I had not taken the  
money of Sam & left the  
other matter for future settlement  
In PM Saw off a high post  
bedstead & went in the evening

Aug 1-1866 D. King Ct came for me  
to address the Pic Nic. I did so after

a brief history advised them to get  
education, get money, & save God - Went  
to 14 ans & took 233.70¢ & reserved claim  
on Printing Co for int - came back  
& made a second speech - gave outline of  
Lyman Village plan  
Since I have been here my wife  
has resumed her old dyspeptic habits  
malignity, jealousy, & invective have changed  
my mind intended to take her & the  
up to Omaha but concluded to go on  
So came to Island repaired my sully  
which had been left out in rain &  
weather & took Tom after he came  
back from Leav. & drove a ferry  
Jack Sexton set me over came to Leav.  
tea at Bro Mitchells & drove Dr Davis  
3 After an agreeable visit with the  
Dr's family I drove on toward Leav



venue which I reached about 3-  
 Bro Pardeck said it is only 25 m.  
 to Topeka 'nigh my stay. I was  
 tired had taken cold in the morning  
 & staid -

A Rose early & drove on Providence  
 has supplied stone for ferry in the  
 absence of timber. My mule stumbled  
 & nearly threw over the gig - settled  
 one spring & sprung a wheel.  
 Called at bro Forman's & Sweeney's  
 & dined - talk on summer here  
 Topeka. Joseph, Jas & Kelly here  
 rest all at Shan Co 80 m. Mary  
 Baldwin is very sick - At night  
 Leo & Eddie came home.

A bad headache

Sabbath called at SS Mr Lee

read service & visited the children  
 & came to attend Elsie for bro & sister  
 Knox on Sat 14. Hoarseness  
 aches - Exhorted SS at 2 - having dinner  
 bro Knox - In Pm quite bad cough  
 Belladonnae relieved me -

Did not go out in eve.  
 6 cough bad. Did nothing - too  
 sick to read much 11 O'clock -

Mr Lee is having the sewing  
 repaired - About 12 I rode  
 to bridge walked to depot  
 & back. In Pm quite unwell  
 7 This noon early for a hamper  
 Ben's horses & took some children  
 out riding & Tom left His absence  
 was not discovered till after break  
 then for went for him - at 11

Aug 7-

a surprise but word Mollie was dead. The children cried much for she was a beloved & remarkable child. Windy - Head ache & cough & still I had thought not best to go but feeling a particular impression I went alone & prayed & cast the lot: it came for me to go. Took a Tom from of Ben's house & a Carriage & started & reached Ben's living when we took supper & dinner. The night became dark at 12. We arrived at Phillips where we left our team to Mr L & I came in a buggy sent by Col Saml Wood at whose house Ruth, Julia & Ben are we arrived at 6 O'clock. The funeral was

Cottonwood Falls

215

at 10 the cove was scolded & seen only by myself after I came I introduced the service read the lessons singing & prayed & for Con Job 14 half an hour Mr Lee made some remarks that Mary was the most affectionate womanly, intelligent child he ever knew. and at the grave read the remainder of the burial service. We went down to the town  $\frac{3}{4}$  mile called at Court house & on a lot building. This is the out post of civilization. I put on horse at 5 on The 7th sup at Jonathan Woods. Mr Lee put at night on Peter's direction & Concluded on day of Peter's death.



Aug 9-66.

• Cold night relieved measurably  
of head ache this morn -  
It rained a little while at green  
yok. but this part of Country  
is beginning to suffer from  
drouth. Benj & I got off at 8 1/2  
& drove to Emporia slept with Bro J H  
Leard & rested till 3 then drove to  
Oliver Philips - He has 1000 sheep which  
they were dipping in tobacco water -  
This is subject to drouth -

10 Rm at 3 started till it rained  
a head of us but not where we  
drove Burlington called Rev B O  
wig - & drove Topeka dinner - for I took  
me to depot & came Wyandott called  
Dr Moore & took some much trouble & 9  
came Kansas City & walked to bro

Blair &amp; slept.

11 Called on b. Carpenter bro Chamberlain  
cars at 8.40 & came Jeff City, was told  
bro F & May Evans were in town - but with  
were called at Virginia Hotel. Bro Men  
rizer had seen me & prof called & invited  
me to his house. came Dr Peabody & I  
rode up. Bro M has had some trials - He  
turned a woman out of the ch. & she com-  
menced against him He was tried &  
acquitted & being persuaded by P.E. he  
gave up his parishments.

2 Sabbath. The country since from Warren  
is suffering a severe drouth - The  
cholera is prevailing at St. L. Lin & Co  
called at M.E.S to speak & extend  
a class called at Pres. S.S No one  
spoke to me Bro Johnson for a dry  
hash of rhetorical phrases on 'the

Aug 12 1866

Good will hasten it in his time. He said  
it & I judged it was an old Calvinist  
Sinner. Had to clap & went with  
Prof Rowe & dining & went Penitential  
& put at 3 on 15 came  
Virginia Hotel came home, & with  
Geo Smith at A Thomsons called at  
Col M L H. when a col man was  
examining.

13 A fine rain last night. It is  
too late to rescue the corn. Called  
at Capitol. Mr Sink called & he  
reports finding a mineral spring  
in the coal mine. Dined at Prof  
Rowe's. Took cars 5 & came.  
Reman dine Judge Seels &  
Came St Louis

14 It was 1 1/2 O'Clock DeSole House

St Louis

Called at Savings Bk & deposited  
Called at Leans, Sigerson & Brink  
Montiello House. &c. - Very many  
cases Cholera.

15 Paper report 108 cases yesterday  
& all are not reported. Took cars &  
Came Franklin. A cup of coffee  
at Mead & Hygers Lunch room  
came S. L. took half glass ale  
Grant House Kola, Called to H.  
Fields &c.

16 (Met) of directors. Maj Walker  
collected 100 of Hazards rent & borrowed  
the rest & took the deeds - He did  
little - Maj Evans not having time  
to sign Certif of stock I sent the  
book back by Express. & Came on  
cars to L. & dine at St Louis



Aug 16 7866

a drunken Irishman came  
I picked up my cane & threw it out  
of the window. Weather is cooler  
tonight -

17 A wintered night with Bedbugs &  
Mosquitoes took cane came Wain  
ton & rode out to Links in their wagon  
& came bro Wain & staid

18 Prospected for coal & went over  
land & looked at Coeur. It has  
been queried whether the coal was  
in pockets or a regular strata - I think  
it is the latter - Br Wilsa before took  
me to Troy - A fine view - Stopped  
Coke's & presented for Mr Pittman on  
Oct 21 4 -

19 Sabbath Heard Mr P on the origin  
Stability of the Church - Called

Troy Mo

Cambellide Ch they had seen. at the  
had at 50th in this town - In eve Mr P  
for again. Whom we present to H. He is a  
talented for but seems to have a bitter  
spirit

20 Called at Maj Martins & breakfast  
The Clerk took me to Murmur Dine  
be Kell & spoke a few minutes at  
the Radical meet. came to Depot &  
St Louis -

21 Bedbug eat me when I first slept for  
half an hour or so & lay awake all  
night long & mosquitoes got a couple  
hours sleep in morn. - breakfast at 7  
wrote letters called Lithographers  
Bank & Spalding & all early - Judge  
I died last Friday called Reuben  
freedom He is sick - Had a check

222 Aug 22. 66

Slept better last night. Having provided Perry Davis Painkiller for bug & mosquito bites.

Called Mineralogist McCarty says this coal from Fletcher is equal to the Brian Hill good for coke or to make iron or gas - wrote

23 Slept none after 12 rose at 1/4 to 2 & wrote till 1/4 to 5 - went to bed & slept a little.

Called Archers. Chosean H & Valle line Western. Sup Monticello. Bal <sup>seems favorably impressed.</sup>

24 Packed up sent doc to Robin. Sent of moon 30 & at 4<sup>15</sup> bus over river. Sup at Monument House Tucker Hill. Many boarders there from City. Mr Blaylock & wife & two children stand to go to Fletcher. got to B Hill & slept

Cues

223

Turned back to Ia<sup>is</sup> came by day 25 light Cambridge City - & Hamilton by 10 - Birds lost & all thin & ch with Cholera. Melly Nichols also dead -

Called Harpers. Robersons office & came out with her. Wife is worse than & poor. Good named all PM. They left Boston 9<sup>00</sup> - Crops are very fine - only too much rain. Geo is delighted with me. - wrote some letters

26. Sabbath Wife slept better nervous & dyspeptic. A beautiful day. We all came to Hane. wife slept Dr Wymans. I heard Mr Davidson at Pres Ch on Prov xxix. 1 A good sermon - Br Lawder for the funeral of a sick worldly man (Saw Hall) on Phil III 20 21 - Dined at Linnors



224 Aug 26-66

Came back to farm

27- His brot me in I had a  
long controversy with Harper  
who insists that the Court erred  
Finally Mr F & W & H & R  
all told him he was wrong  
Hunted up the house wife bot-  
t & came to farm with her-

28- Rose early took some bread milk  
& walked to Ham & took care at 7<sup>00</sup> &  
Came Day was. City Hotel - Colu-  
bus. via Genia. & Delaware & Galen  
Am. apptd to stop with Jon<sup>a</sup> Fallow

Mr Paul preached at night a  
dry sermon of state worths

29. Conference commenced

Opened by Mr Morris Mr Clark

Preides - usual com apto -

Galian

225

Mr Wykes preached brief sermon.

30 Looked over Journal

Preached during yr 44

Exhorted & added S.S.

Officiated at other church

Attended not off 6

Heard (when awake) sermons 37

Travelled 13.902 mi

Ride from Conf 53.00

Trav Board 50.00

Am. Union 70.00

Besides presents

Out of which paid my self 5.30

2<sup>d</sup> Union Ch (M.E.) St L 20.00

Jeff City 1.00

Adm of BK 1 to 10.00

My son Jamie 15.00

Mr Gurley for the memorial sermon 57.30

226 Aug

at night Br Shaw & self sat  
in pulpit with him the two of us  
I opened with prayer & Br Shaw  
closed -

31. Conf at two houses today  
& came on A. M. to Mansf.  
Stopt with A. Poe at Judge  
G. W. Hedges after dinner the  
two conferences met in Sturges  
Hall Br Poe read Scrip. Prayers  
prayed - Br Simpson made  
Welcome & speech & Br Clark  
response Br Morris, Secy,  
Smith of Detroit Camp & M. Leonard  
& Thos Thompson N. C. S. & Robt  
Scott of Indiana & self; I spoke  
the shortest.

Many came up to shake hands with

Mansfield

227

Tea with bro. Kimball at Souper  
& came bro. Zimmerman Br.  
Mr. Trimble made the missionary  
speech. day meet  
Sept 10 - 1866. Called at Opening of  
Conference called bro. Bartley - Mrs  
Susan Day at Wiles Herald office  
A. H. Hedges & came to Conference  
called Henry B. Hedges, Mr  
Rhineheart Judge Myers & Mr  
field office James Pringle - Did  
not go out at night

2 Sabbath Souper long but  
day - Br Simpson led in the  
grove to an immense audience  
But we have a more sure word  
of prophecy - A good sermon  
Dined with Coals a son



in law of Dan A. Hiestand. Pr<sup>o</sup>  
at 4 1/2 to a large, attentive  
audience outside of Court h  
in square on How long halt y  
called at Cox son of Rev Geo  
Cox - near Jacksonville & in eve  
Heard Bro Pierce a good Mem  
orial sermon.

3 The air is damp & mucky

Called Mr Day & Geo B at Union  
Carr Depot & to Gallow, Loup  
Stewards handed me 40¢ - Dined by  
Fellow & Car to Cleveland. Reached  
Cleveland finding no train  
would stop at Anna Went to  
reception of Pres Johnson. He  
made a coarse boorish speech, we  
opposed got offended & retired

came brod. to land  
called Livery office & called Kim  
maid - The party passed near me  
came on freight Jackson Williams  
Conductor to Union called on  
train up & dined by Rothwiler  
called Miller on Cab - Mr Bald  
series & came Rhoda & Depot  
Delaware called brotherly &  
Bro Shaffer, & stand

Called Prof Thur, - Hewitt, & came  
in rain to Depot - Columbus  
Xenia 25¢ at Cong, Daylin  
Hamm. Walked out Caught a  
ride past a farm wife worse  
in town

6 Wrote & came to court. wife  
batter called around - Prob Court  
wrote Harpur to save costs & stand

230 Sept 6

at Bird, Mr & Mrs Lawden called  
7 Raining - great floods lately  
Took cars at 8<sup>00</sup> & came in rain to  
Milton Dr Jm Ellougher gone called  
at Joseph Hard's. dined Mrs. J. H. And  
son here. Leven Hance just sold  
farm & mill. Gads is about to sell. and  
150 p and - Came & left train to  
Cambridge & Dalton. Dr. Ellougher  
was at home but his ex-  
cuse was ~~that~~ ~~he~~ gave a ~~to~~  
each cart & her father Mr. Lea  
brought an account of our plant &  
A. M. & truck was present  
8 While taking breakfast word came  
that train had come & I hurried  
a station. I came Hamilton  
Life was better yet. & not so well

Stam. & Dayton.

231

today called on at Robinson,  
office & depot & back Had great  
talk, when my & Spine Sub.  
in my Dayton was selected by lot  
Came at 4<sup>00</sup> & came. Stopped at  
City Hotel & after tea called on  
Mr. Keen & Mr. Fowler - I wrote  
even  
9 Sabbath called at May by Ch 88  
opened & exhorted. Mr. Seman the  
Age of of 100 years came to me  
& said I am a descendant of Eden. I am  
shown you married. Mr. Hykes  
came & invited me to his. I cast  
lots for a gift & put shot on that  
At 26. came City Hotel & dined. came  
to Keen. teleph. spoke. & came Mr  
A. H. heard singing in Gads



Sept 9-66

Chapel & was in her place - spoke  
the bro Aye. & came Raper Chapel  
Br Simmons was going to for  
requested me. I had common  
time on Feb 21 - came City  
Hotel.

10 Mr. J. Sheehan slept in room He  
says Dr. Butler lost all his money  
this summer by a brick burner  
Came at 7<sup>10</sup> & came in - called  
Pam Central. J. Sheehan. Dr. Butler  
Book room spent some time  
with Sam Williams & walked  
fast to train just in time.

Came Home to see.  
Schmidt. came home & Mrs. McGowan  
coming along road with him to  
home - Wife's has pain in side

11. Mary, yesterday & today. Lowry - wife  
side 6 a.m. She says "We are co. thick  
here". I think I'll go in for -  
write & then put in glass - Came  
riding part of way with Cox of Oxford  
to Hamilton. I will then accept  
service & come up at 8 cars to Ox  
ford - called on Rich Works. John  
Tiffany was in & listened with inter-  
est. He has lately, that his agent sold  
an Estate in Eng. He gets  $4\frac{1}{2}$  of  
20,000 - gold - to be paid in Nov.

His grandson was in - New York  
was away & while boy went for him  
I fixed his clock. It rained in  
evening did not go to meet.

12 Mr. Works agreed to take two shares  
I took the cars for Dublin.

234

Sept 12 1866

Mr Sunkelfelter of Ind<sup>s</sup> out on  
Dr Dougher was not at home  
Went with Mr Seabright & a train  
coming on & got on & Ind<sup>s</sup>—  
Spencer House for tea & hot pap at  
office I W H. Read papers—  
Train at 8<sup>h</sup>

13 Arrived in St Louis 9. Called  
Colburn, Souper, Dryer, S B  
E W Fox - Marner - <sup>Morgan</sup> - <sup>H</sup>  
wrote letters

14. Walked to J. E. Davies & called  
S. Patridge's Street car back - called  
Banks deposit 50 + 30 called A. M.  
Leaves Took S B. Bellumpley for  
Cape Girardeau

15 Arrived 6 o'clock - Stop with  
Houts - After dinner went Frank

Cape Girardeau

235

Garden St. and to B. Drake. A logical  
withering rebuke to Conservatives—  
Made a few remarks on being called  
Effect upon immigration  
Wrote long letter to wife—  
16 Sabbath. Came to house at 9.  
& exhorted the colored people—  
Bro New P. E. preached at 10<sup>h</sup> on Happy  
ent throne & Israel saved by the Lord—  
He spent 1 hour on history of Jacob &  
his conversion when he was called Israel  
After dinner I fed an hour on Rev  
14 18—Came to see New to be &  
met at night in V B a plot Ch on  
Throne of David—House full of Col  
& came to St Charles Hotel kept  
by J. Black As some wished me to  
say & lecture on Immigration called



Sept 17th 1866

on several prominent citizens  
 Mr Gibson took me after dinner  
 to Ben Miller's farm. A general  
 want of good farming & enter-  
 prise - Mr Drake of Troy is pastor  
 here of Pres. Ch. In eve I addressed  
 a meeting called at the Court H.  
 to hear an immigration & heard  
 from Mr May & Warner presiding.  
 The meeting passed a res requesting  
 the City Council to appropriate  
 a sum to be expended in inform-  
 concerning the advantages of the  
 County. After adj the Nightingale  
 Capt of Alex Frazier lying a fever  
 came on board

18 Fog detained most of night we  
 came slowly passing Vaneils

Neely & Crawford. Here bro Moore  
 has bot land & bro Lane is for starting  
 a school for Col.

19 We passed St Lawrence in noon  
 Had Convers with Pilot, Chapman  
 & Brown. & several. Chapman  
 seemed honest & asked many questions  
 had an agreeable time explaining

Mr Averys wife & his f in law  
 Mr Rumble are going to Saline Co

Hard rain last night now rising  
 Stopt off at Sulphur Spring train  
 on Cars by 8 to St Louis 11th

20 Raining cold some weather  
 wrote letters called Savings Bk Party  
 called S. B. E. W. Fox, Monticello, Mo.  
 I came to I M RR as agreed with  
 Edwards He was not on board I tel

Sept 21-64

equipped to him 30ft at Irondale  
 Hired a horse of Big Self & rode to  
 J. Hughes looked over the place  
 & staid

22 Went round - & at 11 Took  
 horse & went to meet Edwards  
 returned & showed him quarry  
 & came to Irondale via the  
 North road arrived just as train  
 started came St L.

23 Sabbath Called at Af. Mithell  
 Chap. in. He was good spoke - Par  
 as Mat v 48 - shot - came down  
 Took cars at 4 dist. road &  
 came to Hermann - Read Ser  
 on Dec of 48 to present day  
 & a few to one or two others.

24 No signs of Road wrote

Hermann

called at the Hermann's They gave  
 me some peaches & pears which  
 I gave for wife - Took car to west  
 to Jeff City called on Gov. read part  
 of my report called on Sen Rodman

Took cars at 5 & came. Hermann  
 & St Louis 1 1/2 Am Jos. L.

25 Raining called at J. & Baker's  
 Little H. - moved to Monticello.

26 Cars Mrs. came Mountain Main  
 City Hotel - & St. Jo. by 1 1/2

27 Called Huxley & car to Weston by 5  
 Deleted the things I came for - only  
 I can't find my own coat nor drawers  
 had breakf at Mrs Maxwells came  
 Blumjourn & registered for vote -  
 Cars came they came late -  
 Came St. Jo. Called Herald & Union  
 files Sept Huxley House



Sept 28-1886

Took cars at 2.45 & came Merion  
St Louis. Wrote letters to 18th & dep  
in P.C. &

29 Rose at 3<sup>00</sup> & went to bus room at  
5 supposing it to be from walk  
did not hurry & bus came. I  
went to Office but Colburn was  
not there & could not get a pass &  
my trunk went on & came back  
after a little. I felt all would be  
right & faith in the overruling  
Providence opening up. God  
sees further than I can. It will  
show me over the Sabbath at Leavenworth  
Hawthorne. Called Pratt & Fox. They are  
ready to move if I will get a stone  
turned & approved. Had a long talk  
with Edward, Col Moore refused  
me a pass so I was thrown further

back

30 Sabbath called at Free Meth Ch & put  
with solemnity & feeling seek ye the L  
while he may be found. Two had come  
from the hotel there - dined with bro.  
Duckwalls came to Bap Ch <sup>Almond St</sup> & ad-  
the 35 on Photograph of all our words  
back to motives - came Band of hope  
add on evening. In eve put at Bap  
Ch on Mal 10 18. with liberty over 60  
came forward for prayers. The house  
was very full -  
Oct 1 - Paid 20 to fair & back went  
round till 1.2 - called Fox & told  
them if I had grounds too listed at my  
expense I could not be expected to put  
it in at cost. Paid 7.50 for tickets to  
Leavenworth & back, Supper & Breakfast  
till 75. came in on 1st

242

Oct 2 -

Left letter Dr. Ertoth's came. Home  
called Robinson office Dr. Brierley  
called on me came Dr. Sawdier, &  
dined came. Sam wife has  
gained a little of taste. Still full  
of malignity -

3 Wife accuses me of grabbing her  
money & running away with it.  
I told her it was my intention to  
vest it in the very best way for  
her that she could either have the  
stock or money sooner I would  
convert it. Depressed in spirits  
walked to town (nearly) & called at  
Harper's. I can't find my overcoat.  
Called to H. S. D. H. set for Friday came  
I R Davis & dined. Left 25 on table - came  
Depot & Rich<sup>d</sup> came congratulating me  
Home. Called Freight office got a pass

Win. O

243

called Dr. Sedgwick & spent the eve  
very agreeably - gave them some fruit  
Mr. Haslam accompanied me to depot  
Mr. Hough gave me a bottle in  
sleeping car. I lay down & was  
waked in Cheliotte

Came T. Millers. The girl let me  
in & built a fire - 5<sup>00</sup> - They did not  
ride till after 7. Read Commodore  
Called M. H. R. R. & got a pass -  
Called McKays & dined & took car  
& came Adams. Little John Perkins  
took my need & 15<sup>00</sup> & called Dr.  
Howards & in eve attended prayer  
meet. & came at 10 & came  
5<sup>00</sup> in. Sunday station & came to Home  
& came out to farm -  
6 Walked in & came to Carthage  
an immense gathering came



244

Oct 6 '66

back to Hamilton Head Butte  
a few minutes & came depot  
baggage master being gone could  
not get my carpetbag & was left  
came to Ch & head Butte mon  
& came bro Davis Jan & cars  
to Dayton & Harris came Sunday  
Haynes & stand

7 Sabbath called on Dr. Coan & Ha  
per Dr. Benlow with bro Haynes. & came  
to Trinity & finished on Nov 14. came  
Haynes dined & called at S. S. opened  
Exhorted Inf. Clap. came Dr. Harpist  
& S. S. on new heart. Did not go out  
in eve. at 10<sup>40</sup> took car.

8 Came Berea walked to Calbs in  
washing a stitch took me in bath  
laine all day, very warm. Called  
Sister Baldwins & dined. called various

Berea O.

245

stone quarries and examined things  
came Calbs Mary Helen who will  
be 18 this fall is a mother. ✓  
9 Came depot 7 & cars just as it began  
to rain all day - at Crestline the  
train was cut into without notice  
& I left until too late to reach the starting  
train came to Br. Case's & lay down  
& read "Life in rebel prisons" dined  
took frt & came Columbus by 12  
10 Changed cars & came Dayton 4  
lay down two hours & breakf City  
Hotel & cars to Hamilton General  
joy at result of elections - I'm gone &  
so can put off to night came over to  
Harpist & they evening I dined & then  
fixed an old clock - In eve we  
met at Court & found adjourned  
Met at 8<sup>2</sup> & all Am - I fine

my plea & it was passed till  
 night - Came to Harpers &  
 wrote off ap & my brief &  
 came over to L.H. but they  
 had taken up the case & argued  
 it & came to J.K. Davis stand  
 12 Came to Court present my  
 brief <sup>& Probate Court</sup> & came to Fair Ground  
 Ag. implement many & fine  
 came to farm - wife as usual  
 13 Came over Filed yet my  
 final settlement - wrote Harp  
 & Bird - Made offer of corn  
 promise & offered to pay rent  
 6 wks & 1/2 the cost. Smith's re-  
 fused - Took cars to come to  
 called at Mr. R.R. - Dr. Judson  
 Brookman - & H.W. Haden

who gave bus ticket car & called  
 at Lockland - called Nerby Bat-  
 cheler who said they were not  
 prepared for company - & Chas  
 B. said they were sick came  
 Sister Latta - Robt invited me  
 to stay - Called in at Mr. Gonta  
 His wife feeble -  
 14 Sabbath called at Pres S.S.  
 but as I'm being given come  
 Mon Ch. & for bus 9. on Sat 4  
 4 - after dinner went S.S. & Col  
 S.S. addressed & then Exhorted adults  
 then came with S.S. & Exhorted  
 tea & at night for on the of go.  
 Some freedom of words -  
 15 In parting Sister Latta said While  
 I have a home you are always welcome



248

Oct 15-66

Took car 7 I came Hamilton  
Court decided on Birds case so soon  
if not by acquiescence the law that  
I took exception called at Harlan  
dined - Proposed to Bird to Split the  
difference. Milliken would not  
allow him to - Came to car  
I Civ. Mr Harlan met me I appt  
depos. my things at RR came  
Mr. Mr Fleebill, I said He says  
they are ready to take the stock  
in my coal mine, I proposed  
then that he should do the condition  
it might be annulled in 30 days  
16 came to Depot to car to St 2  
Br Waverly on who had my rem  
on Dr of Ch arrived  
17 at the Am Monticello Letter from  
Br Roberts. I felt so glad

249  
was a prospect of the Fall ch taken  
the coal mine. Slept till light  
wrote letters - called St Brink  
Foy - Souper Bank - McCarty & Co  
18 Took car after calling on T E Davis  
who gave me a verbal proxy to leave  
Franklin, Wolf, & Rollins. Sep at  
Chambelains - called bro Field  
He wants to sell out - Grant Hotel  
19 Called bro Jey, breakfast, called  
to H. Maj Walker has changed  
the name to Little Piney & done  
several things. Br Jey lent me his  
man & colt & I came via hill road  
with a Mr Roundtree a drove  
He met his drove just before I  
got to Br Fords. I endeavored to  
make a religious impression on  
the mine - I was impressed to call

250

Oct 19-66

at a house. Heave a tract -  
 When bro Ford recognized me he  
 made me get off - I fixed his  
 clock & got some bread & milk  
 Prayers - a Mr Coan there & came  
 to Little Pines - Saw Maj Bah  
 my & E Miller He came from  
 Kansas & Marshall & Robt M Tuttle  
 They lost two of their children this  
 fall - He is a & I was very glad to  
 see me -

20 After breakfast while at prayer  
 I slipped a p into the Bible & came  
 J. C. Harrison, My lumber is piled up  
 came P.O. & upon invitation of Mr  
 Ferguson stand to dinner. They say  
 it will be a rainy day tomorrow  
 came via RR back to Rolla  
 Guest house. He can attend

Rolla

251

Marionne Lodge Exhorted them -  
 21 Sabbath Rain last & heavy this morn  
 called at Ch not open. went into to

Marionne & to church & bro Smith  
 of Springfield began to preach on  
 adoption. He seemed to have a love of  
 the "big head" His text included I will  
 give unto the church, (which he said  
 were set among the Jews) a name  
 that shall endure some - came to bed  
 & heard bro My on Faith is the  
 substance to - Exhorted called by in  
 Bro Jas H Graham Ed of Deen paper  
 & wife very friendly gave them much  
 of origin & plan of Lymanville  
 In eve Mr Beedoe went with me  
 to bed church I'm on feet by faith  
 Bro Jay adm the Sac. came & staid  
 Bro Graham. The weather changed  
 to cold



Oct 22 1866

» Maj Walker went off to Quincy  
I wrote called at bro Stearns & dined  
wrote in bro Evans office Read my  
comphat & chain & at night for  
a Centenary to Col Church on Deut  
VIII 2. Bro Ing talked & old bro Peter  
exhorted to set them all on fire  
left them shaking cum  
Chamberlains & slave

23. Stockholders met. Walker  
not there. Agreed to advertise for  
sale Took cars & came Franklin  
& St L. on way talked with bro  
Jos. H. Brown He is one of the  
principal men in a new Co  
that have bot Moselle furman  
Bost six to Mont but as they could  
get no supper & left for Galt House  
24 Wrote letter called Colburn

St Louis

Pineknud - Pratt & Fox - St Brink  
dined cold weather -

In PM attended State SS Convention  
25 At Convention after going to  
Pacific Depot where I left my  
Surveyors Chain - It has been  
a rainy some cold day -  
Came at Photocau & Hammers  
St Brink Yesterday I got  
a place at Mr Colman's for  
Mr Percunington from NY -  
Did not go out at night wrote  
letters -

26 wrote Mr Sigman could not  
go out till afternoon He took  
up St Charles Rock road & over to  
in house. Gamble's estate 400  
they ask 12000 per acre - In eve  
read Barnum on success in life

Oct 26

or an act of making money  
 27 Rose early I came I MRR cars  
 & finding a Hasterdual so  
 Victorin called attended & made  
 a speech on Lyman bellage plan  
 came on freight train which  
 ran off came Iroudale & finding  
 Rev Julius Spruce went home with  
 him. after tea called at Lodge  
 had a gift given out & it was a  
 go for me to go with brother  
 28 Sabbath Raining Took bro Love's  
 horse rode in hard rain 7 mi  
 to Holt Simpsons where a few  
 neighbors came in & I preached  
 Providence Raining still  
 came back via Hunters Mill  
 & he at night on Tho of gr. staid  
 Mr Hobbs.

Iroudale

29 Took Mr Brooks pony after a conver-  
 sation with Ed. Hanison & view of furnace  
 & came to Thos. Hughes. called Shields  
 & staid over night - Looked about  
 Mr H. wants me to raise him 1500 or 2000  
 Came to Iroudale & lecture on Astro-  
 collected 6.35 - Exp. 1.00 - 2 1/4 hours Staid  
 bro Love's  
 30 Took job at 9 & came St L. Now.  
 Monticello Bro Roberts came  
 too. Rev B. J. Roberts Linker & Cooley  
 went up N M RR dined at bro  
 Kuhls. Mr L did not come This man  
 suspect he meant to fly the contract  
 we hired a team but the driver drove  
 to the Uengain when we could not  
 help ourselves drove to Mr Linker  
 we looked over the place - They  
 were well pleased & agreed to take



Nov 2-66

all the usual shares. But when we came to talk of terms Mr. D said "I have been offered 25,000 for the coal & receive the loaned. I will give you 1,000 besides what you paid (2000 less than his contract). He would not change. It was a thunder clap to me the brethren will not allow this & I must either sacrifice it, have a lawsuit which would cost more than the place or abandon it. We came to Warrington the driver charged 8.00 I had to pay my part & I paid Mrs. Nichols 5.00 & Dick is to pay 25 for his blanket. Sunday when as they came I left box of apples & came on car to St. L.

3 wrote & called at Planters Mrs. G.

St. Louis

called - Reformed 10<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> last night - called ~~in~~ <sup>in</sup> ~~room~~ he had gone out time to find the brethren - They did not start from Ticket office called bank & depos. called Pacific Union Mrs. I told him if he would make a separate deed to me it would be satisfactory. A man Pinkard he said Set them have it. A letter from my wife was insulting & cutting I slept little last night, prayed much, but was hard to feel sweet, but I cheer to doc of die Prov. A sense of unworthiness hinders my relying as firmly as I would wish - called at Brooks 1107 8<sup>45</sup> Mr. R. had gone I knew not how to act

I finally took car came St  
Chaires & tea with Am House  
came on but car was detained  
arrived Newbyville 11<sup>30</sup> Savages.

4 Sat. Took horse & rode to Dell  
of Mr South Kent Hill - So very  
good - They treated me coolly - till  
after tea bro John Ballin invited  
me to dine - Did so. & came  
Newbyville & put with some fruit  
down on the eggs. Was very still  
& attentive. Newton Wilson Wm of  
Ft. Aru insisted on my going home  
with him. He & around - we talked  
till late.

5 Nov. He came Savages & wrote letter  
Br Roberts. I feel calm in having  
all that to the Lord - Took car &

came to Union. They said H<sup>259</sup>  
car would not be in under 15 min.  
Called at E. Cooks & in about 10 min  
started back & the train started before  
I could reach it. So I lost my vote -  
Dined E. Cooks & came bro Wilsons &  
staid read Independent &c.

6 Took car & came St. Jo. Hurley H.  
till 2<sup>30</sup> & came to Norton. Looked  
over things some. My overcoat  
I fear is irrecoverably lost - I thought  
it was hung up in my bedroom  
but it is not there. Called at P. A.  
& came to St. Jo. Hurley House till  
8 hours at 3. & came Macon & Wentz  
Headache tea at Savages & Lectured  
on Astronomy 1<sup>1/2</sup> hrs. 4-6-5 came  
Mr Wilsons  
He was a Campbellite scott.



a believe in the same - I kept  
a long talk - Fixed his clock  
which Mr W mended my coat.  
Preached at night with liberty of  
words Rom 18. Wilson's

10 Rainy. No car at 11 & came to  
Mexico - Called on Judge Clark. went  
to bro Fano's. Not at home. Called  
bro Jos. L. Smith, who introduced me  
to McDonald - Called on  
who said "As you are not a conserva-  
tive you'll not get one to hear you."

11 Sabbath called Pres. S. opened &  
Exhorted. Called Meth South SS. &  
Campbell etc. - & M E. Exhorted  
Preached to a few on the of gr.  
Came bro Smith & at night  
preached with some freedom on  
How long hath ye been in the world

Few out. ' Came J. L. Smith  
12 Bro S has no family prayers.  
Called at Judge's office & rode with  
bro Smith & wife to Col Petrie's  
where I saw the funeral of Dall  
aged 24 - We had by request no sing-  
ing - Feb 24 came Mexico &  
climbed cars to Centratia. Mr Hol-  
mes got on as I got off - which  
I learned after I was in the stage  
to stop. Mr of Baptist ch.  
Entered on a testimony 1 1/2 hrs 1.35  
Took car & came - Mexico. Could  
not find R & came back to  
bro's bro to Monticello -  
He wrote letters called for me. Mr  
Bank Democrat - St B. In we hear  
of the Amistong.

Nov 15 1866

Came at 8 o'clock to Wright City & I have  
monday. Went out with Mr. Pundleton  
to look at some land. In eve heard  
Rev. Pritchard a good talk on 1st Cor.  
Bro. Abbott, agent of Soring  
wine agrees for two counties.

16 wrote. Mr. L. J. Harmon & I  
rode to Col. E. Sydney. Mr. H. fine  
man & horse. I fixed their clock &  
looked over the farm. He gave me  
agency. We talked on a great va-  
riety of subjects.

17 Walked before 6 o'clock to Burgess  
farm & back. Col. & I rode to  
Peachy Shetter, who would not see  
his piece. Mr. Col. S. let me hear  
his horse. Then M. A. Shetter  
invited me to dine which I did.  
Came Troy Feb 6th

Troy Mo.

It was lodge night - was called  
out & I made an Exhortation  
18 Sabbath called at the Mr. Berks.  
He introduced me to his elders who  
decided to have me for Addressed  
the S. on a new heart. & Preached  
with freedom on Rom 14:18.

At 3 o'clock on Baptism in  
Meth. Ch. Rev. Mr. Rice of the  
Campbellite Church was present.  
I was clear for an hour.  
In eve heard Mr. Rice on Faith.  
He did not distinguish between  
faith, its causes & effects & results  
& power.

19 Called <sup>Miss Seminary & Exhorted</sup> several. wrote I Thro. 1:11  
for most of forenoon with Dr.  
McChellum. He is a comeouter  
thinks the church should heal



264

Nov 19-46

the sick, & aid the dead &c—  
In we lectured on Astronomy  
2 hours 4.65 coll—

20 Called Court house after vis  
~~At~~ Dr Maddy's, Mr Pukin  
& Hunt gave me agency—  
Called Mayor Martin He has  
Chills. Dined. Mr Dudley a  
Baptist there Called Mr Bask  
He found controversy or kept  
aloof from us! Came Mr  
McShore who had invited me

He was absent— Beautiful meeting

21 Waited for coach till 11 & came  
to town. Learned his team ran away  
& hunt him. Came Upson via  
East. while he was fix ing to give  
me agency, a gent came along

265

I came to Upson & Mapes. Sup  
per & came to Link, where bro  
Cooley & McGreey were. Went  
to old Mr Upson & staid—

22 Upson <sup>& McGreey</sup> gave me agency came  
Link, & down to Beverly, the ash  
ing floor. Albut gave me agen  
cy— came back to Link, & took  
a glass cider & cakes & we rode  
to Big Creek & walked to Has  
renton bro Kuhl's, came J. H. Fan  
thorn sup. & called on Dryden  
came to Kuhl's & Sadman's &  
staid—

23 He invited me to call again  
Took car at 7. Came Bright City  
Cordle gave me box agency. Took  
car again & came to Charles,

246

Nov 23

Took pass. train to come St L  
 called with Henry S. Shepard  
 at Platt & Top Kingland & Ferguson  
 & back wrote to wife &c

24<sup>was</sup> Called at h breakfast & walked  
 from Mt RR Car to Irondale  
 Called Spencer & Hobbs, dined - came  
 to get a house finally Mrs Love  
 let me have this came to Thor  
 Hughes - went over the place  
 with Mr Shepard - Mr He has  
 been sick again

25 Sabbath Called at Moore & Dr Moun  
 Car's, Calverton went over to S of  
 Southern Ch. Proctor R. welcomed me but  
 the Trustees would not consent to my  
 for in their house so I went to Pres.  
 M H & preached to children on Paul 1st

Calverton

came to Hinks & dined & spent at 3<sup>00</sup> on  
 The of h. came Moore & at night  
 for on Room 18. Staid at Moore  
 26 came early to Hughes gave him  
 check for 60<sup>00</sup> & we came to Irondale  
 house to Plot Kobb dined W Miller &  
 came Ironstone, Debols a cup of  
 coffee & St Louis -

27 Monticello last night called Galt  
 house Mr Faulkner who is a R.A.M. in  
 order me to make his house my  
 head quarters came P & F. Mr Child  
 wanted to hear about the Livingston  
 Lodge at Galt H. called on McCree -

28 came to Wright City. Hannum  
 looked about & lectured on Astronomy  
 no college, but a Mr Methen sent me  
 50<sup>00</sup> Mr Hannum charged 0.

29 ~~all~~ raw windy Thanks giving



268

Nov 29-66

No observance in this country  
 took back to Comm Troy. He lectures  
 attended prayer meeting & led  
 30 very pleas. called to N. ex. near  
 Link most 8000 - in 400 every 6 in  
 end of text 15 days - called Vandeventer  
 walks to W D Moore & rested  
 to Robbins when B Upon came  
 along & I rode to Link. Found  
 him ill humour He thought  
 blue up the road with Roberts  
 1 Dec 1866 - called at Wilsons Upon  
 rode back to Link He offered me  
 his horse I rode with him to J D  
 Robbins when bro. Upon was visiting  
 Mrs R but his farm into my hands  
 came to Troy & stand Louie's house  
 Mr Pritchard or My stand ye ill  
 2 Sabbath Having no apt & three days

no room I felt I would go <sup>W. H.</sup> toward  
 Chautau - coming in beyond Union R.  
 called at Jm Burkhead, exhorted the  
 children & others who were there & for  
 4 a good time. He went with  
 me to Th D Wilkins on whom  
 had a good time in exhorting  
 & repeated my sermon Rom x 18 -  
 called Burkhead & dinner &  
 called Judge Savell & came  
 Troy & J D Robbins - began to  
 diggle - staid -  
 3 Raining night & rain. wrote  
 letters. RR - Coal Hcs  
 Rode G. Jacksons & dined To sell  
 his farm - came back to Robbins &  
 Link. He let me have a horse to  
 E. Lydner who sent a man to have  
 to Freeman & J B. Coville;

Dec 3 '66

where I staid. Went down into  
his Coal mine.

4 Mr. Broutch instructed me to sell  
at 50¢ in a Com Spect. He furnished  
a horse to Wright City Cars to  
St. L. Mr. Lake did not send  
my valise, Halt House called  
Wah woman. M. Early. M. Linn  
F. M. Colburn M. Greeny. I wrote  
J. E. Davis called & Mary in  
we

5 Cars at 8 came Rolla Grant  
House Rainy day called at  
C. H. to - wrote in we -

6 Rose early read & wrote & ar-  
ranged papers met Stockholder  
aday to 3 - when we met again  
Walker wants to have all his ex-

Rolla

271

press paid before he gives a deed  
I propose that he sign a deed & put  
it in hands of Emory until we pay  
him what he had paid on the land  
& that we did not finish any  
thing.

"This is my spiritual birthday  
I put my utter unworthiness  
& short comings my helplessness  
as well as sinfulness. I am  
enabled by grace to cast all on  
Jesus who was revealed to me  
about forty three years ago as it  
might be. I have renewed the dedica-  
tion of myself to God. He & I took  
holders met. May Walker tried  
hard to get a recognition of her  
claims before giving a deed. I stood  
firm & got a new paper to sell



Dec 7 1866

one land refused to chose who fur  
nished the money. They detained me  
till train was gone & then I sailed  
on brother J. A. Leans. He is warm  
for a colony down among the  
pines. B. C. Goddard sup at  
the Grand Hotel - Isaac Thibron  
Agent for Freedmen - slept over  
night

8 Called at G. H. - bro Searns & came  
to Franklin & St. S. halt house

9 Sabbath Called at Free Mch & Exhorting  
Children - Heard Mr Kelly for a scattering  
serm - Dined with the Pros at Bro Brooks

8<sup>30</sup> + 1107 came to Af. Mch SS Greene

Heard a col man give a very sensible  
history of Christ. Many got happy  
Came Monticello & Mrs Pennington

St Louis

273

who wants advise

10 Wrote while writing a drunken Dr  
came & shot one of the Pros of the Saloon  
because he would allow him no more  
liquor Called Pratt & Fox, Souper  
Colburn. McCarty, Johnson bought  
prant living &c - In went malleable  
from work to see Childs In eve  
wrote A cold day -

11 Rose early & wrote. called up towns  
on T Davis let him have blank shares.  
Shearon Co. & see have Rev. Henry  
authority & see right Wash<sup>n</sup> & Phelps, Co.  
Took car at 3 & came  
in by 7 Am - called & bot oranges  
Came Hamilton 9<sup>15</sup> called J. Robeson  
Harper, who bot me to Penn - wife  
has gained some little, did little  
3 bot beer in Channing, ordered paper

274

Dec 13 1866

fixed up stove & in Am. wood  
in P.M.

14 Am. of joining Church. Came from  
train having gone to Lin. Can-  
to Shilmore & dined. Train to Oxford  
called Works & Johniffay. Attended  
meeting. Prayed at opening. Heard  
bro Mendonhall for an hour & was one  
that said I do.

15 Took car & came Dublin stop.  
Dr. J. M. Doughty, called Rev Spelman  
at night singing school spoke 15 min.

16 Sabbath. Attended SS & exhorted  
Preach 75 min on the of go with liberty.  
Dined Mr. Siebricht. Dr. Spelman took me  
in his buggy. Sleep would have been better  
to New Lisbon where I lie 40 min. & back  
I am ever last on the 1-1 with a person.  
2 1/4 hrs. to a full house - Coll 3.97!

275

17 Rose at 5 & came to report  
Train late - came Oxford called  
Work-broath - called on Lurvey's -  
visited. He thinks I ought to be in the reg-  
ular work wrote & slept - In eve  
attended speaking meeting. Exhorted  
some & related E. Thomas & Ruby -  
Chas. Smith - 4 or 5 forward - One joined

18 Rose at 4 & bathed & wrote on  
Masonic Address - Car at 8:15 am  
Hamilton & to farm. Chas. 43

19 Came to 11 am for car  
Met Melika. Robert saw at  
Probate Court. Car 12:17 & came to  
called Bookman & Hubbell &  
to Judkins & staid. Read 10 min  
Dec of Church. Yes I think it  
nearly broke up by fall in pieces  
20 Rose & made fine battery & rose



276

Dec 20<sup>th</sup> 1866

Called at Book room & gave as  
they are to publish 3 times for 13¢ -  
Took car & came Hamilton House  
21<sup>st</sup> Geo & Ket came in I signed a  
new deed to Cambridge & a release  
to Geo of down with the agreement  
he is to make a bond to pay 100¢  
annually. Robertson said "You  
will probably never live with yr  
wife much more. Took car  
& came in & car for St Louis  
22<sup>nd</sup> Made acquaintance of Ry  
who goes to buy a fine farm near  
Cincinnati stopping at the Galt House  
a man who represents himself as  
belonging to Waverly looking my  
apparatous over & carried it up to the  
instead of leaving it went down  
thru out the other way. I put

St Louis

Nov 27<sup>th</sup>

277

the police on his track called  
Br office Monticello & Co

23<sup>rd</sup> Sabbath Called Abram Ch. & then  
to 2<sup>nd</sup> Mt St heard bro Beath on  
To this man will I look humble & con-  
fess - I prayed at opening -  
Called at Fish's 715 Walnut &  
a Baptist Col SS & Ex noted &  
her on Trav & some freedom of  
words - Attended Union He and  
Rev Robinson Scott in Ireland  
Sleepy - Sub 10¢ to be paid at Conf  
24<sup>th</sup> My room mate is Fred. A  
Haines with whom I talked about  
religion called 19¢ both mended  
Bank. McLean, Fish, Pine, & Co  
Felt depressed today tried to trust  
Br Pinkard said when the way was  
all but shut up then the Lord opened  
more

278

Dec 25 66

Took cars & came Hermann & Union  
St Louis Hotel. Jefferson City.  
Eor says he will perhaps not come  
to Board - Called Su Rodman &  
tea Virginia Hotel wrote. Called  
A. P. Richardson & A. Thompson -  
Cars 10¢ & slept all the way to  
26 St Louis & AM came Balt & home  
wrote - Receiving a letter that  
they were depending on me at Troy  
I wrote to Board & took train &  
came Bright City. Hammond's  
27. Called at bro Pendleton's & took his  
home & rode Troy. It was very cold but  
by rubbing fresh lard on my feet  
did not suffer. Notice was not given  
at & few out - They voted me thank  
& 10¢. Staid at F. Leake's  
28 Gave dinner Mrs M. W. & Free

Troy Mo

279

Hundred to M. H. -  
Came E. G. Hammond, Jm Brady  
then both gave me land to tell -  
Came Bright City & sup & came  
Hainton & staid with bro Sabin  
& Mr St. Rivers staid he is looking  
for land but if he has good land  
I am mistaken  
29 Train for St Charles called on  
Rivers & College & as train was  
delayed - came to St Louis -  
Balt & called Sigmon & Valle &  
Washwoman R. - Cold & heavy  
mornings. Good m. & many of legs  
were on train - Sorted papers in eve  
of Sabbath. Called at bro M. McCook's  
& went to Free Meth Ch & preached  
with freedom & satisfaction & union  
James L. 12. Came to McCook &



Dec 30 1866

read Prof Mitchell Astron. of  
Bible - came Col Math. Ch in  
I heard bro Rags The sting of death  
in sin he called Fish's & W Sign  
son & in eve read wrote -

How Bonham & Williams  
room with me -

31 Writing letters & filing for  
at Sweet Union Ark to water  
night Bro George preached a good  
sermon. It is high time to awake  
of sleep to Dr Miller Palmer were the  
Mr P told her experience of perfect love

We had sacrament after 12  
Sent 1867 - Retired 1/4 past 12  
Writing called at Davis & the  
to Maj Walker came around - told  
2 O'clock - we agreed on the terms

St Louis

Called at R.R. McLean & -  
wrote

Made deed & sent to E.C. - called  
Am Lewis for J.R. called & executed  
a new deed for Reti & sent it to R.R.  
Head ache in eve retired early

3 Writing going up town found  
C.P. Walker who had not gone they  
thought I had better go up to  
Jeff City so I took the old train  
arrived at 10 1/2 & R House being  
will slept with Judge Wolf who  
called out some of my experience  
called at Gov. & Capital - Richardson  
& Ephraim Cook School Capt Foster  
Dined Sumner House & heard  
Murray read - called Academy &  
to Dr. Lavin & arrived 12 1/2. called

Jan 5 1867

Called Democrat Office - I saw  
 Galt House called J E Davis  
 & to see they apparatus & read  
 box - I wrote Th. Fay wr - In  
 we went up to Br & his Palmer  
 meeting my roommate  
 J. B. Waxham once a Meth  
 staid to meet a man Dr P.  
 Called me out to see how I  
 obtained religion - Br George  
 then made a long exhortation  
 I came away a little after 9  
 6 Sabbath called at Bapi Vol 58. - no more  
 came from Clap Bethel then to 1 Union  
 Br George was for who church is willing to  
 consecrate his service this day unto the  
 the L. Dr P. called for rising & singing  
 See I am yours entirely mine

St Louis

Came to the & almost St & Exhorted  
 St & being called on by the Elder  
 finished in Jan. Came to see  
 B. that had on text given me in Nov  
 This year thou shalt die Liberty  
 two came forward for prayer  
 A good day in my soul  
 7 wrote went with F. to get a  
 house denied with him In PM  
 wrote & covered Apr. box  
 8 Called at H H Lewis & bot an or  
 very & telegraph <sup>wholesale</sup> 22.12 1/4 do  
 called at the bank. Started with  
 the news sold out & I shall love  
 there, calling on Davis he said  
 he was to pay for the 100 a in  
 stock I saw possibility of a  
 deep laid plan by Walker to  
 coerce me - but Davis was  
 about to throw it all up



Jan 8-67

It may be he will keep his word  
 nothing venture nothing know  
 but I feel very sore about it  
 Attended Dr. Ellis Palmers room  
 at night - She spoke well as usual  
 9 Writing letters to Geo R Nathan  
 consulted - Called at Martine  
 tural Co. <sup>Prin P Co \$6.00</sup> Got posters printed  
 10 wrote many letters Drew  
 off description of farms -  
 11 While at breakfast rec'd a letter  
 from Geo. M. H. saying "Mother  
 is weaker & you had better come  
 soon. I can't tell what may  
 happen she is too weak to  
 write!!" It affected me much  
 & I went to get a  
 pass - but Official an all out of  
 town. Went out to Fish

wrote letters & called again &  
 again but none came -  
 put my business into shape &  
 12. Packed up some to take to  
 home to leave called several  
 times & finally telegraphed  
 but no answer to night  
 Calling on Mr. Bush he in-  
 formed that they had changed my  
 relation Mr. Valle said they  
 had not - Took my baggage  
 to Otis office so that I could  
 go the first train after I get  
 a pass - wrote in evening  
 13 Sabbath Went to Telegraph  
 office to see if a dispatch had  
 come for me - none - called  
 at 88 5 St Pres Ch reported by

Jan 13-67

clap - came Union with SS  
 1 Bible clap - transcendental  
 bro was explaining faith -  
 Bro Palmer read & Sister P ex-  
 horted - At 22 meeting for  
 holiness. It was the first &  
 very good only some sisters  
 spoke too long. In eve a  
 Col bro preached & I exhorted  
 4 joined church 11 St. Came  
 home in a snow storm the  
 first this winter. It has been  
 a comfortable day to me  
 got some faith for salvation  
 of my wife -

14 Rose at 5 wrote called at 8th  
 office - Godfrey after dinner took  
 valise to Andrew where at 1 1/2 J

St Louis

287

found Mr Follett who enclosed my  
 pap & cans at 2. E St L at 3 - came  
 by 6<sup>15</sup> Cin. called Dr Jenkins breakfast  
 called book room. In & traded, &  
 no official in at 6 H & D. waited till  
 I got a soap can Ham. I bus to  
 Bader, walked to Pork house &  
 rode Delaplaine's car - walked to half  
 up hill & came down -  
 wife has been very low had shells of  
 nothing - Is somewhat now Dr says  
 she may go off at any day - I am  
 that her. telegraphed to me at 3 Monday  
 & came immediately - She seemed more  
 humble & penitent than ever before  
 15 Was up & down all night wrote  
 & waited on wife all day - Harp  
 came a snow storm, cold  
 17 Very cold wife slept better last



Jan 16/67

night Minded old Buffalo robe  
 waited on wife dear & cold  
 Read some

18 Very cold last n. wife seems  
 a little easier. Her feet & limbs  
 swell. I told her I thought the  
 disease was going down into her  
 lungs & she might hold out 2  
 or 3 mo. He says the Drs opinion  
 that she may smother any hour  
 Went into town got medicine & called  
 on J. Milliken. blacksmith & then Harper  
 came out with me. Jas & Emily Poole  
 came & we sat till 11. - Dr. Strickland  
 Mel. Cough Balm had a good effect on  
 wife

19 Wife took two last powerful Drs. which sick  
 her. Yesterday she improved & this evening

- Farew

she said "I shall live to wait on you"  
 but about noon she began to fail - &  
 towards night she said I am not long  
 for this world

20 Sabbath. Wife coughed & rained much  
 her eyes sunk. voice grew feeble  
 She again said I am not long for this  
 world. In the night I suggested to  
 let her thoughts over the river. She  
 said your talk & your letters are  
 just alike. She did not want to talk  
 about that. At breakfast her. said  
 I think she is struck with death -  
 I think not said I. After I came out  
 being alone with her I said if you  
 have any thing to say to me I want  
 you to before your voice fails.  
 She said What do you want me  
 to say. I said whatever you please

Jan 20<sup>th</sup> 1867

"She wanted me to be honest & make confidence in her & that I supposed she had made her will & I asked if she had. She said yes. I told her that I thought as her & Ket had all the trouble they ought to have the remainder of their property she said "You'd think exactly alike" Let that be so. I had left Sallie a small part of the Weston property. When I sat down to write. What are you going to do? Write to Sally & her? "Don't, let them alone. They are up in the woods. Say nothing to them. They never thought much of me or you. At 1/2 past 9 she called me to the bed to kneel down & pray that my mind may be kept on the Saviour."

she responded heartily & wept for the first time. Afterward was more composed. On my repeating the verses Jesus love of my soul, she responded heartily & then said that, enough. Said "Yes" when asked if she wished to send word to Kate Miller but did not say what. By 11 A.M. she said it was "too tiresome" to gargle her throat with Dr. Suckland's cough balsam. When I asked if she had left any thing for the Bible Soc. Missions? So. She objected then you are about money I have left all to George. 2 Ocl. Wife has rested pretty well for two hours but she wants to be fed to her now instead of taking the glass in her hand as before. I watch a moment occasionally.



Jan 20 67

Reading some of Geo Trask's tracts  
 Anti tobacco. I got to thinking Perhaps  
 I have not done right in lowering  
 standard to "distilled spirits" why  
 not "all intox" as at Bunker  
 Better still like T. F. Taylor & the  
 thought came Perhaps the Lord will  
 take away your wife & leave you  
 free to travel & lecture on Lyceum  
 Villages: & the thought came that were  
 I to do so Colonists would come  
 & said in my heart any thing Lord  
 if Thou wilt open my way I direct  
 28 wife was more comfortable in  
 the morning Had a plain talk  
 with her - I told her I should have  
 more hope for her if she had left some  
 thing for the Bible Miss. &c. &c.  
 and if she had in her weaker will

directed me to have the use of some  
 little during my life. She said  
 a verbal will was just as good &  
 Mary Harper knew she had directed  
 that Geo. covered me I told that to  
 the world & presently it appeared that  
 she left me not one cent but stripped  
 me. She said was the means plan to  
 provide for the woman, that he that  
 provided not for his house is worse  
 than an infidel I told her that  
 she was fully provided for,  
 Her letters & wrote she failed after  
 & said many things but I could  
 get no evidence that she felt peace  
 only that of a blind trust in the  
 Lord.

About 12 last night she had a

Jan 22 67

hard time. the room got too warm  
 she said it is the last night I had  
 a long close talk with her after  
 which she expressed a desire to know  
 Mr Davidson sent for  
 She seems unwilling at times to  
 have talk about the future -  
 When about to have prayer she  
 said I don't ring the bell. W H W  
 I lose my strength my hope  
 she responded Amen to reading I do  
 you need not ring  
 She was quite weak. I resolved to  
 fast today & pray for her to have  
 a witness of her acceptance - My cry  
 is I will not let thee go except thou wilt  
 spare her till she see by faith the Saviour  
 About 10 she is I now gave up that  
 I was not going to live until this

morning. She talks feeble.  
 The Dr increased the frequency of mor-  
 phine & quinine. Mrs Heuston came  
 & said "But wish me not to write  
 as it was disrespectful to mother"  
 I replied I did not dream of disre-  
 spect - I jumped in a second at every  
 call - I look cold last night have a  
 severe head ache to day - I feel  
 peace in my own soul but no  
 special witness about her -  
 23. Yesterday was pleasant & sunny  
 today cloudy. I slept well last  
 night between times. Wife  
 rested well. This morning she  
 remarked I had this morning a  
 bright hope of getting well but  
 I think it is all over. As regards



296

Jan 23-67

of Mrs Col Austin I put up my paper but when she proposed to move my trunk away I suggest suppose I go to another room - I told her I had frequent occasion to go to it I added people come in I talk every imaginable nonsense it is all right but if I read the bible or other book or write my journal or to a friend while she is sleeping why "it's disrespectful" "Will you know said she it's don't look well to be reading or writing when one is sick" "I know no such thing" said I. I now waste a minute after she calls I attend to all her wants She left - When I spoke to <sup>her</sup> this morn Are you enabled to trust

the Lord' "Oh don't talk to me" <sup>297</sup> but after an interval she said, I do trust the Lord she slept well from 10 to 11 is sleeping still has coughed little I believe if Stocklands Cough Balm had been taken & followed she would have been cured - provided it were not neutralized by the pipe. The strongest dog leg tobacco is used after - the strongest Bourbon Whisky -

After 12 noon I said "You are failing fast, almost gone" "O well I am happy. I can't help it. A few minutes or a few hours is nothing Lord Jesus pity me Thow seest that I have been I have no merits to bring Simply to Thy cross I cling 1/4 PM she said "Have prayers" Have you any special request

298 Jan 23<sup>rd</sup>  
she replied "Pray that the Lord  
will not leave me nor forsake  
me I am a poor worm. nothing  
If he don't forgive me I am  
undone But these are words  
as well as you can"

At 2 I said "You are feeling very  
fast" she replied "The Lord with  
thee I take thee blessed be the name of  
the Lord"

$\frac{1}{4}$  to 5 We tried to place her in a  
more comfortable position. It roused  
her & she said aloud "O Lord  
forsake me not be with me take me  
take me, to thyself" She then  
failed fast pulse gone exhausted  
could refuse to try to swallow  
could not speak intelligibly but  
rouned up - her voice came

299  
24<sup>th</sup> 7 this morn. she ate heartily as  
usual Her pulse returned yesterday  
 $5\frac{1}{2}$  Pm warmth to her feet & limbs  
about 10 or 11 last night

After breakfast she slept quiet  
excepted little since yesterday  
12<sup>m</sup> It is now  $9\frac{1}{4}$  rest quiet

$9\frac{1}{2}$  she awakened wished to be turned  
& then sunk into slumber again  
at 9 yesterday she told me to  
give us more powder (mor & night)  
resting breathing 26 to 28 min  
about so for two days Eyes not  
glassy as yesterday.

$11\frac{3}{4}$  breathing 36 to min.

2<sup>h</sup> eyes closed, conscious 46 to min

Harriet's wife came

Mr & Mrs Miller's wife called she



Jan 24/67

recognized them eyes close 4 1/2 to 6 m  
rested easy till 7 PM sat up 20 m  
coughed some, restless about 10  
12 we gave her a powder, extrem-  
ities grew cool

Friday 25. 2 1/2 AM she has not  
allowed any scripture or hymns  
repeated for last 24 hours

If I quote Jesus love of my son  
she would say Hush! go away

I gave another powder she then  
rested better At 8 she called me

to the bedside I said "Kiss me" and she

"Kiss me again" afterwards took

hold of my beard drew my face

down to hers three times

About day light she was in

composure no pain

10 Mr. McKee's wife called

read ~~100~~ 101 Ps & prayed well

12 Dr. Jewidson called gave an

excellent exhortation & prayed in

the spirit she asked him to be short

she failed fast 1/4 to 1 I said

"You are almost gone" she replied

"O love don't talk to me that way"

1/4 I told her that Sallie had come

She replied "O I'm so glad. She

recognized but hardly spoke to

them

2 I took & held her hand till 1/4 past

3 her pulse grew weaker & weaker

when without a struggle or a groan

she slept the sleep that knows no

waking

Those who were here think she

experienced a change Sat PM

about 12m It was then I thought she

Jan 25. 67

was near her end -

Houper & wife his wife went  
to town I wrote letters & disp.

26 went to town &amp; called on Mr

Ferguson whose wife had her men-  
bership last & made arrangementsfor funeral Sab. Pr office &c  
I back. Dr Seobin & Myman

made a cursory exam. There was

but 3 in of end of one lung sound

tubercles entirely filled them up

Doctors had repeatedly told him

his lungs were sound - I had

correctly described them to him

The right side was completely ad-

hered. Her countenance is very

natural &amp; pleasant. Dr S said

It was the most diseased lungs

he ever saw.

Sabbath

27 - I slept in kitchen but as  
we thought not but to make afire. The fare is very pleasant  
more beautiful than in lifeI took a lock of her hair - There  
is not a grey one in her headThe house came at 11 1/2 by one  
all started arrived at the MethChurch at 2. It has been arranged  
for the Pastor & his substituteto occupy the pulpit & read the  
Benediction service but for somecause was not there Dr Dever  
son preached a good discourseon and delivered them who were  
subject to bondage Feb 11 15As he will not read any thing  
but Rouse's version of Psalms

I requested the congregation



304

Jan 27 67

to sing his favorite hymn  
I would not live always. They  
did - but & Lacey & his objects  
to opening the lid and the  
numerous friends who had not  
gone to the Country were dis-  
appointed in seeing him.  
The Metallic casket plate was  
simply engraved

Eleanor R. Sheldon

Sept 52

Mr Davidson made a very ap-  
propriate prayer at the grave.  
The weather was very cold & the  
side walk slippery & besides  
the cards had not been sent to the  
churches all made the cong-  
regation smaller than I expected.

Hamilton

305

Returning they thought I had better  
stop at Harper's & bid wife go  
out. In eve gave Hannah  
brief acct of my call to Lyceum  
Village. At Harper's renewed the  
idea of impressions.

28. I feel & have felt since she  
died calmly resigned. God has  
answered my prayers measurably.  
She is gone - though I would have  
preferred that she had lived pleasant-  
ly from my impressions at  
St Louis, from her kind & affection-  
ate manner to me, from the pain-  
ful departure & pleasant reunion  
after death I have hoped that she  
has found the infinite mercy & com-  
pasion of an almighty Redeem-  
er adequate to save her. O thou wi-

306 Jan 28 1847  
ideas I should have required -  
find what are wanting: brains  
in the Lord & Memphis -  
In the eve "hus" questioned me about  
what I thought I ought to have. I  
told him I had fixed no share - that  
I always told her I ought to have  
one half the profits of business & by  
me. the profits of Boston purchase  
that I left all to them. Then said  
he I will tell you what Geo & I have  
proposed - We understood when he  
in Nov. that you had in yr hands  
some 2000. We understood her to  
intimate that she wished you to have  
that & we propose to release every  
thing to you & take your share  
for services & that you give her  
advice & assistance as you can

307  
I told him that would embalm her  
memory & bind me in chains of  
gratitude & love to her children -  
29. About settling estate of S. D. H.  
Harper wants every thing so that  
I have to write over & over -  
30 Geo & hus were at Robertson's office  
& told him to write out release -  
We were at Robertson's office  
He wrote for them to sign I  
wrote another which they did  
not like -  
31 Geo came in & it was proposed  
that I also release my claim for  
services as Adm. I replied the amt  
owing to the estate is paid for  
payments made & to be made  
they agreed that I was not to  
release them but only that



308 Jan 31, 1867

part which was for services  
He went out to R's office to  
settle but dinner time came  
we came over & they agreed  
that I go out & try to compromise  
with Birds so I went but after  
waiting it out they declined to  
come in with me - <sup>He</sup> Went over  
to see T. Milliken & came to Harper  
& said they concluded to not do  
In eve Mrs handed me the release  
I asked if there was to be any  
other terms offered - I got near  
out of patience but finally it  
was disposed of by agreeing  
that the release extended only  
to claim for services -

Feb 1 Mr. Carnahan & wife left  
I spent the day consulting

Hamilton

309

with Robertson & fixing Harper's  
pump & 3 ft. disson. He did  
not come in. Birds will not  
compromise -

I wrote the Ad. ap. over again for  
Harper. He went over & stand  
but it did not come so we accom-  
plished only I wrote suit

Sabbath came over to Mill ch  
it proved to be L. L. bro Lowrey  
(E. Postum) Bro Ferguson has had  
a good time - invitation in pulp  
of Lord - Calverton J. K. Davis &  
came & heard bro Lowrey again  
Left in morn led to general redemption  
He spent the day trying to  
settle Estates. It was love feast but  
so dark & windy I could not

Feb 4-47

will cross the RR bridge  
 5 Went over to settle Bird finally  
 accepted my proposition I paid  
 him 23.81 c for rent. wrote some  
 6 He had a great discussion at Har-  
 pers Mary who knows nothing  
 of experiment al religion & denies  
 all experience - gave Ali a Photo. Altho  
 of one - We went over again & settle  
 up I deposit \$498 - called & got  
 shirt made by Julia Linn  
 conversed with H B Grove. He  
 is informed that he has \$9 part of  
 75,000,000 left in Flanders  
 He says he intended to endow a college  
 in Germany. Harpers  
 7 Gave Ali a Photo. Frame said  
 she rather have a book  
 came over called Humes,

Roberts on 16 - Made a Lent dinner  
 to the Weston property received  
 all my gifts & goods - he said  
 I might leave them there to stay  
 as I pleased - I was too late by  
 1 m. hindered at ferry for 4  
 oc. bus - so I came & sup  
 at J H Davis having dinner  
 at John Hulme's Both invited  
 me to call when I came  
 took car & came in Dr Judkins  
 300 Race. Have had dinner  
 today I gave Judge Selby &  
 Butler a chore talk,  
 8 Called & Book & left my  
 Mrs Linn on Div of Ch  
 conversed with bro Williams  
 10 left a few minutes in the Room



Feb 8/67

The Pr were organizing a Life Insurance Co. come down town & took Pendleton Cars & came to bro J. Seeds where I stopt 7 yrs Conklin's. Feeling an impression to go to Columbia where bro Hunt is holding a protracted meeting asked the Lord & it was decided to go - Pr for bro Hartley to be one of - 1/2 hour came O & M RR office Sup not in called J. C. Thomas wrote called Am R B & T. & paid this yr & next 15¢ for life sub. came bookroom & Dr Judkins They are expending time & potite wrote letters

9 Rows at 3 & built for me I could not sleep here at 4 & bath wrote called at Bookroom

Cui

& St Luke's Hospital. Miss Jane McCullough has a position there she has lost her f. & her property much of it since I saw her came to Mr Linswold O & M He very cheerfully & promptly gave me an an. pass. Called on J. C. Thomas He refused to pay Macfar's order - came Dr Judkins Lunch at 12 - came Am B & T So. Sent 25 to Col Cook & letter by Mason came O & M depot. Cars at 3. 45 - intending to stop at Lawrence by, but feeling an impression to go to Moon's Hill. I sat with & came stopt & going across lots full in snow drift. & was nearly frozen came bro Rev Thos. Haines After supper

314 Feb 9-67

I came to pray meet & preached  
on And now little children abide in  
him & Said bro H.  
10 Sabbath. called at S. & Exhorted & hid  
me on new heart. Pd on Feb 11 &  
house cold to come close. Came to  
bro John Moore's from whom  
place is name. He is said to be  
rich in plain humble piety  
Came to Sun. class at 24 & sup  
at Dr. E. H. Woods. Pd in eve dryly  
on the of Mr. Stated bro Moore's  
11 Lectured in College Chapel on  
Astronomy 8.57- col & they all  
invited me earnestly to come  
again came to Depot half hour  
before time. Have had diarrhea  
for several days. Weather clear  
& cold took care 10% & came

St Louis 315  
12. The Salt house has changed its  
name to St Nicholas. Lay down  
& slept from 4 to 9. - move  
called Bank. Planters -  
Book Committee, River Con-  
vention. Went to H. H. Fish, & said  
& denied Mr. R. H. pass. gave me  
25 tickets. In eve heard bro H. a  
my on Restore to me the joy  
of thy salvation. He 5 minutes  
13 Moved to No 15 my old No.  
called J. E. Davies & J. M. R. R.  
Book Committee, Mr. H. H. H.  
introduced my spiritual father  
Death of Dr. Monro telegraphed  
Warren weather.  
Have felt very peacefully & true  
ly. My comfort is  
He gave this. He took the the



Feb 13-67

will restore them to

In we went to hear bro Harry  
 on Feb VIII 25 Almost able to do  
 great & am improving discourse  
 He came to St Nicholas & we talked  
 till near 12 & slept together

14 Rose late, called with Mr Rath  
 been at St Patrick & E. Davies  
 & then I called at Aaron Bank &  
 Police office & at prison to see  
 John Hyer, but he denied being  
 at cult house, came to room  
 & wrote copying letter to Mr  
 Town - Called washerwoman & S. M.  
 R.R. & got pap. came St Nicholas

15 Rose at 8 & wrote Took car to  
 Cause Rella called on May M.  
 Her who we feared was trying to  
 get or rather keep control of the

He said all he wanted was to have  
 the company slip into his shoes  
 & take him off from York. I replied  
 That is satisfactory. We will do it.  
 Sup at Hotel & came D. C. Chambers  
 & wrote.

16 After various delays this morn. bro  
 D. Rathbun & Harry & self rode via Ridge  
 to Fords. Rd turned down to town &  
 looked about & rode to Harrison's & back  
 & round & rode back to E. Mills & stand  
 Put my horse (bro Jags) at tavern -  
 A goodly number came - among  
 whom Elder French & Bowen (Bap)  
 & whom I put in the of gr.  
 I then got a check & rode to Rella  
 & Jags did not invite me to see,  
 tho he did to consecrate the elements

Feb 17-67

He preached on Chorus of morns  
 18th May said I was unacceptable to him  
 having been too rough - I stand  
 last with his sister Graham who  
 urged me to make my home there  
 Maj W. coming on the train  
 conversed with him. He is now will-  
 ing to do what if he had done it in  
 time past would have save very  
 much in feelings -

19 Rainy night & day - In morn  
 went on Str. Car to see J E Davis  
 He says he must consult his son in  
 law (that is to be) Maj W. says he  
 thinks Davis has no money - called  
 on Mrs & Mr Pres. - twice At  
 last had an interview with Pres Allen  
 Had a long conversation with him

20 L P Walker called last night  
 I protested against sale of land  
 before the RR came down - He said  
 they had held a meeting & elected  
 new Sec & Agent - I told him I should  
 not require it - it was not legal  
 Took car & came with G R Rathbun  
 & Chester Lyon to Wright City & took hor-  
 ses & came to G. Jacksons He wants  
 more for his land now -

21 It turned cold last n / blew severe  
 from west - called at Easts, Alpers  
 Leuk. He says he wants to sell yet  
 if before Apr - came to Sydney  
 & staid 4 days very late - came  
 to Broatch who signed authority to  
 sell McLean via Pitkey - being on  
 our way - arrived at 10 -

22 Rained early & took car & cars



Feb 22 1867

I came to St Charles called Am  
 House - & Dr Rivers - & waited for  
 passenger cars - in Mississippi  
 reproving a young man for  
 Socacery. another accused his  
 belief in Materialism. I came was  
 to St Louis called Fish's  
 & spent bal of Pm In eve went  
 to see the vision's of St John  
 Paintings. Br. McClellan called  
 & sat to 12. wrote to Molla  
 23 Jan I. Mr. I came with Ralston  
 & Lyon to Turnell Sta they stop  
 came Ironsall. In eve lectured  
 on Masonry Hall filled - stop  
 W.B. Wilson a letter from P

H. C. Shillor



302

S<sup>W</sup> 1/4

Sec 22

14

T. 17

R. 12

E

6<sup>th</sup> Mer. Topoka

Olive Phillips Watson  
Kan



NOTE TO RESEARCHERS

1. Provenance
2. Microfilm Access
3. Duplication Restriction
4. Finding Aids
5. Citation

1. PROVENANCE:     The Henry O. Sheldon Collection

\_\_\_\_\_, was transferred from Firelands Historical Society, to the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, to be microfilmed.

The Center for Archival Collections is the publisher of this microfilm edition which dates from 1817 - 1882. The camera negatives are the property of the Center for Archival Collections.

2. MICROFILM ACCESS:     The Henry O. Sheldon Collection     microfilm edition 1817 - 1882, is available for use by researchers at the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio.

Microfilm copies may be purchased at the Center for Archival Collections, Fifth Floor, University Library, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, 43403.

3. DUPLICATION RESTRICTION: No duplication of the microfilm (except paper prints) may be made without written permission from the Center for Archival Collections. In requesting permission to reproduce from the holdings of the Center for Archival Collections as described above, the requestor agrees to hold harmless the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University and its Trustees, Officers, and agents either jointly or severally from any action involving infringement of the rights of any person or his heirs and descendants in common law or under statutory copyright.

4. FINDING AIDS: Preceding each volume, target paper(s) have been filmed to show the dates of/within each volume.

5. CITATION: Any publication or other public use of materials reproduced from the holdings of the Center for Archival Collections must credit the Center for Archival Collections.

CENTER FOR ARCHIVAL  
COLLECTIONS

HENRY O SHELDON  
COLLECTION

MS 349

END ROLL 2  
PLEASE REWIND

JUNE 21, 1984